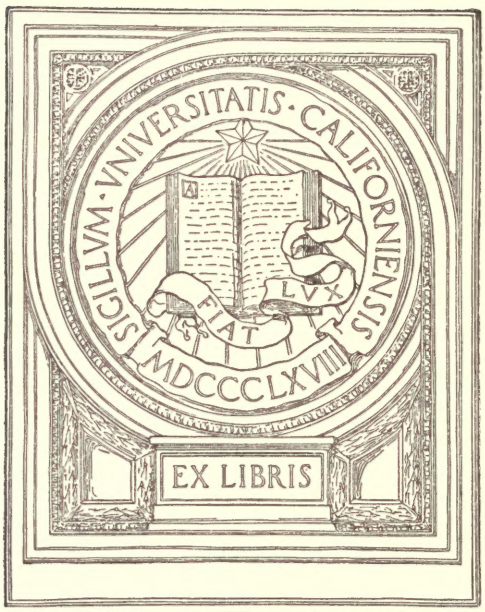


REFERENCE
& BIBLIOG.

# THE PROMINENT FAMILIES OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

VOLUME I

EYRE & SPOTTISWOODE LTD
PRINTERS TO THE KINGS MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
DIEV ET MON DROIT

UNIV. OF CALIFORNIA

THE

# PROMINENT FAMILIES

OF THE

# UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

EDITED BY

ARTHUR MEREDYTH BURKE

Author of 'Key to the Ancient Parish Registers of England and Wales,' etc.

VOLUME ONE

LONDON

THE SACKVILLE PRESS LTD.

32 GEORGE STREET, HANOVER SQUARE, W.

CS61
B8

REFERENCE
& BIBLIOG.

Printed in Great Britain.

# CONTENTS


| | PAGE |
|---|---|
| Preface | 7 |
| Introduction | 9 |
| Genealogical Memoirs | 33 |
| Index | 481 |


988087

# PREFACE

THE purpose and scope of this work need little explanation. The genealogies recorded in these volumes are those of extant families of the great American Republic, whose long and distinguished connexion with their country has made them part of its history, or whose descent from some ancient European house entitles them to be included in a publication of this nature.

The armorials of families deducing their lineage from armigerous progenitors are given, but the mere possession of rightfully-borne Arms has in no case been regarded as an inevitable qualification for admission. There are many popular delusions, and not the least unfounded and absurd is that one which considers the bearing of officially authorized Arms to be the necessary condition of gentle descent ; indeed, many of the oldest and most important families in England enjoy no such right.

A few words as to the sources from which I have drawn my materials. I have endeavoured throughout to obey the sound axiom of never adducing inferior testimony where better could be had. Acting on this principle, I have lost no opportunity of having frequent recourse to the parish and other local registers, to testamentary documents, to the archives of public offices, to the records of nonconformist associations, to family papers, and to various collections of original manuscripts both in this country and in America. Where, as has often been the case, the original authorities were lost or inaccessible, I have relied only on what have appeared on careful examination to be trustworthy compilations. Nevertheless, I am fully conscious that many imperfections will be apparent to the critic of these pages, but in a work of this kind, where every line contains a name and a date, it seems hardly necessary to make the usual conventional apology for unavoidable mistakes.

# PREFACE

The determined destruction of dearly-cherished traditions may in some instances pain or offend those who have long prided themselves on what proves itself to be an entirely imaginary descent from some mythical ancestor, but the faithful genealogical historian must go forward without fear or favour, secure in the panoply of truth.

I need scarcely say that without the ready assistance of correspondents in all parts of the United States, the accomplishment of my task would have been almost impossible, and I take this opportunity of thanking them for their unvarying courtesy and generous co-operation. I am particularly indebted to Miss Gail Treat, Governor-General of the Order of the Descendants of Colonial Governors ; Mr. J. Ridgely Carter, Councillor of the American Embassy, London ; the Rev. George Smith, D.D., author of *The Story of Georgia ;* the Rev. Robert Wilson, D.D., President of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina ; Mr. Walter Lispenard Suydam, of the Saint Nicholas Society of the City of New York ; and to the Rev. Lawrence Buckley Thomas, D.D.

The late Dr. Moncure Daniel Conway, by his kindness and active co-operation, did much to help me in the compilation of several of the Virginia pedigrees ; and for additional information concerning these families I must acknowledge the assistance that I have received from the Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden's *Virginia Genealogies*—by far the most learned and trustworthy genealogical work ever produced in America.

In conclusion I would point out that the order in which the memoirs are inserted, and the number of the volume in which they are recorded, in no way indicate the relative prominence of any particular family.

A. M. BURKE.

1, Cloisters, Temple, London,
*5th November*, 1908.

# INTRODUCTION

IN dealing with the earliest beginnings of a nation the historian is inevitably confronted with a mass of legend involved in discrepancies, uncertainties, and contradictions. These he must disentangle and unravel, discarding the improbable, and retaining the plausible, till at length he may evolve a more or less satisfactory account of its origin and early development, but never one which can pretend to absolute accuracy.

But in this respect the United States of America stands alone among the great nations of the world. The first history of the nation as representing a civilized country is known intimately and decisively with full, reliable, and accurate records dating, as it were, from the beginning of time. It would be superfluous to attempt in such a work as this to give a lengthy account of the original discovery of America, but the nature of my task demands that I should trace as shortly as possible the first history of early settlements in that country.

For the present purpose I may pass over the exploits of the sixteenth-century venturers. Interesting as they are to the historical student, they were, as regards any influence on the present national life, entirely unproductive of result. The names of Ponce de Leon, de Ayllon, Narvaez, de Soto, Verrazzani, or Roberval may excite a thrill in one who knows the early history of his country; but it is not to these that one must look in tracing the origins of distinguished families, for all their attempts at founding settlements in North America were doomed to failure.

The English attempts at colonization during that century all ended disastrously. Stukely's mad project came to naught, and the fine effort of Sir Humphrey Gilbert resulted in his death in American waters; while the end of the gallant and well-considered schemes of Sir Walter Raleigh was even more tragic. When ships were sent out to Virginia to succour the second little colony he had there planted not a living soul could be found. The hundred and fifty settlers had absolutely disappeared, and the only hint of their fate came, long afterwards, in

the form of a tradition telling of a band of whites who had been kept in slavery by the Indians.

Virginia.

But early in the seventeenth century comes the first of those successful settlements which were the seeds from which has sprung the American nation. After a few minor expeditions—among them being one sent out by Raleigh on a vain quest for those settlers who had not been heard of for fifteen years—the Virginia Company was formed in London in 1606. Among the many notabilities who were members of the company were Hakluyt, Sir George Somers, Sir Thomas Gates, and Sir Ferdinando Gorges. A royal patent was granted, which assigned in the most absolute manner every detail of the government of the proposed colony to the crown ; but it is a noteworthy fact that within thirty years Virginia was, practically, an independent state. An expedition was speedily fitted out, and on 1 January 1607, the company, one hundred and forty-three strong, sailed from the Downs. The captain was Christopher Newport, and with him was Captain John Smith, the celebrated son of an obscure Lincolnshire gentleman, and Edward Maria Wingfield, who was to become the first president of the settlement.

For the next few years the history of these colonists is one long list of strange misfortunes and even stranger adventures. They suffered from Indian attacks, famine, sickness, and internal dissensions. Captain John Smith was captured by the Indians, but was eventually released after some extraordinary experiences. Jamestown, their settlement, was burned down. The terribly severe penal laws by which they were governed caused much misery and many attempts at revolt. The company itself was reduced to sore distress for lack of funds, shareholders in England refusing to pay their subscriptions. But in spite of all, the men struggled through. Sir Thomas Gates took them to a better site for their settlement, where they were comparatively safe from Indian attacks. The Indians became more friendly, and Pocahontas, the daughter of an Indian chief, was married to John Rolfe. Argall, commanding Virginian ships, destroyed the French settlements which had just been made off the coast of Maine and at Port Royal. In 1619 the first assembly of burgesses was summoned, and trade was rapidly being developed. After that the Indians rising and killing 347 settlers did but check the growth of the colony ; the unjust revocation of the patent of the Virginia

Company by King James in 1624 scarcely affected it. In spite of the many difficulties which attended its struggle for existence, the colony was by this time firmly established, and during the seventeenth century its development became even more assured. In the first twenty years of its existence less than six thousand settlers landed in Virginia, but as the struggle between King Charles and his opponents grew more and more bitter in England, Virginia rapidly gained in population.

Of those who settled there during the seventeenth century a large proportion belonged to the Royalist party, and many were descendants of recognized English families. About this period, while the New England settlements were being developed by the Puritans, Virginia, Maryland, and the Carolinas might well have been called the Cavalier colonies. Nor is this surprising, for, apart from the fact that emigrants of either party would naturally go to the land where they would find men who agreed with them on religious and political questions, the laws of the Southern Colonies were calculated to attract members of the wealthier classes.

It must not be supposed, however, that any social or class distinction is to be drawn between Cavaliers and Roundheads. Persons of equally good birth belonged indifferently to both parties, even members of the same family often fighting on opposite sides —an unfortunate state of things, but one unhappily not without a parallel in more modern times. A genealogy, therefore, tracing its origin to a Cavalier progenitor in no way indicates, *ipso facto*, a more aristocratic descent than a lineage which boasts Cromwellian ancestors.

In Virginia a planter could claim for himself an additional fifty acres of land on account of every person whom, at his own expense, he had brought into the country. Thus, from the earliest times of the settlement there was a body of landed proprietors, which steadily grew in power and numbers and developed the family pride, which many of the planters had brought with them from the mother country. Such class distinctions were strengthened by the fact that there were no common schools. In 1671 Sir William Berkeley wrote: "Every man instructs his children according to his own ability"; which naturally ensured that the sons of the landowners received some sort of education, while the children of the labouring classes were left in hopeless ignorance and unable to rise above the level of their forefathers.

It should be noted that the frequently repeated statement that many of the colonials of the humbler class were "felons," while in one sense true, is really wholly misleading. These "felons" were for the most part political offenders. There were many stormy times in England during that century, and whichever party was in power was in the habit of dubbing those of the other party "felons" on the very slightest provocation. Some of the men transported had been taken when fighting against the reigning monarch. The penal laws of England were at that time most severe; men were convicted for offences that to-day would be deemed trifling, and in all probability very few had been guilty of what, in these days, would be described as felonies. On the other hand, it is certain that among the land-owning class there were many who could claim gentle descent.

Among the families figuring prominently in the history of this state which still survive in the male line are those of Washington, Carter, Randolph, Lee, Byrd, Page, Fairfax, Harrison, Bolling, Claiborne, Digges, Conway, Cabell, Ashton, Fitzhugh, Fowke, Gordon, Henry, Pendleton, Slaughter, Tyler, and Chichester.

Maryland.

Although several other colonies were established in America between 1606, the date of the first settlement of Virginia, and 1634, when Maryland was founded, the early histories of these two states are so intimately connected that one naturally falls into place with the other. Maryland owes its birth to the fact that George Calvert, the first Lord Baltimore, unable to establish successfully a colony in Newfoundland, found his attempt to transplant that settlement to Virginia barred in consequence of his being a Catholic. In his youth George Calvert, a native of Yorkshire, was educated at Oxford, and his education was afterwards supplemented by a knowledge of the world gathered during extensive travels. During Queen Elizabeth's reign he was secretary to Sir Robert Cecil, and in the time of James the First he rose to be one of the two secretaries of State. In this position he strongly advocated the marriage of Prince Charles to the Infanta of Spain, and, when this project came to naught, Calvert avowed himself a Catholic, an avowal necessitating his resignation of the emoluments and dignities of his high office. Then King James, never averse to the Catholics so long as they made no attempt to dispute his authority as a monarch, granted Calvert estates in Ireland and an Irish peerage.

# INTRODUCTION

Throughout his career Lord Baltimore had been in favour of English settlements in America. He had been a member of the Virginia Company and, while Secretary of State, had obtained a special patent for the southern promontory of Newfoundland. But in spite of all his efforts he failed in his attempt to establish a colony there. His grant tended to impair the freedom of the fisheries of Newfoundland, which the English Parliament steadfastly insisted upon preserving. The French and the Puritans already established in these regions were decidedly hostile, and the climate and soil were less favourable than his agents had reported. Abandoning his original project he sailed to Virginia, but here the laws excluded Catholics, and the assembly ordered the oaths of allegiance and supremacy to be tendered him, oaths which no Catholic could take. So Lord Baltimore returned to England to obtain the charter for the territory now known as Maryland.

Much of the territory included in the Virginia patent was then assigned to him, but the Virginia Company's patent had already been revoked, and with his influence at Court, Lord Baltimore succeeded in gaining the King's assent in spite of the fierce opposition of the Virginians. The charter was drawn up, but before it could pass the great seal Lord Baltimore died, and it was then granted to his eldest son and successor, to whom fell the honour of founding the colony which for several generations descended as a patrimony to his heirs.

This charter differed in many essentials from any other patent that had passed the great seal of England. It assured a measure of representative government and religious equality in the colony; it made Lord Baltimore absolute lord and proprietor in return for a payment of two Indian arrows yearly and one-fifth of all the gold and silver found, and expressly covenanted that neither the King nor his successors should ever set any tax, custom, or imposition upon the inhabitants of the province. Thus Maryland, named after Henrietta Maria, wife of Charles the First, was to be free of all control by the English crown.

Many Catholics of good birth resolved to join in the enterprise of planting a colony under such a favourable charter, and in 1634, under the leadership of Leonard Calvert, Lord Baltimore's brother, some two hundred persons sailed up the Potomac in search of a site for their settlement. They purchased land from some friendly Indians, who were about to vacate their town for a region

farther inland; from these Indians they learned something of the agricultural advantages of the country, and also what splendid hunting was to be found in the neighbourhood, and thus under the happiest auspices the settlers established themselves in the village they named St. Mary's. Supported by the wealth and influence of Lord Baltimore, having among its population a large proportion of men who were possessed of both means and education, able, having learnt through others' misfortunes, to avoid the pitfalls into which the older colonies had fallen, Maryland grew and flourished exceedingly. As the power of the Court party declined in England Catholics joined the settlement in increasing numbers. Later on, attracted by the toleration here given to any Christian sect—Episcopalians, Presbyterians, or Quakers—members of all kinds of religious denominations migrated to Maryland in large numbers to enjoy liberty denied to them in England.

But although, when compared with the early histories of other colonies, the establishment and development of Maryland may be said to have been marked by singular success, it was not to be expected that with another jealous colony on the south, surrounded by tribes of savages notoriously difficult to deal with, and affected by the bitter struggles between the warring factions in England, the career of the colony could be uniformly peaceful. Trouble arose within a year of the first settlement. The Virginians claimed the Isle of Kent as part of their territory, and a number of Virginians under the leadership of William Clayborne, a Virginian councillor, had habitations there. The dispute led to fighting, and several men were killed. Clayborne fled to Virginia, and Sir John Harvey, the governor, who had been expressly bidden by the King to be friendly with the Marylanders, sent him to England, where the points at issue between the two colonies were to be settled.

Some eight years later, taking advantage of the war between King Charles and the Parliament, Clayborne made a determined attempt to recover the island. Richard Ingle, a sea captain, was, in 1644, cruising in Chesapeake Bay in command of a small fleet, with letters of marque commissioning him to attack the enemies of the Parliament. Ingle landed, seized upon St. Mary, and took possession of the government, while Clayborne simultaneously succeeded in once more establishing himself in the Isle of Kent. But their success was short lived. Calvert, who had fled

into Virginia, returned, rallied his forces, and drove out both the intruders. But in spite of this temporary check to its development, in spite of hostility shown by the once friendly Indians, in spite of changes in the colony which successively followed the triumph of Parliament, the Restoration, and the English revolution of 1688, Maryland continued to flourish and to attract many of the better class of settlers.

The Calverts, Carrolls, Ridgelys, Tilghmans, Burwells, Brents, Briscoes, Lloyds, Lowndes, Tildens, Brookes, and Chews are among the historic families of Maryland which still survive in the male line.

The Carolinas

Sir Walter Raleigh's attempts to found a settlement in America have been referred to in connexion with the preceding sketch of the colonization of Virginia for two reasons ; one being that the efforts of the Virginia Company were doubtless influenced by his example, and the other that the district in which his emigrants landed was at that time part of the territory called Virginia. Although this district is now known as North Carolina the fate of the Elizabethan colonists has little to do with that state, as over seventy years elapsed between Raleigh's last effort and the next organized attempt at colonization in this neighbourhood.

Between 1663 and 1665 Charles the Second granted all rights over a territory extending from the South of Virginia to the Gulf of Mexico, and from the Atlantic to the West of the Mississippi to a party of eight noblemen, amongst whom were the Earl of Clarendon, the Duke of Albemarle, Lord Ashley (afterwards Earl of Shaftesbury), and Sir William Berkeley, Governor of Virginia. But men from other American colonies had made their homes in Carolina before this. Virginians had been exploring the country for many years and, doubtless, several had settled there. For instance, in 1663 George Catlemaid, a Virginian, had established sixty-seven persons on Albemarle Sound.

About the same time planters from Barbados had bought land to the South of Cape Fear, and made their homes there. Prior to this, a party of men from New England had sailed southwards and, although many returned, it seems that some were left on Cape Fear River.

At first the new lords proprietors of Carolina voluntarily adopted conciliatory methods with these settlers and, as the result

showed, no other methods could have succeeded with such men. For when, shortly afterwards, an attempt was made to force upon them an objectionable form of government which had been designed by John Locke, the colonists stoutly opposed it. Later on, they showed their spirit by deposing and exiling one governor for extortion and imprisoning another governor and his council for infringing their rights. Civil and religious liberty was thus assured in this region, and many Quakers and other dissenters migrated there in the seventeenth century. In the middle of the eighteenth century there was a great flood of immigration into the state from other American States, and also from England, and from various other parts of Europe. British, Dutch, French, and Swiss, of all denominations, many belonging to recognized families, poured into the now flourishing colony of North Carolina.

Meanwhile, under the leadership of Joseph West, who acted as the commercial agent for the proprietors, and of Captain William Sayle a considerable number of emigrants set sail from England for South Carolina, where they made their settlement before 1670. They finally settled near Oyster Point and founded the village which more than a century later was incorporated as the city of Charleston. Reports of the rich possibilities of the country soon spread throughout the world. Dutch emigrants came from New York, soon followed by others from Holland. Charles the Second, at his own expense fitted out two small vessels to transport Protestants from the south of Europe who might domesticate the productions of warmer climes to this prolific soil. Cavaliers sought refuge there, and even Shaftesbury himself, when committed to the Tower, asked leave to expatriate himself and become an inhabitant of Carolina. Churchmen and dissenters alike sought refuge here ; thousands of Huguenots, who fled to all parts of the world after the revocation of the edict of Nantes, sought homes in this state, and although the Spaniards laid waste one of the southern settlements, and the colonists had bitter struggles against the power of the lords proprietors, within a few years the prosperity of South Carolina was assured.

References to the early history of the Carolinas will be found under the names of Middleton, Pinckney, Lowndes, Izard, Blake, and Rutledge, all of them being families that still survive.

The Pilgrim Fathers.

The Virginia Company's settlements were the result of a desire for fresh trade, and, although inspired by other motives, Lord Baltimore looked for a material return for his expenditure and labours over Maryland, while the founders of the Carolinas sought for personal aggrandisement and gain. But next to the Virginian settlement in point of time, and destined to have even a greater effect upon the development of the country, was the colonization of the Northern States, which was due to the Puritans' unconquerable desire for religious liberty.

To understand the causes which led to the emigration of the Pilgrim Fathers it is necessary to glance at fifty years of England's history.

The Reformation, and the counter-reformation of the Catholics had plunged Europe into war—a war from a share in which neither the statecraft nor the love of compromise of Queen Elizabeth could keep England. Staunch supporter of episcopal church government as she was at home, Elizabeth was forced by circumstances into the position of protector abroad of those non-conforming sects which she endeavoured to put down with a strong hand within her own realm. The Puritans, who had fled to Germany and Switzerland during the Marian persecution, had returned at Elizabeth's accession imbued with religious views that assorted ill with the conservative principles of their sovereign. But inasmuch as Elizabeth, in opposition to the vast Catholic power of Philip of Spain, was the champion of the Protestant cause abroad, they gave her steadfast allegiance. They might refuse steadfastly to submit their private judgment to a Church of which she was titular head, but they were unswerving in their loyalty and patriotism. She might send them to the block; she might flog them or mutilate them, but they remained always her devoted subjects. They refused obstinately and stubbornly to conform to the rites and ceremonies of the English Church as established under Queen Elizabeth; they struggled against it with all their might; the famous "Martin Mar-Prelate" tracts in which they attacked the Church were printed and published in the face of death and persecution; yet their loyalty as Englishmen was never in question.

Persecution, that futile weapon of tyranny, served only to foster the marked characteristics of the Puritans. As a great historian has said: "Persecution found them a sect and made them a faction." At first their attachment to the English Church was

undeniable ; they were for ever seeking some means by which they could with a good conscience become obedient servants of the Establishment. The accession of Whitgift in 1583 to the chair of St. Augustine rendered all hope of compromise impossible. Twenty thousand Puritans preached and prayed in their conventicles in defiance of the law. It is said on the authority of Heylin, that even the proud and stubborn spirit of Queen Elizabeth weakened and hesitated before their calm determination. Walsingham offered the Puritans, in the Queen's name, in about 1583, to give up the ceremony of kneeling at the Communion, the cross in Baptism, and the surplice. Their reply was characteristic : "Ne ungulam quidem esse relinquemdam." From that time onwards there was no hope of arrangement or surrender. Archbishop Whitgift appeared upon the scene, and for thirty-seven years the policy which he then adopted was carried on consistently until the sails of the *Mayflower* were set to the winds of the Atlantic.

Although the dates are difficult to ascertain with any degree of accuracy it may safely be said that the pilgrim movement began within a short time of Whitgift's appointment as Archbishop of Canterbury. The first seeds were sown in that small tract of country, some four miles by six, which lies between the Rivers Idle and Ryton in Nottinghamshire. It began with the appointment of the Rev. Richard Clyfton to the Rectory of Babworth, on the 11 July 1586. Clyfton was a "forward preacher" or reformist, and he boldly led the crusade against the archbishop, preaching the liberty of the pulpit and the uselessness of all forms of ritual. In January 1589 there came to his assistance a man destined to play a great part in the New World. At that date William Brewster was appointed postmaster at Scrooby, a little village six miles away close to the junction of the Idle and the Ryton. Brewster's method of helping the cause was to furnish money for the support of the reformist preachers in the neighbouring parish churches, "he himself being most commonly deepest in the charge, and sometimes above his ability." Clyfton and Brewster worked together for the cause of reform, until in 1601 they were joined in their work by Richard Bernard, who was appointed to the living of Worksop on 19 June of that year.

It should be understood that Clyfton was still within the pale of the Church. The separatist Church had not been formed, but the accession of James I hastened matters and brought about the

inevitable. It had been thought at first that James, coming from Scotland, would be prepared to regard the views of the Puritans as to ecclesiastical government with favour, but his remark during his progress south, "No bishop, no king," settled once and for all his real intentions. The king became a partisan of Whitgift. It was only because he feared their numbers that he consented to receive from the Puritans the famous Millenary Petition for a redress of ecclesiastical grievances. Policy and his pride in his own gifts of theological debates prompted him further to agree to a conference at Hampton Court. It was hardly a conference; it was more a legal lecture to the Puritans. "I will have none of that liberty as to ceremony," said His Majesty, "I will have one doctrine, one discipline, one religion in substance and ceremony. I will make you conform or I will harry you out of the land." His own view of the conference, which closed on 18 January 1604, was that he had "soundly peppered off the Puritans."

A month later Archbishop Whitgift died and Bancroft became his successor. Conformity was insisted upon with unrelenting rigour. The persecutions that had lapsed somewhat during the later days of Queen Elizabeth's reign were renewed. King James issued a brutally severe proclamation against the Puritans, who held command of the Lower House, and had already become identified as the party opposed to despotism. In the year 1604 alone three hundred Puritan ministers were deprived, imprisoned, or exiled. All hope of accommodation between the Church and the Puritans was now seen to be impossible, and Clyfton at Babworth in the same year started the separatist movement.

In that year of trial, 1604, Clyfton was joined by an assistant, the Rev. John Robinson, another Nottinghamshire man, and, like his rector, a Cambridge graduate. Two years later Clyfton became pastor of the Separatist Church at Scrooby, with the Rev. John Robinson as his able lieutenant. In the same year, at about the same time, the Rev. John Smyth, likewise a Cambridge graduate, founded another branch of the Puritan Church at Gainsborough, on the edge of the Pilgrim District.

It will be as well to recapitulate the situation of these Puritans at this momentous crisis. The Rev. Richard Clyfton, with

the Rev. John Robinson, was at Babworth. The Rev. Richard Bernard was giving indirect assistance to the cause at Worksop; the Rev. John Smyth was fighting the battle of liberty of conscience at Gainsborough, while William Brewster, Postmaster at Scrooby, was still unremitting in his support. There was also a young man of eighteen, William Bradford, who was constant in his attendance at the ministry of the Rev. Richard Clyfton. The definite movement that had been set up by Clyfton and Robinson and Smyth brought down upon their heads the whole armoury of the government's wrath. Imprisonments, search warrants, trivial prosecutions, and the various malice of intolerance were used to compel them to amend their ways. The situation became so intolerable that it was determined to seek safety for the Church in exile. It was then that a split occurred among the leaders. Clyfton determined to seek refuge at Amsterdam, where there still existed the ancient exiled Church. Bernard of Worksop refused at the eleventh hour to abandon the Establishment. It therefore fell to Robinson, as chief pastor, and Brewster, as elder, to lead their following to Leyden. But tyranny was even for denying them the privilege of exile. Their first attempt to leave was frustrated. For a month the whole of the company were placed under arrest, but at the end of that period more merciful counsels prevailed, and they were released, with the exception of the seven principal men, who were detained in prison. In the following spring of 1608 the attempt was renewed. The exiles, men and women, met on a lonely, unfrequented heath in Lincolnshire. The night was wild and stormy, and the embarkation was delayed. A part of the company were already in the boat that was to bear them to the ship, when a company of horsemen appeared in pursuit. The helpless women and children who still remained on the shore were seized. In spite of their tears and prayers they were apprehended. But even the magistrates of those days, creatures as they were of the king, were upright enough to realize the cruelty of punishing and imprisoning wives and children for no other crime than that of wishing to go with their husbands and fathers, and they allowed them at last to depart. And so in small companies the Puritans made their way from the home of their fathers to Leyden, in Holland, and took the first step in that long pilgrimage which was to land them in the New World.

Of the doings of the Pilgrim Church at Leyden there is not space to write at length. Robinson firmly established his sect, and his fame attracted new recruits from England, the various members engaged in different mechanical professions. Brewster printed and published Pilgrim books, and so annoyed King James that at the instance of the English ambassador his establishment was suppressed. Bradford, who had been educated as a farmer, learned the art of dyeing silk. In the old registers kept in the city hall of Leyden are to be found the entries of several marriages which took place among the exiles. All the evidence, in short, shows that they attempted to take root in Holland, but the climate, the language, and the customs of the country were never to their liking. They were still Englishmen, and not even the terrible persecutions they had had to endure had deprived them of their insularity and their love of their own kith and kin. Unable to return to England, they sought for some place where they could once more live under the government of their native land. They thought of Guiana, the land of which Raleigh had so dazzlingly written, but the tropical nature of the climate, and the proximity of a Catholic settlement, determined them to abandon the idea. They decided on Virginia. Robert Cushman and John Carver were sent to London to enter into negotiations with the Virginia Company, who still held the patent for "North Virginia." In their communications with the governing body in London, Robinson and Brewster, as the pastor and elder respectively of the Pilgrim Church, announced their perfect faith and confidence in the success of the undertaking, saying: "It is not with us as with men whom small things can discourage."

The Virginia Company looked with favour on their proposal, but the king, whose approval they sought, was unrelenting in his antagonism. The Pilgrims persisted, however, and after three years, under very hard and stringent terms, they obtained their desire. Not having sufficient capital for the execution of their scheme they had to consent to the terms of the company. The Pilgrim band, for the purposes of this contract, was regarded as a numerous partnership; the services of each member were to be rated at a capital of £10, which belonged to the company. Profits were not to be taken till the end of seven years, and the whole amount, with all houses and lands, gardens, and fields, was to be divided among shareholders according to their respective

interests. But hard though the terms were, the fact that their civil and religious liberties were assured, and this, too, under the government of their native land, determined the Pilgrims to sign the contract.

By July 1620 all was in readiness. The *Speedwell*, a ship of 60 tons, had been purchased in London, and the *Mayflower*, a vessel of 180 tons, had been hired in England. As these ships could only hold a minority of the congregation, Robinson the pastor was detained at Leyden, according to arrangement, while Brewster, who had been elected ruling elder about 1613, took command of the Pilgrim band. On 22 July they set sail from Delft Haven.

Misfortune dogged them at first. On 5 August they set sail from Southampton ; then it was found that the *Speedwell* needed repairs, and on 13 August they put back to the port of Dartmouth. Eight days later, on 21 August, they again weighed anchor. The captain of the *Speedwell* was a man ill suited for the adventure. He became appalled at the thought of the dangers that lay before him, and, on the pretence that his vessel still needed repairs, insisted on making Plymouth. Many of his company were of the same mind. It was agreed that the timid and hesitating should be allowed to abandon the expedition. The *Speedwell* was left behind, and the courageous and determined few, one hundred and two souls, were all embarked upon the *Mayflower*, which finally set sail from England on 6 September 1620.

One William Butten died during the voyage, and two infants first saw the light before the Pilgrims actually landed in New England. One was Oceana Hopkins, born in mid-ocean, the other Peregrine White, who made his entrance into the world while the *Mayflower* still rode at anchor in the harbour of Cape Cod.

On 9 November 1620, after a long and boisterous voyage of sixty-three days, the Pilgrims sighted land, and in two days more were safely moored in the harbour of Cape Cod. Before they landed they settled the system of government under which they should live, and drew up the following instrument which was signed by the whole body of men of whom the company was composed :—

" In the name of God, Amen ; We, whose names are underwritten the loyal subjects of our dread sovereign King James, having undertaken, for the Glory of God, and advancement of the Christian

Faith, and honour of our king and country, a voyage to plant the first colony in the Northern parts of Virginia, do by these presents solemnly and mutually, in the Presence of God, and one of another, covenant and combine ourselves together, into a civil body politic, for our better ordering and preservation, and furtherance of the ends aforesaid ; and by virtue hereof, to enact, constitute, and frame such just and equal laws, ordinances, acts, constitutions, and offices from time to time, as shall be thought most convenient for the general good of the colony. Under which we promise all due submission and obedience."

(Signed)—

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| John Carver | Edward Tilley | Degory Priest |
| William Bradford | John Tilley | Thomas Williams |
| Edward Winslow | Francis Cooke | Gilbert Winslow |
| William Brewster | Thomas Rogers | Edmund Margeson |
| Isaac Allerton | Thomas Tinker | Peter Browne |
| Miles Standish | John Rigdale | Richard B(r)itteridge |
| John Alden | Edward Fuller | George Soule |
| Samuel Fuller | John Turner | Richard Clarke |
| Christopher Martin | Francis Eaton | Richard Gardiner |
| William Mullins | James Chilton | John Allerton |
| William White | John Crackston | Thomas English |
| Richard Warren | John Billington (sen.) | Edward Dotey |
| John Howland | Moses Fletcher | Edward Leister |
| Stephen Hopkins | John Goodman | |

John Carver, who, with Cushman, had acted as negotiator for the Pilgrim Church at Leyden with the "Adventurers" in London, was, in the cabin of the *Mayflower*, elected Governor for the year. So was founded, on democratic principles, the first permanent English settlement in America.

During that winter half their number died, and at one time there were only seven who were not striken down with sickness, yet when the *Mayflower* returned the following April not one of the settlers went with her. Governor Carver died, and Bradford was elected to succeed him. Once afterwards, in a time of trial and depression, the colonists thought of removal, but that was only a passing phase. In a few years, although at first its growth was very slow, the success of the community was assured, and in spite

of the efforts of Bradford to keep them at Plymouth, detachments of the settlers migrated and independent settlements were formed.

The following families of the Pilgrim Fathers are still surviving in the male line: the Brewsters, Bradfords, Allertons, Winslows, Cushmans, and Standishes.

The Puritans.

The settlement of the Pilgrim Fathers paved the way for another settlement of greater magnitude, and, although all credit must be assigned to those men who founded the first Puritan Colony, the second migration was far more important. Indeed, from the genealogical standpoint there can hardly be any comparison between the two enterprises. The Pilgrim Fathers were few in numbers, and among them there were hardly any descendants of recognized English families. The company of Puritans which after the formation of the company of Massachusetts Bay settled in that region in 1630 were not only more than ten times more numerous, but many of them were men of high endowments, large fortunes, and the best education, and their boldness and wisdom had an immediate and lasting effect upon the history of America. Yet, for some reason, partly perhaps because the earlier settlement appeals more to the imagination, many Americans who are really descended from such honourable forbears mistakenly persist in claiming descent from the Pilgrim Fathers.

In 1627 the idea of establishing a fresh colony on the shores of New England began to take definite shape in the minds of men who desired to free themselves from the constraints they suffered under in England. In 1628, having formed themselves into a company, they purchased a patent from the New England council, which was little concerned at making grants of territory that had already been purchased. White, a Puritan minister of Dorchester, was the moving spirit, and the patent was granted to Sir Henry Roswell, Sir John Young, Thomas Southcoat, John Humphrey, John Endicot, and Simon Whitcomb, gentlemen of Dorchester. Some of these original purchasers afterwards sold their rights to new-comers, who, possessed of a kindred spirit and religious fervour, were found by the zealous White in or around London. Among these new-comers were men bearing names destined to be notable in the history of the making of America, such names as Winthrop, Dudley, Johnson, and Pynchon.

In 1628 John Endicot, with his wife and family and nearly a hundred emigrants, sailed to Massachusetts, and sent back word

of his safe arrival. In the meantime the company had enlisted the sympathies of influential Puritans throughout England, and in 1629, after much trouble and expenditure, the company of Massachusetts Bay was granted a charter ; only a few days before Charles the First in a State paper announced his intention of governing without a Parliament. It should be noted that the charter thus secured did not assign to the colonists freedom of religion. Higginson, Hooker, and Cotton, who took prominent parts in the colonizing movement, were all ministers of the Church of England, and, at the time the charter was granted, neither patentees nor government seemed to foresee that the new state was inevitably destined to be wholly Puritan.

In 1629, under the leadership of Francis Higginson, a band of two hundred emigrants arrived at Salem. The spirit in which they sailed from their native land may be gathered from the fact that before leaving, the company was winnowed and all servants of ill life were discharged. Arrived in Massachusetts, John and Samuel Browne, devout members of the Church of England, protested against the nonconformity of the community, with the result that they were seized like criminals and transported back to England.

The news of the new settlement and of the establishment of their form of religion there spread like wildfire among the sterner Puritans of England. They looked upon Massachusetts, a place where they could worship in their own fashion, as though it were a veritable "promised land," and enrolled their names by the hundred for emigration. Then, on the suggestion of Matthew Cradock, the governor of the company, a bold stroke was taken. It was proposed and carried that the charter of the company should be transferred to those of the freemen who should themselves inhabit the colony. At Cambridge (England) an agreement was come to between a number of men of consequence that they would all embark for America if the government of the "plantation" should be legally transferred to them and other freemen. The subject was brought before the Court, and it was declared that the government and patent might be transferred across the Atlantic. Nominally this decision only settled where the future meetings of the company should be held ; practically it changed a commercial corporation into an independent provincial government.

The result was that, with John Winthrop as governor, nearly fifteen hundred persons sailed for Massachusetts during the following season.

They landed amid scenes of desolation. Many of the earlier colonists had died; the supplies of corn were scanty in the extreme. Before the end of a year over a hundred, dreading famine and death, sailed back to England, and over two hundred of those who remained died. The men who had turned back painted the terrors of the colony in the most lively colours, with the result that during 1631 and 1632 less than three hundred and fifty emigrants came from England. But in spite of all hardships and discouragements, the colonists, cheered by Winthrop, struggled bravely on. Their leaders met at Boston, and decided on a form of government more or less representative; they established friendly relations with the Pilgrims, made treaties of peace with the neighbouring Indians, and opened up trade with the Dutch on the Hudson River.

This happy news, sent to England with invitations by Winthrop, caused the flow of emigrants to increase, and among those who crossed the Atlantic during 1633 were Haynes, renowned alike for wealth and piety, and Cotton, the eloquent and sagacious Calvinistic scholar.

During the next few years the electors of the Puritan colony engaged in a struggle with their leaders for a purely representative form of government, and after some time they secured it, together with a written constitution, and, sign of their growing independence, a condition that every freeman should pledge his allegiance not to King Charles, but to Massachusetts. While this struggle was in progress, Roger Williams, a young Puritan minister, boldly asserted the right of man to worship exactly as he pleased, or, indeed, not to worship at all unless he pleased. Although the Puritans had fled from religious tyranny in England, freedom in matters of religion was no part of their belief, and eventually Williams was exiled. Followed by some devout admirers he left Massachusetts and established the first settlement in Rhode Island. Another religious dissension was responsible for a party leaving the parent colony for Connecticut. Then, shortly afterwards, another Puritan colony sprang up at New Haven. Thus the original settlements led to others, but by 1643 a great war with the Indians caused Massachusetts, Connecticut, New Haven, and New

Plymouth to form the confederacy that is often referred to as the prototype of that greater confederacy which conducted the War of Independence.

Among the historic Puritan families still surviving in male line are the Cottons, Mathers, Winthrops, Bulkeleys, Faunces, Pynchons, and Chaunceys.

The Quakers.

One of the latest important colonizations in the eastern states of America was due to the cruel persecutions which the Quakers suffered both in England and on the Continent. From the time of the Long Parliament until after the restoration of Charles the Second these peaceful followers of George Fox were harried without mercy. In small bodies many of them had fled across the Atlantic before the foundation of Pennsylvania, but in several of the American settlements they were liable to treatment as severe as that meted out to them in Europe. Consequently after many years of bitter suffering they sought to establish a colony of their own.

In 1674 the English having taken from the Dutch the regions round the Hudson and Delaware, known as the New Netherlands, Berkeley sold the moiety of New Jersey to Quakers, to John Fenwick in trust for Edward Byllinge and his assigns for a thousand pounds. In 1675 Fenwick with a large company set sail for the asylum of Friends. Ascending the Delaware he named the spot where they first settled Salem.

Byllinge became embarrassed in his fortunes, and Gawen Laurie, William Penn, and Nicholas Lucas became his assigns as trustees for his creditors. These assigns eventually secured for the Quakers the right of self-government, and men and women flocked to the new settlement where they might worship God after their own fashion.

William Penn, deeply interested in the growth of the Quaker colony on the Delaware, sought for a grant of territory on the opposite side of the river, and after encountering some opposition secured it from Charles the Second, who was indebted to the Quaker for a loan advanced to the crown by Penn's father. This region was named Pennsylvania, and on Penn's publishing in England and on the Continent the statement that his would be a free colony for all mankind, crowds came thither from all parts of England, from the Low Countries, from Germany, and from France. In Pennsylvania there already existed Swedish, Dutch, and English settlements, but thanks to the beneficent government

instituted by the famous Quaker, all dwelt together in amity; just as, thanks to his wisdom and humanity, they succeeded in establishing peaceful relations with the neighbouring Indians.

The best known of the historic Quaker families that survive in the male line are: the Gilpins, Biddles, Morrises, Thomases, Whartons, and Shoemakers.

The Dutch.

In the history of the Dutch immigrations we again find proof that most of the colonization of America was due to the religious dissensions of Europe. When Philip II. of Spain inherited the sovereignty of the Netherlands he united with the Roman Church to stamp out the first flames of political liberty. The men of the Netherlands rose, and one of the most memorable conflicts in the history of the world began. Philip responded by the establishment of arbitrary tribunals and the imposition of arbitrary taxation. Troops under Alva were poured into the country, but the Dutch, animated, as Sidney told Queen Elizabeth, "by the invincible spirit of God," rose *en masse*, and, electing the Prince of Orange as their Stadtholder, seized the harbour of Briel and united to drive the foreign troops from their territory. The union of the five northern provinces at Utrecht, which sprang from the revolution, laid the foundations of the republic of the United Netherlands. It was a state that looked to the sea for its prosperity. It was a nation of merchants, or, as the phrase was then, "adventurers," and in every part of the world their flag was to be seen. Amsterdam became the first commercial city of the world, and Spain, despoiled of her provinces, had to submit to her territory and her commerce being preyed upon by the small nation which defied her power and had shaken off her yoke.

In 1597 the first Dutch voyage was made to the New World, and from that time onwards the merchants of Holland carried on a trade with America. Their actual settlement there was due, in the first place, to their endeavour to find a north-west passage by which they could tap more easily the vast riches of Asia. The Dutch East India Company, which originated in 1602, received seven years later an offer from Henry Hudson, the famous English explorer, to discover the North-west Passage. The offer was accepted, and on 4 April the *Crescent*, commanded by Hudson and manned by a mixed crew of Englishmen and Hollanders, set sail. On 3 September following the *Crescent* anchored within Sandy Hook, and New York was discovered. The subsequent cruel fate of Hudson, who

was left by his mutinous crew to die in the deserts of arctic ice, did not lessen the value of his discovery. As New York had been discovered by their agent, the Dutch East India Company claimed the possession of the country on the Hudson for the United Provinces. They desired this territory solely for trading purposes, and not for colonization, and though there were one or two rough huts built on the island of Manhattan in 1613, they were there solely as temporary residences for the Dutch mariners and fur traders. It was not until the internal affairs of the United Provinces had been settled that the Dutch became a colonizing force.

The provinces which had united for the sole purpose of opposing the tyranny of Spain would have resolved themselves once more into their respective units had it not been for the action of Prince Maurice, their Stadtholder. The country was divided into two camps: those who maintained the sovereignity of each state within its own borders—the aristocratic party—and the party who claimed the right of the States General to direct the policy of the United Provinces. Prince Maurice, who was the leader of the latter section, favoured the colonization of America. The aristocratic party opposed his view, and it was not until 29 August 1618, when the successful *coup d'état*, made by the Stadtholder with the consent of the popular party, settled the vexed question of internal government once and for all, that he was able to fulfil his colonial aspirations.

Three years later the Dutch West India Company was endowed by charter with the exclusive privilege of trafficking and planting colonies on the coast of Africa from the Tropic of Cancer to the Cape of Good Hope, and on the coast of America from the Straits of Magellan to the remotest north. The stock of the company was thrown open for subscription to the whole world.

Cornelius May, whose name still survives in the southern county and cape of New Jersey, visited Manhattan, entered the bay, and, sailing up the Delaware River, formally took possession of the territory which the company already claimed as the discovery of its agent, Henry Hudson. Fort Nassau was built on Timber Creek, and the whole country from the southern shore of Delaware Bay to Cape Cod was christened the New Netherlands. On Manhattan a block-house was erected, and before many years had passed there began to cluster round it quaint cottages with straw

roofs and wooden chimneys, and the windmills which are so strongly associated with the native land of the settlers. This was the beginning of New York.

The settlers, discontented with the rule of the company, bethought themselves of buying land direct from the natives, and thereby establishing a personal title to their property. Godyn purchased of the natives all the land from Cape Henlopen to the mouth of Delaware River, and his example was followed by others. Friction with the governing body of the company at home inevitably followed—a friction that was not lessened by the discovery that the land obtained in this way was almost immediately colonized, the remaining territory of the company being almost ignored.

But the settlement in Delaware, which was planted by Godyn, Van Rensselaer, Bloemart, and De Laet, was destroyed by the Indians, and every settler was ruthlessly killed. New Amsterdam in 1633 was still the only Dutch settlement of any importance in the New Netherlands, for the continued friction between the colonists and the agents of the company, and between the agents and the governing body at Amsterdam, checked all progress. War with the Indians, encroachments of the English and the Swedes, and the ridiculous policy of restricted trade insisted upon by the company, almost succeeded in obliterating the Dutch settlement; and it was not until the arrival of Stuyvesant, as Governor of the Province, in 1646, that the settlement may be said to have become firmly established.

This colony flourished and attracted many immigrants from Holland; but, as the British Settlements to the north and south grew in strength, the existence of a territory between them which at any moment might bring about hostilities was felt to be unendurable. In 1664, while England and Holland were at war, an English fleet took possession of the New Netherlands, and, as Charles had granted it to his brother the Duke of York, the province and its city were named New York in his honour.

The chief historic Dutch families still surviving in the male line are:—The Van Cortlandts, Schermerhorns, Van Rensselaers, Stuyvesants, Kips, Beekmans, de Peysters, Vanderbilts, Van Burens, and Schuylers.

The Huguenots.

The earliest attempt to form a permanent colony in North America was made by the French; and it is a Frenchman, Coligny, the great leader of the Huguenots in the reign of Charles IX., to

whom we must give the credit of having first conceived the idea of forming an empire across the Atlantic.

Anxious to secure a place of refuge for men of his faith, he obtained a commission from the French king, and sent out a party to where St. Augustine now stands. The result was disastrous. The first party lost heart and sailed for home while another expedition was on its way to succour them. Settling down in this district, this second party was brutally massacred by a Spanish expedition, who would not suffer heretics and foreigners upon soil which they regarded as within the dominions of their king.

It was many years before there was another attempt to plant a French settlement in the country now known as the United States.

The next posts of any consequence that they established were due to the enterprise of their Canadian colonists, who, making their way down the Mississippi in the latter part of the seventeenth century, built forts at intervals as far south as the Gulf of Mexico, the idea being to hedge the English colonists in. Joliet and La Salle explored this tract of land ; and in 1700 D'Iberville founded Mobile, New Orleans being founded by the French Mississippi Company a few years later.

But it was the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685 which was responsible for the great influx of the French into North America. The persecuted Huguenots, tortured in every possible manner at home, were forbidden to emigrate, and the coasts and frontiers of France were strictly guarded to prevent their flight. But though the dangers of trying to escape from the country were immense, they attempted it. By stealth in the dead of night, family after family crept to the frontier, and reached a place of safety. Many abandoned all in their flight, caring nothing about their property as long as they could be free. It is estimated that 500,000 persons—half a million of the best French citizens—left the country. Some sought England. A whole suburb of London was filled with Huguenot mechanics. The Prince of Orange recruited regiment after regiment from among the exiles. Some went as far as the Cape of Good Hope, where their descendants survive to this day. Many found a warm welcome in New England, the hope of fugitives from religious persecution. Some repaired to New York and the Dutch Settlement. But of the emigrants to the New World, the

majority sought South Carolina, the warmth of the climate corresponding more to that in which they had been accustomed to live, and possibly the recollection that it was there that their ancestors had endeavoured to found a City of Refuge accounting for their selection.

From every part of France they arrived. They obtained an assignment of lands, and built their church at Charleston. Soon under the influence of their skill and industry, the settlement waxed and flourished, and free from the cruel persecutions of their native land, the Huguenots exerted an influence upon the future great Republic which is felt to this day.

Chief among the Huguenot families who survive in the male line, are those of Ravenel, Mazÿck, Porcher, Cordes, Bayard, Rhinelander, Huger, and de Lancey.

These were the principal European settlements of America, and most of the historic families of the United States are descended from ancestors whose names are mentioned in the preceding pages.

But in addition to these families, there are many others which demand a place in a work of this character. Some of recognized European lineage have immigrated since the time of these early settlements; others have achieved distinction in the course of the three centuries that have elapsed since the establishment of the first American colony.

This work would indeed be incomplete if it did not include the genealogies of the Livingstons, Nicolls, Halseys, McKeens, Talcotts, Bonapartes, Iselins, Hewitts, Fishes, Harrimans, Lorillards, Goelets, Gallatins, Delafields, Crugers, Frelinghuysens, Kountzes, Irvings, de Forests, Camerons, Dyers, Choates, Benedicts, Hitchcocks, Ives, Greens, Hoyts, Appletons, Duers, Havemeyers, Peabodys, Jays, Jones, Satterlees, Morgans, Pells, Whitneys, Whitehouses, Dodges, Edgars, Hubbards, Endicotts, Huxfords, Lawrences, Kings, Hamersleys, Rogers, Otis, Roosevelts, Mills, Smith Wrights, Jacobs, Garretts, Bliss, Dexters, Duanes, Grinnells, McCooks, Sloans, Stillmans, Tuckermans, Twomblys, Waldos, Alexanders, Laniers, Von Kapffs, and of the numerous other American families who, either in themselves or in their ancestors, have justly earned the right to be identified with the history of their country.

# LIVINGSTON

John Henry Livingston, of Clermont, N.Y., b. at Oak Hill, Columbia Co., N.Y., 8 July 1848 ; graduated at Columbia, 1869 ; LL.B., 1871 ; admitted to the Bar, 1871.

## DESCENT

ALEXANDER LIVINGSTON –1597), whose father was killed at the Battle of Pinkie, 1547, was, there are good grounds for believing, a grandson of William, fourth Lord Livingston. He was one of the very earliest ministers of the Reformed Church in Scotland ; presented by William, sixth Lord Livingston, to the Rectory of Monyabroch (now Kilsyth), Co. Stirling, Aug. 1560 ; m. Barbara Livingston, of Kilsyth, and, dying 1597, left, by her, issue a son :—

WILLIAM LIVINGSTON (1576–*1641*), b. 1576 ; graduated at Glasgow University, 1595 ; instituted to the Rectory of Monyabroch, 15 July 1599 ; deprived for opposing the Restoration of Episcopacy, 1613, but was soon after (1 Oct. 1613) appointed minister at Lanark ; m. (1) Agnes, dau. of Alexander Livingston, of Falkirk, and, by her (who d. 1617), had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Samuel, d. young.
1. Barbara.
2. Anna, m. Rev. Thomas Vessie, minister at Torpichen.
3. Jean.

He m. (2) Nicolas Somervell, and, by her, had issue :—

4. Jean.
5. Martha.
6. Janet, d. 3 April 1690.

He d. before Oct. 1641, having m. (3) Marion Weir, who d.s.p. 7 Jan. 1632.

JOHN LIVINGSTON (1603–1672), b. 21 June 1603 ; educated at Glasgow University ; licensed to preach, Jan. 1625 ; Minister at Killinshie, Co. Down, and afterwards at Stranraer and at Ancrum, North Britain ; banished on account of Nonconformity at the Restoration, 1660 ; emigrated to Holland and became pastor

of a church in Rotterdam ; m., 23 June 1635, Janet, dau. of Bartholomew Fleming, of Edinburgh, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, b. in Ireland, 30 June 1636 ; d. young.
2. William, b. at Lanark, 7 Jan. 1638 ; Clerk to the Sessions, Edinburgh ; d. 1700.
3. Bartholomew, b. 3 Sept. 1639 ; d. young.
4. John, b. 20 Aug. 1644 ; d. in infancy.
5. James, b. 22 Sept. 1646 ; Merchant of Edinburgh ; m. twice ; d. 1700, leaving issue.
6. Robert, of whom later.

1. Agnes, d. in infancy.
2. Marion, b. 10 Oct. 1642 ; m., 28 Sept. 1658, Rev. John Scott, minister at Hawick.
3. Janet, b. 28 Sept. 1643; m. Andrew Russell, of Rotterdam.
4. Agnes, b. 18 Aug. 1645.
5. Joanna, d. in infancy.
6. Barbara, b. 21 June 1649 ; m. — Miller, merchant in Holland, and had issue.

He d. at Rotterdam, 1672.

Robert Livingston (1654–1725), b. at Ancrum, Co. Roxburgh, North Britain, 13 Dec. 1654 ; emigrated to America, 1673 ; settled first at Charlestown, Mass., and afterwards, in 1674, at Albany, N.Y., where he soon became prominent, holding numerous official positions, besides being Member of the Colonial Assembly, 1709–1725, and Speaker from 1718 ; having gradually acquired the Indian title to a large tract of land on the east side of the Hudson River, he obtained a patent from Governor Thomas Dongan in 1686, which was confirmed by Royal Charter in 1715, erecting the manor and lordship of Livingston, with advowson and other manorial rights ; m., 9 July 1679, Alida, dau. of Philip Pieterse Schuyler, and widow of the Rev. Nicholas Van Rensselaer, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, b. 26 April 1680 ; Colonel ; m. (1) Mary, dau. of FitzJohn Winthrop, Governor of Connecticut, 1698–1707 ; m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of — Knight ; d.s.p. 1720.
2. Philip, of whom later.
3. Robert, b. 24 July 1688 ; first Proprietor of Clermont ; m., 11 Nov. 1717, Margaret Howarden of N.Y., and, by her, had issue :—

Robert R., b. in N.Y. Aug. 1718 ; Judge of the Admiralty Court, 1760 ; Justice N.Y. Supreme Court, 1763 ; Member of the Provincial Assembly, 1759–1768 ; m., 7 Dec. 1742, Margaret, dau. of Colonel Henry Beekman, and d. 9 Dec. 1775, leaving issue :—

1. Robert R., b. in N.Y. 27 Nov. 1746 ; one of the most distinguished men of his day in America ; admitted to the Bar, 1773 ; Member of the Provincial Assembly, 1775 ; Chancellor of N.Y., 1777–1801 ; Minister to France, 1801–1805 ; m. Mary, dau. of John Stevens, of Hunterdon, N.Y., and, dying 26 Feb. 1813, left issue :—

1. Elizabeth Stevens, b. 5 May 1780 ; m., 1800, Edward Philip Livingston, Lieutenant-Governor of N.Y., 1830, and had issue.
2. Margaret Maria, b. 11 April 1783 ; m. Robert L. Livingston, and had issue.

2. Henry Beekman, b. 9 Nov. 1750; m., 11 March 1781, Anne Hume, dau. of Dr. William Shippen; d. 5 Nov. 1831.
3. John R., of Redhook, b. 13 Feb. 1755; m. (1), 1779, Margaret Sheaffe, who d. 1784; m. (2), 30 May 1789, Eliza, dau. of Charles McEvers, of N.Y.; d. 1851.
4. Edward, b. 28 May 1764; Member of Congress, 1795–1801; U.S. Attorney, N.Y., and Mayor, N.Y. City, 1801; moved to New Orleans, 1803; Member of Congress, 1822–1829; m. (1), 10 April 1788, Mary, dau. of Charles McEvers, who d. 13 March 1801; m. (2), 1804, Louise, dau. of Jean D'Avezac de Castera, of New Orleans, and widow of Captain Moreau de Lassy; d. 23 May 1836, leaving issue.
1. Janet, b. 27 Aug. 1743; m., 24 July 1773, General Richard Montgomery, who was killed at the storming of Quebec, 31 Dec. 1775.
2. Catherine, d. young.
3. Margaret, b. 6 Jan. 1749; m., 1779, Thomas Tillotson, Surgeon-General U.S. Army, and Secretary of State for N.Y.; d. 1823, leaving issue.
4. Catherine, b. 14 Oct. 1752; m., 1793, Rev. Freeborn Garrettson.
5. Gertrude, b. 16 April 1757; m., 11 May 1779, General Morgan Lewis, Governor of the State of New York, 1804.
6. Joanna, b. 14 Sept. 1759; m. Peter R. Livingston; d.s.p. 1827.
7. Alida, b. 24 Dec. 1761; m. General John Armstrong, U.S. Minister to France, 1804–10, who d. 1 April 1843.

4. Gilbert, b. 3 March 1690; m. Cornelia, dau. of Henry Beekman; d. 1746, leaving issue.
5. William, b. 17 March 1692; d. in infancy.
1. Margaret, b. 5 Dec. 1681; m., 20 Dec. 1700, Colonel Samuel Vetch, 1st English Governor of Annapolis Royal.
2. Johanna, b. 1 Feb. 1684; d. young.
3. Johanna, b. 10 Dec. 1694; m. Cornelius Van Horne.
4. Catherine, b. 22 May 1698; d. in infancy.

He d. at Albany 20 April 1725.

Philip Livingston (1686–1749), second Lord of the Manor of Livingston; b. at Albany, 9 July 1686; Secretary for Indian Affairs, 1722; Clerk of the Co. of Albany, 1721–1749; Member of the Provincial Council, 1724–1749; m., 19 Sept. 1707, Catherine, dau. of Peter Van Brugh, and, by her (who d. 22 Feb. 1756), had issue:—

1. Robert, third Lord of the Manor of Livingston, b. 16 Dec. 1708; Member of the House of Assembly, 1737–1759; m. (1) Mary, dau. of Walter Tong, and had issue; m. (2) Gertrude, dau. of Killian Van Rensselaer, and widow of Adoniah Schuyler; d. 1790.
2. Peter Van Brugh, of N.Y. City; bap. 3 Nov. 1710; graduated at Yale, 1731; Member of the Committee of One Hundred, 1775; Member of Provincial Congress, 1776; m., 1 Nov. 1739, Mary, sister of William Alexander, Lord Stirling; d.s.p. 28 Dec. 1792.

3. Peter, bap. 20 April 1712.
4. John, of New York City, bap. 11 April 1714 ; m. Catherine de Peyster ; d. 1778, leaving issue.
5. Philip, of whom later.
6. Henry, bap. 5 April 1719 ; d.s.p. in Jamaica, 1772.
7. William, bap. 6 Nov. 1723 ; graduated at Yale, 1741 ; Member of the Provincial Assembly, 1759–1761 ; Governor of New Jersey, 1776–1790 ; LL.D., 1788 ; m. Susannah, dau. of Philip French ; d. 25 July 1790, leaving issue.

1. Sarah, bap. 8 Dec. 1721 ; d. in infancy.
2. Sarah, b. October 1725 ; m. William Alexander, Lord Stirling, and had issue.
3. Alida, bap. 18 July 1728 ; m. (1) Henry Hansen ; m. (2) Colonel Martin Hoffman, and had issue.
4. Catherine, bap. 15 April 1733 ; m. (M. L., 18 Oct. 1759) John L. Lawrence, Alderman of New York.

He d. 4 Feb. 1749.

Philip Livingston (1716–1778), of New York City, b. 15 Jan. 1716 ; graduated at Yale, 1737 ; Alderman of New York, 1754–1763 ; Member of the Provincial Assembly, 1759–1769 ; Speaker, 1768 ; Signer of the Declaration of Independence, 1776 ; State Senator, 1777 ; m., 14 April 1740, Christina, dau. of Colonel Dirck Ten Broeck, and, by her (who d. 1801), had issue :—

1. Philip P., of whom later.
2. Henry Philip, Captain in Washington's Life Guards ; d. unm.
3. Abraham, d. unm.

1. Sarah, m. her cousin, Rev. John Henry Livingston, D.D., President of Queen's College, New Jersey.

He d. 12 June 1778.

Philip P. Livingston (1741–1787), b. at Albany, N.Y., 28 May 1741 ; settled in Jamaica before 1768 ; m., 29 June 1768, Sarah, dau. of — Johnston, and, by her (who d. 6 Nov. 1802), had issue :—

1. Philip Henry, b. 30 Oct. 1769 ; m., 8 May 1788, Maria, dau. of Walter Livingston.
2. George, b. 14 Oct. 1771.
3. Henry, b. 13 May 1777 ; d. young.
4. Edward P., b. 24 Nov. 1779, of whom later.
5. Jasper Hall, b. 3 Dec. 1780 ; m., 14 July 1802, Eliza, dau. of Colonel Henry Brockholst Livingston, Judge of the Supreme Court U.S., and had issue.
6. Washington, b. 6 July 1783 ; d. in infancy.

1. Catherine, b. 13 Oct. 1772 ; m., 13 Oct. 1786, John Sanders, of New York ; d. 20 March 1819.
2. Christina, b. 26 Sept. 1774 ; m., 1797, John N. McComb ; d. 24 Aug. 1841.
3. Sarah, b. 29 Feb. 1776 ; d. young.
4. Maria Margaret, b. 30 Dec. 1787 ; d. young.

He d. 2 Nov. 1787.

Edward Philip Livingston (1779–1843), b. in Jamaica 24 Nov. 1779 ; Lieutenant-Governor of New York, 1830 ; m., 20 Nov. 1799, his cousin Elizabeth Stevens, eldest dau. of Robert R. Livingston, of Clermont, Chancellor of New York; and, by her (who d. 10 June 1829), had issue :—

1. Clermont, of whom later.

2. Robert Edward, b. 1819 ; m., 1854, Susan Maria Clarkson, dau. of James F. de Peyster ; d. 1889, leaving issue :—
    1. Robert Reginald, of New York, b. 8 Feb. 1858 ; m., 1884, Mary, dau. of Edward N. Tailer, of N.Y., and, dying 16 April 1899, left issue :—
        Robert Reginald, b. 4 Aug. 1888.
        Laura Suffern.
    2. Edward de Peyster, b. 6 March 1861.
    3. Goodhue, m. Louisa, dau. of James Hampden Robb, of N.Y.
    1. Catherine Goodhue.
1. Margaret, b. 17 Aug. 1808 ; m., 4 Oct. 1827, David Augustus Clarkson ; d. 28 April 1874, leaving issue.
2. Elizabeth, m. Edward Hunter Ludlow.
3. Mary, b. 1821 ; m. Levinus Clarkson, and had issue.

He d. 3 Nov. 1843.

Clermont Livingston (1817–1895), b. 1817 ; m. (1), 1844, Cornelia, dau. of Herman Livingston, of Oakhill, and, by her (who d. 1851), had issue :—

John Henry, of whom we treat.
Mary, m. Frederic de Peyster.

He d. 1895.

*Residence*—Clermont (P.O. Tivoli-on-Hudson), New York.

*Arms*—Quarterly 1st and 4th argent, three cinquefoils gules, within a double tressure flory counterflory vert ; 2nd and 3rd sable, a bend between six billets, or.

*Crest*—A demi-Hercules wreathed about the head and middle, holding in the dexter hand a club erect, and in the sinister a serpent, all proper.

# ALLERTON

Walter Scott Allerton, b. 4 Oct. 1852 ; m., at Berwick, Maine, 24 Jan. 1884, Adelaide Leonora, dau. of Andrew Hersom, and, by her, has issue :—

Walter Chamberlain, b. 9 Nov. 1897.
Adelaide Hersom, b. 19 Nov. 1884.

Mr. Allerton is Governor of the Society of *Mayflower* Descendants in the State of New York.

# ALLERTON

## DESCENT

Isaac Allerton (1586–1659), b. about 1586; emigrated to America on the first voyage of the ship *Mayflower* (1620); was Assistant Governor of Plymouth Colony for several years; removed to New Amsterdam (1627), where he was for many years a leading merchant; resided at New Haven, Conn., after 1660; m. (1) in Leyden, Holland, 4 Nov. 1611, Mary Norris, by whom he had issue —

1. Bartholomew, b. in Holland about 1613; went with his parents to America; he afterwards returned to England and served in Lincoln, where he married and had issue.
2. Remember, b. in Holland, 1614; went with his parents to America; m. Moses Maverick of Marblehead; no issue.
3. Mary, b. in Holland, Jan. 1616; went with her parents to America; m. (1) Thomas Cushman, by whom she left issue; d. 1684, being the last survivor of the passengers of the *Mayflower*.
4. Sarah, b. in Holland, Jan. 1618; followed her parents to New England.

He m. (2), at Plymouth, Mass., 1626, Fear Brewster, by whom he had issue —

5. Isaac, of whom infra.

He d. Feb. 1659.

Isaac Allerton (1627–1711), of Plymouth, Mass., and Westmoreland Co., Virginia; b. 1627; graduated at Harvard College, 1651; "J.P. for Westmoreland Co. 1661"; served three terms as Member of the House of Burgesses, and as the Governor's Council; served as Major in an expedition against the Indians commanded by Colonel John Washington, 1675; m. (1), about 1671, Elizabeth ——, by whom he had issue —

1. Isaac, of whom infra.
2. Elizabeth, b. at New Haven, 17 Sept. 1673; m. (1) 21 Dec. 1693, Benjamin Stout, who d. 1718, leaving issue; m. (2), 11 July 1719, Isaac Lyons, by whom she had issue.

He m. (2), about 1683, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Willoughby, and widow of George Coleclough, and, by her, had issue —

1. Willoughby, b. about 1684; m. and he married with Hannah Kemp, widow of John Bolling.
2. Sarah, b. about 1686; m. and she married with Fairfax, son of Colonel Richard Lee, of Virginia; d. 17 Nov. 1714, leaving issue.
3. Frances; m. Samuel Travers; no issue.

He d. 1711.

Isaac Allerton (1655–  ), of New Haven, Conn., b. 11 June 1655; m. Elizabeth ——, and left issue —

1. Isaac, of whom infra.
2. Isaac, b. at New Haven, Conn., about 1686.
3. Isaac, b. at New Haven, Conn., about 1692; d. unm.

# ALLERTON

[illegible] Allerton ([illegible]–[illegible]), of Norwich, Conn., and Coventry, Rhode Island, s. of New Haven, Conn. ([illegible]), m. Elizabeth ——, and had issue —

1. John, b. at Norwich, Conn., [illegible] Aug. [illegible]; m. at Coventry, R.I., Rem. [illegible] of — Bottington, and widow of — Cooper; d. at Coventry, R.I., [illegible] issue
2. Richard, b. at Norwich, Conn., [illegible] March [illegible]; d. in [illegible]
3. [illegible], of whom later
4. Robert, b. at Norwich, Conn., [illegible] July [illegible]
5. [illegible], b. at Norwich, Conn., [illegible] Dec. [illegible]
6. Mary, b. at Norwich, Conn., [illegible] March [illegible]; m. [illegible] Oct. [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] of Warwick, R.I.
7. Elizabeth, b. at Norwich, Conn., [illegible] Sept. [illegible]; d. young
8. [illegible], b. at Norwich, Conn., [illegible] Oct. [illegible]

He d. at Coventry, Rhode Island, about [illegible].

[illegible] Allerton ([illegible]–[illegible]), of Norwich and Coventry, Conn., b. [illegible] Aug. [illegible]; m. about [illegible], [illegible], of Philip Bradley, and had issue —

1. [illegible], b. at Norwich, Conn., [illegible] [illegible]; served in the Revolutionary War; m. [illegible] [illegible], Bethiah, [illegible] of James Miner; b. [illegible] Aug. [illegible]; served in the War of [illegible], and —
   1. [illegible], b. [illegible] Mar. [illegible]; m. [illegible] [illegible], Polly Bassett, [illegible] of [illegible]; b. [illegible] Aug. [illegible]
   2. [illegible], b. [illegible] Jan. [illegible]; m. [illegible] March [illegible], Charlotte Tyrrell; d. [illegible] Apr. [illegible]
   3. [illegible], b. [illegible] Apr. [illegible]; m. [illegible], Polly Bassett; d. [illegible]
   4. Benjamin, b. [illegible] Jan. [illegible]; m. [illegible] Mar. [illegible], Maria Miller, of [illegible]; d. [illegible] Jan. [illegible]
   5. [illegible], b. [illegible] March [illegible]; d. [illegible] March [illegible]
   6. [illegible], b. [illegible] Dec. [illegible]; m. [illegible] Feb. [illegible], Rosanna [illegible]; d. [illegible] Jan. [illegible]
   7. [illegible], b. [illegible] Mar. [illegible]; m. [illegible] March [illegible], Benjamin Bolton, of [illegible]; d. [illegible] March [illegible]
2. [illegible], of whom later
3. Benjamin, b. at Coventry, Conn., [illegible] Dec. [illegible]; served in the Revolutionary War as surgeon in the Colonial Army, being present at the Battle of Bennington and the surrender of Burgoyne; m. [illegible] Dec. [illegible], [illegible], dau. of John Gleason, of Boston, Conn.; d. [illegible] Dec. [illegible], leaving issue —
   1. [illegible], b. [illegible] Jan. [illegible]; m. [illegible] [illegible], Clarissa [illegible]; d. [illegible] [illegible]
   2. [illegible] Wilson, b. [illegible] Dec. [illegible]; m. [illegible] March [illegible], [illegible] of [illegible]; d. [illegible] Aug. [illegible], leaving issue
   3. William Benjamin, b. [illegible] Aug. [illegible]; m. [illegible] Jan. [illegible], Eliza Bucher; d. [illegible] Dec. [illegible]
4. [illegible], b. at Coventry, [illegible] [illegible]; m. [illegible] [illegible], [illegible]; d. [illegible] [illegible]
5. [illegible], b. at Windham, Conn., [illegible] Mar. [illegible]; m. [illegible], [illegible]; d. [illegible] [illegible]
6. [illegible], b. at Plainfield, Conn., [illegible] Feb. [illegible]; m. [illegible], [illegible] of [illegible], [illegible]; d. [illegible] Aug. [illegible]

He d. at Allerton, Dutchess Co., New York, [illegible] Dec. [illegible].

# ALLERTON

David Allerton (1750–1828), of Canterbury, Conn., and Amenia, N.Y., b. 14 Feb. 1750 ; m., about 1775, Janet, dau. of John Montgomery, and, by her (who d. 17 Sept. 1830), had issue :—

1. Archibald Montgomery, of whom later.
2. Isaac, b. at Canterbury, 14 Feb. 1785 ; acted as chaplain in a militia regiment during the War of 1812 ; m., 21 March 1809, Sylvia, dau. of Colonel Martin Winchall ; d.s.p. 14 Feb. 1875.
3. Anson, b. at Amenia, 14 May 1787 ; d. unm.
4. James, b. at Amenia, 2 May 1795 ; m. (1), 1815, Jane Scott ; m. (2), 14 Aug. 1830, Harriet A., widow of — Dawson.

1. Polly, b. at Canterbury, Conn., 14 Feb. 1783 ; m., 1802, Philander Wilcox, of Madison Co.
2. Nancy, b. at Amenia, 10 Oct. 1790 ; m. (1), 15 Feb. 1815, Calvin Owen ; m. (2) — Martin, of Greene Co. ; d. 1842.
3. Sally, b. at Amenia, 15 Oct. 1792 ; m., 8 Dec. 1810, Isaac Dunham, of Tioga Co., New York.

He d. at Hamilton, 31 Oct. 1828.

Archibald Montgomery Allerton (1780–1863), of Canterbury, Conn., and Amenia, New York, b. at Canterbury, 3 Dec. 1780 ; m. (1), 3 Dec. 1803, Rebecca, dau. of Captain William Chamberlain, and, by her (who d. 20 Oct. 1832), had issue :—

1. George Washington, b. 25 Dec. 1806 ; several times elected Alderman of New York City ; m., 4 Dec. 1835, Margaret R. Dobbin, of New York City ; d. at Fordham, New York, 14 Aug. 1870.
2. Anson Montgomery, b. 30 May 1809 ; m. (1), 18 Dec. 1838, Tamer H. Lockwood ; m. (2), 21 May 1851, Ann M. Austin ; d. 9 June 1863, leaving issue.
3. William Chamberlain, b. 3 June 1811 ; d. unm. 16 Aug. 1831.
4. David, of whom later.
5. Archibald Montgomery, b. 14 Feb. 1821 ; m., 20 Sept. 1846, Charlotte A. Robson, by whom he had issue.
6. Charles Henry, b. 6 Aug. 1824 ; m., Oct. 1855, Augusta Gorham ; d.s.p. 9 Sept. 1871.

1. Lucy Brigham, b. 20 Nov. 1804 ; m. Gervase Evans.
2. Alice, b. 18 July 1813 ; d. 12 July 1825.
3. Jeannette Montgomery, b. 7 April 1816 ; m. Rufus King Amory, of Binghamton, New York.

He d. at Upper Lisle, Broome Co., 11 April 1863.

David Allerton (1818–1877), of Amenia, N.Y., and New York City, b. 27 July 1818 ; m., 25 Jan. 1845, Rachel Ward, dau. of Hebron Hurd, of Amenia, N.Y., and, by her, had issue :—

1. David, b. 3 July 1851 ; m., 25 Sept. 1879, Matilda Christine, dau. of Thomas Salisbury, of London, Eng., and, by her, has issue :—

    1. David, b. 6 Sept. 1883.
    2. Frederick Salisbury, b. 12 Dec. 1884.

    1. Julia Butler, b. 3 July 1880 ; d. 9 Aug. 1881.
    2. Esther Hurd, b. 24 March 1882.

2. Walter Scott, of whom we treat.
3. Rufus King, b. 1 Oct. 1854 ; m., 17 June 1882, Lavinia, dau. of Samuel Knight Irish, of Warboys, Co. Huntingdon ; d. 16 April 1902, leaving issue :—

    Rufus King, b. 6 June 1883.

4. William Beal, b. 15 Feb. 1857 ; d. 5 Feb. 1860.
5. Frederick Sibley, b. 16 May 1866 ; d. 10 March 1870.

1. Eliza Jeanette, b. 19 Nov. 1845 ; m., 19 Feb. 1876, Rev. William Berrian Hooper.
2. Amy Barlow, b. 29 July 1847 ; m., 12 April 1870, William Augustus Hustace.
3. Rachel, b. 15 June 1859 ; m., 25 Jan. 1883, John B. Berry, of Chicago.
4. Mary Sibley, b. 31 Jan. 1863 ; m. Dr. William Arthur Moore.

He d. at Mount Vernon, Westchester Co., N.Y., 3 March 1877, and was buried in Woodlawn Cemetery.

*Residences*—964 Fifth Avenue, New York ; Somersworth, New Hampshire.

*Club*—Columbia University.

# GREENE

Francis Vinton Greene, b. 27 June 1850 ; m., 25 Feb. 1879, Belle Eugénie, dau. of the late Henry Chevallié, of Richmond, Virginia, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Warwick, b. 18 Dec. 1879 ; A.B., LL.B., Harvard.
2. Donald Cameron, b. 26 Dec. 1881; d. 4 Dec. 1886.

1. Anna Gertrude, b. 26 March 1884.
2. Edith, b. 12 Aug. 1886 ; m., Feb. 1908, Charles Allen Lindley.
3. Eleanor Nicoll, b. 11 May 1888.
4. Katharine, b. 21 June 1891.

Major-General Francis Vinton Greene was Military Attaché, U.S. Legation, St. Petersburg, 1877–1879, serving with the Russian Army during the war with Turkey, 1877–1878 ; served in Spanish-American War as Colonel of 71st New York Volunteers at Tampa, May 1898 ; Brigadier-General in Manila Campaign, Aug. 1898, when promoted Major-General for services in capture of Manila ; Police Commissioner of City of New York, 1903–1904.

# GREENE

## DESCENT

John Greene (*1590*–1659), b. about 1590; fourth son of Richard Greene, of Bowridge Hill, Gillingham, Co. Dorset, who probably descended from a junior branch of the ancient Northamptonshire family of Greene; emigrated to Boston 1635, and, after settling at Salem, Mass., joined Roger Williams, at Providence; m., 4 Nov. 1619, Joanne Tattersall, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Peter, bap. 10 March 1622; m. Mary (who m. (2), 27 April 1663, John Sanford, Attorney-General of Rhode Island), dau. of Samuel Gorton, of Warwick, R.I.; d. Feb. 1659.
3. Richard, bap. 25 March 1624; d. young.
4. James, bap. 21 June 1626; m. (1), about 1658, Deliverance, dau. of Robert Potter, and, by her (who d. 1664), had issue (*see* Greene, Henry Fay); m. (2), 3 Aug. 1665, Elizabeth, dau. of John Anthony, and, by her (who d. 1698), had issue.
5. Thomas, bap. 4 June 1628; m., 30 June 1659, Elizabeth, dau. of Rufus Barton, and, by her (who d. 1693), had issue; d. 5 June 1717.

1. Jone, bap. 3 Oct. 1630; m. John Hade, and had issue.
2. Mary, bap. 19 May 1633; m., 1654, James Sweet.

He d. Jan. 1659.

John Greene (1620–1708), bap. 15 Aug. 1620; Deputy-Governor of Rhode Island, 1690–1700; m. about 1648, Anne, dau. of William Almy, of Portsmouth, R.I.; and, by her (who d. 6 May 1709), left issue :—

1. John, b. 6 June 1651; d. unm. 1 Feb. 1686.
2. William, b. 5 March 1653; m., 17 Dec. 1674, Mary, dau. of John Sayles, and grand-dau. of Roger Williams, and, by her, had an only dau.
3. Peter, b. 4 Feb. 1654; m., 16 Dec. 1680, Elizabeth, dau. of Stephen Arnold; d. 12 Aug. 1723, leaving issue. (*See* Greene, Homer.)
4. Job, b. 24 Aug. 1656; m., 22 Jan. 1684, Phebe, dau. of John Sayles, and, dying 6 July 1745, left issue.
5. Richard, b. 8 Feb. 1660; m., 16 Feb. 1692, Eleanor, dau. of John Sayles, and, by her (who d. 1714), left issue.
6. Samuel, of whom later.

1. Deborah, b. 10 Aug. 1649; m., 1669, William Torrey.
2. Phillip, b. 7 Oct. 1658; m. (1) Caleb Carr; m. (2) Charles Dickinson.
3. Anne, b. 13 March 1662; m., 27 May 1686, Thomas Greene; d. 1713.
4. Catharine, b. 8 Aug. 1665; m., 1688, Charles Holden.
5. Audrey, b. 27 Dec. 1667; m., 1692, John Spencer.

He d. 27 Nov. 1708.

Samuel Greene (1670–1720), b. 30 Jan. 1670; m., 24 Jan. 1694, Mary, dau. of Captain Benjamin Gorton, and, by her (who d. 1731), left issue :—

1. William, b. 16 March 1695; Governor of Rhode Island, 1743–58; m., 30 Dec. 1719, Catharine, dau. of Captain Benjamin Greene; d. 25 Feb. 1758, leaving issue.
2. Samuel, of whom later.

3. Benjamin, b. 5 Jan. 1702 ; m., 2 Sept. 1730, Almy, dau. of James Angell, and had issue.
1. Mary, b. 25 Aug. 1698 ; m., 31 Dec. 1719, Thomas Fry.
2. Anne, d. in infancy.

He d. 18 Sept. 1720.

Samuel Greene (1700–1780), b. 22 Oct. 1700 ; m., 17 Feb. 1724, Sarah, dau. of Joshua Coggeshall, and, by her (who d. 13 Feb. 1790), left issue :—

1. Samuel, b. 7 Dec. 1725 ; d. unm.
2. Joshua, b. 24 Feb. 1729 ; m., 30 March 1753, Mehitable, dau. of John Manton.
3. Caleb, of whom later.
4. Christopher, b. 18 April 1740 ; m., 19 Aug. 1770, Abigail, dau. of Jeffray Davis.
1. Almy, b. 8 Sept. 1728 ; m., 11 March 1762, Oliver Arnold.
2. Mercy, b. 1731 ; m., 6 Jan. 1750, John Walton.

He d. 15 Sept. 1780.

Caleb Greene (1737–1813), b. 23 April 1737 ; m., 24 Jan. 1760, Mary, dau. of George Tibbitts, and, by her (who d. 25 Feb. 1812), left issue :—

1. Benjamin, b. 18 Feb. 1764 ; m., 12 Nov. 1790, Penelope, dau. of Nathan Westcott.
2. George, b. 31 Jan. 1767 ; d. unm. 1793.
3. Caleb, d. in infancy.
4. Caleb, of whom later.
5. Samuel, b. 9 Feb. 1776 ; m., 19 March 1696, Elizabeth, dau. of John Stafford.
6. Henry, b. 23 Nov. 1778 ; d. unm. 20 Aug. 1800.
1. Mary, b. 24 July 1762 ; m., 17 July 1791, Richard Burke.
2. Susannah, b. 12 May 1763 ; m. Caleb Westcott.
3. Dorcas, b. 21 March 1769 ; m. Isaac Hall ; d.s.p.
4. Sarah, b. 31 May 1774 ; m. (1), 28 Oct. 1798, William Henry Rice, and had issue ; m. (2), 16 Aug. 1804, Rufus Greene, and had issue.

He d. 23 April 1813.

Caleb Greene (1772–1853), b. 17 June 1772 ; m. (1), 8 March 1795, Sarah Robinson, dau. of Thomas Greene, and, by her (who d. 4 Jan. 1838), had issue :—

1. Benjamin Robinson, b. 22 May 1798 ; m., 11 Dec. 1820, Mary Gorton, dau. of Thomas Arnold.
2. George Sears, of whom later.
3. Albert Daniel, b. 8 July 1806 ; m., 2 June 1841, Dorcas Brown, dau. of Dr. Rowland Greene.
4. Robert Raymond, b. 3 Oct. 1810 ; d. 16 March 1811.
5. Thomas Raymond, b. 18 Jan. 1812 ; d. 8 Feb. 1812.
6. Nelson, b. 3 April 1817 ; d. 4 July 1826.
7. Thomas Ray, b. 28 Jan. 1819 ; d. 23 April 1831.
1. Sarah Wickes, b. 19 April 1803 ; m., 11 July 1838, the Rev. Benjamin Phelan, and had issue.
2. Mary Wickes, b. 8 Sept. 1808 ; m. James Fish.
3. Octavia, b. 3 Sept. 1814 ; m., 9 June 1845, Dr. John Webster, and had issue.

He d. 4 Dec. 1853, having m. (2) Elizabeth Taylor, widow of Edmund Burke, of Apponaug, who d.s.p. 28 Sept. 1852.

# GREENE

George Sears Greene (1801–1899), b. 6 May 1801 ; graduated U.S. Military Academy, 1823 ; Lieutenant U.S. Army, 1823–36 ; Brigadier-General of Volunteers, 1862 ; Brevet Major-General, 1866 ; m. (1), 14 July 1828, Elizabeth, only dau. of David Vinton, of Providence, R.I., and, by her (who d. 26 Dec. 1832), had issue :—

1. George Sears, d. young.
2. Francis Vinton, d. young.
1. Mary Vinton, d. young.

He m. (2), 21 Feb. 1837, Martha Barrett, dau. of the Hon. Samuel Dana, and, by her (who d. 16 Dec. 1883), had issue :—

3. George Sears, b. 26 Nov. 1837 ; m. Susan Moody, dau. of the Hon. James Dana, and, by her (who d. 18 June 1881), has had issue :—
    1. Dana, b. 27 June 1863 ; d. 19 July 1866.
    2. Carleton, b. 24 Oct. 1868 ; m., 27 June 1901, Anna Bartow, dau. of John Pelatiah Perit.
    1. Martha, b. 1865 ; d. 1884.
    2. Mabel, b. 1872 ; d. 1877.

4. Samuel Dana, b. 11 Feb. 1840 ; Lieutenant, U.S. Navy ; Executive Officer of the *Monitor* in the fight with the *Merrimac ;* m. (1), 9 Oct. 1863, Mary, dau. of John Willis Dearth, and, dying 11 Dec. 1884, left, by her (who d. 2 Sept. 1874), issue :—
    1. Samuel Dana, b. 24 Oct. 1864 ; m., 26 June 1896, Cornelia, dau. of the late Rear-Admiral Ralph Chandler, who d. 8 Jan. 1900 ; d. 8 Jan. 1900.
    2. George De Boketon, b. 9. Nov. 1871 ; m., 1 June 1899, Harriet Mumford, dau. of Douglas Campbell.
    1. Mary Richmond, b. 21 April 1867 ; m., 21 April 1897, John Stevens Conover, and has issue.

    m. (2) Mary Abby, dau. of Major Jacob Abbitt.

5. Charles Thrustan (Major, U.S. Army), b. 5 March 1842 ; m. (1), 9 May 1867, Abby Ann, dau. of the late Charles Reed Hull, of New York City, and, by her (who d. 16 Feb. 1878), had issue :—
    1. Charles Wolcott, b. 11 Oct. 1868 ; m., 9 Oct. 1889, Cecilia, dau. of Anthony Smith ; d. 30 Aug. 1892.
    1. Anna Hull, b. 12 Sept. 1870 ; m., 4 April 1894, Herbert Boughton, and has had issue.
    2. Eveline, b. 12 March 1873 ; d. 1 March 1888.
    3. Emily Dana, b. 21 Oct. 1875.
    4. Abby Chandler, b. 8 Aug. 1877 ; m., 26 Feb. 1900, John Vigus, and has issue.

    m. (2), 26 Nov. 1880, Addie Maud, dau. of Henry Supplee, and, by her, has issue :—

    2. John de Boketon, d. in infancy.
    3. Henry Thrustan, b. 1 March 1889.
    4. John de Boketon, b. 17 April 1895.
    5. George Dewey, b. 17 April 1897.
    6. Lester Wilton, b. 1 Nov. 1900.
    7. Richard, b. 1 Nov. 1900 ; d. in infancy.
    5. Clara Sturges, b. 4 Jan. 1882.
    6. Martha Barrett, b. 21 July 1884.

7. Sarah Robinson, b. 28 Sept. 1886.
8. Maud, b. 5 Dec. 1890.
9. Josephine, b. 26 Jan. 1893.

6. James John, b. 4 Sept. 1847 ; d. 1848.
7. Francis Vinton, of whom we treat.
2. Anna Mary, b. 19 Feb. 1845 ; m., 19 April 1871, Lieutenant Murray S. Day, U.S. Navy, who d. 27 Dec. 1878, leaving issue :—

Murray Greene, b. 8 Dec. 1875.
Alice Lavinia, b. 27 May 1878.

He d. 28 Jan. 1899.

*Residence*—303 North Street, Buffalo, New York.

*Clubs*—Century, University, Metropolitan, Lawyers (New York) ; Metropolitan (Washington) ; Buffalo, University, Country, Ellicott (Buffalo).

# IZARD

Walter Izard, b. at Rose Hill, near Landsford, South Carolina, 28 Sept. 1828 ; m., 22 Oct. 1853, Sallie, dau. of John Goode, and, by her, has had issue :—

1. Walter, b. 12 Oct. 1854 ; m. Annie Sale ; d. 11 Feb. 1890, leaving issue :—

   1. Walter, b. 7 Nov. 1882.
   2. John, b. Oct. 1884.
   1. Lucy, b. 21 Nov. 1881.

2. John, b. 17 Aug. 1856 ; m. Roberta Johnston ; d. 22 Nov. 1899, leaving issue :—

   1. John, b. 27 April 1887.
   2. James Johnston, b. 29 July 1894.
   1. Alice de Lancey, b. 11 July 1888.
   2. Mary Fowler, b. 11 May 1892.

3. Ralph, b. 19 March 1860 ; m. N. J. Lyons, and has had issue :—

   1. Sarah Lyons, b. 14 May 1892.
   2. Annie, b. 14 Aug. 1894.

1. Lucy, b. 31 July 1858 ; d. unm. 30 April 1874.

# IZARD

## DESCENT

Ralph Izard ( –1699), "Citizen and Grocer of London," m. Elizabeth —— and had issue :—

1. John, "Citizen and Salter of London," m. Mary ——, and had issue ; will proved 13 April 1706.
2. Ralph, of whom later.
3. Benjamin, of Wassamsaw, Berkley Co. ; settled in Carolina, where he was a taxpayer, 1704 ; m. Elizabeth ——, who d. 1726 ; d. 1724.
1. Dorothy, m. Calverley Bewicke, of Close House, Co. Northumberland, and Urpeth Lodge, Co. Durham, who d. 1729, leaving issue.

His will was proved 8 Nov. 1699.

Ralph Izard ( –1711), of Berkley Co., South Carolina, b. in England ; emigrated to Carolina 1682, arriving at Charleston 3 Oct. of that year ; settled in St. James's parish, where he acquired large plantations ; Justice of the Peace, Member of the House of Representatives, and President of the Indian Commission ; m. (1) Mary, widow of Arthur Middleton, and, by her (whose will was proved 26 July 1700), had issue :—

1. Ralph, of whom later.
2. Walter (*see* Izard, Ralph).

He m. (2) Dorothy (who d.s.p.), widow of Christopher Smith, of Stock Prior, Berkley Co., and his will was proved 24 Jan. 1711.

Ralph Izard (*1688*–1743), b. in Carolina about 1688 ; succeeded to his father's large estates ; appointed Deputy, 1712 ; Member of Council for several years ; Attorney-General, 1737 ; m. Magdalene Elizabeth, dau. of Alexandre Thésee Chastaigner, and, by her (whose will was proved 12 Dec. 1746), had issue :—

1. Henry, of whom later.
2. Charles, b. 11 Jan. 1719 ; m., 7 Oct. 1742, Mary (who m. (2), 4 March 1746, Thomas Broughton), dau. of Walter Izard ; d.s.p. and will proved 16 July 1744.
3. John, bap. 7 Aug. 1730 ; d. in infancy.
1. Charlotte, b. 30 Sept. 1720 ; d. unm.
2. Anne, b. 10 April 1722 ; bur. 9 Oct. 1722.
3. Martha, m. Hon. Edward Fenwicke, and had issue.
4. Catherine, bap. 27 Jan. 1729 ; d. in infancy.

His will was proved 9 Dec. 1743.

Henry Izard (*1717*–1749), b. in Carolina about 1717 ; Commissioner of Taxes, 1738 ; Member of the House of Representatives, 1742–8 ; m. (1), 26 Sept. 1739, Margaret, dau. of Colonel Robert Johnson, Governor of South Carolina, and, by her (who d. 12 June 1743), had issue :—

1. Ralph, of whom later.
1. Margaret, m., 1758, Hon. Daniel Blake (who d. 1780) ; d.s.p. 6 March 1760.

He m. (2), Charlotte, dau. of Nathaniel Broughton, of Mulberry, and, by her (who d. 10 Aug. 1801), had issue :—

2. Nathaniel, b. 29 June 1746 ; d. in infancy.
2. Charlotte, b. 15 Aug. 1747 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 1749.

# IZARD

Ralph Izard (1742–1804), b. near Charleston 23 Jan. 1742 ; was educated in England and graduated at Cambridge University ; returned to America, but came again to England 1771, where he remained until 1774 ; appointed U.S. Commissioner at the Court of the Grand Duke of Tuscany, 1776 ; returned to the United States, 1780 ; Delegate to the Continental Congress, 1782–3 ; U.S. Senator from South Carolina, 1789–95 ; m., 1 May 1767, Alice, dau. of Peter de Lancey, of Westchester, N.Y., and, by her (who d. 1 April 1832), had issue :—

1. Henry, of whom later.
2. Ralph, b. in London 5 Aug. 1772 ; d. in infancy.
3. Charles, b. in London 15 Sept. 1773 ; d. 19 July 1784.
4. George, b. in England 21 Oct. 1776 ; Colonel of the 2nd Artillery in the War of 1812 ; became Brigadier-General 1813, and Major-General 1814 ; Governor of Arkansas Territory 1825–8 ; m., 6 June 1803, Elizabeth Carter (who d. 24 June 1826), dau. of Major James Parke Farley, and widow of Thomas Lee Shippen ; d. 22 Nov. 1828, leaving issue.
5. Ralph, b. at Charleston, South Carolina, 26 Feb. 1785 ; Lieutenant U.S. Navy ; m. (1), 1808, Elizabeth, dau. of Hon. Thomas Middleton (who d. 21 Jan. 1822), leaving issue ; m. (2) Eliza Lucas, dau. of General Charles Cotesworth Pinckney, U.S. Minister to France ; d. 6 Aug. 1824.
6. William, b. at New York, 1 June 1789 ; d. in infancy.

1. Margaret, b. 12 Feb. 1768 ; m., 1 May 1785, Gabriel Manigault, of Charleston ; d. 3 May 1824, leaving issue.
2. Elizabeth, b. 22 Feb. 1769 ; d. in infancy.
3. Charlotte, b. 16 Feb. 1770 ; m., 1 May 1786, Hon. William Loughton Smith, U.S. Minister to Spain ; d. 8 Jan. 1792, leaving issue.
4. Elizabeth, b. 11 Oct. 1777 ; d. 1 Nov. 1784.
5. Anne, b. 1 Feb. 1779 ; m. Hon. William Allen Deas ; d. 1863, leaving issue.
6. Caroline, b. 24 Sept. 1786 ; d. in infancy.
7. Henrietta, b. 15 May 1788 ; d. in infancy.
8. Charlotte Georgina, b. 16 Sept. 1792 ; m., 1 May 1809, Joseph Allen Smith ; d. 15 Sept. 1832, leaving issue.

He d. 30 May 1804.

Henry Izard (1771–1826), of Charleston, b. 15 May 1771 ; Member of the House of Representatives, 1800–1802 and 1821–1826 ; Member of Senate, 1807 ; m. (1), 1 June 1795, Emma Philadelphia, dau. of Hon. Arthur Middleton, of Middleton Place, South Carolina, and, by her (who d. 1 May 1813), had issue :—

1. Henry, b. 12 May 1796 ; d. in infancy.
2. Henry, b. 6 Aug. 1797 ; d. in infancy.
3. Walter, b. 6 May 1800 ; d. young.
4. Walter, of whom later.

1. Mary, b. 7 Nov. 1798 ; m. Thomas Middleton, of Charleston ; d.s.p. 28 Sept. 1822.
2. Alice, b. 2 March 1802 ; m., 6 Jan. 1824, Joseph Heyward ; d.s.p. 1863.
3. Eliza Caroline, b. 18 Jan. 1808 ; d. unm. 1823.
4. Margaret Emma, b. 3 Aug. 1811 ; m., 18 Jan. 1832, Hon. Nathaniel Russell Middleton, LL.D. ; d. 18 July 1836, leaving issue.
5. Martha, b. 18 April 1813 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 30 Dec. 1826, having m. (2) Claudia (who d.s.p.), dau. of Thomas Loughton Smith.

# IZARD

WALTER IZARD (1804–1835), b. 7 Aug. 1804; m., 10 Oct. 1827, Mary Cadwallader, dau. of Allen Jones Green, of Rose Hill, South Carolina, and, by her (who d. 1889), had issue :—

1. WALTER, of whom we treat.
2. Henry, b. 29 May 1830; d. in infancy.
3. Henry, of Meridian, Mississippi, b. 25 Sept. 1831; m. Laura Lipscomb, and d. 28 April 1899, leaving issue :—
    - 1. George.
    - 2. Henry.
    - 1. Irene.
4. Allen Cadwallader, b. 13 July 1834; Captain of Co. I, 9th South Carolina Regiment; promoted Major after the battle of Pocotaligo, and Lieutenant-Colonel 1863; m., 1857, Julia Davie, dau. of Colonel Richard Stobo Bedon; d. 28 Feb. 1901, leaving issue :—
    - 1. Allen Cadwallader; m. Florence Behre.
    - 2. de Lancey.
    - 1. Julia Davie, m. William T. Williams, of Savannah, Georgia, and has issue.
    - 2. Mary Green.
    - 3. Alice Heyward, m. John Solomons.
    - 4. Josephine Bedon, m. A. B. Josey, of Columbia, South Carolina.
    - 5. Mattie Perry.
    - 6. Ruth, m. J. A. Klein, of Greenwood, South Carolina.

1. Lucy Green, b. 26 Feb. 1833; m., 7 Nov. 1850, Edward Barnwell Heyward, and had issue.

He d. 1835.

*Residence*—Goodes, Bedford County, Virginia.

# COPE

James Canby Biddle Cope, b. 13 Aug. 1852; m., 25 June 1873, Marie Louise, dau. of Edward Augustus Saunders, of New Brunswick, New Jersey, and, by her, has issue:—

1. Alfred Cope Biddle, b. 21 Sept. 1879; d. 11 April 1883.
2. John Stephen Biddle, b. 19 Aug. 1881; m., 8 Aug. 1905, Bessie, dau. of Arthur Thomas Moore, of Vancouver, and, by her, has issue:—

   Alfred James, b. 8 Dec. 1907.
   Gladys Elizabeth, b. 11 Sept. 1906.

3. Anthony Prosper Biddle, b. 9 May 1889.

1. Marie Louise, b. 24 July 1875; m., 10 Dec. 1898, Edward Ernest Douglas-Smith, by whom she has issue:—

   1. Aubrey Edward, b. 13 July 1899.
   2. Eric Ernest, b. 7 Aug. 1902.

2. Frances Margaret, b. 29 Sept. 1877; m., 28 July 1902, Baron Alberto Calenda di Tavani (late Captain, Savoy Dragoons), eldest son of Vincenzo Calenda, of Nocera, Italy, Senator, Baron of Tavani, by whom she has issue:—

   1. Irene Louise Henrietta.
   2. Gladys.

3. Gladys Mary Isabel, b. 21 Sept. 1886; d. 16 Feb. 1901.

Mr. Biddle Cope graduated at the University of Pennsylvania (LL.B.), and at Worcester College, Oxford (M.A.); Captain, 3rd Battalion York and Lancaster Regiment, 1882; created Marquis of the Holy See, 1883, and a Baron in the kingdom of Italy, 1886.

## DESCENT

John Cope (*1355*–1415), of Deanshanger, Co. Northampton, and Hausted, Co. Buckingham, b. about 1355; Sheriff of Northants, 1378, 1396, 1400, and 1404; Knight of the Shire for Northants, 1396, 1399, 1402, 1404, and 1406;

espoused the cause of the Royal House of Lancaster; m., 1393, Elizabeth, dau. and heir of John Newenham, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of Deanshanger, b. 1397; m. Joan ——; d.s.p.
2. Stephen, b. 1410; d. 29 July 1445, leaving issue :—
    1. John, b. 8 July 1435; m. Anne ——, and had issue, Edward, who left an only child Anne.
    2. William, b. 1437; m. and had issue, William, who d.s.p.
3. William, of whom later.

He d. 1415.

William Cope, m. — dau. and heir of William Gossage, of Spratton, Co. Northampton, and, by her, had issue :—

Alexander Cope, of Deanshanger and of Grimsbury, Co. Northampton; m. and had issue :—

William, of whom later.
Margaret, m. William Iberowe, Embroiderer to Henry VII.

William Cope (*1450*–1513), of Grimsbury, Co. Northampton, and Hanwell, Co. Oxford; b. about 1450; Cofferer to Henry VII; m. (1), 1470, Agnes, dau. and heir of Sir Robert Harcourt, of Stanton Harcourt, Co. Oxford, K.C.B. (Standard-Bearer to King Henry VII at Bosworth), and had, by her, issue :—

1. Stephen, of whom later.

He m. (2) Jane, dau. and heir of Sir John Spencer, Knt., of Hodnell, Co. Warwick, and widow of William Saunders, of Banbury, Co. Oxford, and left, by her (who d. 12 Feb. 1525), issue :—

2. Anthony (Sir), Chamberlain to Queen Katherine Parr, ancestor of the Copes, Baronets of Hanwell and Bramshill.
3. William, Esquire of the Body to Henry VIII, 1516, "Servitor" at Coronation of Queen Anne Boleyn; d.s.p.
4. John (Sir), of Eydon and Heale; Ancestor to the Copes of Copes Ashby, Co. Northampton, and of Knowle Hall, Co. Warwick.

He d. 1513.

Stephen Cope (1473–1534), of Bedhampton, Hants; b. 1473; Sergeant of the Butlery to Henry VII; Gentleman of the Bedchamber and Sergeant of the Butlery and Poultry to Henry VIII; Envoy to Duchess of Savoy 1510, and to Emperor of Muscovy 1523; m. (1) Anne, only child of William Saunders, of Banbury, Co. Oxford, by whom he had issue :—

1. Thomas, d.s.p.
2. William, of Ashton, Co. Northampton, b. 1506; m. (1) Barbara, dau. of George Quarles, of Ufford, Co. Northampton, by whom he had issue :—
    1. Dorothy, m. Mathew Somerscales.
    2. Elizabeth.

    He m. (2) Joice, dau. of — Morris, by whom he had issue :—
    3. Frances.
    4. Alice.
3. Anthony, of whom later.
4. Stephen, of Pidley, Co. Huntingdon; ancestor to the Copes of Hunts and Suffolk; d. 15 April 1581.
5. John, d.s.p.

1. Elizabeth, m. James Harrington, Clerk of the Bakehouse to Henry VIII.
2. Ursula.
3. Edborowe.

He d. 20 March 1534, having m. (2) Margaret ——, who survived him, and was sole executrix of his will.

ANTHONY COPE (1509–1586), of Bedhampton and Denmede Molyns, Hants; b. 1509; after excommunication for adhering to Catholic religion, was denounced by Justices for "obstinately" refusing to subscribe to the Act of Uniformity, 28 Nov. 1569; m., 1552, Anne, dau. of Sir Humphrey Stafford, of Blatherwyke, Northampton, and had, by her, issue :—

1. John, supposed to have d. in infancy.
2. John, of Denmede Molyns, Hants, and Marden, Wilts; b. 1555; m. Jane, dau. of Richard Lavington, of Wivelsford, Wilts, by whom he had issue :—
    1. Jane.
    2. Martha.
    3. Anne.
3. Edward, of whom later.
4. George, of Bedhampton, "a popish recusant," and his property confiscated, 1613; m. Catharine, dau. of — Fettiplace, and widow of — Hynd, by whom he had issue :—
    1. Dorothy.
    2. Catharine.
5. Anthony, reported in 1592 as a "recusant still remaining at liberty."
6. Stephen.
1. Margaret, m. — Murfyn.
2. Anne, m. — Giffarde.
3. Jane, m. — Brett.
4. Elizabeth.

His will was proved 6 April 1586.

EDWARD COPE, of Brixton-Deverill, Co. Wilts, mentioned in his father's will, which was proved at Winchester 6 April 1586; Churchwarden 1606; assessed there, 1610; m. Maud (perhaps dau. of Richard Truslowe, of Avebury, Co. Wilts), and, dying before 1634, left, by her (who d. 1635), issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Edward, who is believed to have been the Edward Cope who accompanied the Hutchinsons and Scotts to Rhode Island in 1634.
1. Elizabeth; m. — Snow, of Berwick St. James, Co. Wilts.

JOHN COPE ( –1656), of Marden, Co. Wilts; m. Margaret, and had, by her (who d. 10 March 1670), issue :—

1. William, living 1657.
2. Oliver of London; d.s.p. 1657.
3. John, of whom later.
4. Thomas.
5. Richard.
1. Margaret.
2. Lucy.
3. Joan.

He d. 12 June 1656.

# COPE

John Cope ( –1649), of Stofford, Co. Wilts; m. Elizabeth (probably dau. of William Deane, of Chisledon), and left, by her, issue :—

1. Oliver, of whom later.
2. John, supposed to have d. in infancy.

He d. 1649.

Oliver Cope (*1647*–1697), of Stofford and Avebury, Co. Wilts, and of Birmingham, Chester Co., and Backington, Newcastle Co., in the Seigniory of Pennsylvania; b. about 1647, granted land by William Penn at Backington, Newcastle Co., Delaware, Sept. 1681; migrated to Pennsylvania about 1682; m. Rebecca ——, and left, by her (who d. 1728), issue :—

1. William, of Backington, and of Chichester, Chester Co.; b. 1687; chief party to sale of Backington, 10 Sept. 1729; m. and had issue a son, Oliver.
2. John, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth, m. Hugh Blackwell of Newcastle Co.
2. Ruth, m. to Thomas Buffington of Newcastle Co.

He d. 1697.

John Cope (1690–1773), of Bradford, Chester Co.; b. 1690; joined the Society of Friends; purchased lands at Bradford, 30 April 1712; m., 30 Nov. 1721, Charity, dau. of Robert Jeffries, of Chichester Township, and widow of John Evans, and, by her (who d. 1746), had issue :—

1. Samuel, b. 1726; m. Deborah, dau. of Jonathan Parke, and had issue.
2. John, b. 1730; m. (1) Grace, dau. of Jason Cloud; m. (2) Mary, dau. of Joseph Dickinson; d. 31 July 1812, leaving issue.
3. Nathan, b. 1733; m. Amy, dau. of Nathan Bane; d. 3 Dec. 1820, leaving issue.
4. Caleb, of whom later.
5. Joshua, b. 1736; twin brother of Caleb; moved to Frederick Co., Virginia; m. Jane Brown; d. 1818, leaving issue.
6. Joseph, b. 1739; m. Ann, dau. of B. Taylor, of Kennet.
1. Hannah, m. John Carter, of East Bradford.
2. Mary.

He d. 14 Feb. 1773.

Caleb Cope (1736–1824), of Lancaster, Pennsylvania, b. 4 Nov. 1736; Burgess of Lancaster; opposed the separation of the American Colonies from the British Empire; m., 17 Oct. 1760, Mary, dau. of George Mendenhall, of East Calne Township, Chester Co., Pennsylvania, and, by her (who d. 1 June 1809), left issue :—

1. John, b. 14 Nov. 1763; m. Mary, dau. of Hermann Up de Graff, of York, Pennsylvania, and left issue.
2. William, b. 3 Feb. 1766; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Frederick Rohrer, and left issue.
3. Thomas Pim, of whom later.
4. Israel, b. 11 Nov. 1770; m. Margaret, dau. of Marmaduke Cooper; d. 5 Oct. 1855.
5. Jasper, b. 1 April 1775; m. Rebecca, dau. of Joseph Shoemaker; d. 13 Jan. 1856, leaving issue.
1. Sarah, m. James Miller, of Penningtonville, Chester Co.
2. Hannah, m. Simon Cranston, of Stanton, Delaware.

He d. 30 May 1824.

# COPE

Thomas Pim Cope (1768–1854), of Philadelphia ; b. 26 Aug. 1768 ; sometime Senator in the State Legislative Assembly ; Chairman of Select Council of Philadelphia ; m. (1) Mary, dau. of John Drinker, of Montrose and Philadelphia, by whom he had issue :—

1. Henry, b. 8 June 1793 ; m. Rachel, dau. of S. Reeves ; d. 4 Sept. 1865, leaving issue.
2. Francis, b. 27 Oct. 1794 ; d.s.p.
3. William Drinker, of Montrose, b. 31 May 1798 ; m. Susan, dau. of John Newbold ; d. 1873, leaving issue.
4. Alfred, of whom later.

1. Caroline, m. Edward Yarnall, of Wynndown, Delaware ; d. 1881, leaving issue.
2. Eleanor, m. J. R. Tyson of the Philadelphia Bar ; d.s.p.

He d. 22 Nov. 1854, having m. (2) Elizabeth Stokes, who d.s.p.

Alfred Cope (1806–1875), of Fairfield, near Germantown, Pennsylvania ; b. 13 April 1806 ; m. (1), 23 Oct. 1839, Hannah, dau. of Thomas Edge, of London Grove, Chester Co., Pennsylvania, and, by her (who d. 19 April 1843), had issue :—

1. Edward Drinker, A.M., Ph.D., b. 1840 ; member of several learned societies ; author of many scientific works ; m. Anne, dau. of Richard Pim, of Greenwood, Chester Co. ; d. 12 April 1897, leaving an only child :—

   Julia, m., 22 May 1894, William Henry Collins.

1. Elizabeth Waln, b. 1841 ; m. Philip Cresson Garrett, and has issue :—

   Alfred Cope, b. 5 Nov. 1867 ; m., 18 June 1896, Eleanor, dau. of John Wistar Evans, of Philadelphia, and has issue.
   Frances Biddle.

2. Mary Anna, b. 1843 ; m., 12 Jan. 1871, John E. Carter, d.s.p. 29 Dec. 1871.

He m. (2), 14 Oct. 1851, Rebecca, dau. of John Biddle, of the Philadelphia Bar, and, by her (who d. 18 Feb. 1876), left issue :—

2. James Canby Biddle, of whom we treat.

He d. 4 Dec. 1875.

*Residences*—Valromita, Reno, Nevada, U.S.A., and Tregorland, Co. Cornwall, England.

*Arms*—Argent, on a chevron azure, between three red roses of England slipped proper, as many fleurs-de-lys or.

*Crest*—A dragon's head gules, issuing from a fleur-de-lys or.

# CARTER

Bernard Carter, b. 20 July 1834 ; m., 20 April 1858, Mary, dau. of David Ridgely and grand-dau. of General Ridgely, of Hampton, Governor of Maryland, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Charles Henry, b. 19 Feb. 1859 ; m. Sara C., dau. of Reverdy Dangerfield.
2. Bernard M., b. 20 Feb. 1861.
3. John Ridgely, Councillor, American Embassy, London ; b. 28 Nov. 1864 ; m., 24 May 1887, Alice, dau. of David Percy Morgan, of New York, and, by her, has issue :—

   Bernard Shirley, b. 29 May 1893.
   Caroline Mildred, b. 2 March 1888.

4. George Calvert (Rev.), b. 8 April 1868 ; m. Mary, dau. of Thomas Benson, of Philadelphia.
5. Shirley, b. 4 Feb. 1871 ; m. Jessie S., dau. of James Murchison, of North Carolina.
6. Julian S., b. 16 May 1876 ; m. Alice Bowdoin, dau. of Murray Rush, of Philadelphia.

1. Mary Louisa, b. 4 March 1860 ; m. Alexander Robinson White, of Maryland.
2. Eugenia, b. 3 Feb. 1866 ; m. Ernest Law, of Philadelphia.
3. Alice B., b. 16 July 1874 ; m. Dr. A. L. Fisk.

Mr. Bernard Carter graduated at St. James's College, Washington, 1852 ; A.M., 1855 ; LL.B. Harvard Law School, 1855 ; LL.D. Trinity College, 1894 ; Member, first branch City Council, Baltimore, 1869–70 ; Member Maryland Constitutional Convention, 1867 ; Professor Maryland University Law School, 1878 ; City Solicitor, Baltimore, 1883–1889 ; Provost of the University of Maryland since 1895.

## DESCENT

John Carter (1620–1669), of Edmonton, Co. Middlesex, whose family owned property in Co. Buckingham ; b. 1620 ; emigrated to America about 1649 and, eventually settling in Virginia, became one of the most prominent of the early settlers in that colony ; Colonel of Militia ; m. (1), Jane Glyn, by whom he had issue :—

1. George.

1. Elizabeth ; m. Colonel Nathaniel Util.
2. Eleanor.

He m. (2) Eleanor, dau. of Richard Eltonhed, and widow of Captain William Brocas, who d.s.p. ; m. (3) Anne, dau. of Cleave Carter, by whom he had issue :—

2. John, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Rawleigh Travers, and had issue.

He m. (4) Sarah, dau. of Gabriel Ludlow, and, by her (who d. 1668), had issue :—

3. Robert, of whom later.
3. Sarah.

He m. (5) Elizabeth Shirley, and, by her, had issue :—

4. Charles.

He d. 10 June 1669.

Robert Carter (1663–1732), (Colonel) of Corotoman, Virginia ; b. 1663 ; called " King Carter " because of his prominence and vast possessions in the colony ; Speaker of the House of Burgesses, 1695–1699; Member of Council, 1699–1732 ; Acting Governor of Virginia, 1726–7 ; m. (1) Judith, eldest dau. of Colonel John Armistead, of Hesse, Gloucester Co., Virginia, and, by her (who d. 1699), left issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth, b. 1680 ; m. (1) Nathaniel Burwell, of Gloucester Co. ; m. (2) Dr. G. Nicholas ; d. 1721.
2. Judith ; m., 1718, Mann Page, of Rosewell.
3. Anne ; m. Benjamin Harrison, of Berkeley, by whom she had issue, Benjamin Harrison, Governor of Virginia.

He m. (2), 1701, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Landon, of Credenhill, Co. Hereford, and widow of — Willis, by whom he had issue :—

2. Robert, of Nomini, Westmoreland Co. ; m. Priscilla, dau. of William Bladen, of Maryland ; d. 1732, leaving issue.
3. Charles (Colonel), of Cleve, King George Co. ; b. 1707 ; Member of the House of Burgesses, 1747–1764 ; m. (1) Mary Walke ; m. (2) Anne, dau. of William Byrd, of Westover ; m. (3), Lucy Taliaferro ; d. 1764, leaving issue.
4. Ludlow, d. unm.
5. Landon (Colonel), of Sabine Hall, Richmond Co. ; m. (1) — Armistead, by whom he had no issue ; m. (2) Maria, dau. of Colonel William Byrd ; m. (3) Elizabeth Wormeley, of Rosegill, Middlesex Co., and left issue.
6. George, of the Middle Temple, London ; d. unm.
4. Sarah, d. unm.
5. Mary, b. 1712 ; m. George Braxton, of Newington, Virginia ; d. 17 Sept. 1736.
6. Lucy ; m. Henry Fitzhugh, of Eagle's Nest, King George Co.

He d. 4 Aug. 1732.

John Carter (1690–1742), of Corotoman, b. 1690 ; Barrister-at-law (Middle Temple) ; Secretary of Virginia, 1722 ; m., 1723, Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Colonel Edward Hill, of Shirley, Virginia, and, by her (who d. 1771), left issue :—

1. Charles, of whom later.
2. Edward, of Blenheim, Albemarle Co. ; b. 1734 ; Member of House of Delegates ; m. Sarah, dau. of Colonel John Champe, of Lamb's Creek, King George Co., by whom he left issue.
1. Elizabeth Hill, b. 1731 ; m., 14 April 1748, Colonel William Byrd, of Westover.

He d. 31 July 1742.

Charles Carter (1732–1806), of Corotoman and Shirley, b. 1732 ; m., (1) his cousin, Mary Carter, of Cleve, and, by her (who d. 1770), had issue :—

1. John Hill, b. 1750 ; Member of House of Delegates, 1780 ; d. unm.
2. Charles, b. 1759 ; d. unm.

3. George, b. 1761 ; m. Lelia, dau. of Sir Peyton Skipwith, 7th baronet, by whom he had issue.
4. Charles, b. 1766 ; m. Nancy Carter, by whom he left issue.
5. Edward, b. 1767 ; m. Jane Carter, of Sudley, and left issue.
6. Landon, d. unm.
1. Mary, b. 1763, m. George Braxton, of Hibla.
2. Elizabeth, b. 1764, m. Col. Robert Randolph ; d. 1832.

He m. (2) Anne Butler, dau. of the Hon. Bernard Moore and grand-dau. of Governor Spotswood, of Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

7. Robert Hill, b. 1771 ; d. unm.
8. Robert, b. 1774 ; m. Mary, dau. of Governor Thomas Nelson, by whom he left issue
9. Bernard, b. 1776 ; d. unm.
10. John, b. 1777, d. unm.
11. Bernard Moore, of whom later.
12. Williams, b. 1782 ; m. Charlotte, dau. of Dr. William Foushee, of Richmond, by whom he left issue.
13. Butler, b. 1784 ; d. unm.
14. William Fitzhugh, b. 1791 ; d. unm. 1852.
3. Anne Hill, b. 1773 ; m. Gen. Henry Lee, of Stratford, Virginia, and had, with other issue, Robert E. Lee, the distinguished Confederate General ; d. 1829.
4. Kate Spotswood, b. 1789 ; m. Dr. Carter Berkeley, of Edgewood, Hanover Co.
5. Mildred, b. 1786 ; d. unm.
6. Lucy, b. 1789 ; m. Nathaniel Burwell ; d. 10 Nov. 1824.
7. Calphurnia, b. 1796 ; d. unm.

He d. 1806.

Bernard Moore Carter (1780–1850), b. 1780 ; m., 1801, Lucy, dau. of General Henry Lee (" Light Horse Harry "), of Stratford, Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Charles Henry, of whom later.
2. Bernard Moore, d. unm.
1. Josephine, m. Count Eugene Franssen.
2. Matilda Lee, m., 1831, Thomas Moore Willing, of Philadelphia ; d. 1850, leaving issue.
3. Charlotte, m. G. W. Fetherstonhaugh, of Co. Sussex, and had issue.
4. Mildred, m. Comte Louis de Potestad, of Spain, and had issue.

He d. 1850.

Charles Henry Carter (1802–1872), b. 1802 ; m. Rosalie Eugenia, dau. of George Calvert, by whom he had issue :—

1. Bernard, of whom we treat.
1. Eugenia, m. Frank Hall.
2. Alice, m. Governor Oden Bowie, and had issue.
3. Ella, m. Samuel George.
4. Mildred.
5. Annette, m. Henry Brogden.
6. Mary, m. Geo. H. Bier.

He d. 1872.

*Residences*—1212 Eutaw Place, Baltimore, Maryland, and Goodwood, Prince George's Co., Maryland.

# DRAKE

Louis Stoughton Drake, b. 5 Aug. 1865; m., at Cambridge, Mass., 15 Jan. 1894, Laura, dau. of Albert Bell, by whom he has had issue :—

1. Andrew Jackson, b. 17 May 1905; d. in infancy.
1. Laura, b. 9 Jan. 1904.
2. Prudence, b. 24 July 1906.

## DESCENT

John Drake, of Mount Drake, in the parish of Musbury, Co. Devon; m. Christiana, dau. and heir of John Billett, of Ashe, in the same parish, by whom he left a son and heir :—

John Drake, of Otterton, in the hundred of E. Budleigh, Co. Devon; m. Christiana, dau. and heir of John Antage, and had issue :—

John Drake, of Otterton; m. a dau. of John Crews, of Cruwys-Morchard, Co. Devon, and, by her, had issue :—

John Drake, of Otterton; m. Agnes, dau. of John Kaloway, and had a son and heir :—

John Drake, of Exmouth, Co. Devon; m. Margaret, dau. and heir of John Cole, of Rill, in the parish of Withycombe-Rawleigh, Co. Devon, and left issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. John, m. Margaret, dau. of William Auert, of Exeter, and widow of Richard Martyn.
3. Gilbert, of Spratshay, Co. Devon; m. (as his second wife) Catherine, dau. of William Shearman, of Ottery St. Mary, and left issue.

John Drake ( –1558), of Ashe, Co. Devon; High Sheriff of Devon; m., 1535, Amye, dau. of Roger Grenville, of Stowe, Cornwall, and, by her (who d. 18 Feb. 1577, and was bur. at Musbury), left issue :—

1. Bernard, of whom later.
2. Robert, of Wiscombe Park; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Humphrey Prideaux, of Theoborough, and had issue.
3. Richard, an equerry to Queen Elizabeth; m. Ursula, dau. of Sir William Stafford, Knt.; d. 1633, leaving issue.

He d. 4 Oct. 1558.

Sir Bernard Drake ( –1586), of Mount Drake and Ashe; a naval commander; sent to capture all Spanish ships off Newfoundland, in retaliation for the

detention of English ships in Spain, 1585; knighted at Greenwich, 9 Jan. 1586; m. Gertrude, dau. of Bartholomew Fortescue, of Filleigh, Co. Devon, and, dying 10 April 1586, left, by her (who d. 13 Feb. 1601), a son :—

JOHN DRAKE ( –1628), of Mount Drake and Ashe; m. Dorothy, dau. of William Button, of Alton, Co. Wilts, and, by her (who d. 13 Dec. 1631), had issue :—

1. Sir John Drake, Knt., of Ashe; m., 18 May 1616, Elinor, second dau. of Sir John Butler, Bart. (created Baron Butler of Branfield, Co. Hereford); d. 4 Oct. 1666, leaving issue. His eldest son, Sir John Drake, of Ashe, was created a baronet, by King Charles II, 31 Aug. 1660.
2. William, of whom later.

He was bur. in Musbury Parish Church, 11 April 1628.

WILLIAM DRAKE ( –1636), of Yardbury, in the parish of Colyton, Co. Devon; m. (M.L. 14 Nov. 1620) Margaret, dau. and heir of William Westofer, of Colyton, and, by her (who was bur. at Colyton, 16 April 1635), had issue :—

1. John, bap. 24 March 1621; bur. 12 April 1648.
2. William, bap. 22 Dec. 1629; bur. 6 March 1680.
3. Endimion, bap. 25 June 1634.
4. Thomas, of whom later.
1. Dorothy, bap. 26 March 1623.
2. Eleanor, bap. 15 Dec. 1625.
3. Joan, bap. 11 June 1628; accompanied her brother, Thomas, to America, and settled at Weymouth, Mass.; m. Thomas Randall, of Weymouth, Mass.
4. Elizabeth, bap. 10 Dec. 1632; also went to America with her brother, Thomas; m., 8 June 1654, Ezekiel Hamlin, of Boston, and left issue.

His will was proved 2 Nov. 1636.

THOMAS DRAKE (1635– ), bap. 13 Sept. 1635; emigrated to America 1653, settling in Weymouth, Mass.; name first occurs on the records of that town as a property owner, 1663; took an active part in King Philip's War; member of the Garrison at Punckapouge, 1676; m. (1) Jane, dau. of Thomas Holbrook, of Weymouth, by whom he had eight children; m. (2), 9 March 1681, Mellicent, dau. of William Ford, and widow of — Carver, and had with other issue :—

WILLIAM DRAKE (1661–1727), b. at Weymouth, 30 May 1661; member of Captain Hunt's Weymouth Company in the Canadian Expedition, 1690; removed to Taunton, Mass., 1706; sold his lands in Weymouth, 1708; m. Sarah, dau. of James Nash, of Weymouth, and, dying 1727 (will proved 15 Sept. 1727), left with other issue :—

WILLIAM DRAKE (1695– ), b. at Weymouth, Mass., 2 July 1695; concerned in the sale of land in Bristol Co., 1731; referred to as "of Warwick, R. I.," 1735; served in the French and Indian Wars, enlisting 5 May 1757; m. Mary, dau. of George Townsend, of Taunton, Mass., by whom he had with other issue :—

WILLIAM DRAKE (1729– ), b. at Taunton, Mass., 1729; took an active part in the French and Indian Wars, having enlisted for the "Crown Point Expedition," 5 May 1757; again enlisted, 16 Dec. 1776, for Revolutionary Service, serving through the war; m., 1752, Phoebe, dau. of James Leonard, and, by her (who d. 9 July 1782), had with other issue :—

## DRAKE

Isaac Drake (1753–1800), b. 31 May 1753 ; took an active part in the War of the Revolution, beginning his military service, 2 May 1775 ; was present at the battle of Bunker's Hill and at the siege of Boston ; m. Jane, dau. of Otis Crossman, and, dying 10 May 1800, left, by her (who d. 7 Sept. 1788), a son :—

John Drake (1782–1855), of Rhode Island, b. 12 April 1782 ; m., 7 Jan. 1807, Prudence, dau. of Elkanah, Dean of Taunton, Mass., and, dying 19 Nov. 1855, left, by her (who d. 22 April 1860), with other issue :—

Andrew Jackson Drake (1825–1894), of Matoaca, Virginia, and Franklin, North Carolina, and later of Cambridge, Mass., b. at Dudley, Mass., 8 Oct. 1825 ; m., at Batavia, N.Y., 1 Dec. 1853, Laura Miranda, dau. of Foster Clark, of Walpole, New Hampshire, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Harrie Beekman, b. 23 May 1864 ; A.B. (Harvard) 1888 ; d. 27 Aug. 1894.
2. Louis Stoughton, of whom we treat.

He d. 18 May 1894.

*Residence*—Auburndale, Newton, Mass.

*Arms*—Argent, a wyvern, wings displayed and tail nowed, gules.

*Crest*—A dexter arm erect, couped at the elbow, proper, holding a battle-axe sable, headed argent.

# ANDERSON

Edward Lowell Anderson, b. at Cincinnati, 4 Oct. 1842 ; m., at Cincinnati, 5 Dec. 1865, Mary Fore ; served as 1st Lieutenant, afterwards Captain, 52nd Ohio Volunteer Infantry, 1862–1865 ; Captain on Staff of General William T. Sherman ; was in battles of Perryville, Murfreesboro', Chickamauga, Mission Ridge, Kenesaw Mountain, and Jonesboro' ; admitted to the Bar, 1866.

## DESCENT

Robert Anderson, who emigrated with his brother David from Scotland, and settled in Hanover Co., Virginia, about the close of the 17th century, m. Mary Overton, and had issue :—

Robert Anderson (1712–1792), of Gold Mine, b. 1 Jan. 1712 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Clough, and, by her (who d. 10 Nov. 1779), had issue :—

1. Richard, b. 26 Aug. 1740 ; d. in infancy.

2. Robert, b. 10 Aug. 1741 ; m. — Shelton, and, dying 1 Feb. 1805, left issue :—
    1. Charles, m., and left issue ; bur. at Soldiers Retreat, 1824.
    2. Samuel C., of Prince Edward Co. ; m. — Worsham ; d.s.p.
3. Matthew, b. 6 Dec. 1743 ; — Dabney ; d. 24 Dec. 1805.
4. Richard Clough, of whom later.
5. George, of Newington ; b. 27 May 1755 ; m. (1), — Presberry, of Baltimore, Maryland ; m. (2), 25 May 1787, Jane Tucker, and had issue ; d. 25 April 1816.
6. Samuel, of Cumberland Co. ; b. 25 June 1757 ; m. — Dabney ; d. 1826.
7. Charles, b. 10 May 1762 ; d. unm.

1. Ann, b. 21 Jan. 1745 ; m. Colonel Anthony New, M.C. ; removed to Kentucky.
2. Cecilia, b. 2 Aug. 1748 ; m., 3 April 1768, William Anderson (who d. 22 July 1792) ; d. 8 Sept. 1802.
3. Elizabeth, b. 24 Nov. 1752 ; m. — Austin.
4. Mary, b. 18 Aug. 1759 ; m. (1), Captain John Anderson, and had issue ; m. (2), Rev. Elnathan Talley.

He d. 1792.

Richard Clough Anderson (1750–1826), b. 12 Jan. 1750 ; Captain in the 5th Virginia Regiment, and served with much distinction at the battles of Trenton, Brandywine, and Germantown ; Lieutenant-Colonel, 6th Virginia Line ; removed to Kentucky, 1784 ; m. (1), 15 Jan. 1785, Elizabeth, sister of General George Rogers Clarke, by whom he had issue :—

1. Richard Clough, b. 4 Aug. 1788 ; graduated at William and Mary College, Virginia ; Member of the Kentucky Legislature ; Member of Congress, 1817–1821 ; Speaker of the Kentucky Legislature, 1822 ; Minister to Columbia, 1823 ; Envoy Extraordinary to the Panama Congress, 1826 ; m. his cousin Elizabeth Clark, dau. of Owen Gwathney, of Culpeper Co., Virginia, and, dying 24 July 1826, left issue :—
    1. Hebe, m. — Haig, of Baltimore, Maryland.
    2. Elizabeth, m. Colonel Julian Harrison, of Charlottesville, Virginia.
    3. A dau. m. Richard A. Flournoy, of Clinton, Iowa.

1. Ann Clark, b. 2 April 1790 ; m. John Logan, of Shelby, Tennessee, and had issue.
2. Cecilia, b. 18 March 1792 ; d. unm.
3. Elizabeth Clark, b. 7 Dec. 1794 ; m. her cousin, Isaac Gwathney, and had issue.

He m. (2), 17 Sept. 1797, Sarah, dau. of William Marshall, of Caroline Co., Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Larz, of whom later.
3. Robert, b. 14 June 1805 ; graduated at West Point, 1825 ; Colonel of Illinois Volunteers, in the Black Hawk War, 1832 ; served in the Florida War, 1837–8, and the Mexican War ; Major in command at Fort Sumpter in 1861 ; promoted Brigadier-General U.S. Army ; m. Elizabeth Bayard, dau. of General Clinch, of Georgia, and had issue ; d. at Nice, 25 Oct. 1871.

4. William Marshall, b. 24 June 1807 ; one of the first to cross the Rocky Mountains ; made a scientific journey through New Mexico ; m. (1), 1835, Eliza A., dau. of Governor Duncan McArthur, of Ohio, by whom he had issue :—

    1. Thomas McArthur, Brigadier-General in the U.S. Army.
    2. Henry R., Lieutenant-Colonel of Artillery in the U.S. Army.
    3. Charles, M.D.
    1. Mary, m. Joseph Olds, of Columbus, Ohio.

    m. (2), Ellen C. Ryan, of Urbanna, Ohio, and, dying 7 Jan. 1881, left, by her, issue :—

    4. Robert W.

5. John Roy, of Chillicothe ; b. 20 Aug. 1811 ; m. (1), 1831, Margaret Buchanan, of Chillicothe, Ohio ; m. (2), 1854, Ellen Griffin, of Chillicothe, Ohio ; d.s.p.
6. Charles, b. 1 June 1814 ; Governor of Ohio, 1865–6 ; m., 1835, Eliza J. Brown, of Dayton, Ohio.

4. Maria Williams, b. 1 Sept. 1798 ; m. Allan Latham, of Chillicothe, Ohio ; d.s.p.
5. Mary Louisa, b. 13 March 1809 ; m. (1), 1830, Frederick Alexander, of Nelson Co., Virginia (who d.s.p.) ; m. (2), 1837, Judge James Hall, of Cincinnati, Ohio, and had issue.
6. Sarah Jane, b. 9 June 1822 ; m., 1848, Andrew D. Kendrick.

He d. 16 Oct. 1826.

Larz Anderson (1803–1878), b. 9 April 1803 ; graduated at Harvard, 1822 ; m. (1), 1828, Ann Pope, and had issue :—

1. Richard C., of Dayton, Ohio ; m., and had issue.

He m. (2), 1834, Catherine, dau. of Nicholas Longworth, of Cincinnati, Ohio, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Nicholas Longworth, Colonel, 6th Ohio Volunteer Infantry ; Brevet Major-General.
3. William Pope, Captain, U.S.V.
4. Frederick P., Lieutenant, 181st Ohio Volunteer Infantry.
5. Edward Lowell, of whom we treat.
6. Larz.
7. Joseph.
8. Charles.
9. David Carneal.
10. George K. S.

He d. 27 Feb. 1878.

*Residence*—Grandin Road, Cincinnati, Ohio.

# BARNARD

Job Barnard, b. Porter Co., Indiana, 8 June 1844; m., 25 Sept. 1867, Florence A., dau. of Worthy Putnam, and has had issue:—

1. Ralph Putnam, b. 14 Aug. 1868; m., 24 Aug. 1892, Phœbe E., dau. of James M. McGill, and has issue:—

   Katherine, b. 5 May 1898.

2. Walter Sinclair, b. 1 April 1873; d. in infancy.
3. Clarence, b. 26 Dec. 1876; m., 31 Oct. 1900, Ruth, dau. of Mark Andrews, and has issue:—

   Talbott, b. 29 July 1901.
   Doris, b. 15 July 1904.

4. Charles Arthur, b. 22 March 1880.

The Hon. J. Barnard graduated in the Law Department of the University of Michigan, 1867, served in the 73rd Indiana Volunteer Infantry during the Civil War, and was appointed Associate Justice of the Supreme Court, D.C., 1 Oct. 1899.

## DESCENT

Thomas Barnard (*1612*–1677), b. about 1612; emigrated from England to Salisbury, Mass., 1640; granted land there 1643; was one of the first eighteen settlers in Amesbury, Mass., 1654; Selectman; Moderator; received a township for his son Thomas, 1660; m. Eleanor —— (who m. (2), 19 July 1681, George Little, of Newbury, Mass.), and, by her, had issue:—

1. Thomas, b. 10 May 1641; m., 1662, Sarah, dau. of Joseph Peasley.
2. Nathaniel, of whom later.
3. John, b. at Amesbury, 12 Jan. 1655; m., 1676, Frances Hoyt, widow of — Colby.

1. Martha, b. 22 Sept. 1645; m. (1), 26 Dec. 1667, Thomas Haynes; m. (2), 1686, Samuel Buckman.
2. Mary, b. 22 Sept. 1645; m. (1) Anthony Morse; m. (2) Philip Eastman.
3. Sarah, b. 28 Sept. 1647; m., 31 Jan. 1667, William Hackett.
4. Hannah, b. 24 Nov. 1649; m., 28 Oct. 1673, Benjamin Stevens.
5. Ruth, b. 16 Oct. 1651; m., 21 Jan. 1671, Joseph Peasley, and had issue.
6. Abigail, b. at Amesbury, 20 Jan. 1657; m., 2 June 1681, Samuel Fellows.

He was killed by Indians at Amesbury, 1677.

Nathaniel Barnard (1643–1718), b. 15 Jan. 1643; m. Mary, dau. of Robert Barnard, and, by her (who d. 17 Jan. 1718), had issue:—

1. John, b. 1670; m. Sarah, dau. of John Macy; d. 4 Dec. 1745.
2. Stephen, b. 1674; m. (1) — Hopcott; m. (2) Damaris, dau. of Joseph Gardner.
3. Benjamin, of whom later.

4. Nathaniel, m. (1) Elizabeth, widow of Peter Coffin ; m. (2) Dorcas Manning ; m. (3) Judith, dau. of Stephen Coffin, and widow of Peter Folger ; d. 28 Feb. 1718.
5. Ebenezer, m. Mary, dau. of Stephen Hussey, and widow of Jonathan Worth ; d. 2 May 1767.
6. Timothy.
1. Mary, b. 1667 ; m. John Folger ; d. 1737.
2. Hannah, b. 1669.
3. Sarah, b. 1677 ; m., 19 Sept. 1700, Thomas Currier, of Amesbury, Mass.
4. Eleanor, b. 1679 ; m. Ebenezer Coffin ; d. 1769.
5. Abigail, m. Abraham Chase, of the Vineyard.

He d. 3 April 1718.

Benjamin Barnard (*1681*–1729), b. about 1681 ; m., 1711, Judith, dau. of Nathaniel Gardner, and, by her (who d. 17 Sept. 1765), had issue :—

1. Timothy, of whom later.
2. Francis, b. 1718 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Macy ; d. April 1800.
3. John, b. 1720 ; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Mordecai Ellis ; m. (2) Sarah Harker ; d. 5 July 1802.
4. Abishai, b. 1722 ; m. Hannah, dau. of Peter Coffin ; d. 20 Aug. 1790.
5. Nathaniel, b. 1727 ; d. unm.
1. Abigail, b. 1714 ; m. Robert Macy.
2. Ruth, b. 1716 ; m. (1) Peter Clark ; m. (2) Joseph Jenkins.
3. Mary, b. ~~29 Oct.~~ 1729 ; m. Christopher Starbuck ; d. 6 April 1817.

He d. 22 Oct. 1729.

Timothy Barnard (1712–1749), b. 1712 ; m., Nov. 1731, Mary, dau. of Peleg Bunker, and, by her (who d. 18 Aug. 1750), had issue :—

1. Timothy, of whom later.
2. Benjamin, b. 1737 ; m. Eunice, dau. of Beriah Fitch.
3. William, b. 1739 ; m. Hepsabeth, dau. of Charles Gardner ; d. 9 May 1804.
1. Judith, b. 22 Sept. 1735 ; m. Benjamin Folger ; d. 17 Oct. 1828.
2. Mary, b. 1742 ; m. Benjamin Barnard ; d. 23 Dec. 1831.
3. Susanna, b. 1744 ; m. Seth Coffin ; d. 25 Dec. 1831.

He d. in the West Indies, 26 April 1749.

Timothy Barnard (1733– ), b. at Nantucket, 1733 ; m. Love, dau. of George Swain, and had issue :—

1. Uriah, of whom later.
2. Job.
3. Gilbert.
4. George.
1. Buzilla.
2. Love, m. John Province, of Alabama.

Uriah Barnard (1761–1844), b. 27 Aug. 1761 ; m., at Center, North Carolina, 21 Feb. 1782, Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Macy, and, by her (who d. 5 Feb. 1848), had issue :—

1. Jethro, b. 25 Dec. 1782 ; m. Esther Sulliven ; d. 28 Aug. 1853.
2. Joseph, b. 1784 ; d. 1800.
3. George, b. 7 Sept. 1798 ; m. twice ; d. 1838.
4. William, of whom later.

5. John, b. 2 March 1806 ; m. Margaret Magonigal ; d. 3 May 1888.
1. Love, b. 31 Dec. 1786 ; m. Elihu Davis ; d. 11 July 1841.
2. Hannah, b. Dec. 1788 ; d. unm. 12 Nov. 1827.
3. Elizabeth, b. 26 March 1790 ; m. Samuel Swain ; d. 15 Feb. 1858.
4. Anna, b. 28 May 1794 ; d. unm. 28 Dec. 1868.
5. Mary, b. 19 Oct. 1800 ; m. Josiah Osborn ; d. 21 Aug. 1853.

He d. at Economy, Wayne Co., Indiana, 9 April 1844.

William Barnard (1803–1887), b. in Surrey Co., North Carolina, 29 June 1803 ; m. (1), 20 Oct. 1827, Sally, dau. of Richard Williams, and, by her (who d. 27 Oct. 1864), had issue :—

1. Oliver W., b. 4 Aug. 1828 ; m., 4 March 1850, Mary, dau. of Jonathan Williams, and, dying 14 Aug. 1907, left issue :—
    1. De Lonson Elroy, b. 22 Aug. 1852 ; m., 12 Dec. 1877, Kate Lee, dau. of Franklin Bardwell, and has issue.
    2. Landon Elmer, b. 7 May 1855 ; d. in infancy.
    1. Francena Loretta, b. 24 April 1851 ; m. 24 April 1872, Alexander Baird, and has issue.
    2. Amelia Izetta, b. 16 Oct. 1862 ; m. (1), 28 Feb. 1883, Ira Burton Dole, and had issue ; m. (2) Henry B. Townsend, and has issue.

2. Nelson, b. 6 Oct. 1829 ; m., 2 Feb. 1851, Mary Jane, dau. of James Lumpkin, and, dying 6 March 1904, left, by her (who d. 24 Aug. 1896), issue :—
    1. Orlando, b. 15 Nov. 1851 ; m., 2 Sept. 1876, Elizabeth Jane, dau. of Christian Augustine, and has had issue.
    2. John Riley, b. 7 Sept. 1857 ; d. in infancy.
    3. A son, b. and d. 17 March 1860.
    4. William Ellsworth, b. 28 Sept. 1863 ; d. 11 Feb. 1879.
    1. Sarah Lidora, b. 15 Nov. 1853 ; d. in infancy.
    2. Ordelle, b. 12 July 1855 ; m., 4 Oct. 1876, Alfred Dodd ; d. 17 Aug. 1877.
    3. Mary Belle, b. 20 June 1861 ; m., 20 June 1883, John R. Jordan, and had issue ; d. 3 Oct. 1892.

3. Milo, b. 20 July 1831 ; m., 13 Aug. 1852, Jane, dau. of Charles Williams, and, dying 7 May 1888, left issue :—
    1. William Park, b. 16 July 1857 ; d. 14 April 1869.
    2. Sumner Lee, b. 8 Sept. 1862, m., 29 Dec. 1881, Mary Louise, dau. of Norert Berry, and has issue.
    1. Alice Marselia, b. 14 Oct. 1855 ; d. 5 April 1870.

4. Clinton, b. 26 May 1835 ; m. (1), 12 Nov. 1856, Melissa Jane, dau. of Nathan Brewer, and, by her (who d. 14 Sept. 1903), had issue :—
    1. Charles Eugene, b. 24 Dec. 1857 ; d. young.
    2. Willow Dale, b. 22 Aug. 1861.
    3. Dewitt Clinton, b. 29 Dec. 1864 ; m., 26 Dec. 1887, Mattie Burger, and has issue.
    4. Burdette, b. 8 Nov. 1867 ; m., 1 Dec. 1889, Caroline, dau. of Conrad Wensler, and has issue.
    5. Clay Coryoliness, b. 8 Aug. 1869 ; m., 5 July 1904, Ida, dau. of Alexander Chase Hester.
    1. Armina Imogene, b. 16 Oct. 1859 ; m., 16 Oct. 1881, Joseph J. Minks, and has issue.

2. Arminta Josephine, b. 22 Feb. 1871 ; m., 28 Feb. 1891, William Martin, and has issue.
3. Sarah Ellen, b. 16 July 1872 ; m. (1) James D. Neas, and had issue ; m. (2) Gordon Wilson Tackett, and had issue ; d. 15 Feb. 1904.
4. Daisy Adelphia, b. 14 Nov. 1876 ; m., 28 Sept. 1898, Charles Z. Craft, and has issue.

5. Uriah W., b. 25 Jan. 1840 ; m., 26 Dec. 1861, Emma, dau. of Jonathan Williams, and has had issue :—
   1. Mary May, b. 22 July 1866 ; m., 8 July 1896, Thaddeus J. Springer, and has issue.
   2. Lola Bell, b. 18 July 1873 ; m., 5 Sept. 1895, Thomas J. Dolan, and has issue.
   3. Lula Dell, b. 18 July 1873 ; m., 18 July 1897, Charles Loomis, and, by her (who d. 14 April 1901), had issue.
6. Job, of whom we treat.
7. Milton C., b. 17 July 1849 ; m., 30 Oct. 1873, Ruth Ann, dau. of Dr. Harvey Pettibone, and, dying 21 Nov. 1901, left issue :—
   1. William, b. 16 Sept. 1874 ; d. 13 Dec. 1890.
   2. Harvey Pettibone, b. 7 Aug. 1879.
   1. Ruth Alice, b. 11 Nov. 1883.

1. Polly Ann, b. 19 Feb. 1833 ; m., 13 March 1851, Wiley Maulsby, who d.s.p. 21 Jan. 1887.
2. Rhoda, b. 20 June 1837 ; m. (1), 24 Nov. 1859, Josiah Welch, and, by him (who d. 29 June 1863), had issue ; m. (2), 25 Dec. 1877, Amos St. Clair, and, by him (who d. 3 Feb. 1892), had issue.
3. Elizabeth, b. 20 Feb. 1842 ; m., 4 May 1871, John Woodmas Park, and has had issue.
4. Rachel, b. 18 Aug. 1847 ; m., 25 Feb. 1869, Jonathan Lewis Williams, and had issue ; d. 3 Sept. 1885.

He d. at Westville, Indiana, 4 Jan. 1887.

*Residence*—1306 Rhode Island Avenue, N.W. Washington, D.C.

# EVANS

Richard Joseph Evans, b. at Washington 14 July 1837 ; m., at New Orleans, 4 Feb. 1861, Anais Denise, dau. of John Baptiste de Lagarde, of New Orleans, and, by her, has issue :—

1. John Joseph Dimitry, b. 1 Aug. 1863 ; m. (1), 17 Dec. 1889, Ira Baines Bersot, of Kentucky, and had issue :—

   Richard George, b. 31 Nov. 1894.
   Marie Anais, b. 25 Nov. 1890 ; d. 25 April 1894.

   m. (2), 19 Oct. 1897, Minerva Lee Givorden, of Louisville, Kentucky.

2. Richard Robert Mills, b. 10 Feb. 1865; m. (1), 21 Nov. 1888, Kate Teresa, dau. of Dr. John Harvey Marks, of Shreveport, Louisiana, and, by her (who d. 6 Nov. 1889), had issue :—

    1. Anais Cornelia, b. 22 Oct. 1889.

    m. (2), 2 Jan. 1893, Eula Currie Greathouse, of Terrell, Texas, who d. 2 Nov. 1900, leaving issue :—

    2. Marie Annunciata Ida, b. 25 March 1894.
    3. Athenais Marie Françoise, b. 27 Oct. 1897.

3. Augustin Jaquelin, d. in infancy.
4. Ernest Joseph, d. in infancy.
5. Mills Ignatius, b. 9 Aug. 1884; m., 10 Oct. 1906, Alice Teresa, dau. of Thomas Dabney Dimitry, of New Orleans.

1. Sarah Athenais Marie, d. young.
2. Mary Sarah Mills, b. 28 Sept. 1869; m., 23 Dec. 1887, James Edwin Clemens, M.D., of Louisville, Kentucky, and had issue :—

    Russell Marshall, b. 22 Dec. 1888; d. in infancy.

3. Laura Pandely, b. 28 June 1872; m., 30 June 1897, Joseph Augustus Borman, who d. 7 Aug. 1904, leaving issue :—

    1. Augustus, b. 2 Dec. 1899.
    2. Joseph, b. 21 March 1901.
    1. Mary Sarah, b. 22 May 1898; d. in infancy.
    2. Mary Morehouse b. 24 Dec. 1902.

4. Anais Lagarde, b. 3 April 1874 (Sister Margaret Mary, of the Convent, Tepexpam, Mexico).
5. Virginia Mills, b. 9 Dec. 1876.
6. Mathilde Dimitry, b. 3 Nov. 1878.
7. Frances Zenobia, d. in infancy.

## DESCENT

Richard Evans, of Bristol, merchant, one of the founders of the Colonial Trading Company (said to have been a son of Edward Evans, of Rhyd-y-Carw, Co. Montgomery, living 5 April 1652); settled in Grenada, West Indies, and d. there, leaving issue a son :—

John Evans, b. in Grenada; continued the business of the Colonial Trading Company, and was afterwards head of the Army Commissariat Department, under General George Washington; m., at Newburyport, Mass., about 1776, Susan, dau. of Rev. Edmund March, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Richard, of whom later.
2. Estwick, b. 1787; m., 21 May 1820, Eliza Leman Wade, of Philadelphia, and had issue.

1. Sarah Ann Wendell, m. Count Lewis Ferdinand Lehmanoski.

Richard Evans (1777·· ), b. 1777; Judge of the New Hampshire Superior Court; m., 20 April 1810, Ann Wendell, dau. of Samuel Penhallow, and, by her (who d. 25 April 1815), had issue :—

## EVANS

1. Richard Stuart, b. 11 Feb. 1811 ; m., 1850, Catherine Roland, and, dying 6 Feb. 1892, had issue :—

    Richard Penhallow, b. 9 April 1852 ; m., 15 Jan. 1880, Emma Trawter Smith, and had issue :—

        1. Richard Trawter, b. 1 July 1881.
        2. John Penhallow, b. 17 Feb. 1883.
        3. George Wendell, b. 26 April 1884.
        4. Edwin Stuart, b. 6 March 1887.
        5. Frank W. Smith, b. 4 June 1888.
        1. Mary Elizabeth Mills, b. 30 Oct. 1885.
        2. Evelyn Coleman, b. 7 Jan. 1889.

    Ann Wendell, d. young.

2. John, of whom later.
1. Ann Wendell, b. 1815 ; m., 1855, John Steiner.

John Evans (1812–1861), b. at Portsmouth, New Hampshire, 14 Feb. 1812 ; M.D., St. Louis Medical College ; m., 16 May 1835, Sarah Jane, dau. of Robert Mills, U.S. Government Architect, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Robert Mills, d. in infancy.
2. Richard Joseph, of whom we treat.
3. John Jaquelin, of the U.S. Navy, b. 29 Nov. 1848 ; m. Isabella Livingston, dau. of Dr. Mitchell Arno Blankman ; d. 1877, leaving issue :—

    Isabel Mason, b. 9 April 1876 ; m., 10 Sept. 1902, Joel Mintur Cochran.

1. Virginia Mills, b. 18 Oct. 1859.

He d. 13 April 1861.

*Residence*—1221 Constance Street, New Orleans, Louisiana.

# HAYNE

Paul Trapier Hayne, b. 14 Dec. 1846 ; m., 7 April 1874, Marianna Irvine, and, by her, has had issue :—

1. Paul Trapier, b. 26 Aug. 1876 ; Lieutenant 14th Cavalry U.S. Army ; m., 14 April 1903, Hermione Crosby, and has had issue.
2. Isaac, b. 23 March 1883.
1. Mary Shubrick, b. 1 April 1875 ; d. young.
2. Adele, b. 13 Nov. 1877.
3. Frances, b. 22 March 1881.
4. Harriet, b. 15 Nov. 1884.
5. Marianna, b. 30 June 1887.
6. Frances McMahon, b. 4 July 1889.

# HAYNE

## DESCENT

John Hayne, the founder of this distinguished family, went to South Carolina in 1700 and settled in Colleton Co.; m. Mary Deane, by whom he had issue :—

1. John, b. about 1700; m. Mary Edings, and from whom descended Major-General Robert Young Hayne (1791–1839), U.S. Senator, 1822–1832, and Governor of South Carolina, 1832–1834.
2. Edward.
3. Joseph.
4. Matthew.
5. Isaac, of whom later.
6. Abraham, d. young.

1. Hannah, m. John Splatt; d. 14 Nov. 1784, leaving issue.
2. Susannah, m. William Nash, and had issue.

Isaac Hayne (1714–1751), b. 27 July 1714; m. (1) Elizabeth Oswald, and had issue :—

1. Isaac, b. 25 May 1738; d. in infancy.

1. Elizabeth, b. 15 Sept. 1736; d. in infancy.

He m. (2) Sarah Stokes; m. (3) Sarah Williamson, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Isaac, of whom later.

2. Mary, b. 14 Feb. 1743; d. 9 Jan. 1769.

He m. (4) Mary Bee, and had issue :—

3. John, b. 19 Sept. 1748; d. in infancy.

He d. 23 Dec. 1751.

Isaac Hayne (1745–1781), of Colleton, South Carolina, b. 23 Sept. 1745; State Senator; served in the Revolutionary War as Captain of Artillery and afterwards as Colonel of the South Carolina Militia; captured by the English troops and executed; m., 18 July 1765, Elizabeth Hutson, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Isaac, b. 2 July 1766; m., 12 Dec. 1793, Mary Hopkins, and had issue; d. 13 Dec. 1802.
2. John, b. 8 Feb. 1773; d. 1825.
3. William Edward, of whom later.

1. Mary, b. 11 April 1768; d. in infancy.
2. Sarah, b. 10 Aug. 1770; d. 25 Jan. 1800.
3. Elizabeth, b. 17 Nov. 1774; d. in infancy.
4. Mary, b. 29 Aug. 1776.

He d. 4 Aug. 1781, and his will was proved 15 March 1783.

William Edward Hayne (1776–1843), b. 29 Aug. 1776; Comptroller-General of the State of South Carolina, 1839; m. (1), 28 Jan. 1806, Eloisa Brevard, and, by her (who d. 27 Aug. 1820), had issue :—

1. Isaac William, of whom later.
2. Alexander, b. 5 July 1813; d. in infancy.
3. Franklin, b. 22 Nov. 1814; d. 24 Dec. 1830.

1. Rebecca, b. 17 July 1811; m. Judge Andrew Pickens Butler, U.S. Senator, 1846–1857; d. 6 July 1834, leaving issue.
2. Eloisa, b. 1 Sept. 1818; m., 18 May 1837, General William E. Martin, and had issue.
3. Sarah Martha, b. 12 Feb. 1820; m., 18 May 1837, Alexander Ross Taylor; d. 18 June 1870, leaving issue.

He m. (2), 7 Jan. 1822, Eliza, dau. of William Hayne, and, by her (who d. 1875), had issue :—

4. William E., b. 24 Dec. 1824 ; d. 1892.
5. Octavius A., b. 16 May 1826 ; d. in infancy.
6. Franklin B., b. 10 Aug. 1836 ; d. young.
4. Eliza, b. 20 April 1823 ; d. 1863.
5. Susan, b. 23 April 1829 ; d. 10 March 1895.
6. Mary, b. 21 Aug. 1830 ; d. in infancy.
7. Harriet, b. 21 Aug. 1834 ; d. young.
8. Mary, b. 14 Nov. 1839 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 1843.

Isaac William Hayne (1809–1880), b. 16 March 1809 ; Attorney-General of the State of South Carolina, 1848–1868 ; m., 1 May 1834, Alicia Paulina Trapier, and had issue :—

1. Isaac, b. 5 April 1835 ; d. in infancy.
2. Richard Trapier, b. 18 Feb. 1838 ; d. in infancy.
3. Isaac, b. 16 July 1839 ; m. Ellen Frost ; d. 7 Nov. 1888, having had issue :—
    1. Isaac, b. 22 May 1870 ; d. 19 Oct. 1899.
    2. Henry F., b. 22 Jan. 1876.
    3. Edmund Shubrick, b. 16 Oct. 1883.
    1. Mary, b. 14 Jan. 1871 ; d. in infancy.
    2. Ellen, b. 15 Nov. 1873.
    3. Alice, b. 29 June 1878.
    4. Eliza, b. 21 Oct. 1880.
    5. Henrietta, b. 14 Oct. 1887.
4. Theodore, b. 12 March 1841 ; m., 19 April 1870, Lillah Adams, and had issue :—
    1. James Adams, b. 18 March 1872.
    2. Theodore, b. 24 Dec. 1878 ; d. in infancy.
    3. Theodore, b. 29 Sept. 1889.
    1. Margaret, b. 9 March 1871.
    2. Alicia Trapier, b. 12 May 1875.
5. Edmund Shubrick, b. 4 Dec. 1843 ; served in Carolina Light Infantry with distinction in the Civil War, and was mortally wounded at Gaines' Mill, 27 June 1862 ; d. 30 June 1862.
6. Paul Trapier, of whom we treat.
7. Robert B., b. 30 March 1848 ; d. 1883.
8. William E., b. 4 March 1852 ; m., 10 Dec. 1888, Jeanne Honoré Morancy, and had issue :—
    1. Franklin B., b. 28 Jan. 1891.
    2. William E., b. 1894.
    1. Honoré M., b. 10 Nov. 1892.
    2. Mary Agnes, b. 28 Aug. 1901.
9. Franklin B., b. 13 Feb. 1858 ; m. Emily Poitevent, and had issue :—
    1. John Poitevent.
    1. Mary.
    2. Emily.
1. Harriet, b. 9 Feb. 1837 ; m., 20 Nov. 1860, Edward H. Barnwell, and had issue :—
    1. William Hazzard, b. 12 Nov. 1861 (*see* Barnwell, J. W.).
    2. Isaac Hayne, b. 21 Feb. 1864 (*see* Barnwell, J. W.).

3. Edward, b. 21 March 1868.
4. Stephen Elliott, b. 13 Feb. 1870.
5. Robert Woodward, b. 7 Feb. 1873.
6. Joseph Walker, b. 19 July 1875.
1. Alice Trapier, b. 12 Oct. 1865.
2. Harriet Hayne, b. 12 Oct. 1871.

} *See* Barnwell, J. W.

2. Mary E., b. 10 April 1845 ; d. 29 Nov. 1868.

He d. March 1880.

*Residence*—Charleston, South Carolina.

# BROOKE

Walter H. Brooke, b. 24 Oct. 1841 ; m., 24 Nov. 1870, Caroline H., dau. of Thomas Leggett, and has issue:—

1. Robert H., b. 16 Sept. 1871.
2. Walter H., b. 1 Dec. 1872.
3. George H., b. 9 July 1874.
4. William, b. 11 Oct. 1876.
1. Katherine.

## DESCENT

Richard Brooke ( –1594), of Whitchurch, Hants, m. 1552, Elizabeth, sister and heir of John Twyne, and, by her (who d. 20 May 1599, and whose will was proved 2 June 1599), had issue:—

1. Richard, d.s.p. before 9 April 1611.
2. Thomas, of whom later.
3. Robert, of London ; m. Mary, dau. and co-heir of Giles Duncomb, of Coleman Street, London, and had issue.
1. Elizabeth, m. — Warren ; will proved 22 May 1611.
2. Barbara, m. — Baldwin.
3. Dorothy, m. Richard Venables, of Andover, and had issue.

He d. 16 Jan. 1594, and his will was proved 14 April 1594.

Thomas Brooke (1561–1612), b. 1561; matriculated at New College, Oxford, 24 Nov. 1581 ; received degree of B.A., 4 May 1584 ; Barrister, of the Inner Temple, 1595 ; Bencher, 1607 ; Autumn Reader, 1611 ; M.P. for Whitchurch,

1604–1611 ; m. Susan, dau. of Sir Thomas Foster, Knt., of Hunsdon, Co. Hertford, Judge of the Common Pleas, and, by her (who d. 1612), had issue :—

1. Thomas, b. 1599 ; matriculated at Oriel College, Oxford, 27 Oct. 1615 ; Barrister ; bur. at Whitchurch, Hants, 25 Jan. 1665.
2. Richard, d.s.p.
3. Robert, of whom later.
4. John, b. 1605 ; matriculated at Wadham College, Oxford, 11 May 1621.
5. William.
6. Humphrey.
7. Charles.
1. Susan.
2. Elizabeth.
3. Frances.

He was bur. at Whitchurch, 17 Sept. 1612, and Administration granted 10 Nov. 1612.

Robert Brooke (1602–1655), b. in London, 3 June, 1602 ; matriculated at Wadham College, Oxford, 28 April, 1618 ; B.A., 6 July 1620 ; M.A., 20 April 1624 ; emigrated to Maryland, 30 June 1650 ; Member of Council of Maryland, 1649 ; constituted Commander of Charles Co., 30 Oct. 1650 ; m. (1), 25 Feb. 1627, Mary, dau. of Thomas Baker, of Battle, Sussex, and, by her (who d. 1634), had issue :—

1. Baker, b. 16 Nov. 1628 ; settled in Maryland ; Member of the Council of Maryland, 1658–1679 ; Surveyor-General of the Province, 1671–1679 ; m., 1664, Ann, dau. of Governor Leonard Calvert, and niece of Cecilius, Lord Baltimore, and, by her [who m. (2) Henry Brent (who d. 1693), and m. (3) Richard Marsham (who d. 1713)], had issue ; his will was proved 26 March 1679.
2. Thomas, b. 23 June 1632 ; settled in Maryland, 30 June 1650 ; appointed Captain of Militia of Calvert Co., 15 June, 1658 ; Major, 11 Feb. 1660 ; Member, Provincial Assembly, from Calvert Co., 1663–1666 and 1671–1676 ; High Sheriff of the County, 1666–7 and 1668–9 ; Presiding Justice of the County Court, 1667–1676 ; m., 1658, Eleanor, dau. of Richard Hatton, and niece of Thomas Hatton, Secretary of the Province, and, by her (who m. (2) Colonel Henry Darnall), had issue ; his will was proved, 29 Dec. 1676.
1. Mary, b. 19 Feb. 1630 ; d. in England.
2. Barbara, b. 1634 ; d. in England.

He m. (2), 11 May 1635, Mary, dau. of Roger Manwaring, D.D., Bishop of St. David's, and, by her (who d. 29 Nov. 1663), had issue :—

3. Charles, b. 3 April 1636 ; d. unm., 1671.
4. Roger, of whom later.
5. Robert, b. 21 April 1639 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of William Thompson, of Mary's Co., and, by her (who m. (2), Thomas Cosden), had issue ; d. in Calvert Co., Maryland, 1667.
6. John, b. 20 Sept. 1640 ; m. Rebecca Isaac ; d.s.p. 1677.
7. William, b. 1 Dec. 1643.
8. Francis, b. 30 May 1648 ; d. unm. 1671.
9. Basil, b. 1651 ; d. in infancy.
10. Henry, b. 28 Nov. 1655 ; d. unm. 1672.
3. Mary, b. 14 April 1642.
4. Ann, b. 22 Jan. 1645 ; m. Christopher Beans.
5. Elizabeth, b. 28 Nov. 1655 ; m. Richard Smith, of Calvert Co.

He d. 20 July 1655.

# BROOKE

Roger Brooke (1637–1700), b. at Brecknock, Wales, 20 Sept. 1637; emigrated to Maryland; Justice of Calvert Co., 1674–1684; one of the Quorum, 1679–1684; High Sheriff, 1684–5; m. (1) Dorothy, dau. of Captain James Neale, and had issue :—

1. Roger, of whom later.
2. James, d.s.p. prior to 1709.
1. Dorothy, b. 1678; m. (1) Michael Taney (who d. 1702); m. (2) Richard Blundell (who d. 1705); m. (3) Colonel John Smith (who d. 1717); d. 1730.

He m. (2) Mary, dau. of Walter Wolseley, and had issue :—

3. John, b. 1687; m. Sarah ——, and had issue; his will was proved 21 March 1735.
4. Basil, d.s.p. 1711.
2. Ann, m. (1) James Dawkins (who d. 1701); m. (2) James Mackall (who d. 1717); d. 1733.
3. Cassandra, d. young.
4. Mary, d. young.

He d. 8 April 1700, and his will was proved 3 May 1700.

Roger Brooke (1673–1718), b. 12 April 1673; m., 23 Feb. 1702, Eliza, dau. of Francis Hutchins, and, by her (who m. (2) Captain Richard Smith), had issue :—

1. Roger, b. 8 Dec. 1703; d. in infancy.
2. James, of whom later.
3. Roger, b. 10 June, 1714; m. (1) Sarah Bowyer, of Philadelphia, and, by her (who d. 1746), had issue; m. (2) Elizabeth Boarman, and had issue; his will was proved 9 April 1772.
4. Basil, b. 16 Nov. 1717; m. Henrietta, dau. of Raphael Neale, of Charles Co., and, by her (who d. 1774), had issue; his will was proved 13 July 1761.
1. Elizabeth, b. 23 Nov. 1707; m. Nathaniel Beall.
2. Dorothy, b. 5 July 1709; m. Archibald Edmondston, of Frederick Co.
3. Mary, b. 29 Dec. 1710.
4. Ann, b. 29 March 1712; m. William Carmichael, of Queen Anne Co.
5. Cassandra, b. 3 April 1716.
6. Priscilla, b. 16 Nov. 1717; m. Charles Browne (who d. 1766), of Queen Anne Co.; d. 1783.

He d. 1718.

James Brooke (1705–1784), b. 21 Feb. 1705; m. 21 June 1725, Deborah, dau. of Richard Snowden, and, by her (who d. 29 April 1758), had issue :—

1. James, b. 26 Feb. 1731; m. Hannah Janney, of Virginia, and had issue; d. 21 Aug. 1767.
2. Roger, of whom later.
3. Richard, b. 8 July 1736; m., 1758, Jane Lynn, and, by her (who d. 15 Sept. 1774), had issue; d. 2 May 1788.
4. Basil, b. 13 Dec. 1738; m., 1 May 1764, Elizabeth, dau. of Gerard Hopkins, and, by her (who d. 17 Aug. 1794), had issue; d. 22 Aug. 1794.
5. Thomas, b. 8 March 1744; d. 11 June 1789.
1. Elizabeth, b. 22 March 1741; m., 2 June 1761, Thomas Pleasants, of Goochland Co., Virginia.

He d. 11 March 1784.

Roger Brooke (1734–1790), b. 9 Aug. 1734; m. Mary Matthews, and, by her (who d. 25 April 1808), had issue :—

1. Samuel, b. 9 Dec. 1758; m. Sarah Garrigues, and had issue.
2. James, b. 13 March 1762; d. in infancy.

3. Roger, of whom latter.
1. Mary, b. 27 July 1760 ; m., Sept. 1791, Thomas Moore, and had issue.
2. Deborah, b. 6 Feb. 1764.
3. Margaret, b. 23 Nov. 1765.
4. Sarah, b. 29 Dec. 1767 ; m. Caleb Bentley.
5. Hannah, b. 5 June 1770 ; m., 27 Aug. 1794, Isaac Briggs, and had issue.
6. Elizabeth, b. 25 Aug. 1772 ; d. in infancy.
7. Dorothy, b. 24 Dec. 1776 ; m. Gerard T. Hopkins.

He d. 7 Sept. 1790.

Roger Brooke (1774– ), b. 24 Nov. 1774 ; m. (1), 21 Aug. 1804, Mary Pleasants, dau. of Isaac Younghusband, and, by her (who d. 1837), had issue :—

1. Roger, of whom later.
2. George, b. 27 Nov. 1812; m., 1 April 1840, Eliza Jordan, of Norfolk, Virginia, and had issue.
1. Sarah, b. 14 Sept. 1805 ; m. Charles Farquhar.
2. Martha, b. 17 Nov. 1807 ; d. in infancy.
3. Mary Matthews, b. 5 Jan. 1809 ; m. Elisha John Hall, and had issue.

Roger Brooke (1810– ), b. 5 Oct. 1810 ; m., 13 May 1835, Sarah, dau. of Tarlton Pleasants, of Virginia, and had issue :—

1. William S., b. 4 Feb. 1836 ; m. (1), 6 March 1862, Mary Hallawell, and, by her (who d. Nov. 1864), had issue :—
    1. Caroline M., b. 29 Dec. 1862.
    2. Mary H., b. 30 Aug. 1864 ; d. unm.

    m. (2), 26 Oct. 1871, Mary P. Coffin.
2. Walter H., of whom we treat.
3. Tarlton, b. 6 Dec. 1843 ; d. 28 Sept. 1864.
4. George, b. 5 Aug. 1846; d. 1 Jan. 1870.
5. Roger, b. 5 Aug. 1846 ; m., 14 Sept. 1871, Louisa, dau. of Edward Thomas, and has had issue :—
    1. Roger, b. 14 June 1878.
    2. Edward Thomas, b. 18 Oct. 1879.
    1. Emilie Thomas, b. 30 May 1873.
    2. Sarah, b. 9 Feb. 1875.
    3. Jane Parter, b. 28 Jan. 1877.
6. Alban, b. 24 Sept. 1850 ; m., 10 Jan. 1878, Sarah Pleasants.
1. Martha, b. 22 May 1837 ; m., 6 Nov. 1866, Frederick Stabler, and has had issue :—
    1. Tarlton Brooke, b. 26 March 1868; m. Rebecca T., dau. of William W. Moore, and has issue :—
        1. Frederic.
        2. Richard Hallett.
        3. Caleb, b. 14 June 1872.
        1. Rose Morris, b. 10 May 1867.
2. Mary P., b. 30 Dec. 1839.
3. Deborah, b. 30 Oct. 1848 ; d. unm.

*Arms*—Chequy or, and argent, on a bend gules, a lion passant of the first.

*Crest*—A demi-lion rampant erased or.

# HUIDEKOPER

Frederic Wolters Huidekoper, b. at Pomona, Meadville, Pennsylvania, 12 Sept. 1840; m., at Meadville, 22 Jan. 1867, Anna Virginia, only dau. of Fitz-James Christie, of Erie, Pennsylvania, and, by her, has issue:—

1. Frederic Louis, b. at Meadville, 8 March 1874.
2. Reginald Shippen, b. at Meadville, 24 May 1876.
1. Gracie, b. 5 July 1872; d. in infancy.

Mr. Huidekoper, who graduated at Harvard University, A.B. 1862, A.M. 1871, served as Captain of Company F, 58th Pennsylvania Militia, during the Civil War; was Governor of the Society of Colonial Wars of the District of Columbia, 1901–1902, and President of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution, 1905–1908.

## DESCENT

Anne Jans Huidekoper (1730–1799), b., Harlingen, Friesland, Holland, 1730; m. (1) Hylke Quader, and, by her (who d. 21 Jan. 1773), had issue:—

1. Jan, Privy Councillor of the King of the Netherlands; m. (1) Gertrude Stinstra; m. (2) Jacoba de Bie.
1. Saapke, m. Albert Steenbergen.

He m. (2), 5 April 1775, Gesiena Frederica, dau. of Harm Jan Wolthers, of Vries, and, by her (who d. at Hoogeveen, Drenthe, Holland, 24 May 1813), left issue:—

2. Harm Jan, of whom later.
3. Pieter Ketel.
2. Henderina Catherina.

He d. 1799.

Harm Jan Huidekoper (1776–1854), b. at Hoogeveen, 3 April 1776; educated at the Institute of Crefeld, Germany, 1793–1795; emigrated to America, sailing from the Helder, Holland, 12 Aug. 1796, arriving at New York 14 Oct. 1796; entered the employ of the Holland Land Company, of which he was appointed General Agent for all its possessions in Pennsylvania, 1804; purchased, by a contract dated 31 Dec. 1836, all the holdings of the Holland Land Company in the counties of Erie, Crawford, Warren, and Venango, Pennsylvania, thus becoming one of the largest landowners in the United States; m., at Meadville, 1 Sept. 1806, Rebecca, dau. of Andrew Colhoon, and, by her (who d. 22 Oct. 1839), had issue:—

1. Frederic Wolthers, b. 2 Oct. 1808; d. 12 Sept. 1816.
2. Alfred, b. 21 March 1810; d. 13 Jan. 1892, leaving issue.
3. Edgar, of whom later.

4. Frederic, b. 7 April 1817 ; d. 16 May 1892, leaving issue.
1. Anna Appolina, b. 14 Aug. 1807 ; d. 30 July 1808.
2. Anna, b. 5 Nov. 1814 ; m., 15 Aug. 1839, Rev. James Freeman Clarke ; d. 2 April 1897, leaving issue.
3. Elizabeth Gertrude, b. 8 Jan. 1819 ; d. 28 Jan. 1908.

He d. 22 May 1854.

Edgar Huidekoper (1812–1862), b. at Meadville, Pennsylvania, 30 May 1812 ; m., 28 June 1838, Frances, eldest dau. of Judge Henry Shippen, and, by her (who d. 29 May 1897), had issue :—

1. Henry Shippen, b. 17 July 1839 ; served during the Civil War as Lieutenant-Colonel of the 150th Pennsylvania Regiment, being twice wounded at the battle of Gettysburg ; Brigadier-General, 1872–1885 ; afterwards Major-General commanding the National Guard of Pennsylvania ; m., 26 Oct. 1864, Emma Gertrude, dau. of Thomas Wallis Evans, by whom he has had issue :—

   Thomas Wallis, b. 2 Feb. 1870.
   Gertrude, b. 12 Oct. 1865 ; m., 17 April 1890, Edmund Munroe-Smith, and has had issue :—

   Gertrude, b. 6 June 1891.

2. Frederic Wolters, of whom we treat.
3. Herman John, b. 28 Nov. 1843 ; served as Major of the 29th U.S.V. during the Civil War ; d. 21 Oct. 1868.
4. Edgar, b. 10 March 1845.
5. Rush Rhees Shippen, b. 3 May 1854 ; Major and A.D.C. National Guard of Pennsylvania, 1874–1878 ; Lieutenant-Colonel, 1889 ; served in the Spanish-American War, 1898 ; m., at Media, Pennsylvania, 15 March 1877, Anne Preston Morris ; d. 17 Dec. 1901.
6. Frank Colhoon, b. 22 Aug. 1857 ; m., at Worcester, Mass., 13 June 1882, Caroline Cutler Foster, by whom he left issue :—

   1. Herman John, b., at Paris, 20 July 1883 ; d. 15 March 1893.
   2. Prescott Foster, b., at New York, 31 Jan. 1887.
   1. Rosalind, b. 29 May 1885 ; m., 14 May 1907, Henry Copley Green.

1. Gertrude, m., at Paris, 17 Aug. 1870, Frank Wells, and has had issue :—

   1. George, b., at Cleveland, Ohio, 27 June 1872.
   2. Edgar Huidekoper, b. 27 June 1875.
   3. Robert, b., at Boston, Mass., 30 Nov. 1880 ; d. 2 March 1883.
   1. Elizabeth Huidekoper.

2. Elizabeth, m., at Meadville, Pennsylvania, 21 June 1883, Henry Purkitt Kidder, who d. at New York, 28 Jan. 1886.

He d. 9 Sept. 1862.

*Residence*—1614 18th Street, Washington, D.C.

*Clubs*—Metropolitan, Country, and Chevy-Chase (Washington) ; University and Harvard (New York).

# SUMNER

George Watson Sumner, b. 31 Dec. 1841; m. (1), 25 Nov. 1868, Henrietta Eliza, dau. of John Ruan, M.D., and, by her (who d. 1884), had issue :—

1. George Albert, b. 8 Aug. 1874; m. (1) Carrie R. Wanser, who d. 25 Dec. 1899; m. (2) Viola Ketcham.
2. John Saxton, b. 22 Sept. 1876; m. Eloise Peckham.
1. Florence Watson, b. 4 Oct. 1869; m. Walter Newell Giles.
2. Alice Blythe, b. 29 Nov. 1872; m. Clay John Halverson; d. 18 April 1905.
3. Helen Louise (Georgine Louise), b. 14 Oct. 1881; m. Captain Sidney W. Brewster.
4. Mary Elizabeth (Maude Claire), b. 20 Feb. 1883.

He m. (2), 20 Feb. 1886, Maudthilde, dau. of William Henry Willis.

Rear-Admiral Sumner was Midshipman, 1858; Lieutenant, 1862; Lieutenant-Commander, 1866; Commander, 1876; Captain, 1891; Rear-Admiral, 1899; Commandant Naval Station, Port Royal, South Carolina, 1899–1901; Commandant, Navy Yard and Station, Philadelphia, 1901–1902; Commander-in-Chief of the U.S. Naval Forces, South Atlantic Station, 1902–1903; retired 31 Dec. 1903.

## DESCENT

Roger Sumner ( –1608), of Bicester, Co. Oxford; m., 2 Nov. 1601, Joan Franklin (who m. (2), 10 Jan. 1611, Mark Brian of Merton, Co. Oxford), and, dying 3 Dec. 1608, had issue an only son :—

William Sumner (1605–1688), b. at Bicester, Co. Oxford, 1605; emigrated to America and settled in Dorchester, Mass., 1636; admitted freeman of the colony, 17 May 1637; m., 22 Oct. 1625, at Bicester, Mary West, and, by her (who d. 7 June 1676), had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Roger, b. at Bicester, 1632; m. Mary, dau. of Thomas Josselyn, and had issue.
3. George, b. at Bicester, 1634; m., 7 Nov. 1662, Mary, dau. of Edward Baker, and had issue.
4. Samuel, b. at Dorchester, Mass., 18 May 1638; m., 7 March 1659, Rebecca, dau. of John Staples of Weymouth, and had issue.
5. Increase, b. at Dorchester, 23 Feb. 1643; m., 26 May 1667, Sarah, dau. of John Staples, of Weymouth, and had issue.
1. Joane, b. at Bicester; m. Aaron Way, of Dorchester; d. 1695, leaving issue.

He d. 9 Dec. 1688.

# SUMNER

William Sumner (1627–1675), b. at Bicester, 1627 ; accompanied his father to America, eventually settling in Boston ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Augustine Clement, of Dorchester, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Ebenezer, b. at Boston, 30 Oct. 1666 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Stephen Paine ; d. 1690.
3. Clement, b. at Boston, 6 Sept. 1671 ; m., 18 May 1698, Margaret Harris, and had issue.

1. Elizabeth, b. at Dorchester, 1652 ; m., 1670, Joshua Henshaw, of Dorchester ; d. 1728.
2. Mary, b. at Dorchester, 1654 ; m. (1), 19 Jan. 1672, Nicholas Howe, of Roxbury ; m. (2) John Trow.
3. Hannah, b. at Boston, 10 June 1659 ; m. John Goffe, of Boston.
4. Sarah, b. at Boston, 14 Feb. 1662 ; m. (1) — Turrell ; m. (2) Joseph Weeks, of Dorchester.
5. Experience, b. at Boston, 22 Sept. 1664 ; m. Thomas Gould.
6. Deliverance, b. at Boston, 18 March 1669 ; m., May 1689, Ebenezer Weeks, of Dorchester.
7. Mercy, b. at Boston, Jan. 1675 ; d. young.

He d. Feb. 1675.

William Sumner (1656–1703), b. at Boston, 9 Feb. 1656 ; admitted Freeman, May 1678 ; member of the Artillery Co., 1679 ; moved to Middletown, Conn., about 1687 ; m. (1), at Dedham, 22 May 1677, Rachel, dau. of William Avery ; m. (2) Hannah ——, and had issue :—

1. William, b. 1679 ; d. young.
2. Hezekiah, of whom later.
3. Daniel, b. at Middletown, 26 Sept. 1688.
4. Ebenezer, b. 1691 ; d. 1698.

1. Hannah, b. 1681 ; d. 1689.
2. Sarah, b. at Boston, 29 Dec. 1685 ; m., 1703, Nathaniel Stow.

He d. at Middletown, Conn., 20 July 1703.

Hezekiah Sumner (1684–1749), b. at Boston, 21 Feb. 1684 ; m., at Middletown, Conn., 10 Feb. 1704, Abigail Bidwell, and, by her (who m. (2) — Frary, and d. 13 May 1772), had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Daniel, b. 26 Dec. 1714 ; m. (1) Mary —— (who d. 30 June 1769) ; m. (2), 16 April 1770, Susanna Ward, widow ; d. 1784.

1. Hannah, b. 17 March 1707 ; m. — Warren of Hartford.
2. Abigail, b. 1711 ; d. 1731.
3. Elizabeth, b. 7 June 1718 ; m. Samuel Atkins of Middletown.

He d. 7 May 1749.

William Sumner (1705–1739), b. at Middletown, 12 Jan. 1705 ; m., 15 Jan. 1724, Hannah Clark, and, by her (who m. (2), 15 Sept. 1759, Joseph Johnson, and d. 12 April 1795), had issue :—

1. Hezekiah, of whom later.
2. William, b. 14 Jan. 1733 ; m., 9 Sept. 1756, Huldah Stillman, of Wethersfield, and had issue.

3. John, Colonel, b. 30 June 1735; m. (1), 9 March 1758, Elizabeth Kent, and had issue; m. (2), 1762, Elizabeth Reynolds, and had issue; d. 1787.
4. Ebenezer, b. 14 Aug. 1737; m., 9 May 1756, Persis Peace, and had issue.
1. Hannah, b. 20 June 1726; m. — Banks, of Middletown.
2. Sarah, b. 12 July 1728; m. Ichabod Crittenden of Sandisfield.
3. Mary, b. 8 June 1730; m. William Harris of Middletown.

He d. 15 Nov. 1739.

Hezekiah Sumner (1724–1802), b. at Middletown, 4 Dec. 1724; 2nd Lieutenant, 4th Conn. Regiment, 1756; moved to Sandisfield about 1767 and afterwards to Bethlehem, Mass.; m (1), 10 Feb. 1744, Desire Higgins, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Samuel, b. 25 Sept. 1744.
2. Clement, b. 26 Sept. 1748; m. Thankful Hamilton, and had issue.
3. Hezekiah, b. 13 Aug. 1757; m. Alethea Barker, and had issue.
4. Daniel, of whom later.
1. Tabitha, b. 1746; d. 1747.
2. Tabitha, b. 16 July 1750; m. Nathan Haven.
3. Abigail, b. 13 June 1752; m. Ebenezer Kibbe.
4. Desire, b. 1754; d. 1758.
5. Desire, b. 7 Jan. 1765; m. Daniel Manley.

He d. at Otis, Mass., 1802, having m. (2) Mary, widow of ——, who d.s.p.

Daniel Sumner (1759–1838), b. at Middletown, 26 May 1759; m. (1), 1779, Lucy Cook, and, by her (who d. 21 May 1788), had issue:—

1. Daniel, b. 9 May 1780; d. 1809, leaving issue.
2. William, b. 3 May 1782; m., 1805, Artemisia Spencer, and had issue; d. 1851.
3. Darius, b. 7 March 1786; m. Desire Marsh, and had issue; d. 1845.
1. Lucy, b. 1784; d. unm. 5 Dec. 1828.
2. Mary, b. 1788; d. unm. 1852.

He m. (2), 26 Nov. 1789, Hannah Watson, and, by her (who d. 5 Sept. 1848), had issue:—

4. Watson, of whom later.
5. Increase, b. 13 May 1801; m. (1), 25 May 1827, Pluma, dau. of Samuel Barstow, of Great Barrington; m. (2) Clara, dau. of William C. Wells, and had issue; d. 1871.
6. Ethan Newton, b. 1806; d. 1808.
3. Almira, b. 1790; d. unm. 26 Nov. 1864.
4. Emilia, b. 1792; d. unm. 5 April 1875.
5. Susanna, b. 1797; d. 1800.
6. Caroline, b. 19 Feb. 1810; m. William Hale of Monterey.

He d. at Otis, Mass., 23 Nov. 1838.

Watson Sumner (1794–1847), b. at Bethlehem, 29 May 1794; was a Physician at Constantine, Michigan; m., at Motville, Michigan, 2 Feb. 1841, Hester

## SUMNER

Ann, dau. of Samuel Le Page Welling, and, by her (who d. 14 Dec. 1877), had issue :—

1. George Watson, of whom we treat.
1. Mary Elizabeth, b. 1844 ; d. 1845.
2. Jeanette Judson, b. 15 Nov. 1846 ; d. 12 Nov. 1906.

He d. at Constantine, Michigan, 3 Feb. 1847.

*Residences*—1300 Rhode Island Avenue, Washington, D.C., and The Pines, Patchogue, Long Island, N.Y.

# BLAKE

Frederick Rutledge Blake, b. 24 Jan. 1838; m., 6 Dec. 1864, Olivia, dau. of Oliver Hering Middleton, and, by her, has had issue :—

1. Edmund Molyneux, b. 14 Jan. 1866 ; m. Eleanor, dau. of Colonel Farley, U.S. Army, and has had issue :—
   - Ayliffe.
   - Olivia Middleton.
2. Daniel, b. 1872.
1. Emma Rutledge, b. 1868 ; d. young.
2. Eliza Fisher.

Dr. Blake served in the Civil War as Captain in 25th North Carolina Regiment of the Confederate States Army, and was wounded at Cold Harbour.

## DESCENT

Humphrey Blake ( –1559), of Over Stowey, Co. Somerset, Lord of the Manor of Tuxwell, in the parish of Bishops Lydeard; m. Anne ——, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Robert, of whom later.
2. Thomas, living in 1559.

3. John "the elder," of Plainsfield, in the parish of Over Stowey, to whom his father left his lands in Bishops Lydeard ; m. Joan ——, and had issue ; will proved 5 Jan. 1576.
4. John, "the younger," living in 1559.
1. Agnes, m. — Manning.
2. Eleanor, m. — Langham.
3. Alice, m. — Slocombe.

His will was proved 11 May 1559.

Robert Blake ( –1592), of the Manor of Tuxwell ; Mayor of Bridgwater, 1573, 1579, and 1587 ; m. Margaret Symonds, and, by her (whose will was proved 16 Nov. 1600), had issue :—

1. William, to whom his father left his lands at Tuxwell ; living 1600.
2. Humphrey, of whom later.
1. Anstice, m. Robert Bockinge.

His will was proved 26 Oct. 1592.

Humphrey Blake ( –1625), twice Mayor of Bridgwater ; m. Sarah, dau. and co-heir of Humphrey Williams, and, by her, had with other issue :—

1. Robert, bap. at Bridgwater 27 Sept. 1598 ; educated at Wadham College, Oxford ; B.A. 1618 ; M.P. for Bridgwater, 1640–1645 ; Lieutenant-Colonel of the Parliamentary Army, 1643 ; appointed Admiral, 1649 ; member of the Council of State, 1651–1652 ; d.s.p. 17 Aug. 1657.
2. Humphrey, b. 1600.
3. William (Rev.), b. 1603 ; educated at Wadham College, Oxford ; B.A. 1622 ; d. unm. at Bridgwater and his will was proved 30 Nov. 1667, by his brothers Nicholas and Benjamin.
4. George, of Plymouth, Co. Devon ; b. 1606 ; m. and left issue ; will proved 19 Feb. 1668.
5. Samuel, an officer in the Parliamentary Army ; m. and left issue ; killed in action, 1644.
6. Nicholas, of London and Barbados, m. and had issue.
7. Benjamin, of whom later.
8. Alexander, b. 1619 ; m. Alice —— ; d.s.p. and bur. at Eaton Socon, Co. Bedford, 1693 ; will proved 8 Jan. 1694.
1. A dau., m. — Bowdich.
2. A dau., m. — Smith.

He d. intestate 19 Nov. 1625.

Benjamin Blake (1614–*1689*), of Plainsfield and Pawlets, Colleton Co., South Carolina, b. 1614 ; went to the West Indies with Admiral Sir William Penn, and commanded a ship at Santa Cruz, 1657 ; returned to England ; afterwards went to Carolina, where he received considerable grants of lands in Colleton Co. ; appointed Deputy, 1685 ; Clerk of the Crown and Peace for South Carolina, 1687 ; d. about 1689, leaving a son :—

Joseph Blake ( –1700), of Plainsfield and Pawlets, South Carolina, b. in England ; probably followed his father to Carolina ; Deputy Landgrave and twice Governor of Carolina ; m., Dec. 1698, Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel Axtell, and widow of Francis Turgis (member of the Assembly, 1695), and, by her (whose will was proved 23 July 1726), left issue :—

1. Joseph, of whom later.

1. Rebecca, b. 1699 ; m., 9 March 1717, George, second son of the Hon. Thomas Smith, Governor of Carolina ; d. 20 Oct. 1719.

He d. 7 Sept. 1700.

Joseph Blake (1700-1751), of Plainsfield and Pawlets, South Carolina, and Newington, North Carolina ; b. 1700 ; Colonel of the Berkley Regiment ; Member of Council, 1740–1751 ; m., 16 June 1720, Sarah, dau. of Daniel Lindrey (Member of the Assembly, 1703), and, by her, had issue :—

1. Daniel, of Newington, North Carolina ; bap. 24 Oct. 1731; Justice of the Peace, 1755 ; Member of the House of Representatives, 1757–1762 ; appointed to the Council, 1762 ; m. (1), 1758, Margaret (who d.s.p. 6 March 1760), dau. of Henry Izard ; m. (2), 21 March 1762, Elizabeth, dau. and co-heir of Joseph Izard ; d.s.p. 1780.
2. Robert, d. in infancy.
3. William, of whom later.
1. Rebecca, m. Ralph Izard, who d. 2 Feb. 1762, and had issue.
2. Anne, m., 5 Nov. 1761, Adam Daniel.

His will was proved 30 Aug. 1751.

William Blake (1739–1803), of Plainsfield and Pawlets, South Carolina, b. 1739; m., 11 Feb. 1759, Anne, dau. of Walter Izard, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Joseph, of Hamells Park, Co. Hertford, b. 1769 ; m. ——, dau. of Colonel Hough, and had issue ; d. 27 March 1865.
2. Daniel, of whom later.
1. Anne, d. unm.

He d. 29 June 1803, and his will was proved 15 July 1803.

Daniel Blake (1775–1834), of West Preston, Co. Sussex, and Board House, South Carolina ; b. in England, 1775, and educated at Cambridge ; m., 1 Jan. 1800, Anna Louisa, dau. of the Hon. Arthur Middleton, and, by her (who d. 1819), had issue :—

1. Daniel, of whom later.
2. Arthur Middleton, b. 1812 ; d.s.p. 1881.
1. Louisa, m. Arthur M. Heyward ; d. 1852, leaving issue.
2. Frances, b. 1818 ; m., 1837, Thomas P. Rutledge ; d.s.p. 14 June 1838.

He d. 9 Dec. 1834.

Daniel Blake (1803–1873), of Board House, South Carolina, b. 31 Jan. 1803 ; educated at St. John's College, Cambridge ; m. (1) Emma Middleton, dau. of Henry Rutledge, and, by her (who d. 23 April 1853), had issue :—

1. Frederick Rutledge, of whom we treat.
2. Francis Daniel, b. May 1841 ; Captain of Artillery in the Confederate States Army, and served throughout the Civil War ; m. Sarah, dau. of Lieutenant-General Leonidas Polk, of the Confederate States Army, and Bishop of Louisiana, and, by her, had issue :—
    1. Francis Polk, b. 1 June 1872.
3. Arthur Middleton, of Quitman, Georgia, b. May 1848 ; m., 1872, Catherine Maxwell, and had issue :—
    1. Wade H.
    2. Francis H.
    3. Charles, d. 1891.

4. Joseph.
5. Vance.
6. Daniel.
1. Emma.

4. Henry Middleton, b. 1855 ; d. in infancy.
1. Frances Helen, b. 10 Aug. 1842.
2. Henrietta Louisa, b. Oct. 1843 ; m., Aug. 1870, Walter Blake ; d.s.p. Sept. 1872.

He m. (2), 21 July 1856, Helen Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Craig, of New York, and, by her, had issue :—

5. Robert Bunch, b. 23 Jan. 1861.
3. Emma Craig, b. 30 Jan. 1865 ; m., 5 Oct. 1892, Benjamin Huger Rutledge, of Charleston, and has issue.
4. Helen Bayley, b. 10 Nov. 1867 ; m., 5 Oct. 1892, Oliver Middleton Rutledge, of the Knoll, North Carolina, and has issue.

He d. 10 Aug. 1873.

*Residences*—Newington, North Carolina, and Board House, South Carolina.

*Arms*—Argent, a chevron between three garbs, sable.

*Crest*—On a chapeau gules, turned up ermine, a martlet argent.

# JAY

Pierre Jay, b. 4 May 1870 ; m., 23 Nov. 1897, Louisa Shaw, dau. of the late Major-General Francis Channing Barlow, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Ellen, b. 23 Aug. 1898.
2. Anna Maricka, b. 19 June 1900.
3. Frances, b. 27 Dec. 1904.

Mr. Pierre Jay graduated at Yale University, 1892.

## DESCENT

Augustus Jay (1665–1751), of La Rochelle, France ; 2nd son of Pierre Jay, by Judith François, his wife ; b. 23 March 1665 ; emigrated to America upon the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685, ultimately settling in New York as a merchant, 1686 ; m., 1697, Anna Maria, dau. of Balthazar Bayard (Alderman of Amsterdam, 1691), by whom he had issue :—

1. Peter, of whom later.
1. Judith, b. 29 Aug. 1698 ; m., 6 April 1735, Cornelius J. Van Horne ; d. Aug. 1757.

2. Mary, b. 31 Aug. 1700 ; m., 27 June 1723, Peter Valette ; d. 5 June 1762.
3. Frances, b. 26 Feb. 1702 ; m., 19 Jan. 1724, Frederick Van Cortlandt.
4. Ann, d. young.

He d. 10 March 1751.

Peter Jay (1704–1782), of New York, b. 3 Nov. 1704 ; Alderman of N.Y., 1738–9 ; purchased a farm at Rye, Westchester Co., New York, where he established his country seat, 1745 ; m., 20 Jan. 1728, Mary, dau. of Jacobus Van Cortlandt, by whom he had issue :—

1. Augustus, b. 12 April 1730 ; d. unm. 23 Dec. 1801.
2. James, d. young.
3. James, b. 16 Oct. 1732 ; d. 20 Oct. 1815.
4. Peter, b. 19 Dec. 1734 ; m., 1789, Mary Duyckinck ; d.s.p. 8 July 1813.
5. Frederick, d. young.
6. John, of whom later.
7. Frederick, b. 19 April 1747 ; m. (1), 17 Nov. 1773, Ann Margaret, dau. of Andrew Barclay ; m. (2), Euphemia Dunscomb ; d.s.p. 14 Dec. 1799.

1. Eve, b. 9 Nov. 1728 ; m., 31 March 1766, Rev. Harry Munro ; d. 7 April 1810.
2. Anna Maricka, b. 20 Oct. 1737 ; d. 4 Sept. 1791.
3. Mary, b. 10 Nov. 1748 ; d. 18 May 1752.

He d. 17 April 1782.

John Jay (1745–1829), b. 12 Dec. 1745 ; graduated at King's College, 1764 ; admitted to the Bar, 1768 ; Delegate to the First Continental Congress, 1774 ; Chief Justice of the State of New York, 1777 ; President of Congress, 1778 ; Minister to Spain, 1779–1782 ; with John Adams and Benjamin Franklin negotiated the Treaty of Peace between the United States and Great Britain, 1783 ; Secretary of Foreign Affairs, 1784–1789 ; first Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States, 1789–1795 ; Minister Plenipotentiary to Great Britain, 1794–1795 ; Governor of New York State, 1795–1801 ; m., 28 April 1774, Sarah Van Brugh, dau. of William Livingston (afterwards Governor of New Jersey), by whom he had issue :—

1. Peter Augustus, of whom later.
2. William, b. 16 June 1779 ; Judge of Westchester Co., New York ; m. Augusta, dau. of John McVickar, and, dying 14 Oct. 1858, had issue :—

    1. John, U.S. Minister to Austria, 1870 ; m. Eleanor Kingsland, dau. of Hickson W. Field ; d. 1892, leaving issue :—

        William, m. Lucie Oelrichs, and has issue :—

        Eleanor, m., 1905, Arthur Iselin.

    1. Anna, m. Rev. Lewis P. W. Balch, D.D.
    2. Maria, m. John F. Butterworth.
    3. Sarah Louisa, m. Alexander M. Bruen, M.D.
    4. Eliza, m., 5 Oct. 1858, Henry Edward Pellew, M.A. Camb., son of the Very Rev. the Hon. George Pellew, Dean of Norwich, and grandson of the 1st Viscount Exmouth ; d. 22 Dec. 1869.
    5. Augusta, m., 14 May 1873, Henry Edward Pellew.

1. Susan, d. young.
2. Maria, b. 20 Feb. 1782 ; m., 22 April 1801, Goldsborough Banyer, of Albany, who d. June 1806 ; d. 21 Nov. 1856.
3. Ann, b. 13 Aug. 1783 ; d. 13 Nov. 1856.
4. Sarah Louisa, b. 20 Feb. 1792 ; d. 22 April 1818.

He d. 17 May 1829.

# JAY

Peter Augustus Jay (1776–1843), b. 24 Jan. 1776 ; Private Secretary to John Jay on his mission to England, 1795 ; Member of Assembly, State of New York, 1816 ; Recorder of New York, 1819 ; Delegate to New York Constitutional Convention, 1821 ; m., 29 July 1807, Mary Rutherfurd, dau. of General Matthew Clarkson, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John Clarkson, of whom later.
2. Peter Augustus, b. 23 Oct. 1821 ; m., 13 Jan. 1848, Josephine Pearson, of Washington, D.C. ; d. 31 Oct. 1855, leaving issue :—

   Augustus, b. 17 Oct. 1850 ; Secretary American Legation, Paris, 1886–1892 ; m., 3 Oct. 1876, Emily Astor, dau. of Oliver De Lancey Kane, by whom he had issue :—

   1. Peter Augustus, b. 1877 ; Secretary American Embassy, Constantinople.
   2. De Lancey Kane, b. 1881 ; Private Secretary to the American Ambassador to Great Britain.

1. Mary Rutherfurd, b. 16 April 1810 ; m., 10 April 1829, Frederick Prime ; d. 9 Sept. 1835, leaving issue.
2. Sarah, b. 19 Dec. 1811 ; m., 11 Feb. 1836, William Dawson ; d. 9 Jan. 1846, leaving issue.
3. Catherine Helena, b. 11 June 1815 ; m., 17 Dec. 1835, Henry Augustus Du Bois, M.D. ; d. Sept. 1889, leaving issue.
4. Anna Maria, b. 12 Sept. 1819 ; m., 1 Dec. 1841, Henry Evelyn Pierrepont ; d. 1902, leaving issue.
5. Elizabeth Clarkson, b. 2 July 1823 ; d. unm. 20 Oct. 1895.
6. Susan Matilda, b. 29 Nov. 1827 ; m., 14 April 1852, Matthew Clarkson, by whom she had issue.

He d. 20 Feb. 1843.

John Clarkson Jay (1808–1891), M.D., b. 11 Sept. 1808 ; Trustee Columbia College, 1859–1880 ; m., 8 Nov. 1831, Laura, dau. of Nathaniel Prime, by whom he had issue :—

1. John, d. young.
2. Augustus, d. young.
3. Peter Augustus, of whom later.
4. John Clarkson, M.D., b. 20 Oct. 1844 ; m., 12 Dec. 1872, Harriette Arnold, dau. of Major-General David H. Vinton, U.S. Army, by whom he has issue :—

   1. John Clarkson, b. 20 Jan. 1880 ; m., 1903, Marguerite Soleliac, by whom he has issue :—

      Sarah Livingston, b. 1904.

   1. Maria Arnold, b. 18 Sept. 1873 ; d. 2 Jan. 1878.
   2. Edith Van Cortlandt, b. 2 June 1875.

1. Laura, b. 10 Aug. 1832 ; m., 8 Feb. 1854, Charles Pemberton Wurts.
2. Mary, b. 3 June 1837 ; m., 5 June 1861, Jonathan Edwards ; d. 1897.
3. Cornelia, b. 3 April 1839.
4. Anna Maria, d. young.
5. Alice, b. 12 July 1846.
6. Sarah, b. 12 Jan. 1848, d. 1883.
7. Matilda Coster, d. young.

He d. 1891.

## JAY

Peter Augustus Jay (1841–1875), b. 16 June 1841; Rector of Christ Church, Warwick, New York, 1869–1872; Rector of Grace Church, Fair Haven, Conn., 1872–1875; m., 30 March 1869, Julia, 3rd dau. of Alfred C. Post, M.D., and, by her, had issue :—

1. Pierre, of whom we treat.
2. John, b. 19 Nov. 1875.
1. Mary Rutherfurd, b. 16 Aug. 1872.
2. Laura Prime, b. 30 Aug. 1874; m., 1899, Frederic De Witt Wells, by whom she has issue.

He d. 11 Oct. 1875.

*Residences*—Milton, Mass., and Mt. Kisco, Westchester Co., New York.

*Clubs*—Tennis and Racquet (Boston); University (New York).

# MORGAN

John Pierpont Morgan, b. 17 April 1837; m. (1), 1861, Amelia Sturges, who d. 7 Feb. 1862; m. (2), 31 May 1865, Frances Louisa, dau. of Charles Tracy, by whom he has issue :—

1. John Pierpont, b. 7 Sept. 1867; m., Dec. 1891, Jane Norton Grew, by whom he has had issue.
1. Louisa Pierpont, b. 10 March 1866.
2. Juliet Pierpont, b. 19 July 1870.
3. Anne Tracy, b. 25 July 1873.

## DESCENT

Miles Morgan (1616–1699), b. 1616; son of William Morgan, of Bristol, and Elizabeth his wife, dau. of William Morgan; emigrated from Bristol to America, 1636; settled in Springfield, Mass.; m. (1), 1636, Prudence Gilbert, and, by her (who d. 14 Nov. 1660), had issue :—

1. Jonathan, b. 16 Sept. 1646; m., 15 Jan. 1679, Sarah Cooley; d. 1730, leaving issue.
2. David, b. 23 July 1648; m., 16 Jan. 1672, Mary Clark; d. 30 May 1731, leaving issue.
3. Peletiah, b. 17 May 1650; d.s.p.
4. Isaac, b. 12 March 1652; m., 12 Nov. 1673, Abigail Gardiner; d. 3 Oct. 1740, leaving issue.
1. Mary, b. 14 Dec. 1644.
2. Lydia, b. 8 Feb. 1654.
3. Hannah, b. 11 Feb. 1656.
4. Mercy, b. 18 May 1658.

He m. (2), 15 Feb. 1669, Elizabeth Bliss, and, by her (who d. 2 Oct. 1683), had issue :—

5. Nathaniel, of whom later.

He d. at Llandaff, Wales, 28 May 1699.

Nathaniel Morgan (1671–1752), b. 14 June 1671 ; m., 19 June 1691, Hannah Bird, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Nathaniel, b. 16 Feb. 1692.
2. Samuel, b. 1694 ; d. young.
3. Ebenezer, b. 6 March 1696.
4. Miles, b. 1700.
5. Joseph, of whom later.
6. James, b. 1705.
7. Isaac, b. 1708.
1. Hannah Bird, b. 1698.
2. Elizabeth, b. 1710.

He d. 30 Aug. 1752.

Joseph Morgan (1702–1773), b. 3 Dec. 1702 ; served in Captain Josiah Kellogg's Company at Suffield, 1723–1724, and in Captain Wright's Company at Brookfield, 1725 ; m., 12 May 1735, Mary, dau. of Benjamin Stebbins, and, by her (who d. 7 Dec. 1798), had issue:—

1. Joseph, of whom later.
2. Titus, b. 1737 ; d. 1738.
3. Titus, b. 19 July 1740 ; m., 19 May 1783, Sarah, dau. of Isaac Morgan, and had issue.
4. Lucas, b. 26 Feb. 1743 ; m. (1) Tryphene Smith ; m. (2) Betsey Eastman, and had issue.
5. Judah, b. 21 March 1749 ; m. (1), 12 April 1775, Elizabeth Shivoy, and had issue.
6. Jesse, b. 21 March 1749 ; m. (1), 1770, Mercy Stebbins ; m. (2) Hannah, widow of John Stebbins ; d. 1810, leaving issue.
7. Festus, b. 1759 ; m., 1779, Submit French, and had issue.
1. Elizabeth, b. 23 Dec. 1745 ; m., 1771, Thomas White ; d. 12 April 1782, leaving issue.
2. Hannah, b. 29 Nov. 1752 ; m., 1782, John Legg, and had issue.

He d. 7 Nov. 1773.

Joseph Morgan (1736–1813), b. 19 Feb. 1736 ; served as Captain in the Seven Years' War ; m., 19 Sept. 1765, Experience Smith, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Joseph, of whom later.
1. Eurydice, b. 28 Nov. 1766 ; m. Russell Ely.
2. Huldah, b. 27 Nov. 1767 ; d. 24 March 1770.
3. Huldah, b. 18 April 1770 ; m. Edmund Ely.
4. Nancy, b. 22 July, 1772.
5. Achseh, b. 16 Aug. 1774 ; m. (1) Samuel Dwight Chadin ; m. (2) Nathaniel D. Beardsley.
6. Betsey, b. 4 July 1782 ; d. 13 July 1786.

He d. 1813.

# MORGAN

Joseph Morgan (1780–1847), of Hartford, Conn., b. 4 Jan. 1780 ; m., 20 Sept. 1807, Sally Spencer, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Junius Spencer, of whom later.
1. Mary, b. 1808 ; m. Rev. James A. Smith, and had issue.
2. Lucy, b. 1809 ; m. James Goodwin, and had issue.

He d. July 1847.

Junius Spencer Morgan (1813–1890), b. 14 April 1813 ; m., 2 May 1836, Juliet, dau. of the Rev. John Pierpont, the poet, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John Pierpont, of whom we treat.
2. Junius Spencer, b. 6 April 1846 ; d. 1858.
1. Sarah Spencer, b. 5 Dec. 1839 ; m. George H. Morgan.
2. Mary Lyman, b. 5 Nov. 1844 ; m. Walter H. Burns.
3. Juliet Pierpont, b. 4 Dec. 1847.

He d. 8 April 1890.

*Residence*—219 Madison Avenue, New York.

*Clubs*—Union, Knickerbocker, Union League, Metropolitan, Century, Lawyers, New York Yacht, Seawanhaka-Corinthian Yacht, Tuxedo, Racquet, Riding, Players, Grolier, Jekyl Island (New York) ; Metropolitan (Washington) ; Eastern Yacht (Boston).

# DUNCAN

William Butler Duncan, b. 17 March 1830; m., at New Orleans, 22 Nov. 1853, Jane Percy, dau. of George Washington Sargent, of Philadelphia, and Natchez, Mississippi, and, by her (who d. 11 Dec. 1905), had issue :—

1. Alexander Butler, b. 6 June 1857; m., 14 Nov. 1907, Eloise, dau. of V. K. Stevenson.
1. Jessie Percy Butler, m., 9 Nov. 1876, William Wilton Phipps, and has issue :—
    1. Paul, b. 3 March 1880.
    2. William Duncan, b. 16 June 1882, Lieutenant, Royal Navy.
    1. Margaret Percy, m., 28 April 1906, Edmund Bampfylde Phipps, and has issue.
    2. Rachel Mary Hele.
2. Mary Duncan Butler, m., 11 Nov. 1884, Paul Dana, of Dosoris Island, Glen Cove, Long Island, and has issue :—
    1. Anderson, b. 3 July 1889.
    2. William Butler Duncan, b. 19 Nov. 1891.
    1. Janet Percy.

## DESCENT

Alexander Duncan (1758–1832), of Parkhill, Arbroath, N.B., descended from a junior branch of the ancient family of Duncan of Lundie; b. 1758; m., 3 Sept. 1799, Janet, dau. of Patrick Scott, of Rossie, Co. Forfar, and, by her, had issue :—

1. David, b. 1802; m., 10 July 1832, Lauderdale (who m. (2), 12 July 1837, Sir James Horn Burnett, Bart., of Leys, and d. 4 Nov. 1888), youngest dau. of Sir Alexander Burnett Ramsay, 1st Bart., of Balmain, Co. Forfar; d.s.p. 25 Jan. 1833.
2. John, b. 1803; m. Catherine, dau. of A. F. Gourlay, and, dying Sept. 1905, left issue :—

    Alexander Robert, b. 1844; m., 3 June 1873, Frances, dau. of Admiral Sir William Edmonstone, Bart.

3. Alexander, of whom later.
1. Margaret, b. 1801.

He d. 5 Aug. 1832.

# DUNCAN

Alexander Duncan (1805–1889), of Providence, R.I., and Knossington Grange, Co. Leicester, b. 1805; went to America, 1821; graduated at Yale College (M.A. 1828); admitted to the Bar of the State of New York; m., 11 Oct. 1827, Sarah, dau. of S. Butler, of Providence, R.I., and, by her (who d. 1888), had issue:—

1. William Butler, of whom we treat.
2. David, b. 1 Jan. 1835; m., 6 July 1858, Fannie Bloodgood; d. 26 Jan. 1873, leaving, by her (who d. May 1874), issue:—

   William Butler, b. May 1862; m., Oct. 1891, Blanca, dau. of Theodore Havemeyer, of New York, and had issue.

3. Alexander Lauderdale, of Knossington Grange, Co. Leicester; J.P. and D.L.; High Sheriff, 1891; b. 29 Dec. 1850; m., 26 April 1879, Louisa Elizabeth, dau. of George Hunt, and has issue.

1. Sarah, m., 3 Aug. 1853, Sir Robert Hay, 8th Bart., of Haystoun and Smithfield, Co. Peebles, who d. 30 May 1885, leaving issue.
2. Adele Granger, m., 15 Nov. 1877, Robert H. Hamilton Stubber, of Moynet, Queen's Co., who m. (2), 22 Sept. 1885, Georgina Alice Mary, youngest dau. of George Power, son of Sir John Power, Bart., of Kilfane, Co. Kilkenny; d. 5 April 1882, leaving issue.

He d. 14 Oct. 1889.

*Residence*—1 Fifth Avenue, New York.

*Clubs*—Union, Lawyers, Manhattan Yacht (New York); Travellers (London).

*Arms*—Gules, a chevron engrailed or, between two cinquefoils in chief, and a hunting horn in base, argent, garnished of the second.

*Crest*—A ship in distress in the sea, proper.

# WINSLOW

William Copley Winslow, b. 13 Jan. 1840 ; m., 20 June 1867, Harriet Stillman, dau. of the Hon. Joseph Hayward, and, by her, has issue :—

Mary Whitney, b. 14 Nov. 1873.

Dr. William Copley Winslow, the well-known writer, graduated at Hamilton College, N.Y., 1862 (Ph.D.); General Theological Seminary, N.Y., 1865 ; LL.D., St. Andrew's University, Scotland ; D.C.L., King's College ; D.D., Amherst College ; L.H.D., Columbia University ; Sc.D., St. John's College, Annapolis, Maryland.

## DESCENT

Kenelm Winslow (1599–1672), b. 29 April 1599 ; son of Edward Winslow, of Droitwich, Co. Worcester, and brother of Governor Edward Winslow, of Plymouth Colony; emigrated to America, 1629; m., June 1634, Eleanor, widow of John Adams, and, by her (who d. 1681), had issue :—

1. Kenelm, of whom later.
2. Nathaniel, b. 1639 ; m. Faith Miller, and had issue ; d. 1719.
3. Job, b. 1641 ; m. Ruth ——, and had issue ; d. 1720.
1. Eleanor, b. 1637 ; m. Samuel Baker, and had issue ; d. 1676.

He d. 13 Sept. 1672.

Kenelm Winslow (1635–1715), b. 1635 ; m. (1), 23 Sept. 1667, Mercy, dau. of Peter Worden, and, by her (who d. 22 Sept. 1688), had issue :—

1. Kenelm, b. 1668 ; m., 1690, Bethia Hall, and had issue ; d. 20 March 1729.
2. Josiah, b. 1669 ; m. (1) Margaret Tisdale ; m. (2) Hannah Winslow ; m. (3) Hannah Booth ; m. (4) Martha Hathaway ; m. (5) Mary Jones, and had issue ; d. 1761.
3. Thomas, b. 1672 ; d.s.p. 1689.
4. Samuel, b. 1674 ; m. (1) Bethia Holbrook ; m. (2) Mercy King ; m. (3) Ruth Briggs, and had issue.
5. Nathaniel, b. 1679 ; m. Elizabeth Holbrook, and had issue.
6. Edward, b. 1681 ; m. Sarah ——, and had issue ; d. 1760.
1. Mercy, b. 1676 ; m. (1) Melatiah White ; m. (2) Thomas Jenkins.

He m. (2) Damaris, dau. of Major Eames, and, by her, had issue :—

7. John, of whom later.
2. Damaris, m. Jonathan Small.
3. Elizabeth, m. Andrew Clark.
4. Eleanor, m. Shubael Hamblen.

He d. 11 Nov. 1715.

JOHN WINSLOW (1701–1755), of Rochester, Mass., b. 1701 ; m., 1722, Bethiah, dau. of Stephen Andrews, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, b. 1722 ; m., 1745, Bethiah Sherman, and had issue.
2. Jedediah, b. 1727 ; m. Elizabeth Godspeed, and had issue ; d. 1794.
3. Nathaniel, of whom later.
4. Lemuel, b. 1734.
5. Prince, b. 1737 ; m. Sarah Goodrich, and had issue ; d. 1793.
6. Stephen, b. 1739 ; d. young.
1. Deborah, b. 1724 ; m., 1744, John Sherman.
2. Bethiah, b. 1732 ; d. young.
3. Elizabeth.

He d. 1755.

NATHANIEL WINSLOW (1730–1778), of Salisbury, Conn., b. 22 April 1730 ; m., 9 April, 1753, Hannah Fitch, and, by her (who d. 1 Aug. 1806), had issue :—

1. Lemuel, b. 1 April 1755 ; m. Elizabeth Beach ; d. Aug. 1828.
2. Nathaniel, of whom later.
3. John, b. 4 May 1767 ; m. Mary Covell ; d. 30 Nov. 1852.
4. Jonathan, b. 9 May 1769 ; m. Polly Spoor.
5. Jared, b. 9 June 1771 ; m. Lydia Spoor ; d. 2 Nov. 1852.
1. Hannah, b. 14 Feb. 1757 ; m. Timothy Tuttle ; d. 28 May 1802.
2. Bethiah, b. 31 Dec. 1759 ; m. Samuel Chamberlain ; d. 2 June 1820.
3. Mercy, b. 16 March 1763 ; m. John Deveraux.
4. Lavinia, b. 4 May 1765 ; m. Nathan Allen ; d. 28 Sept. 1832.
5. Charity, b. 14 Dec. 1774 ; m. Enoch Judson ; d. 1846.
6. Rhoda, b. 7 May 1777 ; m. Ralph Parker Stearns ; d. 16 June 1862.

He d. 6 Jan. 1778.

NATHANIEL WINSLOW (1761–1831), b. 9 April 1761; m. (1), 15 March 1784, Joanna Kellogg ; m. (2) Anna Hannah, and had issue :—

1. Miron, b. 11 Dec. 1789 ; D.D. Harvard, 1858 ; m. (1), 11 Jan. 1819, Harriet Wadsworth, dau. of Charles Lathrop, and, by her (who d. in Ceylon 14 Jan. 1833), had issue ; m. (2), 23 April 1835, Catherine Waterbury Carman, and, by her (who d. 23 Sept. 1837), had issue.
2. Hubbard, of whom later.
3. Gordon (Rev.), b. 12 Oct. 1803 ; d. 7 June 1864 ; m. Catherine Fish, and had issue.

He d. 30 April 1831.

## WINSLOW

Hubbard Winslow (1799–1864), b. 30 Oct. 1799; graduated at Yale, 1825; m., 21 May 1828, Susan Ward Cutler, and, by her, had issue :—

William Copley, of whom we treat.

He d. 13 Aug. 1864.

*Residence*—525 Beacon Street, Boston, Mass.

*Clubs*—University, Clerical.

*Arms*—On a bend gules, eight lozenges, conjoined or.

*Crest*—A stump of a tree with branches, proper.

# ROOSEVELT

Theodore Roosevelt, b. at New York, 27 Oct. 1858; m. (1), 27 Oct. 1880, Alice Hathaway, dau. of George Cabot Lee, and, by her (who d. 14 Feb. 1884), had issue :—

1. Alice Lee, b. 12 Feb. 1884; m., 17 Feb. 1906, Nicholas, son of Nicholas Longworth, of Cincinnati, Ohio, by Susan, his wife, dau. of Judge Timothy Walker.

He m. (2), 2 Dec. 1886, Edith Kermit, dau. of Charles Carow, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Theodore, b. 13 Sept. 1887.
2. Kermit, b. 10 Oct. 1889.
3. Archibald Bullock, b. 9 April 1894.
4. Quentin, b. 19 Nov. 1897.
2. Ethel Carow, b. 10 Aug. 1891.

President Theodore Roosevelt graduated at Harvard University, 1880; LL.D. Columbia University, 1899; LL.D. Hope College, 1901; LL.D. Yale, 1901; LL.D. Harvard, 1902; Member of the New York State Assembly, 1882–1885; United States Civil Commissioner, 1889–1894; Police Commissioner, New York City, 1895; Assistant Secretary of the U.S. Navy, 1897–1898; Governor of the State of New York, 1898–1900; Colonel 1st Regt. U.S.V. Cavalry, which he organized; served with distinction throughout the Campaign of Santiago de Cuba (Spanish-American War); Vice-President of the United States, 1900–1901; President, 1901–1909.

# ROOSEVELT

## DESCENT

Cláes Martenszen Van Rosenvelt, of Zeeland, Holland, who emigrated to New Netherland 1650, m. and had issue :—

1. Isaac.
2. Nicholas, of whom later.

Nicholas Roosevelt (1658–1742), b. Sept. 1658 ; Alderman of New York, 1698–1701 ; espoused the cause of the colonists ; m., 1682, Heyltje Jans Kunst, by whom he had issue :—

1. Isaac.
2. Nicholas.
3. Jacobus.
4. Johannes, of whom later.

He d. 1742.

Johannes Roosevelt (1689– ), bap., at Esopus, New York, 3 March 1689 ; Alderman of New York ; m., Heyltje Sjœrts, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Jacobus, of whom later.
2. Cornelius, b. 1731 ; m. Margaret Haering, who d. 1821, leaving issue.

Jacobus Roosevelt (1724– ), bap. 9 Aug. 1724 ; served in New York Colonial Troops ; m. Annatje Bogard, and left issue :—

1. James Jacobus, of whom later.
2. Nicholas, b. 27 Dec. 1767 ; m. Lydia Maria Latrobe ; d. 30 July 1854, leaving issue.

James Jacobus Roosevelt (1759–1840), bap. 25 Oct. 1759 ; Commissary in New York troops in the Revolutionary War ; m. Mary Helen van Shaick, and left, by her (who d. 1845), issue :—

1. Cornelius Van Shaick, of whom later.
2. James John, b. 14 Dec. 1795 ; Member of New York State Legislature, 1835–1840 ; of Congress, 1841–1843 ; Justice of the Supreme Court, 1851–1859 ; U.S. District Attorney for Southern New York, 1859–1860 ; m. Cornelia, dau. of Cornelius P. Van Ness, of Vermont, and, by her (who d. 1876), had issue ; d. 5 April 1875.

He d. 1840.

Cornelius Van Shaick Roosevelt (1794–1871), b. 30 Jan. 1794 ; m. Margaret Barnwell (a descendant of Thomas Potts, member of the New Jersey Provincial Congress), and, by her (who d. 1861), had issue :—

1. Silas Weir, b. 1823 ; m. Mary West, who d. 1877, leaving issue ; d. 1870.
2. James Alfred, b. 13 June 1825 ; m. Elizabeth N. Emlen, and, dying 15 July 1898, had issue :—

   William Emlen, b. 30 April 1857 ; m. Christine Kean.
3. William, d. in infancy.
4. Cornelius Van Shaick ; m. Laura Porter.
5. Robert Barnwell, b. 7 Aug. 1829 ; New York Commissioner of Fisheries, Member of Congress, 1873–1875 ; U.S. Minister to the Netherlands, 1888–1890 ; m. (1), 1850, Elizabeth, dau. of John Ellis, by whom he has had issue :—

   1. John Ellis ; m. Nannie Vance.
   2. Robert Barnwell (q.v.).

1. Margaret ; m. A. V. H. Kimberly.
2. Helen, d. in infancy.

m. (2), Marion, dau. of John O'Shea, of Nenagh, Ireland, and widow of R. Francis Fortescue ; d. 1906.

6. Theodore, of whom later.

He d. 17 July 1871.

Theodore Roosevelt (1831–1878), b. 22 Sept. 1831 ; Collector of the Port of New York ; m., 22 Dec. 1853, Martha, dau. of Major James Stephens Bullock, and, by her (who d. 12 Feb. 1884), left issue :—

1. Theodore, of whom we treat.
2. Elliott, b. 28 Feb. 1860 ; m., 1883, Anna Hall, and, by her, has issue :—
    1. Elliott.
    1. Anna Eleanor.
    2. Grace.
1. Anna, b. 7 Jan. 1855 ; m., 1895, William S. Cowles, Commander in the United States Navy, by whom she has issue :—
    William S.
2. Corinne, b. 27 Sept. 1861 ; m., 1882, Douglas Robinson, by whom she has issue :—
    1. Theodore.
    2. Monroe.
    3. Stewart.
    1. Corinne.

He d. 9 Feb. 1878.

*Residence*—Sagamore Hill, Oyster Bay, Long Island, N.Y.

*Clubs*—Union League, Republican, Century, Harvard, Seawanhaka-Corinthian Yacht, Delta Kappa Epsilon (New York) ; Boone, and Crockett.

# CLINTON

Charles William Clinton, b. 9 Nov. 1836 ; m., 25 Aug. 1886, Emily de Silver Gorsuch, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Charles Kenneth, b. 18 Nov. 1889.
2. De Witt, b. 1 Dec. 1893 ; d. 10 Feb. 1896.
1. Margery Hamilton.

# CLINTON

## DESCENT

Charles Clinton (1690–1773), b. in Co. Longford, 1690; said to have been a grandson of William Clinton, an adherent of Charles I. who fled to Ireland after the defeat of the Royalists; sailed for Philadelphia, 20 May 1729, and landed on Cape Cod, 4 Oct. 1729; settled in Ulster Co., 1731, where he became Justice of the Peace, County Judge, and Lieut.-Colonel of the Militia; served under Colonel Bradstreet at the siege and capture of Fort Frontenac; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Alexander Denniston, and had issue:—

1. Alexander, graduated at Princeton, 1750; d.s.p.
2. Charles, d.s.p. 1762.
3. James, of whom later.
4. George, b. 26 July 1739; Brig.-General during the Revolution; 1st Governor of New York State, which office he held for twenty-one years; twice Vice-President of United States; m. Cornelia, dau. of Petrus Tappan, of Holland; d. 20 April 1812.

He d. 19 Nov. 1773.

James Clinton (1736–1812), b. 9 Aug. 1736; Ensign and afterwards Lieut.-Colonel of 2nd Regiment of Ulster Co. Militia; served with much distinction in the war of 1756; appointed Colonel of the 3rd New York Regiment, 1775; and Brig.-General, 1776; commanded at Albany and was present at the siege of Yorktown, 1781; m. (1) Mary, dau. of Egbert De Witt, of Holland, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Alexander, Lieutenant in Revolutionary Army; d.s.p.
2. Charles, of whom later.
3. De Witt, b. 2 March 1769; Mayor of New York City for eleven years; Governor of New York State for four terms; d. 11 Feb. 1828.
4. George, represented City of New York in the State Legislature and in Congress.

He d. 22 Dec. 1812, having m. (2) Mary, widow of — Grey.

Charles Clinton, m. Elizabeth, dau. of William Mulliner, by whom he had issue:—

1. Alexander, of whom later.
1. Mary de Witt, m. Captain Robert Gourley.
2. Ann Eliza, m. James Foster.

Alexander Clinton, M.D., Lieutenant U.S. Army in the war of 1812; m. Adeline Arden, youngest dau. of Captain Alexander James Hamilton, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Alexander James, m. Sophia Vose.
2. Charles William, of whom we treat.
3. De Witt, m. Elizabeth Burnham.
1. Mary Elizabeth, m. John Rhinelander Bleecker.
2. Adeline Arden, m. Thomas Ellis Brown.
3. Anne Eliza, m. Thomas Wilmerding.

*Residence*—39 East 57th Street, New York.
*Clubs*—Century, Tuxedo, Riding (New York).

# GORDON

Armistead Churchill Gordon, b. in Albemarle Co., Virginia, 20 Dec. 1855; m., 17 Oct. 1883, Maria Breckinridge Catlett, and, by her, has issue :—

1. James Lindsay, b. 19 May 1895.
2. Armistead Churchill, b. 9 July 1897.
3. George Loyall, b. 26 Nov. 1899.
1. Margaret Douglas, b. 25 Sept. 1891.
2. Mary Daniel, b. 19 Oct. 1893.

Mr. Gordon was admitted to the Bar 1879, and has been Mayor of Staunton, Virginia.

## DESCENT

James Gordon, of Sheepbridge in the Barony of Newry, Co. Down, Ireland; settled there, 1692; m. Jane Wallace, and, by her, had issue :—

1. James, of whom later.
2. Robert, of Newry, Co. Down, d. 1746.
3. George, of Newry, Co. Down.

His will was dated 7 July 1707.

James Gordon, of Sheepbridge; m. Sarah Greenaway, and, by her, had issue :—

1. James, of Lancaster Co., Virginia (*see* Gordon, Edward Clifford).
2. Samuel, of Sheepbridge; m. Margaret Hunter, and had issue.
3. John, of whom later.
4. George, of Rockhamilton, Co. Down; m. and had issue.
1. Anne, m. — Templeton.
2. Elenor, m. Joseph Carson, of Downpatrick, Co. Down.
3. Sarah, d. unm.

His will was dated 27 Jan. 1749.

John Gordon, b. at Newry, Co. Down; went to Virginia with his brother James, about 1738, and was living in Lancaster Co., Virginia, Jan. 1759; later at Urbanna, Middlesex Co., and afterwards removed to Richmond Co.; m. Lucy, dau. of Colonel Armistead Churchill, and had issue :—

1. James, of whom later.
2. Churchill, b. 10 Feb. 1761; Midshipman Virginia Navy during Revolutionary War; m. Ann Sparke, and had issue.
3. John, b. 28 Sept. 1762; d.s.p.
4. William, b. 4 Aug. 1766; d.s.p.
5. Nathaniel, b. 21 Feb. 1770; m. Elizabeth Ellis, and left issue.
6. Armistead, b. 5 Jan. 1773; m. Elizabeth Clayton; d.s.p.
7. Samuel, b. 20 Oct. 1775; m. Elizabeth Cole Fitzhugh, and had issue.
1. Hannah, b. 1758; m. William Beale, and had issue.
2. Sarah, b. 21 June 1764; m. Kendall Lee; d.s.p.
3. Mary, b. 14 March 1768; m. Nathaniel Gordon; d. 29 June 1808, and had issue.
4. Priscilla, m. Edmund Edrington, and had issue.
5. Lucy, b. 21 Nov. 1771; m. James Gordon Waddell, and had issue.

# GORDON

James Gordon (1759–1799), of Germanna, Orange Co., Virginia, b. 1759; Member of Virginia Convention 1788; m., 13 Aug. 1777, Elizabeth, dau. of Colonel James Gordon, and had issue :—

1. John Churchill, m. Lucy Herndon, and had issue.
2. William Fitzhugh, of whom later.
3. Armistead Churchill, d.s.p.
4. Thomas, m.— Key; d.s.p.
1. Lucy Harrison, d. unm.
2. Elizabeth, d. unm.
3. Mary.

He d. 1799.

William Fitzhugh Gordon (1787–1858), of Albemarle Co., Virginia, b. 13 Jan. 1787; Member of Virginia Convention, 1829–1830; Member U.S. Congress, 1829–1835; sometime Major-General in Virginia Militia; m. (1) Mary Reed Rootes, who d.s.p.; m. (2), 21 Jan. 1813, Elizabeth Lindsay, and, by her (who d. 31 Aug. 1885), had issue :—

1. James Lindsay, b. 31 Oct. 1813; m. (1) Mary Beale; m. (2) Martha Winston, who d.s.p. 10 Dec. 1877.
2. Reuben Lindsay, b. 15 Jan. 1820; m. Eliza V. Beale, 4 March 1845; d. 13 Sept. 1887, leaving issue.
3. William, b. 6 March 1822; d. in infancy.
4. William Fitzhugh, b. 26 Nov. 1823; served in Confederate States Army, 1861–1865; m. Nancy Morris, and had issue.
5. George Loyall, of whom later.
6. Charles Henry, b. 17 Jan. 1829; Captain Confederate States Army, 1861–1865; m., 1847, Mary Beale, and had issue.
7. John Churchill, M.D., b. 2 March 1831; m., 4 June 1861, Mary B. Pegram, and had issue.
8. Alexander Tazewell, M.D., b. 12 May 1833; m., 1869, Lucy Gordon, and had issue.
9. Mason, b. Sept. 1840; Lieutenant of Cavalry Confederate States Army, 1861–1865; m., 4 Jan. 1867, Harriet Hart, and had issue.
1. Maria Lindsay, b. 2 Dec. 1815; d. unm. 29 June 1848.
2. Hannah Elizabeth, b. 28 Sept. 1817; m. Judge William Joseph Robertson, of the Supreme Court of Appeals of Virginia; d. 7 Dec. 1861, leaving issue.
3. Elizabeth, b. 9 July 1826; d. in infancy.

He d. 28 Aug. 1858.

George Loyall Gordon (1829–1862), b. 17 Jan. 1829; educated at the University of Virginia; served in Confederate States Army; m., 20 Dec. 1854, Mary, dau. of Judge Jos. J. Daniel of the Supreme Court of North Carolina, and had issue :—

1. Armistead Churchill, of whom we treat.
2. James Lindsay, b. 9 Jan. 1860; Member of Virginia Senate; removed to New York; Assistant District Attorney of the City and State of New York.; d. 30 Nov. 1904, leaving issue.
1. Frances Daniel, b. 3 May 1857; d. young.
2. Lavinia Battle, b. 25 Oct. 1858; d. in infancy.
3. Mary Long, b. 15 June 1861; m., 1890, Dr. Richard Henry Lewis, of Raleigh, North Carolina; d. 13 Aug. 1895, leaving issue.

He was killed in battle at Malvern Hill, 1 July 1862.

*Residence*—Staunton, Virginia.

# LOW

Seth Low, b. at Brooklyn, 18 Jan. 1850; m., 9 Dec. 1880, Annie Wroe Scollay, dau. of Judge B. R. Curtis.

Mr. Low was Mayor of Brooklyn, 1881–1885; President of Columbia University, 1890–1901; represented the United States Government at the Hague Peace Conference, 1899, and was Mayor of New York, 1902–3.

## DESCENT

Thomas Low (1605–1677), b. 1605; settled in that part of Ipswich, Mass., known as Chebacco Parish (now Essex), having been granted land there, 16 April 1641; m. Susanna ——, by whom he had issue:—

1. John, m., 10 Dec. 1661, Sarah Thorndike.
2. Thomas, of whom later.
1. Margaret, m. Daniel Davisson.
2. Sarah, m. Joseph Safford.

He d. 8 Sept. 1677.

Thomas Low (1632–1712), of Ipswich, Mass., b. 1632; served in the war against the North American Indians; m., 4 July 1660, Martha, dau. of Thomas Boreman, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Thomas, b. 14 April 1661; m. (1) Mary Brown; m. (2) Sarah, dau. of Harklander Simonds.
2. Samuel.
3. Jonathan.
4. David, of whom later.
5. Nathaniel, d. 30 July 1693.
6. John, d. 29 Nov. 1695.
1. Martha, b. 10 March 1669; m. — Dodge.
2. Joanna, m. — Hale.
3. Sarah, m. Nathan Webster.
4. Abigail, m. Joseph Goodhue.

He d. 12 April 1712.

David Low (1667–1746), of Ipswich, Mass., b. 14 Aug. 1667; took part in the expedition against Quebec, commanded by Sir William Phipps, 1690; m., 28 Dec. 1699, Mary, dau. of Caleb Lamb, of Roxbury, and, by her, had issue:—

1. David, of whom later.
2. Jeremiah.
3. Caleb.
4. Stephen (Lieutenant), killed at the attack upon Ticonderoga.
5. Joshua.
1. Mary.
2. Martha.
3. Abigail.
4. Eunice.

He d. June 1746.

# LOW

David Low (1700–1771), of Ipswich, Mass., b. 1700; Ensign in the Mass. Militia, 1746; afterwards Captain, Essex Militia, and served in the French War; m., 11 April 1724, Susanna Low, and, by her (who d. 18 Feb. 1775), had issue :—

1. David, of whom later.
2. Joseph, bap. 12 Dec. 1731.
3. Ebenezer, bap. 4 Oct. 1741.
1. Mary, bap. 24 April 1726.
2. Susanna, bap. 7 July 1736.
3. Martha, bap. 18 July 1736.
4. Martha, bap. 24 Sept. 1738.

He d. 10 July 1771.

David Low (1728–1782), b. 5 May 1728; Lieutenant, Chebacco Company of Foot, 1774; Captain, 3rd Company of the 3rd Mass. Militia, 1776; m., 28 Dec. 1752, Abigail Choate, and, by her (who d. 29 Feb. 1788), had issue :—

1. David, of whom later.
2. Jonathan, bap. 14 Nov. 1762; m., 23 Nov. 1783, Judith Haskell.
1. Eleazor, bap. 28 April 1765; m., 25 Sept. 1788, Sarah Perkins.
2. Elizabeth, m. 31 May 1777, James Eveleth.
3. Eunice, m., 20 Feb. 1794, Nathaniel Cogswell.

He d. 24 July 1782.

David Low (1753–1797), of Gloucester, Mass., b. 1753; served in Captain Dodge's Company of Ipswich and afterwards in Little's Mass. Regiment; took part in the battles of Bunker's Hill, Long Island, White Plains, Trenton, and Princeton; m., 26 May 1778, Hannah Haskell, and had issue :—

1. David, b. 10 April 1779.
2. Seth, of whom later.
3. Jonathan, b. 30 Dec. 1789.
4. Daniel, b. 25 Sept. 1792.
5. William Henry, b. 1795.
1. Abigail, b. 2 Nov. 1784.
2. Hannah, b. 26 Dec. 1786.

He d. 12 July 1797.

Seth Low (1782–1853), of Gloucester, Mass., b. 29 March 1782; matriculated at Harvard College, 1804; joined the Salem Light Infantry, 1805; removed to Brooklyn, L.I., 1829; m., 23 May 1807, Mary Porter, and, by her (who d. 17 July 1872), had issue :—

1. Abiel Abbot, of whom later.
2. Seth Haskell, b. 30 Oct. 1812.
3. Edward Porter, b. 1 March 1814; d. in infancy.
4. William Henry, b. 1 Feb. 1816; m., 3 May 1842, Anne D. Bedell, and, dying 22 March 1845, left, by her (who d. 4 Sept. 1890), issue :—

    1. William Gilman, b. 9 April 1844; m., 15 Jan. 1873, Lois Robbins, dau. of Judge B. R. Curtis, and has issue :—

        1. William Gilman, b. 24 June 1875; m., 19 April 1902, Rhoda Howe, and has issue :—

            William Gilman, b. 23 Jan. 1903.
            Rhoda, b. 2 Nov. 1905.

        2. Benjamin Robbins Curtis, b. 22 June 1880.

1. Anna Curtis, b. 25 Nov. 1876; m., 31 Oct. 1905, Herbert Adolphus Grant Watson, and has issue.
2. Lois Curtis, b. 1 Aug. 1878.
3. Rosamond Curtis, b. 8 Aug. 1882; m., 2 June 1905, the Rev. John Chapman, and has issue.
4. Harriette, b. 8 Aug. 1884.
5. Esther Hope, b. 16 June 1888.

5. Edward Allen, b. 26 Sept. 1817.
6. Francis, b. 9 Sept. 1819.
7. Josiah Orne, b. 15 March 1821.
8. Charles Porter, b. 19 Sept. 1824.
1. Mary Ann, b. 25 Feb. 1808.
2. Harriet, b. 18 May 1809.
3. Sarah Elizabeth, b. 16 Aug. 1822.
4. Ellen Porter, b. 7 May 1827.

He d. 19 June 1853.

Abiel Abbot Low (1811–1893), of Brooklyn, N.Y.; b. in Salem, Mass., 7 Feb. 1811; President of the New York Chamber of Commerce, 1863–1866; m. (1) Ellen A. Dow, and, by her (who d. 1850), had issue:—

1. Abbot Augustus, b. 12 May 1844; m. Marian Ward, and has issue.
2. Seth, of whom we treat.
1. Harrietta, b. 24 Oct. 1842; d. unm. 1884.
2. Ellen, b. 30 June 1846; m., 9 Dec. 1869, Henry Evelyn Pierrepont; d. 1885, leaving issue.

He d. at Brooklyn, N.Y., 7 Jan. 1893, having m. (2), 25 Feb. 1851, Anne, widow of William Henry Low.

*Residence*—30 East 64th Street, New York.

# WADSWORTH

Craig Wharton Wadsworth, b. at Philadelphia, 12 Jan. 1872; served in 1st U.S. Volunteer Cavalry (Rough Riders) during Spanish-American War, 1898; Major on Governor Roosevelt's Staff, 1899–1900; 3rd Secretary American Embassy, London, 1902–1905; and 2nd Secretary since 1905.

## DESCENT

William Wadsworth ( –1675) arrived at Boston in the ship *Lion*, 16 Sept. 1632; went to Newtown, Mass., where he was admitted Freeman 6 Nov.

1632, and became Selectman, 1634; removed to Hartford, Conn., 1636, and was Selectman there 1642–1647; m. (1) and had issue:—

1. John, of whom later.
2. William, d. in infancy.
1. Sarah, m. John Wilcox.
2. Mary, m. Thomas Stoughton.

He m. (2), 1644, Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. Samuel Stone, and, by her (who d. 1682), had issue:—

3. Samuel, b. 1646, d. unm. 1682.
4. Joseph, b. 1648; m. (1) Elizabeth Barnard; m. (2) Mary Blackleth, and had issue.
5. Thomas, b. 1651; m. Elizabeth ——, and had issue.
3. Elizabeth, b. 1645; m. John Terry.
4. Sarah, b. 1650; m. Jonathan Ashley.

He d. 1675.

John Wadsworth ( –1689), removed to Farmington, Conn., where he was a Member of the Council; m., Sarah Stanley, and, by her (who d. 1718), had issue:—

1. Samuel, b. 1660; Lieutenant in the Militia; Representative to General Court 1699 and 1711; m. Hannah Judson, and had issue; d. 1731.
2. John, b. 1662; m. (1), 1689, Elizabeth Stanley; m. (2), 1714, Mary Humphries, and had issue; d. 1718.
3. William, b. 1671; Representative, 1718–1740; m. (1), 1696, Abigail Lewis; m. (2), 1707, Sarah Bounce, and had issue; d. 1751.
4. Nathaniel, b. 1677; m., 1705, Dorothy Ball, of Newhaven, and had issue; d. 1761.
5. James, of whom later.
6. Thomas, b. 1680; m. Miriam Beckley; d.s.p. 1771.
7. Hezekiah, b. 1682; d.s.p. 1740.
1. Sarah, b. 1657; m. Stephen Root.

He d. 1689.

James Wadsworth (1677–1756), of Durham, Conn., b. 1677; Judge of the Court, and Representative on the Council, 1710–1718; m. Ruth Noyes, and, dying 1756, left issue a son:—

James Wadsworth (1700–1777), of Durham, Conn., b. 1700; held many important positions and was Representative from 1738; m. Abigail Penfield, and, by her, had issue:—

1. James, b. 6 July 1730; Town Clerk of Durham 1756–1786; Colonel and Brigadier-General of Conn. Militia, 1776; Major-General, 1777; afterwards presiding Justice of New Haven County Court of Common Pleas; a delegate from Conn. to the Continental Congress, 1783–1786; Member of the Executive Council, 1785–90; m. Catherine Guernsey; d.s.p. 22 Sept. 1817.
2. John Noyes, of whom later.
1. Ruth, b. 1743.

He d. 1777.

# WADSWORTH

John Noyes Wadsworth (1732–1786), of Durham, Conn., b. 1732; m., 1757, Esther Parsons, and had issue:—

1. John Noyes, b. 1758; m. Susan Camp, and had issue.
2. William, b. 1761; an early settler in Western N.Y.; served in U.S. Army as Brigadier-General of N.Y. Militia in War of 1812; d.s.p. Feb. 1833.
3. James, of whom later.

He d. 1786.

James Wadsworth (1768–1844), of Durham, Conn., b. 20 April 1768; graduated at Yale College, 1787; removed to Genesee River 1790, purchasing a large tract of land where is now the town of Geneseo; became one of the greatest landed proprietors in N.Y.; devoted large sums to the cause of education; m. Naomi Wolcott, and had issue:—

1. James Samuel, of whom later.
2. William Wolcott.
1. Harriet, b. 1805; m. Hon. Martin Brimmer, of Boston.
2. Elizabeth, b. 1815; m. Augustus Murray; d. 1851.

He d. 8 June 1844.

James Samuel Wadsworth (1807–1864), b. at Geneseo, N.Y., 30 Oct. 1807; a delegate to the Peace Convention in Washington, 1861; Brigadier-General of Volunteers 1861; Military Governor of the District of Columbia, 1862; in command of a division of the Army of the Potomac under General Burnside, and took part in the Battle of Fredericksburg, 1862; in command of 1st Division of 1st Army Corps under General Reynolds at Gettysburg, 1863; Brevet Major-General of Volunteers, 1864; m. Mary Craig Wharton, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Charles Frederick, b. 1836; m., 1864, Jessie Burden, and had issue.
2. Craig Wharton, of whom later.
3. James Wolcott, b. 1846; m. Louisa Travers.
1. Cornelia, b. 1839; m. (1) Montgomery Ritchie; m. (2) John Adair.
2. Nancy, b. 1843; m. E. M. Rogers.
3. Elizabeth, b. 1848; m. Arthur Post.

He d. 8 May 1864, from wounds received at the Battle of the Wilderness.

Craig Wharton Wadsworth (1841–1872), b. 1841; served in the Civil War; m., 1869, Evelyn Willing, dau. of Frank Peters, of Philadelphia, and had issue:—

1. James Samuel, b. 1870.
2. Craig Wharton, of whom we treat.

He d. 1872.

*Residences*—Geneseo, Livingston Co., N.Y., and the American Embassy, London.

*Clubs*—Jockey, Knickerbocker, Tennis and Racquet (New York); Metropolitan (Washington).

# DAVENPORT

William Bates Davenport, b. at New York, 10 March 1847 ; m. (1), 4 June 1868, Carrie C. Peckham, and, by her (who d. 11 Dec. 1871), had issue:—

1. Edith Hoxie, b. 8 June 1870 ; d. young.

He m. (2), 9 Sept. 1874, Charlotte Cordelia, eldest dau. of George F. Shepherd, and had issue :—

2. Florence, b. 1 Nov. 1882 ; d. young.

Mr. Davenport was Public Administrator of King's County, 1889–1904.

## DESCENT

Edward Davenport, of Coventry, Co. Warwick (who descended from the ancient Cheshire family of Davenport of Davenport, and was sixth in descent from Sir John Davenport, knt., living about 1380), was Chamberlain of Coventry, 1534 ; Sheriff, 1540 ; Mayor, 1550 ; m. a dau. of John Harford, of Coventry, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Henry, of whom later.
2. Christopher, Mayor of Coventry, 1602 ; m. a dau. of William Hopkins, of Coventry.

Henry Davenport, Sheriff of Coventry, 1602 ; Mayor, 1613 ; m. (1) Winifred, dau. of Richard Barnabit, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Barnabas, m. Mary, dau. of Simon Glover, father of the celebrated Franciscan "Franciscus a Sancta Clara."
2. Edward, m. Sarah, dau. of John White, and had issue.
3. Christopher, Mayor of Coventry, 1641 ; m. Frances, dau. of John Higginson.
4. Henry, d. young.
5. John, of whom later.

He m. (2) Elizabeth Thomas.

John Davenport (1597–1670), bap. 9 April 1597 ; Batteler Merton College, Oxford, 1613 ; B.D. Magdalen Hall, Oxford, 1625 ; Curate of St. Lawrence Jewry, London, 1619–1624 ; Vicar of St. Stephen's, Coleman Street, London, 1624–1633 ; emigrated to America 1637 ; settled in New Haven, Conn., 1638 ; removed to Boston, Mass., 1668 ; m. Elizabeth Wolley, and, dying 15 March 1670, left, by her (who d. 15 Sept. 1676), a son :—

# DAVENPORT

John Davenport (1635–1677), of New Haven, Conn., b. in London, 1635 ; admitted Freeman of New Haven, 1657 ; later appointed a Judge of Probate there ; removed to Boston, 1668 ; m., 27 Nov. 1663, Abigail, dau. of Rev. Abraham Pierson, and, by her (who d. 20 July 1718), had issue :—

1. John, b. 7 June 1665, d. in infancy.
2. John, of whom later.
3. Abraham, b. 18 March 1671 ; d. young.
1. Elizabeth, b. 7 Oct. 1666 ; m., 1700, Warham Mather.
2. Abigail, b. 20 Aug. 1672 ; m., 1691, Rev. James Pierpont ; d. 3 Feb. 1692.
3. Mary, b. 23 Aug. 1676 ; m. (1) Nathaniel Weed ; m. (2) — Wade.

He d. 21 March 1677.

John Davenport (1668–1731), of Stamford, Conn., b. 22 Feb. 1668 ; graduated at Harvard, 1687 ; pastor of the Church in Stamford, 1694–1731 ; Member of the Corporation of Yale College, 1707–1731 ; m. (1), 18 April 1695, Martha, dau. of — Gould and widow of John Selleck, and, by her (who d. 1 Dec. 1712), had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Deodate, b. 23 Oct. 1706, of East Haven, Deacon ; m., 1730, Lydia, dau. of Rev. John Woodward ; d. 3 Dec. 1761.
1. Abigail, b. 14 July 1696 ; m., 1718, Rev. Stephen Williams ; d. 26 Aug. 1766, leaving issue.
2. Martha, b. 10 Feb. 1700 ; m., 1731, Rev. Thomas Goodsell ; d. 1796, leaving issue.
3. Sarah, b. July 1702 ; m. (1) Captain William Maltby ; m. (2) Rev. Eleazar Wheelock ; d. 13 Nov. 1746, leaving issue.
4. Theodora, b. 2 Nov. 1703 ; d. young.
5. Elizabeth, b. 28 Aug. 1708 ; m. Rev. William Gaylord ; d. 6 July 1747, leaving issue.

He m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of John Morris and widow of — Maltby, and, by her (who d. 11 Jan. 1758), had issue :—

3. Abraham, of Stamford, b. 1715 ; graduated at Yale, 1732 ; State Senator, 1766–1784 ; Judge of Probate and of the County Court ; Colonel of Militia ; m. (1), 16 Nov. 1750, Elizabeth Huntington ; m. (2), 8 Aug. 1776, Martha Fitch ; d. 20 Nov. 1789, leaving issue.
4. James (Rev.), of Southold, Long Island, N.Y. ; b. 1716 ; graduated at Yale, 1732 ; d. 1755, leaving issue.

He d. 5 Feb. 1731.

John Davenport (1698–1742), of Stamford, b. 21 Jan. 1698 ; m., 6 Sept. 1722, Sarah Bishop, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Joseph, b. 9 Aug. 1725 ; m., 5 July 1753, Hannah Amblar, and had issue.
3. Nathan, b. 15 Jan. 1727.
4. Gould, b. 6 Sept. 1728.
5. Deodate, b. 5 Jan. 1730 ; m. (1) Lydia Raymond ; m. (2) Elizabeth Jones ; d. 10 March 1808, leaving issue.
6. Eleazar, b. 15 March 1732.
7. Thaddeus, b. 3 Feb. 1734.
8. Silas, b. 13 May 1736 ; m., 1765, Mary Webb.
9. Hezekiah, b. 14 Jan. 1738 ; Lieutenant in the Revolutionary War ; m., 1763, Ruth Ketchams, and had issue ; killed in action, 1777.

10. Josiah, b. 6 Aug. 1739.
11. Stephen, b. 9 April 1741.
1. Martha, b. 20 Feb. 1731 ; m., 1757, John Crissey.
2. Elizabeth, b. 1 April 1735.
3. Sarah.

He d. 17 Nov. 1742.

JOHN DAVENPORT (1724–1756), of Stamford and New Canaan, Conn., b. 15 Jan. 1724 ; m., 2 June 1748, Deborah Amblar, and had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Stephen, b. 9 March 1752 ; d. unm. 1777.
1. Sarah, b. 7 Jan, 1751 ; m., 1770, Monmouth Lounsbury; d. 1819, leaving issue.
2. Rhoda, b. 4 Jan. 1754 ; m., 1775, Thaddeus Huested, and had issue.

He d. 23 June 1756.

JOHN DAVENPORT (1749–1820), of Stamford, b. 24 May 1749 ; m. (1) Prudence, dau. of Jesse Bell, and, by her (who d. 23 Dec. 1794), had issue :—

1. John, b. 27 Oct. 1773 ; d. 1784.
2. Ralph, b. 1775 ; d. young.
3. William, of whom later.
4. James, b. 2 Feb. 1787 ; m., 6 Feb. 1810, Martha Warren ; d. 27 Oct. 1845, leaving issue.
1. Theodora, b. 27 Sept. 1779 ; m., 1799, her cousin, William Davenport ; d. 29 Oct. 1809, leaving issue.
2. Sarah, b. 5 March 1783 ; m., 1804, Jonathan Bates ; d. 17 Feb. 1839, leaving issue.
3. Julia Ann, b. 30 Nov. 1794 ; m., 1817, Jotham Hoyt ; d. 2 July 1868, leaving issue.

He m. (2), Aug. 1795, Sarah, dau. of Rev. William Gaylord, and, by her (who d. 11 Feb. 1846), had issue :—

5. John Gaylord, b. 6 March 1799 ; d. in infancy.
4. Elizabeth, b. 4 Oct. 1802 ; d. unm. 12 April 1818.

He d. 6 Feb. 1820.

WILLIAM DAVENPORT (1781–1860), of New Canaan, Conn., afterwards of Brooklyn, N.Y., b. 25 March 1781 ; m. (1), 12 Sept. 1802, Abigail, dau. of Isaac Benedict, and, by her (who d. 9 Oct. 1839), had issue :—

1. Isaac Gould, b. 17 Jan. 1804 ; m., 1831, Hannah Wilson ; d. 28 April 1839.
2. John William, b. 22 July 1807 ; d.s.p. 26 May 1826.
3. Theodore, b. 15 Jan. 1810 ; d.s.p. 20 Aug. 1830.
4. Lewis Benedict, b. 24 June 1812 ; d.s.p. 17 Dec. 1836.
5. Amzi Benedict, of Brooklyn, N.Y., b. 30 Oct. 1817 ; m. (1), 2 May 1842, Frances Maria Isaacs, and, by her (who d. 9 June 1848), had issue :—

1. John Isaacs, b. 16 May 1843 ; m., 14 Nov. 1866, Louise Eugenie, dau. of Dr. Louis Post, of St. Louis, and has had issue :—

1. Benjamin Butler, b. 16 May 1871.
2. John Havens, b. 21 Jan. 1873.
1. Louise Post, b. 4 Sept. 1867.
2. Mary, b. 3 Aug. 1874.

2. Albert Barnes, b. 3 April 1845; m., 24 Nov. 1868, Delia Minerva, dau. of Henry Crofut, and had issue :—

Albert Shelton, b. 26 March 1872.
Laura Nichols, b. 3 April 1875.

m. (2), 1850, Jane Joralemon Dimon, and had issue :

3. Henry Benedict, b. 1 June 1854 ; m., 6 June 1877, Flora D., dau. of A. D. Lufkin.
4. James Pierpont, b. 27 July 1856.
5. William Edwards, b. 31 Aug. 1862.
6. Theodore Dwight, d. in infancy.
7. Charles Benedict, b. 1 June 1866 ; m., 23 June 1894, Gertrude Crolty.
1. Frances Maria, d. in infancy.
2. Jane Joralemon, d. young.
3. Margaret Dimon, d. young.
4. Mary Vere, b. 2 May 1864.
5. Frances Gardiner, b. 30 April 1870.

6. Julius, of whom later.
1. Mary Jane, b. 7 March 1814 ; d. unm. 25 April 1836.
2. Harriet Abigail, b. 23 May 1824 ; m., 1842, Elisha Comstock, and had issue:—

George William, b. 22 Nov. 1845 ; m. Clara Louisa, dau. of A. D. Lufkin.
May Catherine, b. 3 July 1854.

He d. 16 Jan. 1860, having m. (2), 28 July 1842, Catherine M. Isaacs, who d.s.p. 21 July 1862.

Julius Davenport (1821–1902), of Brooklyn, N.Y., b. 26 May 1821 ; m., 4 June 1846, Mary Ann Bates, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William Bates, of whom we treat.
2. Julius Bates, b. 24 June 1849 ; m., 1888, Alice Sturges.
3. Alexander Milne, b. 15 Sept. 1851 ; m., May 1874, Matilda Child ; d. 1880.
4. Charles, b. 16 Oct. 1859; d. in infancy.
1. Mary Theodora, b. 25 June 1856 ; m. Henry D. Hooker.

He d. 10 Oct. 1902.

*Residence*—201 Washington Park, Brooklyn, N.Y.

*Clubs*—University, Yale, Hamilton, New York Yacht (New York).

*Arms*—Argent, a chevron between three crosses crosslet fitchée, sable.

*Crest*—A man's head in profile, couped at the shoulders, proper, with a rope round the neck or.

# CONVERSE

John Heman Converse, b. in Burlington, Vermont, 2 Dec. 1840; m., at Bay Ridge, Long Island, N.Y., 9 July 1873, Elizabeth Perkins, dau. of James Thompson, and, by her, has issue :—

1. John Williams, b. 30 March 1879.
1. Mary Eleanor, b. 10 April 1877.
2. Helen Prentis, b. 26 July 1880; m., at Bryn Mawr, 8 June 1905, Warren Parsons Thorpe.

Mr. Converse, who was educated at the University of Vermont, where he graduated 1861, LL.D. 1897, was Vice-Moderator of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in the United States, 1900, and is a Trustee of Princeton Theological Seminary.

## DESCENT

Edward Convers (1590–1663), b. 30 Jan. 1590; emigrated to America, 1630; settled at Charlestown, Mass.; Selectman, 1635–1640; one of the founders of Woburn, Mass., and Deputy to General Court, 1660; m. Sarah ——, and, by her (who d. 14 Jan. 1662), had issue :—

1. Josiah, b. in England, about 1618; m., 26 March 1651, Esther, dau. of Richard Champney, of Cambridge, Mass., and, by her (who d. 5 April 1713), had issue; d. 3 Feb. 1690.
2. James, b. in England, about 1620; served as Lieutenant in King Philip's War; Deputy to General Court; m. (1), 24 Oct. 1643, Anna, dau. of Robert Long, of Charlestown, and, by her (who d. 10 Aug. 1691), had issue; m. (2), Anna, dau. of Nathaniel Sparhawke and widow of Deacon John Cooper, of Cambridge; d. 10 May 1715.
3. Samuel, of whom later.
1. Mary, b. in England, 1622; m. (1), 19 Dec. 1643, Simon Thompson (who d. May 1658), and had issue; m. (2), 1 Feb. 1659, John Sheldon, of Billerica, Mass. (who d. 24 May 1690), and had issue.

He d. in Woburn, Mass., 10 Aug. 1663, and his will was proved 7 Oct. 1663.

Samuel Convers (1638–1669), of Woburn, Mass.; bap. in Charlestown, Mass., 12 March 1638; m., 8 June 1660, Judith, dau. of Rev. Thomas Carter (who m. (2) Giles Fifield, of Charlestown, 2 May 1672), and, by her (who d. 1667), had issue :—

Samuel, of whom later.
Abigail, b. in Woburn, Mass.; d. 14 July 1689.

He d. 20 Feb. 1669.

# CONVERSE

Samuel Convers (1662–1732), b. in Woburn, Mass., 4 April 1662 ; founded the town of Thompson, Conn. ; m., prior to 1694, Dorcas ——, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Samuel, b. in Woburn, Mass., 26 May 1694 ; m. (1), 11 Dec. 1716, Hannah Bartlett, of Newtown, Mass., and, by her (who d. 2 Nov. 1728), had issue ; m. (2) Sarah Atwell.
2. Edward, Ensign, b. in Woburn, Mass., 25 Sept. 1696 ; m. 6 Aug. 1717, Elizabeth, dau. of John Cooper, and, by her (who d. 19 Feb. 1776), had issue ; d. 9 July 1784.
3. Thomas, of whom later.
4. Pain, b. in Woburn, Mass., 25 Nov. 1706 ; m. Mary Halford, and, by her (who d. 5 April 1790), had issue ; d. 10 Sept. 1781.
5. Josiah, bap. in Killingly, Conn., 20 Nov. 1714 ; m., 7 Dec. 1737, Mary Sabin, and, by her, had issue.
1. Dorcas, b. in Woburn, 1 Feb. 1703 ; m., 28 April 1723, Daniel Whitmore.

He d. in Thompson Parish, Killingly, Conn., about 1732.

Thomas Convers (1699– ), b. in Woburn, Mass., 28 Oct. 1699 ; m. (1), 11 April 1723, Martha Clough, and, by her (who d. 18 June 1735), had issue :—

1. Ebenezer, b. 27 July 1730 ; d. 8 May 1741.
1. Martha, bap. 1727 ; m., 15 Feb. 1756, Diah Johnson, and had issue.
2. Tabitha, b. 4 June 1732 ; d. March 1745.

He m. (2), 3 Nov. 1737, Abigail, dau. of Samuel Fay, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Thomas, bap. at Killingly, Conn., 5 Nov. 1738 ; served in War of Independence as Captain, 7th Company, Connecticut Line, and under Washington, at Valley Forge ; Colonel of Militia ; m. (1), 1762, Mary Morse ; m. (2) Abigail Colton ; m. (3) Sabrina Smedley ; m. (4) Mary Colton, widow, by whom he had issue ; d. in Rutland, N.Y., 1809.
3. Samuel, b. 7 Aug. 1740 ; m., 27 Oct. 1767, Mereba Burrill, of Thompson.
4. David, b. 2 July 1746 ; m., 29 July 1770, Rachel, dau. of Captain Joseph Elliott ; removed to Bridgewater, N.Y., where he d. 18 June 1829.
5. Joel, of whom later.
3. Abigail, b. 18 Nov. 1744 ; m., 14 Feb. 1764, Joseph Green, of Westborough, Mass.
4. Tabitha, b. 5 March 1749.

Joel Converse (1750–1822), b. at Killingly, Conn., 12 Sept. 1750 ; one of the first settlers of Lyme, Grafton Co., N.H. ; m. (1), 10 Sept. 1778, Demaris, dau. of Thomas Wilson, and, by her (who d. 6 April 1784), had issue :—

1. Lyman, b. at Killingly, Conn., 3 July 1779 ; m. (1) Mary, dau. of Abel Kent, and, by her (who d. at Lyme, 16 Sept. 1848), had issue ; m. (2) Electa White Converse, his half-brother's widow, and, by her (who d. at Lyme, 28 July 1875), had issue.
2. Otis, b. 24 Sept. 1781 ; m., 1803, Clarissa, dau. of Deacon William Porter, and, by her (who d. in New Orleans, 30 Oct. 1846), had issue ; d. 1826.
1. Demaris, b. in Thompson, Conn., 6 Aug. 1783 ; m., in Plymouth, N.H., Asa Taintor (who m. (2) Elizabeth Converse), and had issue.

He m. (2), 20 Jan. 1785, Elizabeth, dau. of Jonathan Bixby, of Killingly, and, by her (who d. in Lyme, 12 Nov. 1850), had issue :—

3. Joel, b. in Thompson, 5 Nov. 1785 ; m. (1) Hope Tinkham (who d.s.p. 27 Oct. 1813) ; m. (2), 4 April 1814, Abigail, dau. of Amherst Coult, M.D., and, by her (who d. 11 Oct. 1869), had issue.

4. Theron, b. in Thompson, Conn., 19 May 1787; m. (1), in Lyme, N.H., 25 Oct. 1810, Mary, dau. of Deacon William Porter, and, by her (who d. 23 Feb. 1821), had issue; m. (2), 20 Nov. 1821, Miriam, dau. of Jesse Carpenter, and, by her (who d. 13 Aug. 1860), had issue; d. 7 April 1861.
5. Marquis, b. in Lyme, N.H., 12 July 1789; m., 1 Dec. 1814, Electa, dau. of Samuel White, of Vershire, and, by her (who d. 28 July 1875), had issue; d. 21 Nov. 1840.
6. Amasa, D.D., of Lyme, N.H., b. 21 Aug. 1795; m., 16 Dec. 1828, Flavia, dau. of David Booth, and, by her (who d. in Louisville, Kentucky, 26 June 1885), had issue; d. 9 Dec. 1872.
7. John Kendrick, of whom later.
2. Elizabeth, b. in Lyme, N.H., 20 May 1791; m. (1) Asa Taintor, and had issue; m. (2), 27 Oct. 1831, Ira, son of Benoni Morey; d. in Orfordville, N.H., 16 April 1863.
3. Sarah, b. in Lyme, N.H., 2 July 1793; m., in Lyman, N.H., May 1830, Joshua Thornton (who d. 27 July 1843); d. 11 Feb. 1864.

He d. in Lyme, N.H., 29 June 1822.

John Kendrick Converse (1801–1880), b. in Lyme, N.H., 15 June 1801; m., in Burlington, 21 May 1834, Sarah, dau. of Hon. Heman Allen, Member of Congress, of Milton and Burlington, Vermont, and, by her (who d. in Burlington, Vermont, 14 April 1873), had issue:—

1. John Heman, of whom we treat.
2. William Kendrick, b. in Burlington, 3 Jan. 1842; d. in infancy.
3. Charles Allen, b. in Burlington, Vermont, 17 May 1847; graduated at University of Vermont, 1869; A.D.C. to the Governor of Vermont on his Military Staff, with rank of Colonel, 1896–1898.
4. Frank Kendrick, b. in Burlington, Vermont, 4 Nov. 1849; m., in Brooklyn, N.Y., 17 July 1871, Abbie Adelia, dau. of Charles Adams Connor, of Shelburne, Vermont, and, by her, has had issue:—

    1. Sarah Allen, b. 10 Sept. 1874; m., 8 Oct. 1902, Edgar Lane Leavenworth, of Indianapolis, and has issue:—

        Helen Converse, b. 10 Jan. 1904.

    2. Bessie Helena, b. 7 June 1877.

1. Lizzie S., b. in Burlington, Vermont, 26 Feb. 1835; d., unm., at Rosemont, Pennsylvania, 15 May 1891.
2. Julia Allen, b. in Burlington, 30 Sept. 1837.
3. Helen Christine, b. in Burlington, 7 July 1839.
4. Ida Flavia Frederica, b. in Burlington, Vermont, 24 Aug. 1851; m., 30 Sept. 1874, George Foster Simpson, M.D., of Fort Edward, N.Y., and North Adams, Mass.

He d. in Burlington, Vermont, 3 Oct. 1880.

*Residences*—1610 Locust Street, Philadelphia, and Chetwynd, Rosemont, Pennsylvania.

# WOODHULL

Alfred Alexander Woodhull, b. at Princeton, New Jersey, 13 April 1837; m., 15 Dec. 1868, Margaret, dau. of Elias Ellicott, of Baltimore.

General Woodhull graduated at Princeton 1856; A.M., 1859; LL.D., 1894; M.D. University of Pennsylvania, 1859; Medical Officer in the U.S. Army; served through the Civil War; Brigadier-General 1904.

## DESCENT

Richard Wodhull (1620–1690), b. at Thenford, Co. Northampton, 13 Sept. 1620; said to have been a member of an old Northamptonshire family; emigrated to America 1648; settled at Setauket, Long Island; m. Deborah ——, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Richard, of whom later.
2. Nathaniel, d.s.p. 16 June 1680.
1. Deborah, b. 1654; m. John Lawrence; d. 6 June 1742, leaving issue.
2. Ann, b. 1659; m., 1683, Daniel Tourneur, and had issue.
3. Ruth, m., about 1678, Samuel Edsall, and had issue.

He d. 17 Oct. 1690.

Richard Wodhull (1649–1699), b. 9 Oct. 1649; m., 19 Aug. 1680, Temperance, dau. of Rev. Jonah Fordham, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Richard, of whom later.
2. Nathaniel, m., 1716, Sarah, dau. of Richard Smith; d. 9 March 1760, leaving issue.
3. Josiah, b. 9 Sept. 1695; m. Clementine, dau. of John Homan; d. 24 Dec. 1761, leaving issue.
4. John, m., and had issue.
1. Dorothy, m. William Helme, and had issue.
2. Temperance, b. 1687; d. 1717.

He d. 18 Oct. 1699.

Richard Woodhull (1691–1767), b. 2 Nov. 1691; Justice of the Peace; m. Mary, dau. of John Homan, and, by her (who d. 27 Dec. 1768), had issue:—

1. Richard, b. 11 Oct. 1712; Judge; m., 1738, Margaret, dau. of Edmund Smith; d. 13 Oct. 1788, leaving issue.
2. John, of whom later.
3. Nathan, b. 5 July 1720; Captain; m. (1), 1 Sept. 1751, Joanna, dau. of Isaac Mills; m. (2), 9 March 1786, Elizabeth Smith; d. 27 Oct. 1804, leaving issue.
4. Stephen, b. 17 March 1722; m., 1745, Hannah, dau. of Abraham Cooper; d. Aug. 1775, leaving issue.
5. Henry, m. — Biggs; d. 27 Nov. 1770, leaving issue.

1. Mary, b. 11 April 1711 ; m., 30 Sept. 1734, Jonathan Thompson ; d. 30 Jan. 1801, leaving issue.
2. Phebe, d. unm. 17 Oct. 1734.

He d. 24 Nov. 1767.

John Woodhull (1719–1794), b. 15 Jan. 1719 ; Judge of the Court of Common Pleas ; m., 27 Nov. 1740, Elizabeth, dau. of Major William Henry Smith, and, by her (who d. 20 Dec. 1761), had issue :—

1. William (Rev.), b. 3 Dec. 1741 ; graduated at New Jersey College, 1764 ; m., 3 May 1767, Elizabeth, dau. of William Hedges ; d. 24 Oct. 1824, leaving issue.
2. John, of whom later.
3. Caleb, b. 30 Oct. 1745 ; d. unm. 26 March 1791.
4. Merritt Smith, b. 23 May 1748 ; m., 1 March 1778, Mary, dau. of Samuel Davis ; d. 29 Nov. 1815, leaving issue.
5. Henry, b. 25 June 1750 ; d. unm. 14 Aug. 1775.
6. James, b. 3 Oct. 1752 ; m. (1), 1782, Keturah, dau. of Selah Strong ; m. (2) Hannah, d. of Thomas Helme ; d. 11 Sept. 1798, leaving issue.
7. Gilbert, b. 2 April 1756 ; m., 3 Dec. 1797, Ann, dau. of William Cowley ; d.s.p. 14 April 1799.
8. Jeffrey Amherst, b. 1 Jan. 1759 ; m., 3 Nov. 1784, Elizabeth, dau. of William Davis ; d. 19 Jan. 1839, leaving issue.
1. Elizabeth, b. 2 Oct. 1754 ; m., 6 Nov. 1780, Samuel Hopkins ; d. 9 Nov. 1795, leaving issue.

He d. 3 Jan. 1794.

John Woodhull (1744–1824), b. 26 Jan. 1744 ; graduated at New Jersey College, 1766 ; D.D. Yale, 1798 ; Pastor at Freehold, New Jersey ; m., 28 May 1772, Sarah, dau. of Captain George Spofford, and, by her (who d. 14 Oct. 1827), had issue :—

1. George Spofford, of whom later.
2. John, b. and d. 10 July 1776.
3. William Henry, b. 1 Dec. 1778 ; d.s.p. 6 Sept. 1798.
4. John Tennent, b. 24 Aug. 1786 ; M.D. ; m., 22 Jan. 1812, Ann, dau. of Colonel William Wikoff ; d. 18 Nov. 1869, leaving issue.
5. Gilbert Smith, b. 11 Jan. 1794 ; M.D. ; m., 25 Nov. 1817, Charlotte, dau. of Colonel William Wikoff ; d. 13 Oct. 1830, leaving issue.
1. Sarah, b. 28 March 1781 ; m., 2 Sept. 1806, Major William Gordon Forman ; d. 13 Nov. 1811, leaving issue.

He d. 22 Nov. 1824.

George Spofford Woodhull (1773–1834), b. 31 March 1773 ; graduated at New Jersey College 1790 ; Pastor at Cranbury and Princeton, New Jersey ; m., 4 June 1799, Gertrude, dau. of Colonel John Neilson, and, by her (who d. 13 Feb. 1863), had issue :—

1. William Henry, b. 4 March 1802 ; graduated at New Jersey College, 1822 ; Pastor at Freehold, New Jersey ; m., 26 Oct. 1825, Amanda, dau. of Colonel William Wikoff ; d. 4 Jan. 1835, leaving issue.
2. John Neilson, b. 25 July 1807; graduated at New Jersey College, M.D., 1828 ; d. unm. 12 Jan. 1867.
3. Alfred Alexander, of whom later.
1. Cornelia Neilson, b. 16 May 1803 ; d. 5 Nov. 1824.

He d. 25 Dec. 1834.

## WOODHULL

Alfred Alexander Woodhull (1810–1836), b. 25 March 1810; graduated at New Jersey College 1828; M.D.; m., 26 Feb. 1833, Anna Maria, dau. of Dr. Dirck Salomons, and, by her (who d. 20 Aug. 1862), had issue:—

Alfred Alexander, of whom we treat.

He d. 5 Oct. 1836.

*Residence*—Princeton, New Jersey.

# TRENCHARD

Edward Trenchard, b. in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 17 Aug. 1850; m., 11 June 1878, Mary Cornelia, dau. of William B Stafford, and, by her, has issue:—

Edith Isabel, b. 28 March 1883; m. James Anthony Power.

Mr. Trenchard, the distinguished artist, is a member of the Military Order Loyal Legion and is a Chevalier, Order of Bolivar, Venezuela.

## DESCENT

George Trenchard (1655–1712), b. 1655; son of George Trenchard (probably the Rev. George Trenchard, rector of Exford, Co. Somerset, 1648, who was one of the family of Trenchard, of Wolverton, co. Dorset); emigrated to America with Penn, and settled at Salem, New Jersey; High Sheriff of Salem Co., 1709–10; m., in England, — Hawker, and, by her, had issue:—

1. George, of whom later.
2. Edward.
3. John.
1. Jane.

He d. 1712.

George Trenchard (1686–1728), b. 1686; King's Attorney and High Sheriff of Salem Co., 1724; m. Mary Bender, and, by her, had issue:—

1. John.
2. Curtis, d. 1745.
3. George, of whom later.

He d. 1728.

# TRENCHARD

George Trenchard (1706–1780), b. 1706 ; King's Attorney, 1767 ; Attorney-General, West New Jersey, 1767–1775 ; Surrogate General, 1772 ; Commander of Salem Light Horse ; m. Mary, dau. of Judge Sinnickson, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, b. 1743 ; d. 1823.
2. Curtis, of whom later.
3. James, b. 1746.
4. George, b. 1748.
5. Thomas, b. 1751.
1. Jane, b. 1753.
2. Mary, b. 1755.
3. Hannah, b. 1758.

He d. 1780.

Curtis Trenchard (1745– ), b. 1745 ; Clerk of Salem Co., 1778 ; m. ——, dau. of Attorney Burchen, and, by her, had issue :—

Edward Trenchard (1784–1824), b. 1784 ; entered the U.S. Navy as Midshipman, 1800 ; served with distinction in the War of 1812–1815, being in command of the *Madison ;* appointed Captain U.S. Navy, 5 March 1817 ; in command of the sloop *Cyane*, 1819–1822 ; m. Eliza, dau. of Hon. Joshua Sands, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Stephen Decatur, of whom later.
1. Rebecca Hall, m. Captain Henry D. Grafton.
2. Matilda Sands, m. Hon. Rodman M. Price.

He d. 3 Nov. 1824.

Stephen Decatur Trenchard (1818–1883), b. at Brooklyn, N.Y., 10 July 1818 ; Midshipman U.S. Navy, 23 Oct. 1834 ; Lieutenant, 27 Feb. 1847 ; Commander, 1862 ; Captain, 1866 ; Commodore, 7 May 1871 ; Rear-Admiral, 10 Aug. 1875 ; commanded North Atlantic Squadron, 1876–1878 ; m., 1 Dec. 1848, Anne O'Connor, dau. of Captain John Mortimer Barclay, U.S. Army, and, by her (who d. 28 Aug. 1877), had issue :—

Edward, of whom we treat.

He d. 15 Nov. 1883.

*Residence*—West Islip, Long Island, N.Y.
*Clubs*—Army and Navy, Atlantic Yacht (New York).

# DAVIS

Charles Henry Davis (Rear-Admiral), b. at Cambridge, Mass., 28 Aug. 1845; m. 31 March 1875, Louisa Maria, dau. of John Van Pelt Quackenbush, M.D., of Albany, Surgeon-General of the State of New York, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Charles Henry, b. 23 April 1885.
2. Daniel, b. 20 Nov. 1886.
1. Elizabeth.

Rear-Admiral Davis graduated at U.S. Naval Academy, 1864; was appointed Ensign, 1866; Lieutenant, 1868; Lieutenant-commander, 1869; Commander, 1885; Captain, 1898; and Rear-admiral, 1904.

## DESCENT

Robert Davis (*1608–* ), b. probably in 1608, sailed for New England from Southampton in the ship *Confidence* 24 April 1638; a freeman in Barnstable before 1640; m. Anne ——, and, by her, had issue:—

1. A son, d. 1649.
2. Andrew, b. 1650.
3. John, b. 1652.
4. Robert, b. 1654.
5. Josiah, b. 1656.
6. Joseph, of whom later.
7. Tristram.
1. Deborah, b. 1645, m. — Greene.
2. Mary, b. 1648, m. Benjamin Godspeed.
3. Hannah, b. 1658, m. — Dexter.
4. Sarah, b. 1660.
5. Mercy.

Joseph Davis (1662–1729), b. 1662, m., March 1695, Hannah, dau. of James Cobb, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Robert, b. 7 March 1697.
2. Joseph, b. 23 March 1699.
3. James, b. 30 July 1700.
4. Gershom, b. 5 Sept. 1702.
5. Daniel, of whom later.
1. Hannah, b. 5 March 1705, m. — Dimoc.
2. Mary, b. 4 June 1707, m. — Davis.
3. Lydia, b. 12 Feb. 1709.

He d. 1729.

# DAVIS

Daniel Davis (1713–1799), b. 28 Sept. 1713; m. (1), 2 Aug. 1739, Mehitable, dau. of Thomas Lothrop, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Daniel, b. 10 Oct. 1741.
2. Robert, b. 27 March 1743.
3. John, b. 7 Oct. 1744.
4. Thomas, b. 24 Oct. 1748.
5. Lothrop, lost at sea.
1. Mary, b. 29 April 1740.
2. Deborah, b. 13 Aug. 1746; m. (1) Josiah Crocker; m. (2) Benjamin Gorham.
3. Desire, b. 27 March 1700; m. Freeman Parker.
4. Ansel, b. 13 March 1752.
5. Experience, b. 11 July 1754; m. Joseph Annable.
6. Mehitable, b. 11 July 1756.

He m. (2), 7 July 1761, his cousin Mehitable, dau. of John Davis and widow of Dr. James Hersey, and, by her, had issue :—

6. Daniel, of whom later.

He d. 22 April 1799.

Daniel Davis (1762–1835), b. 8 May 1762; U.S. Attorney for Maine, 1796–1801; Solicitor-General of Massachusetts, 1800–1832; author of several legal works; m. 7 March 1786, Lois, dau. of Constant Freeman, and, by her, had issue :—

Charles Henry, of whom later.
Louisa, m. William Minot.

He d. 27 Oct. 1835.

Charles Henry Davis (1807–1877), b. at Boston, 16 Jan. 1807; Lieutenant U.S. Navy, 1834; Commander, 1854; Captain, 1861; Commodore, 1862; Rear-Admiral, 1863; m., 22 Dec. 1842, Harriette Blake, dau. of Hon. Elijah Hunt Mills, and, by her (who d. Oct. 1892), had issue :—

Charles Henry, of whom we treat.

He d. at Washington, 18 Feb. 1877.

*Residence*—Washington, D.C., and Jamestown, Rhode Island.

*Clubs*—University, Knickerbocker, and New York Yacht (New York).

# ROOSEVELT

Robert Barnwell Roosevelt, b. 20 Aug. 1866; m. (1), 1890, Grace Woodhouse, by whom he had issue :—

1. Olga, b. 6 April 1891.

He m. (2), 19 Oct. 1898, Lilie, dau. of Lewis Hamersley, of New York City, and, by her, has had issue :—

1. Robert Barnwell, b. 28 June 1899.
2. Lilie, b. 22 May 1907.

## DESCENT

Claes Martenszen Van Rosenvelt, of Zeeland, Holland, who emigrated to New Netherland, 1649–50, had issue :—

1. Isaac.
2. Nicholas, of whom later.

Nicholas Roosevelt (1658–1742), b. Sept. 1658; Alderman of New York, 1698–1701; espoused the cause of the colonists; m., 1682, Heyltje Jans Kunst, by whom he had issue :—

1. Isaac.
2. Nicholas.
3. Jacobus.
4. Johannes, of whom later.

He d. 1742.

Johannes Roosevelt (1689– ), bap. at Esopus, New York, 3 March 1689, Alderman of New York; m. Heyltje Sjœrts, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Jacobus, of whom later.
2. Cornelius, b. 1731; m. Margaret Haering, who d. 1821, leaving issue.

Jacobus Roosevelt (1724– ), bap. 9 Aug. 1724; in New York Colonial troops; m. Annatje Bogard, and left issue :—

1. James Jacobus, of whom later.
2. Nicholas, b. 27 Dec. 1767; m. Lydia Maria Latrobe; d. 30 July 1854, leaving issue.

James Jacobus Roosevelt (1759–1840), bap. 25 Oct. 1759; Commissary in New York troops in the Revolutionary War; m. Mary Helen Van Shaick, and left, by her (who d. 1845), issue :—

1. Cornelius Van Shaick, of whom later.
2. James John, b. 14 Dec. 1795; Member of New York State Legislature, 1835–1840; of Congress, 1841–1843; Justice of the Supreme Court, 1851–1859; U.S. District Attorney for Southern N.Y., 1859–1860; m. Cornelia, dau. of Cornelius P. Van Ness, of Vermont, and, by her (who d. 1876), had issue; d. 5 April 1875.

He d. 1840.

# ROOSEVELT

Cornelius Van Shaick Roosevelt (1794–1871) b. 30 Jan. 1794; m. Margaret Barnwell (a descendant of Thomas Potts, member of the New Jersey Provincial Congress), and, by her (who d. 1861), had issue :—

1. Silas Weir, b. 1823; m. Mary West, who d. 1877, leaving issue; d. 1870.
2. James Alfred, b. 13 June 1825; m. Elizabeth N. Emlen, and, dying 15 July 1898, had issue :—

    William Emlen, b. 30 April 1857; m. Christine Kean.

3. William, d. in infancy.
4. Cornelius Van Shaick, m. Laura Porter.
5. Robert Barnwell, of whom later.
6. Theodore, b. 22 Sept. 1831; Collector of the Port of New York; m., 22 Dec. 1853, Martha, dau. of Major James Stephens Bullock, and, dying 9 Feb. 1878, by her (who d. 12 Feb. 1884), left issue :—

    1. Theodore, President of the United States of America, 1901–1909 (q.v.).
    2. Elliott, b. 28 Feb. 1860; m., 1883, Anna Hall, and, by her, has issue :—

        1. Elliott.
        1. Anna Eleanor.
        2. Grace.

    1. Anna, b. 7 Jan. 1855; m., 1895, William S. Cowles, Commander U.S. Navy, and has issue :—

        William S.

    2. Corinne, b. 27 Sept. 1861; m., 1882, Douglas Robinson, and has issue :—

        1. Theodore.
        2. Monroe.
        3. Stewart.
        1. Corinne.

He d. 17 July 1871.

Robert Barnwell Roosevelt (1829–1906), b. 7 Aug. 1829; New York Commissioner of Fisheries; Member of Congress, 1873–1875: U.S. Minister to the Netherlands, 1888–1890; m. (1), 1850, Elizabeth, dau. of John Ellis, by whom he had issue :—

1. John Ellis, m. Nannie Vance.
2. Robert Barnwell, of whom we treat.
1. Margaret, m. A. V. H. Kimberly.
2. Helen, d. in infancy.

He m. (2) Marion, dau. of John O'Shea, of Nenagh, Ireland, and widow of R. Francis Fortescue.

He d. 1906.

*Residences*—The Lilacs, Sayville, Long Island, New York, and 116 East 55th Street, New York.

*Clubs*—Metropolitan, Players, Down Town (New York).

# MORTON

Levi Parsons Morton, b. at Shoreham, Vermont, 16 May 1824; m. (1), 15 Oct. 1856, Lucy, dau. of Elijah H. Kimball (who d. 11 July 1871); m. (2), 1873, Anna Livingston Read, dau. of William Ingraham Street, and, by her, has had issue :—

1. Edith Livingston, b. 20 June 1874; m., 30 April 1900, William Corcoran Eustis, and has issue.
2. Lena Kearney, b. 20 May 1875; d. 10 June 1904.
3. Helen Stuyvesant, b. 2 Aug. 1876; m., 5 Oct. 1901, Paul Louis Marie Archambaud Boson, Count de Talleyrand-Périgord, Duc de Valencay.
4. Alice, b. 23 March 1879; m., 18 Feb. 1902, Winthrop Rutherfurd, and has issue.
5. Mary, b. 11 June 1881.

The Hon. L. P. Morton, graduated at Shoreham Academy; LL.D. Dartmouth College, 1891; LL.D. Middlebury College, 1893; Member of Congress, 1879–1881; U.S. Minister to France, 1881–1885; Vice-President of the United States, 1889–1893; Governor of New York, 1895–6.

## DESCENT

George Morton (1585–1624), b. 1585; was probably one of the Morton family of Harworth, Co. Nottingham, and Bawtry, Co. York; merchant in York, and in 1612 at Leyden, Holland; afterwards Financial Agent in London of the *Mayflower* Pilgrims; emigrated to America 1623, settled at Plymouth, Mass.; m., at Leyden, 2 Aug. 1612, Juliana, dau. of Alexander Carpenter, of Wrentham, Suffolk, and, by her (who d. 29 Feb. 1666), had issue :—

1. Nathaniel, b. 1613; Secretary of the Plymouth Colony, 1647–1685; m. (1), 1635, Lydia Cooper; m. (2), 29 April 1674, Ann, dau. of Richard Pritchard; d. 29 June 1685, leaving issue.
2. John, of whom later.
3. Ephraim, b. 1623; Lieutenant; Justice of the Court of Common Pleas; m. (1), 28 Nov. 1644, Ann, dau. of John Cooper; m. (2), 1692, Mary, dau. of Robert Shelley; d. 7 Sept. 1693, leaving issue.

1. Patience, b. 1615; m., 1633, John Faunce; d. 1691, leaving issue.
2. Sarah, b. 1618; m., 30 Dec. 1644, George Bonum; d. 1694, leaving issue.

He d. June 1624.

John Morton (1616–1673), of Middleboro, Mass., b. 1616; Deputy from Bridgewater, 1672–3; m., 1648, Lettice Hanford, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, b. 11 Dec. 1649; d. in infancy.
2. John, of whom later.

3. Manasseh, b. 7 June 1653.
4. Ephraim, b. 7 June 1653.
1. Deborah, m., 1687, Francis Coombs.
2. Mary.
3. Martha.
4. Hannah, m., 1666, John Fuller.
5. Esther.

He d. 3 Oct. 1673.

John Morton (1650–1718), of Middleboro, Mass., b. 21 Dec. 1650; m. (1), 1680, Phebe, dau. of Jonathan Shaw, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Joanna, b. Feb. 1682 ; m., 3 July 1705, Elisha Vaughan.
2. Phebe, b. 7 July 1685 ; m., 1719, John Murdock.

He m. (2), 1687, Mary, dau. of Andrew Ring, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, b. June 1693.
2. Ebenezer, of whom later.
3. Mary, b. 15 Dec. 1689 ; m., 1711, Joseph Hall.
4. Hannah, b. 1 Sept. 1694 ; m. John Cook.
5. Deborah, b. 15 Sept. 1698 ; m. Caleb Stetson.
6. Persis, b. 27 Nov. 1700.

He d. 20 March 1718.

Ebenezer Morton (1696–1750), of Middleboro, Mass., b. 19 Oct. 1696; Captain of Militia ; m., 1720, Mercy, dau. of John Foster, and, by her (who d. 4 April 1782), had issue :—

1. John, b. 18 Oct. 1724.
2. Ebenezer, of whom later.
3. Seth, b. 11 March 1732.
4. Nathaniel, b. 10 Nov. 1735.
1. Mercy, b. 20 Jan. 1722 ; m., 1737, Zachary Eddy ; d. 1802, leaving issue.
2. Mary, b. 29 April 1723 ; m. (1), 1743, Ebenezer Spooner ; m. (2), 1778, Captain Jonathan Ingell.
3. Hannah, b. 8 Oct. 1728 ; m., 1748, Abishai Washburn.
4. Deborah, b. 15 July 1730 ; m., Oct. 1749, Ichabod Morton ; d. 1809.
5. Sarah, b. 30 Jan. 1734 ; m. 1769, John Barrows.
6. Lucia, b. 7 Jan. 1738 ; m., 1755, Dr. Samuel Clark.

He d. 12 May 1750.

Ebenezer Morton (1726–1775), of Middleboro, Mass., b. 27 Aug. 1726; m., 23 July 1753, Sarah Cobb, and, by her (who d. 22 Nov. 1781), had issue :—

1. Ebenezer, b. 10 Feb. 1756.
2. Livy, of whom later.
1. Mercy, b. 8 Aug. 1754 ; d. 28 Feb. 1755.
2. Phebe, b. 27 Jan. 1758 ; m., 14 Nov. 1782, Samuel Wood ; d. 4 Oct. 1839.
3. Priscilla, b. 4 Oct. 1763 ; m., 21 May 1789, Seth Morton ; d. 19 Feb. 1847.
4. Sarah, b. 14 May 1765 ; m. John Doty.

He d. 1 Nov. 1775.

# MORTON

Livy Morton (1760–1838), of Middleboro, Mass., and Winthrop, Maine, b. 4 Feb. 1760 ; m. (1), 13 March 1788, Hannah Dailey, and, by her (who d. 4 Sept. 1807), had issue :—

1. Daniel Oliver, of whom later.
2. Joseph Warren, b. 25 Aug. 1793 ; d.s.p. 1813.
3. Lendell Pitts, b. 22 March 1796.

He m. (2), 1808, Catherine, dau. of Stephen Richmond, and, by her (who d. 6 Sept. 1849), had issue :—

1. Hannah Dailey, b. 28 Aug. 1809 ; m., 20 March 1834, Horatio N. Wilbur ; d. 26 July 1846.
2. Catherine Richmond, b. 29 May 1811 ; d. unm.

He d. 19 July 1838.

Daniel Oliver Morton (1788–1852), b. 21 Dec. 1788 ; graduated at Middlebury College, A.M. 1812 ; Pastor of Congregational Church, Shoreham, Vermont, 1814–1831 ; of Springfield, Vermont, 1832–1837 ; of Winchenden, Mass., 1837–1842 ; of Bristol, New Hampshire, 1842–1852 ; m., 30 Aug. 1814, Lucretia, dau. of Rev. Justin Sheldon Parsons, and, by her (who d. 11 June 1862), had issue :—

1. Daniel Oliver (Hon.), b. 8 Nov. 1815 ; Barrister ; Attorney for Ohio ; m., 31 Dec. 1839, Elizabeth, dau. of B. F. Tyler ; d. 5 Dec. 1857, having had issue :—
    1. Marcus Frederick, b. 21 April 1844 ; d. 4 April 1848.
    2. Levi Frank, b. 17 Aug. 1848.
    3. George Deloss, b. 13 Nov. 1850 ; d. 23 Aug. 1852.
    4. Daniel Oliver, b. 23 Jan. 1857 ; d. 6 Dec. 1863.
    1. Elizabeth Tyler, b. 6 May 1842 ; d. 10 Sept. 1843.
    2. Mary E., b. 8 March 1845 ; d. 12 Feb. 1865.
    3. De Lene Lucy, b. 21 April 1854 ; m., 7 Jan. 1874, Ernest Chaplin.
2. Levi Parsons, of whom we treat.
1. Lucretia Parsons, b. 20 Jan. 1817 ; m., 7 Sept. 1842, Rev. Myron Webb Safford ; d. 9 June 1886, having had issue :—
    1. Henry, b. 15 Nov. 1843 ; d. 20 July 1845.
    2. Edwin Morton, b. 20 Dec. 1851 ; d. 30 Aug. 1877.
    1. Laura Elizabeth, b. 28 Oct. 1847.
    2. Mary Lucretia, b. 6 Dec. 1849 ; d. 16 Aug. 1851.
    3. Anne, b. 6 Dec. 1857 ; d. 10 April 1862.
2. Electa Frary, b. 28 May 1820 ; m., 7 May 1849, Jonas Minot, and had issue :—
    1. Jonas, b. 18 June 1853.
    2. Daniel Morton, b. 5 Dec. 1855.
    1. Anna B., b. 22 March 1850.
    2. Electa Morton, b. 23 July 1851.
    3. Mary Lucretia, b. 16 Nov. 1859.
3. Mary, b. 5 May 1829 ; m. 27 Feb. 1856, Hon. William F. Grinnell, and had issue :—
    1. William Morton, b. 27 Feb. 1857.
    2. Richard B., b. 30 Jan. 1860.
    1. Mary Lucretia, b. 23 June 1858.
    2. Ethel Morton, b. 14 Feb. 1872.

4. Martha, b. 5 May 1829 ; m., 8 Aug. 1852, Rev. Alanson Hartpence, and had issue :—
    1. Alanson Morton, b. 22 April ; d. 10 Sept. 1855.
    1. Mary Lucretia, b. 8 Aug. 1853.
    2. Lucy Morton, b. 13 Oct. 1856.
    3. Martha Ella, b. 24 Dec. 1859.

He d. 25 March 1852.

*Residences*—681 Fifth Avenue, New York, and Ellerslie, Rhinecliff-on-Hudson, N.Y.

*Clubs*—Metropolitan, Century, Union, Union League, Lawyers, Republican, Down Town (New York) ; Metropolitan (Washington).

# NELSON

Cleland Kinloch Nelson, b. at Greenwood, near Cobham, Albemarle Co., Virginia, 23 May 1852 ; m., 12 June 1877, Maria Bruce, dau. of William Bruce Matthews.

The Right Rev. C. K. Nelson graduated at St. John's College, Annapolis, Maryland, 1872 (D.D. 1891), University of the South (Hon. D.D.), 1892; Rector of St. John the Baptist, Germantown, Pennsylvania, 1876–1882 and of the Church of the Nativity, South Bethlehem, Pennsylvania, 1882–1892 ; Bishop of Georgia, 1892–1907 ; Bishop of Atlanta, since 1907.

## DESCENT

Thomas Nelson (1677–1745), b. at Penrith, Co. Cumberland, 20 Feb. 1677 ; son of Hugh Nelson, of Penrith ; emigrated to Virginia about 1700, and was one of the founders of Yorktown ; m. (1) Margaret Read, by whom he had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Thomas, b. 1716 ; Secretary of the Virginia Council for thirty years ; m. Lucy, dau. of John Armistead ; d. at Yorktown, 1786, leaving issue.
3. John, of Mecklenburg Co. ; Major in the Revolution ; m. Ann, dau. of John Carter, of Williamsburg, and had, by her, issue.
1. Mary, m. Colonel Edmund Berkeley, of Barn-Elms, Middlesex Co., and had issue.

He m. (2), Frances, dau. of — Courtenay, and widow of John Tucker, and had issue :—

2. Sarah, m. Colonel Robert Carter Burwell.

He d. 7 Oct. 1745.

# NELSON

William Nelson (1711–1772), of Yorktown, Virginia, b. 1711 ; President of the Council of Virginia, and for a time Acting-Governor of the Colony ; m., Feb. 1737, Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel Burwell, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. Nathaniel, b. 1745 ; m. Jane, dau. of Hon. John Page, and had issue.
3. Hugh (Colonel), of Yorktown, Virginia, b. 1750 ; m., 1775, Judith, dau. of Hon. John Page, of North River, and d. 3 Oct. 1800, leaving, by her, issue.
4. Robert, of Malvern Hill, Charles City Co., b. 1752 ; subaltern in the Revolutionary Army ; m. (1) Mary, dau. of Philip Grymes, and had issue ; m. (2) Susan, dau. of Hon. John Robinson, Speaker of the House of Burgesses of Virginia, and had issue.
5. William, b. 1754 ; Major in the Revolutionary Army ; Chancellor of Virginia, and Professor of Law in William and Mary College ; m. (1) — Taliaferro, of James City Co., and had issue ; m. (2) Abby, dau. of Colonel Hon. William Byrd, of Westover, and had issue ; d. 8 March 1813.

1. Elizabeth, m. Captain Thompson, R.N.

He d. 19 Nov. 1772.

Thomas Nelson (1738–1789), b. 26 Dec. 1738 ; educated at Eton ; graduated with distinction at Trinity College, Cambridge ; returned to Virginia 1761 ; Member of the Virginia Conventions of 1774–5 ; Member of the Convention which framed the constitution of Virginia, 1776 ; signed the Declaration of Independence, 1776 ; resigned his seat in Congress, May 1777, and in Aug. following was appointed Commander-in-Chief of the State forces of Virginia ; elected to Congress, Feb. 1779 ; Governor of the State of Virginia, 1781 ; m., 1762, Lucy, dau. of Colonel Philip Grymes, of Brandon, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William, m. Sally Burwell Page, and had issue.
2. Thomas, m. Frances Page, and had issue.
3. Philip, of Long Branch, m. Sarah N. Burwell, and had issue.
4. Francis, m. Lucy Page, and had issue.
5. Hugh, of whom later.
6. Robert ; Chancellor ; Professor of Law at William and Mary College ; m. Judith Page, and had issue.

1. Elizabeth, m. Mann Page.
2. Mary, m. Dr. Robert Carter.
3. Lucy, m. Major John Carter Page.
4. Susanna, m. Francis Page, of Rug-swamp.
5. Judith, m. her cousin, Thomas Nelson.

He d. 4 Jan. 1789.

Hugh Nelson (1768–1836), of Belvoir, b. 30 Sept. 1768 ; Member of the House of Representatives, and of Congress, 1811–1824 ; U.S. Minister to Spain, 1823–1824 ; m., 1799, Eliza, dau. of Francis Kinloch, and d. 18 March 1836, leaving, by her, issue :—

Keating Lewis Simmons Nelson (1819–1895), of Greenwood, Albemarle Co., Virginia ; b. 4 Dec. 1819 ; m., 21 Oct. 1841, Julia A., dau. of Rev. Thornton Rogers, and left, by her (who d. 16 Sept. 1890), issue :—

Cleland Kinloch, of whom we treat.

He d. 25 Sept. 1895.

*Residence*—765 Peachtree Street, Atlanta, Georgia.

# SALTONSTALL

Richard Middlecott Saltonstall, b. 28 Oct. 1859 ; m., 17 Oct. 1891, Eleanor, dau. of Peter C. Brooks, of West Medford, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Leverett, b. 1 Sept. 1892.
2. Richard, b. 23 July 1897.
1. Eleanor, b. 19 Oct. 1894.
2. Muriel Gurdon, b. 26 March 1896.

Mr. Saltonstall graduated at Harvard College, 1880, and is a member of the Suffolk Bar.

## DESCENT

Gilbert Saltonstall ( –1598), of Rookes Hall, in the parish of Halifax, Co. York, son of Richard Saltonstall, whose family had been seated in Halifax for more than two centuries, m. Isabel ——, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. Richard (Sir), of the Manor of Moorhall, Co. Northampton ; M.P. for the City of London, 1586 ; Sheriff of London, 1588 ; Lord Mayor, 1597–8 ; knighted, 1598 ; Master of the Skinners' Company, 1593, 1595, and 1599 ; m. Susanna, dau. of Thomas Poyntz, of North Okenden ; d. 17 March 1601, leaving issue.

1. Mary, m. Francis, son of Henry Savile, of Lupsett, High Sheriff of Co. York, 1567, and brother of Sir George Savile, 1st Bart., of Thornhill.

He was bur. at Halifax, 29 Dec. 1598.

Samuel Saltonstall ( –1613), of Rookes and Huntwicke, Co. York ; m. (1) Anne, dau. of John Ramsden, of Longley, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Richard, of whom later.
2. Gilbert, d. in the lifetime of his father.

He m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Ogden, and, by her, had issue :—

3. Samuel, of Rogerthorpe; m. Barbara, dau. of Walter Rudston, of Hayton, and had issue.
4. John.
5. Thomas, of Grainge Hall, York.
6. George, of Kingston-upon-Hull.

1. Anne.
2. Elizabeth, m., 1623, Henry Bunny.
3. Mary, m. John Bateman ; d. 1622.
4. Margaret, m. Henry Gamble.
5. Barbara, m. Christopher Rasby, of Smeaton, Co. York.

He d. 8 Jan. 1613, and his will was proved 22 July 1613.

# SALTONSTALL

Sir Richard Saltonstall (1586–*1658*), of Huntwicke, Co. York; bap. at Halifax, 4 April 1586; Lord of the Manor of Ledsham, near Leeds; Justice of the Peace, and Treasurer for Lame Soldiers, 1605; knighted, 1616; emigrated to New England with Governor Winthrop in the *Arbella*, 1630, having been appointed First Assistant, 1629; commenced the Settlement of Watertown, 1630; returned to England, 1631; Ambassador to Holland, 1644; m. (1) Grace, dau. of Robert Kaye, of Woodsome, Co. York, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Richard, of whom later.
2. Robert, emigrated to New England, 1630; settled at Watertown, and afterwards at Boston; Member of Artillery Company, 1638; d. unm. 1650.
3. Samuel, resided at Watertown; d. unm. 21 Jan. 1696.
4. Henry (M.D.), Member of Artillery Company, 1639; graduated at Harvard College, 1642; returned to England.

1. Rosamond, } went to New England with their father, 1630, and returned with
2. Grace, } him to England, 1631.

He d. about 1658, having m. (2) Elizabeth, sister of Sir Thomas West, third Lord De la Warr, Governor of Virginia, 1610; m. (3) Martha Wilfred.

Richard Saltonstall (1610–1694), of Ipswich, Mass., b. at Woodsome, Co. York, 1610; matriculated at Emmanuel College, Cambridge, 1627; accompanied his father to New England, 1630; admitted Freeman, 1631; returned with his father to England, 1631, but went again to America, and settled in Ipswich, Mass., where he became Deputy to the General Court, 1635–1637, and Assistant, 1637–1649, 1664, and 1680–1683; m., in England, June 1633, Muriel, dau. of Brampton Gurdon, of Assington, Co. Suffolk, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Richard, citizen of London; d.s.p. 1666.
2. Nathaniel, of whom later.

1. Muriel, b. in England, 1634; m. Sir Edward Moseley, of Hulme, Co. Lancaster, who d. 1695, leaving issue.
2. Abigail, m. Thomas Harley, of Hinsham Court, Co. Hereford.
3. Elizabeth, m. Hercules Horsey, and had issue.

He d. at Hulme, Co. Lancaster, 29 April 1694.

Nathaniel Saltonstall (*1639*–1707), b. at Ipswich, Mass., about 1639; graduated at Harvard College, 1659; admitted Freeman, 1665; Representative, 1666; Town Clerk of Haverhill, 1669–1671; Colonel of Essex Regiment, 1679–1686; Assistant, 1679–1686, and 1689–1692; Member of the Council; Judge of Oyer and Terminer Court, 1692; m., 28 Dec. 1663, Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. John Ward, of Haverhill, and, by her (who d. 29 April 1741), had issue :—

1. Gurdon, b. at Haverhill, Mass., 27 March 1666; graduated at Harvard College, 1684; settled at New London, Connecticut, 1691; Governor of Connecticut, 1708–1724; d. 20 Sept. 1724.
2. Richard, of whom later.
3. Nathaniel, b. 5 Sept. 1674; graduated at Harvard College, 1695; Tutor and Librarian, 1697–1701; m. Dorothy, widow of John Frizel, of Boston; d.s.p. at Woburn, 1739.
4. John, b. 14 Aug. 1678; d. in infancy.

1. Elizabeth, b. 17 Sept. 1668; m. (1) Rev. John Denison (who d. 1689), and had issue; m. (2) Rev. Roland Cotton, of Sandwich, and had issue; d. 8 July 1726.

He d. 21 May 1707.

# SALTONSTALL

Richard Saltonstall (1672–1714), b. 25 April 1672 ; graduated at Harvard, 1695 ; Representative from Haverhill, 1699 ; Major, 1704 ; afterwards Colonel ; m., 25 March, 1702, Mehitabel, dau. of Captain Simon Wainwright, of Haverhill, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Richard, of whom later.
2. Ward, b. 21 May 1705 ; d. in infancy.
3. Nathaniel, b. 3 June 1706 ; graduated at Harvard College, 1727.
1. Elizabeth, b. 5 June 1707 ; d. young.

He d. 22 April 1714.

Richard Saltonstall (1703–1756), b. at Haverhill, Mass., 24 June 1703 ; graduated at Harvard College, 1722 ; Colonel, 1726 ; Representative from Haverhill, 1728 ; Judge of Superior Court, 1736–1756 ; m. (1), June 1726, Abigail Waldron, and, by her (who d. 16 March 1735), had issue :—

1. Richard, b. 5 April 1732 ; graduated at Harvard College, 1751 ; Representative from Haverhill, 1761–1769 ; Colonel of Essex Regiment, 1754 ; served to end of French War, 1760 ; High Sheriff of Essex ; d. unm. in London, 6 Oct. 1785.
2. William, b. 2 Nov. 1733 ; d. infancy.
3. William, b. 17 Oct. 1734 ; d. young.
1. Abigail, b. 5 Oct. 1728 ; m. Colonel George Watson, of Plymouth.
2. Elizabeth, b. 5 June 1730 ; d. young.

He m. (2) Mary (who d.s.p. at Boston, 4 March 1740), dau. of John Jekyll, Collector of Customs at Boston ; m. (3) Mary, dau. of Elisha Cooke, and, by her, had issue :—

4. Nathaniel, of whom later.
5. Middlecott Cooke, b. 24 Jan. 1752 ; d. in infancy.
6. Leverett, b. 25 Dec. 1754 ; Captain in the British Army ; d. at New York, 20 Dec. 1782.
3. Mary, b. 4 Sept. 1749 ; m. Rev. Moses Badger (who d. at Providence, R.I., 1792) ; d. 24 Dec. 1791.

He d. 20 Oct. 1756.

Nathaniel Saltonstall (1746–1815), of Haverhill, Mass., b. 10 Feb. 1746 ; graduated at Harvard College, 1766 ; m., 21 Oct. 1780, Anna, dau. of Samuel White, of Haverhill, and, by her (who d. 21 Oct. 1841), had issue :—

1. Leverett, of whom later.
2. Nathaniel, b. 1 Oct. 1784 ; m., at Salem, 30 Nov. 1820, Caroline, youngest dau. of Thomas Sanders, and, by her (who d. 1 March 1882), had issue ; d. 19 Oct. 1838.
3. Richard, of Baltimore, b. 16 June 1794 ; graduated at Harvard College, 1813 ; m., 24 Oct. 1822, Margaret Ann Savage, of Virginia, and, by her (who d. 1 Nov. 1834), had issue ; d. 1834.
1. Mary Cooke, b. 20 Sept. 1781 ; m., 9 Oct. 1806, Hon. John Varnum, of Haverhill (who d. 23 July 1836), and had issue ; d. 7 Aug. 1817.
2. Anna, b. 3 Nov. 1787 ; m., 28 Nov. 1820, Hon. James Cushing Merrill (who d. 4 Oct. 1853), and had issue ; d. 17 Oct. 1865.
3. Sarah, b. 5 Nov. 1790 ; m., 16 June 1816, Isaac R. Howe, of Haverhill (who d. 15 Jan. 1860), and had issue ; d. 25 July 1870.
4. Matilda, b. 9 Dec. 1796 ; m., 16 June 1825, Fisher Howe, of New York (who d. 7 Nov. 1871), and had issue ; d. 21 May 1831.

He d. 15 May 1815.

# SALTONSTALL

LEVERETT SALTONSTALL (1783–1845), b. 13 June 1783; graduated at Harvard College, 1802; LL.D., 1838; Speaker of Massachusetts House of Representatives; President of the State Senate; first Mayor of Salem, 1836–1838; Representative in Congress, 1838–1843; m., 7 March 1811, Mary Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Sanders, of Salem, and, by her (who d. 11 Jan. 1858), had issue :—

1. Richard Gurdon, b. 29 June 1820; d. in infancy.
2. Leverett, of whom later.
1. Anne Elizabeth, b. 16 Feb. 1812; d. unm. 10 July 1881.
2. Caroline, b. 2 Sept. 1815; d. unm. 23 Feb. 1883.
3. Lucy Sanders, b. 10 Feb. 1822; m., 30 June 1847, John Francis Tuckerman, M.D. (who d. 27 June 1885), and had issue; d. 24 Dec. 1890.

He d. 8 May 1845.

LEVERETT SALTONSTALL (1825–1895), b. at Salem, 16 March 1825; graduated at Harvard College, 1844; A.M., LL.B., 1847; Overseer of Harvard University for eighteen years; m., 19 Oct. 1854, Rose S., dau. of John Clarke Lee, of Salem, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Leverett, b. 3 Nov. 1855; d. young.
2. RICHARD MIDDLECOTT, of whom we treat.
3. Philip Leverett, b. 4 May 1867; graduated at Harvard College, 1889; m., 18 June 1890, Frances Anna Fitch Sherwood, and has issue :—

    1. Philip Leverett, b. 30 Aug. 1899.
    2. Nathaniel, b. 24 April 1903.
    1. Katharine, b. 10 April 1891.
    2. Rose Lee, b. 27 May 1892.
    3. Frances Sherwood, b. 11 Oct. 1893.
    4. Mary, d. 24 Feb. 1901.

4. Endicott Peabody, b. 25 Dec. 1872; graduated at Harvard College, 1894; m., 2 Nov. 1898, Elizabeth Baldwin, dau. of William R. Dupec, and has had issue :—

    Elizabeth, b. 26 July 1900.

1. Rose Lee, b. 17 June 1861; m., 6 Nov. 1884, George Webb West, M.D.; d. 28 Feb. 1891, leaving issue :—

    George Saltonstall, b. 26 June 1887.
    Alice Lee, b. 26 Oct. 1885; m. Hallam L. Morris, and had issue.

2. Mary Elizabeth, b. 17 Oct. 1862; m. (1), 30 June 1884, Louis Agassiz Shaw, who d. 3 July 1891, leaving issue :—

    1. Quincy Adams, b. 21 May 1885; m. Madeline Mitchell.
    2. Louis Agassiz, b. 25 Sept. 1886.

    m. (2) John Curtis.

He d. 15 April 1895.

*Residence*—Chestnut Hill, Newton, Mass.

*Arms*—Or, a bend between two eaglets displayed, sable.

*Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet or, a pelican's head azure, vulning its breast gules.

# DRAPER

Eben Sumner Draper, b. 17 June 1858; m., 21 Nov. 1883, Nannie, dau. of the late General Benjamin Helm Bristow (Secretary of the Treasury, 1874–1876), and, by her, has issue :—

1. Benjamin Helm Bristow, b. 28 Feb. 1885.
2. Eben Sumner, b. 30 Aug. 1893.
1. Dorothy, b. 22 Nov. 1890.

The Hon. E. S. Draper was Lieutenant-Governor of Massachusetts, 1906–1908, and elected Governor, 3 Nov. 1908.

## DESCENT

James Draper (1618–1694), of Roxbury, Massachusetts, fourth son of Thomas Draper, of Heptonstall Priory, Halifax, Co. York; b. 1618; m., 21 April 1646, Miriam, dau. of Gideon Stansfield, of Wadsworth, Co. York, and, dying July 1694, left, by her (who d. Jan. 1697), issue :—

James Draper (1654–1698), of Roxbury, Massachusetts, b. 1654; m., 18 Feb. 1681, Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel Whiting, and, dying 1698, left, by her (who d. 25 Oct. 1721), issue :—

James Draper (1691–1768), b. 1691; m. (1), 2 May 1716, Rachel, dau. of John Aldis, and, by her (who d. 16 May 1717), had issue :—

1. John, d. in infancy.

He m. (2), 12 Nov. 1719, Abigail, dau. of Joshua Child, of Brookline, Massachusetts, and, by her (who d. 23 Nov. 1767), had issue :—

2. James, b. 22 Sept. 1720; d. 2 March 1781.
3. John, b. 16 June 1723; d. unm. 8 Nov. 1745.
4. Joshua, b. 25 Dec. 1724; d. 27 Oct. 1792.
5. Josiah, b. 3 April 1726; d. 18 Aug. 1726.
6. Josiah, b. 12 Sept. 1727.
7. Abijah, b. 13 July 1734; d. 18 Nov. 1734.
8. Abijah, b. 11 July 1735; d. 13 Feb. 1737.
9. Abijah, of whom later.
10. Samuel, b. 5 Dec. 1740; d. 29 Nov. 1750.
1. Abigail, b. 12 Dec. 1721; d. 3 Nov. 1817.
2. Rebecca, b. 30 June 1729; d. 30 Jan. 1820.
3. Mary, b. 24 Sept. 1731.

He d. 1768.

Abijah Draper (1737–1780), of Green Lodge, Dedham, Mass., b. 10 May 1737; m. (1), 8 April 1762, Alice, dau. of John Eaton, of Purgatory, Dedham, Mass., and, by her (who d. 22 Jan. 1777), had issue :—

1. Abijah, b. 11 June 1763; d. 16 Dec. 1774.
2. Ira, of whom later.
3. Rufus, b. 27 Nov. 1766; d. 18 Nov. 1788.
4. James, b. 14 April 1769; d. 22 Jan. 1777.

5. Abijah, b. 22 Sept. 1775 ; d. 26 March 1836.
1. Alice, b. 13 April 1771 ; d. 27 Jan. 1852.

He m. (2), 25 March 1778, Desire, dau. of Ebenezer Foster, and widow of Nathaniel Metcalf, and, by her (who d. 23 Oct. 1815), had issue :—

2. Lendamine, b. 30 March 1780 ; d. 26 Oct. 1823.

He d. 1 May 1780.

Ira Draper (1764–1848), b. 24 Dec. 1764 ; m. (1), 31 May 1786, Lydia, dau. of Lemuel Richards, and, by her (who d. 18 Sept. 1811), had issue :—

1. James, b. 28 May 1787 ; d. 5 Dec. 1870.
2. Ira, b. 4 Jan. 1789 ; d. 18 June 1845.
3. Rufus, b. 30 Aug. 1790 ; d. in infancy.
4. Rufus Foster, b. 12 July 1800 ; d. 1841.
5. Abijah, b. 5 Jan. 1802 ; d. 4 Oct. 1802.
6. Abijah, b. 15 Nov. 1803 ; d. 4 Oct. 1828.
1. Lucy Chickering, b. 1797 ; d. 15 Sept. 1801.

He m. (2), 9 March 1812, Abigail, dau. of Lemuel Richards, and, by her (who d. 1847), left issue :—

7. Ebenezer Daggett, b. 13 June 1813 ; d. 20 Oct. 1887.
8. George, of whom later.
9. Lemuel Richards, b. 1 Dec. 1823 ; d. 10 Jan. 1891.
2. Lydia, b. 31 March 1815 ; d. 3 April 1847.
3. Abigail, b. 24 Oct. 1819 ; d. 22 July 1847.
4. Lucy Rebecca, b. 22 Dec. 1826 ; d. 1 July 1827.

He d. 22 Jan. 1848.

George Draper (1817–1887), b. 16 Aug. 1817 ; m., 6 March 1839, Hannah, dau. of Benjamin Thwing, of Uxbridge, and, by her (who d. 30 Dec. 1883), had issue :—

1. William Franklin, b. 9 April 1842 ; U.S. Ambassador to Italy, 1897–1900 ; m. (1), 1862, Lydia W. Joy, and, by her, has had issue :—
    1. William Franklin, b. 19 Dec. 1865.
    2. George Otis, b. 17 July 1867.
    3. Arthur Joy, b. 18 April 1876 ; m. Lily Duncan Voorhies.
    4. Clare Hill, b. 4 Oct. 1877.
    1. Edith ; m. Montgomery Blair.

    m. (2), 22 May 1890, Susan, dau. of Major-General William Preston, U.S. Minister to Spain, and, by her, has issue :—
    2. Margaret Preston.
2. George A., b. 4 Nov. 1855.
3. Eben Sumner, of whom we treat.
1. Georgiana T., d. in infancy.
2. Helen, b. 11 July 1845 ; d. 10 Aug. 1847.
3. Frances E., b. 26 July 1847.
4. Hannah, b. 11 April 1853.

He d. 7 June 1887.

*Residences*—Hopedale, Mass., and 150 Beacon Street, Boston, Mass.

*Clubs*—Union, Somerset, New Algonquin, Exchange, Country (Boston) ; Hope (Providence, Rhode Island) ; Metropolitan (New York) ; Eastern Yacht (Marblehead, Mass.).

# TILGHMAN

Richard Tilghman, b. at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 25 Jan. 1865 ; m., 1889, Gabriela, dau. of the Marquis Luis de Potestad-Fornari, and has had issue :—

Richard, b. 1893.
Gabriela.

## DESCENT

William Tilghman (1518–1594), of Holloway Court, Snodland, Kent, b. 1518 ; son of Richard Tilghman (by Julyan, his wife, dau. of William Pordage), and grandson of William Tilghman, of Holloway Court, who d. 27 Aug. 1541, and whose will was proved 22 Nov. 1541 ; m. (1), Mary, dau. of John Bere, of Rochester, and had issue :—

1. Edward, of Holloway Court, b. 15 April 1542 ; m. Margaret Brewer, of Ditton, and, by her (who was bur. 23 Oct. 1613), had issue ; bur. 23 Dec. 1611.
2. Henry, b. 11 Jan. 1544.
1. Joan, b. 15 Dec. 1540.
2. Dorothy, b. 4 Feb. 1545.

He m. (2) Joan (who d.s.p., and was bur. 20 Sept. 1563), dau. of Andrew Amias ; m. (3), 11 Aug. 1567, Dorothy Reynolds, who d.s.p. and was bur. 21 Nov. 1572 ; m. (4), Susanna, dau. of Thomas Whetenhall, of Hextall's Court, East Peckham, Kent, and, by her, had issue :—

3. Whetenhall, b. 25 July 1576 ; m. Ellen, dau. of Richard Renching, and had issue.
4. Oswald, of whom later.
5. Charles, b. 13 Oct. 1582 ; bur. 25 May 1608.
6. Lambard, b. 10 April 1584 ; d. young.
7. Lambard, bap. 18 Aug. 1586 ; d. in infancy.
3. Dorothy, b. 11 Jan. 1578 ; m. Thomas St. Nicholas, of Ashe, Co. Kent ; d. 18 Sept. 1605, leaving issue.

He was bur. 24 Feb. 1594, and his will was proved 24 April 1594.

Oswald Tilghman (1579–1628), b. 4 Oct. 1579 ; member of the Grocers' Company of London ; m. (1) (M.L. 13 Jan. 1612) Abigail, dau. of Rev. Francis Tayler, Vicar of Godalming, Surrey, and, by her, had issue :—

Richard, of whom later.
Abigail, living in 1628.

He m. (2) (M.L. 15 Nov. 1626) Elizabeth Packnam (who d.s.p.), and his will was proved 22 Jan. 1628.

# TILGHMAN

Richard Tilghman (1626–1676), b. 3 Sept. 1626; an eminent surgeon in London, and one of the petitioners for the life of Charles I; emigrated to America and settled at the Hermitage in Maryland, with his family, 1661; High Sheriff of Talbot Co., 1669–1671; m., in England, Mary Foxley, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Samuel, b. 11 Dec. 1650; d. young.
2. William, b. 16 Feb. 1658; d. unm. 1682.
3. Richard, of whom later.
1 Mary, b. Feb. 1655; m. Matthew Ward, of Talbot Co., and, by him (who d. 1677), had issue :—

   Matthew Tilghman, b. 1677; Speaker of the Maryland Assembly, 1716–1718; Chief Justice of the Provincial Court, 1729–1732; Member of Council, 1719–1741, afterwards President; Major-General, Commanding the Eastern Shore Militia, 1739; m. (1) Mabel, widow of Captain James Murphy; m. (2) Margaret, dau. of Captain Philemon Lloyd; d.s.p. 25 May 1741.

2. Rebecca, m. 1681, Simon Wilmer, of Kent Co. (who d. 1699); d. 1725, leaving issue.
3. Deborah, b. 12 March 1666.

He d. 7 Jan. 1676, and his will was proved 6 March 1676.

Richard Tilghman (1672–1738), b. 23 Feb. 1672; represented Talbot Co. in the Maryland Assembly, 1698–1702; Member of Council, 1711–1738; Chancellor of the Province, 1722; m., 7 Jan. 1700, Anna Maria, dau. of Colonel Philemon Lloyd, of Talbot Co., and, by her (who d. Dec. 1748), had issue :—

1. Philemon, b. 1704; d. young.
2. Richard, of the Hermitage, Queen Anne Co.; b. 28 April 1705; Justice of the Provincial Court of Maryland, 1746–1766; m. Susanna, dau. of Peregrine Frisby; d. 29 Sept. 1768, leaving issue.
3. William, of Groces, Talbot Co.; b. 22 Sept. 1711; Presiding Justice of Queen Anne Co. from 1734; Member of the Assembly, 1734–1738; m., 2 Aug. 1736, his cousin Margaret, dau. of James Lloyd, and, by her, had issue; d. 1782.
4. Edward, of whom later.
5. James, b. 6 Dec. 1716; Member of Maryland Assembly, 1762–3; removed to Philadelphia; Member of Council there, 1767–1776; returned to Maryland and settled in Chestertown, 1777; m. Anna, dau. of Tench Francis, of Fansley, Talbot Co., and had issue; d. 24 Aug. 1793.
6. Matthew, of Bayside, Talbot Co.; b. 17 Feb. 1718; Captain of a troop of horse, 1741; Presiding Justice of Talbot Co. from 1769; Member of the Maryland Assembly, 1751–1774; Speaker of the House, 1773–4; President of the Maryland Convention, 1774–1776; Member of Congress, 1774–1777; Senator from Talbot Co., 1777–1781; m., 6 April 1741, Anna, dau. of James Lloyd, and, by her (who d. 15 March 1794), had issue (*see* Tilghman, Frederick Boyd); d. 4 May 1790.
1. Mary, b. 23 Aug. 1702; m., 12 Oct. 1721, James Earle; d. 10 Jan. 1736.
2. Henrietta Maria, b. 18 Aug. 1707; m. (1), 22 April 1731, George Robins m. (2), 1747, William Goldsborough; d. 7 Nov. 1771, and had issue.
3. Anna Maria, b. 15 Nov. 1709; m. (1), William Hemsley; m. (2) Colonel Robert Lloyd; d. 30 Aug. 1763, and had issue.

He d. 23 Jan. 1738, and his will was proved 14 March 1738.

# TILGHMAN

Edward Tilghman (1713–1786), of Wye, Queen Anne Co.; b. 3 July 1713; High Sheriff of Queen Anne Co., 1739–1742; one of the Justices of the County, 1743–1749; Member of Assembly, 1746–1771; m. (1) Anna Maria, dau. of Major William Turbutt, of Queen Anne County, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Anna Maria, m. Bennet Chew.

He m. (2), 1749, Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Chew, of Dover, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Richard.
2. Edward, of whom later.
3. Benjamin.
2. Elizabeth, m. Richard Tilghman, of the Hermitage, and had issue.
3. Anna Maria, m. (1) Charles Goldsborough (who d. 1774); m. (2) Robert Smith, Bishop of South Carolina, 1795–1801, who d. 28 Oct. 1801, leaving issue.

He m. (3), 25 May 1759, Juliana, dau. of Dominick Carroll, of Cecil County, and, by her, had issue :—

4. Matthew, b. 5 June 1760; Member of the Legislature for Kent Co., 1789–1794; m., 1788, Sarah, dau. of Thomas Smyth, of Chestertown, and had issue.
5. Benjamin, b. Dec. 1764.
4. Mary, m. Richard Tilghman.
5. Susanna, m. Richard Ireland Jones.

He d. 9 Oct. 1786.

Edward Tilghman (1751–1815), of Philadelphia, b. 11 Feb. 1751; m., 26 May 1774, Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin Chew, Chief Justice of Pennsylvania, 1774, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Edward, b. 27 Feb. 1779; m. Rebecca Waln, and had issue; d. 1826.
2. Benjamin, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth, m., 24 Jan. 1804, William Cooke, of Baltimore, and had issue.
2. Mary Anna, m., 1817, William Rawle, of Philadelphia (who m. (2) Emily, dau. of General Thomas Cadwalader), and had issue.

He d. 1 Nov. 1815.

Benjamin Tilghman (1785–1850), b. 1 Jan. 1785; m. Anna Maria, dau. of William McMurtrie, of Philadelphia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Edward.
2. William McMurtrie, m. Katherine Ingersoll, and had issue.
3. Benjamin Chew.
4. Richard Albert, of whom later.
1. Anna Maria.
2. Emily, d. unm. 3 June 1830.

He d. 1850.

Richard Albert Tilghman (1824–1899), b. 1824; m., 1860, Susan Price, dau. of Robert Toland, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Benjamin Chew.
2. Richard, of whom we treat.

1. Edith
2. Susan.
3. Agnes.
4. Angela.

He d. 1899.

*Residence*—Saint Davids, Pennsylvania.

*Arms*—Per fesse sable, and argent, a lion rampant-reguardant double queued counterchanged, crowned, or.

*Crest*—A demi-lion issuant statant sable, crowned, or.

# CHASE

Clement Chase, b. 25 Feb. 1860; m. 5 Oct. 1887, Lula Belle, dau. of Colonel Edward Eugene Edwards, of Los Angeles, California, and has issue :—

1. Clement Edwards, b. 26 July 1888.
2. Philip Bradford, b. 13 Dec. 1894.
1. Carmelita, b. 20 April 1890.
2. Helena Modjeska, b. 23 Sept. 1900.

## DESCENT

Thomas Chase, of Hundridge, in the parish of Chesham, Co. Buckingham, had with other issue :—

Richard Chase, bap. at Chesham, 3 Aug. 1542; m., 16 April 1564, Joan Bishop, and, by her, had with other issue :—

Aquila Chase, bap. at Chesham, 14 Aug. 1580; m., 22 June 1606, Martha Jelliman, and, by her, had with other issue :—

Aquila Chase (1618–1670), b. 1618; emigrated to America 1639; settled first at Hampton, New Hampshire, afterwards at Newbury, Mass., 1646; m., at Hampton, Anne, dau. of John Wheeler, and, by her (who d. 19 May 1688), had issue :—

1. Aquila, b. 26 Sept. 1652; m., 1673, Esther, dau. of John Bond; d. 29 July 1720, leaving issue.
2. Thomas, b. 25 July 1654; m. (1), 22 Nov. 1677, Rebecca Follansbee; m. (2), 2 Aug. 1713, Elizabeth Mooers; d. Jan. 1733, leaving issue.
3. John, b. 2 Nov. 1655; m. 23 May 1677, Elizabeth Bingley, and had issue.
4. Daniel, b. 9 Dec. 1661; m. 25 Aug. 1683, Martha Kimball; d. 8 Feb. 1707, leaving issue.
5. Moses, of whom later.
1. Sarah, m. Charles Annis.
2. Anne, b. 6 July 1647; m. Thomas Barber.

3. Priscilla, b. 14 March 1649 ; m. Abel Merrill.
4. Mary, b. 3 Feb. 1651 ; m. John Stevens.
5. Elizabeth, b. 13 Sept. 1657.
6. Ruth, b. 18 March 1660 ; d. 30 May 1676.

He d. 27 Dec. 1670.

Moses Chase (1663–1743), of Newbury, Mass., b. 24 Dec. 1663 ; m. (1), 10 Nov. 1684, Anne, dau. of Thomas Follansbee, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Moses, b. 20 Feb. 1685 ; d. in infancy.
2. Daniel, of whom later.
3. Moses, b. 20 Jan. 1688 ; m., 2 Oct. 1709, Elizabeth Wells, and had issue.
4. Samuel, b. 13 May 1690 ; m., 8 Dec. 1713, Hannah Emery, and had issue.
5. Stephen, b. 29 Aug. 1696 ; m., Dec. 1717, Sarah Hale, and had issue.
6. Joseph, b. 9 Sept. 1703 ; m., 7 Sept. 1724, Mary Morss, and had issue.
7. Benoni, b. 5 April 1708 ; m., 4 Sept. 1728, Mary Rogers, and had issue.
1. Elizabeth, b. 25 Sept. 1693.
2. Hannah, b. 13 Sept. 1699 ; m., 9 April 1723, Timothy Jackman.

He d. 6 Sept. 1743, having m. (2), 1713, Sarah Jacobs, of Ipswich, Mass.

Daniel Chase (1685–1768), of Newbury, Mass., b. 20 Sept. 1685 ; m., 6 Jan. 1706, Sarah, dau. of Hugh March, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Samuel, b. 28 Sept. 1707 ; m. Mary Dudley ; d. 12 Aug. 1800, leaving with other issue :—
   - Dudley, b. 29 Aug. 1730 ; m., 23 Aug. 1753, Alice Corbet, and, dying 13 April 1814, left with other issue :—
     1. Ithamar, b. 27 Sept. 1762 ; m. Jannette Ralston, and had with other issue :—
        - Salmon Portland, b. 13 Jan. 1808 ; U.S. Senator ; Governor of Ohio, 1855–1859; Secretary of the Treasury, 1861–1864 ; Chief Justice, U.S., 1865–1873 ; m. (1), 4 March 1834, Catherine Jane Garniss ; m. (2), 26 Sept. 1839, Eliza Ann Smith ; m. (3), 6 Nov. 1846, Sarah Bella Dunlop Ludlow ; d. 7 May 1873.
     2. Dudley, b. 30 Dec. 1771 ; Attorney for Orange County, 1803–1811 ; Member of the Legislature, 1805–1812 ; Speaker, 1808–1812 ; U.S. Senator, 1813–1817 and 1825–1831 ; Chief Justice of Supreme Court of Vermont, 1817–1821 ; d. 23 Feb. 1846.
     3. Philander, b. 14 Dec. 1775 ; Bishop of Ohio, 1819–1831 ; Bishop of Illinois, 1835 ; d. 20 Sept. 1852.
2. Daniel, b. 18 Sept. 1709 ; m. (1) Hannah Tuttle ; m. (2) Martha Fletcher ; d. 1799, leaving issue.
3. Joshua, b. 9 Nov. 1711.
4. Nehemiah, b. 27 June 1718 ; d.s.p.
5. Caleb, b. 29 Nov. 1722 ; m. Sarah Prince ; d. 2 Oct. 1808, leaving issue.
6. Moody, b. 3 Sept. 1723 ; m., 17 Jan. 1749, Elizabeth, dau. of Jonathan Hale, and had issue.
7. Moses, of whom later.
1. Amy, b. 13 Nov. 1713 ; m., 25 May 1736, David Lilley.
2. Sarah, b. 22 April 1716.
3. Judith, b. 7 Sept. 1720 ; m., 15 Sept. 1737, Thomas Hall.

He d. 17 April 1768.

# CHASE

Moses Chase (1727– ), of Cornish, New Hampshire, b. 16 March 1727; Captain of a company of New Hampshire minute men under Colonel Allen at the taking of Fort Ticonderoga, 1777; one of the presidential electors for New Hampshire at the first election of Washington; m., 15 April 1752, Hannah, dau. of Jonas Brown, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Daniel, b. 15 March 1753.
2. John, b. 4 Oct. 1755.
3. Amos, b. 19 May 1760; d. 23 Dec. 1849.
4. Nahum, b. 9 Oct. 1762.
5. Caleb, b. 11 Sept. 1767.
6. Moody, b. 10 Oct. 1770.
7. Moses, b. 29 Nov. 1772.
8. Clement, of whom later.
9. Harvey, b. 13 Nov. 1778.
1. Hannah, b. Feb. 1758; d. 16 Jan. 1812.
2. Judith, b. 26 Nov. 1764.
3. Susan, b. 4 August 1769; d. in infancy.
4. Susan, b. 4 July 1776; d. in infancy.
5. Sarah, b. 1780; m. Rev. John Lord.

Clement Chase (1776–1867), of Cornish, New Hampshire, b. 4 July 1776; m. (1) Lucy Murray, and, by her (who d. 18 Aug. 1814), had issue:—

1. Philemon Murray, b. 1799; d. 1820.
2. Truman, b. 1807; m. Amanda Tisdale.
3. George Clement, b. 1 May 1809; d. in infancy.
1. Susan, b. 11 Aug. 1800; d. 1837.
2. Lucy Murray, b. 17 Dec. 1807; m. Horace Bushnell; d. 30 Sept. 1889.
3. Esther Robbins, b. 8 Feb. 1813; d. in infancy.
4. Esther Robbins, b. 13 August 1814; m. William Silloway; d. 12 Sept. 1897.

He m. (2) Olive, dau. of Champion Spalding, and, by her (who d. 11 May 1823), had issue:—

4. Champion Spalding, of whom later.
5. Philemon Murray, b. 12 July 1822; d. in infancy.
5. Olive Spalding, b. 6 March 1816; m. John B. Judson, M.D.; d. 31 Aug. 1866.
6. Eunice Dana, b. 1818; d. 1832.

He m. (3) Prudence Spafford Andrus, and, by her (who d. 18 July 1863), had issue:—

6. George Murray, b. 6 March 1830; m. Emmeline Chapman; d. 1886, leaving issue.
7. Sarah, b. 23 Nov. 1829; m. Robert H. Lay.
8. Ruthy Maria.

He d. 7 June 1867.

Champion Spalding Chase (1820–1898), b. 20 March 1820; Paymaster in the Union Army, 1861–1865; Attorney-General of Nebraska, 1867; Mayor of Omaha for many years; m., 1 May 1848, Mary Sophronia, dau. of Moses Bradford Butterfield, and, by her (who d. 3 Jan. 1882), had issue:—

Clement, of whom we treat.

He d. 3 Nov. 1898.

*Residence*—4823 Cass Street, Omaha, Nebraska.

*Clubs*—Omaha, Country, Commercial, Fontenelle.

# CORWIN

Edward Tanjore Corwin, b. in New York 12 July 1834; m., 25 July 1861, Mary Esther, dau. of Nicholas Kipp, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Charles Edward (Rev.), b. at Millstone, New Jersey, 7 Sept. 1868; graduated, Rutgers, 1892; B.D. 1895; m., 15 June 1898, Ellen Gibb Kingsley.
1. Euphemia Kipp, b. at Paramus, New Jersey, 26 June 1863.

The Rev. E. T. Corwin graduated at City of New York College, 1853; D.D., Rutgers, 1872; was Pastor of Reformed Church in America, Paramus, New Jersey, 1857–1863, and Greendale, N.Y., 1895–1897; appointed President General Synod, 1891.

## DESCENT

Matthias Corwin ( –1658), son of John Corwin, of Sibbertoft, Co. Northampton (whose will was proved 14 June 1631), emigrated to America about 1630; settled first at Ipswich, Mass., afterwards at Southold, Long Island; m. ——, and had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Theophilus, b. 1634; m. Mary ——; d. 1692, leaving issue.
3. Martha, m. (1) Henry Case; m. (2) Thomas Hutchinson.

He d. Sept. 1658.

John Corwin (1630–1702), b. 1630; m., 4 Feb. 1658, Mary, dau. of Charles Glover, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Matthias, b. 1676; m. Mary ——; d. 9 March 1769, leaving issue.
3. Samuel, b. 1677; m. Anne ——; d. 28 Dec. 1705, leaving issue.
1. Sarah, b. 1660; m. Jacob Osman, and had issue.
2. Rebecca, m. Abram Osman, and had issue.
3. Hannah, d. unm.
4. Abigail, d. unm.
5. Mary, m. Jacob Mapes, and had issue.

He d. 25 Sept. 1702.

John Corwin (1663–1729), b. 1663; Captain; m. Sarah ——, and had issue :—

1. Benjamin, d. 1721.
2. John, of whom later.
3. David, m. Deborah Wells, and had issue.
1. Sarah, m. Peter Simons; d. 1738, leaving issue.
2. Hester, b. 1685.
3. Elizabeth, b. 1700.

He d. 13 Dec. 1729.

# CORWIN

John Corwin (1705–1755), b. 10 July 1705 ; m. (1) Hester Clark; m. (2) Elizabeth Goldsmith, and had issue :—

1. John, b. 1735 ; m. (1) Sarah Hubbard ; m. (2) Deborah Brown ; d. 22 Dec. 1817, leaving issue.
2. James, of whom later.
3. William, b. 21 Feb. 1744 ; m. Hannah Reeves ; d. 1 Dec. 1818, leaving issue.
1. Elizabeth.
2. Sarah, b. 1739 ; m. John Penney.

He d. 22 Dec. 1755.

James Corwin (1741–1791), b. 22 Aug. 1741, of Middletown, Orange Co., N.Y.; m., 1763, Mehetable, dau. of William Horton, and, by her (who d. 27 Oct. 1795), had issue :—

1. William, b. 19 March 1764 ; m. Leah Johnson ; d. 17 May 1800, leaving issue.
2. George, b. 27 June 1766 ; m., 1805, Betty Brush ; d. 2 Dec. 1834, leaving issue.
3. Martin Luther, b. 22 Dec. 1768 ; m. Rebecca Jane Newman ; d. 14 Aug. 1845, leaving issue.
4. James, of whom later.
5. Benjamin, b. 1780 ; d. unm. 24 June 1804.
6. John, b. 1782 ; m. Elizabeth Wickham ; d. 11 Oct. 1850, leaving issue.
7. Moses, b. 16 Jan. 1785 ; m., 1809, Martha Stuart ; d. 29 March 1866, leaving issue.
1. Mehetable, b. 1773 ; m. James Boak ; d. 1794.
2. Elizabeth, b. 1781 ; m. Eliphalet Warner ; d. 1820, leaving issue.

He d. 9 Nov. 1791.

James Corwin (1771–1848), of New York City, b. 14 July 1771 ; m., 17 Dec. 1793, Mary, dau. of William Simrall, and, by her (who d. 22 July 1825), had issue :—

1. Henry Wisner, b. 5 Oct. 1794 ; m. Elizabeth Ann Kelley ; d. July 1842, leaving issue.
2. Gabriel, b. 10 Oct. 1795 ; m. Olivia Gladen ; d. 2 Nov. 1820, leaving issue.
3. William, b. and d. 9 April 1802.
4. James Horton, b. 5 May 1806 ; d. 29 April 1830.
5. Edward Calwell, of whom later.
6. Lewis Bodel, b. 30 Dec. 1807 ; m., 1831, Caroline Haviland ; d.s.p. 6 March 1832.
1. Laura, m. William Wells, and had issue.
2. Eliza, b. 7 May 1804 ; m., 1834, Henry Corwin Wetherby ; d. 30 Nov. 1842, leaving issue.
3. Maria, b. 7 May 1804 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 8 July 1848.

Edward Calwell Corwin (1807–1856), of New York City, b. 30 Dec. 1807 ; m., 16 June 1829, Mary Anny, dau. of Christian Shuart, and, by her, had issue :—

1. James Horton, b. 17 March 1830 ; m., 31 Jan. 1854, Annie M. Garretson ; d. 2 Feb. 1861, leaving issue.
2. Edward Tanjore, of whom we treat.
3. George Brainard, b. 12 June 1836 ; d. 22 March 1839.
1. Leah Margaret, b. 24 March 1832 ; m. George S. Corwin.

He d. 22 Aug. 1856.

*Residence*—New Brunswick, New Jersey.

# COPPINGER

John Joseph Coppinger, b. in Ireland, 11 Oct. 1834; m., 6 Feb. 1883, Alice Stanwood, dau. of James G. Blaine, U.S. Senator, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Blaine, b. 6 Nov. 1883.
2. Conor, b. 6 Sept. 1885.

General Coppinger, who served as Captain in the Roman army, was appointed Captain U.S. Infantry, 1861; promoted for gallantry at Cedar Creek, and commissioned Major-General U.S. Volunteers 4 May 1898, commanding 4th Army Corps.

## DESCENT

Stephen Coppinger ( –1600), M.P. for City of Cork, 1559; d. 2 July 1600, leaving issue :—

1. William, b. 1570; d.s.p. 1 Dec. 1606.
2. Thomas, of whom later.

Thomas Coppinger (1578–1635), b. 1578; m. Catherine, eldest dau. of Alderman John Coppinger, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Stephen, of whom later.
2. John, d. unm. 1636.
1. Catherine, m. Francis Roche, High Sheriff of Cork, 1641, and had issue.

He d. 24 Dec. 1635.

Stephen Coppinger (1610–1681), of Ballinvolane, Co. Cork, b. 1610; m. Ellis, dau. of Henry Gould, Alderman of Cork, and, by her (who d. 1688), had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. William, High Sheriff of Cork, 1687, from whom derive the Coppingers of Bordeaux.
3. Henry, Captain, Carroll Dragoons, in the service of King James II.
4. Matthew.

He d. 28 July 1681.

Thomas Coppinger, of Ballinvolane, who, with his brothers, was outlawed and attainted for loyal adherence to King James II., retired to France, and was apparently still living there in 1729; m., 1669, Helen, dau. of Edward Galwey, of Lotabeg, Co. Cork, and, by her (who d. 1684), had issue :—

1. Stephen, of whom later.
2. Edward, d. unm. 1696.

3. John, m., 1711, Mary, dau. of Henry Gould, and from whom descend the Coppingers of Midleton, Co. Cork.
4. Edmund.
1. Joan, m., 1706, Conor O'Brien.
2. Catherine, m., 1706, Joseph Ronayne.

STEPHEN COPPINGER, of Ballinvolane; m., 1702, Jean, dau. of Stephen Gould, of Cork, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, m. (1), 1729, Mary, dau. and co-heir of Nicholas Blundell, of Crosby, Co. Lancaster, who d. 6 Aug. 1734, leaving issue :—

   Stephen, d. young.

   m. (2), 1736, Elizabeth, dau. and co-heir of Michael Moore, of Drogheda, and, dying 1747, left, by her (whose will was proved 1770), issue :—

   Marianne, m., 27 July 1767, Charles, 11th Duke of Norfolk ; d.s.p. 22 May 1769.

2. William, of whom later.
3. Joseph, m., 1743, Mary Arthur, and had issue.
1. Mary, m., 2 Feb. 1732, Patrick Rochfort ; d. 17 Aug. 1736.
2. Teresa, m. Patrick Sarsfield, of Johnstown, Co. Cork.

WILLIAM COPPINGER, ( *–1775*), of Ballinvolane, m., 1737, Elizabeth, dau. of John Galwey, of Lota, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Stephen, d. young.
2. William, m., 1777, Jane, dau. of Stanislaus McMahon, and, by her (who d. 31 Jan. 1833), had issue.
3. John, d. unm.
4. Thomas, of Rossmore, Co. Cork, m. Dorinda, dau. of Edmund Barry, of Dundullerick, Co. Cork, and had issue.
5. Richard, an officer in the Austrian service, d. unm.
6. Joseph, of whom later.
7. James, m. Alicia, dau. of William Coppinger, of Midleton, and had issue.

He d. about 1775.

JOSEPH COPPINGER, of Ballydaniel, Co. Cork ; m. his cousin Alicia, dau. of John Coppinger, of Granacloyne, and, by her, had issue :—

WILLIAM JOSEPH COPPINGER ( –1855), of Glenmore, Co. Cork ; m. Margaret, sister of Cornelius O'Brien, of Kilcor, Co. Cork, and, by her, had issue :—

1. JOHN JOSEPH, of whom we treat.
2. Henry.
1. Alice.
2. Mary, a nun.
3. Margaret.

He d. 1855.

*Residence*—Washington, D.C.
*Club*—Metropolitan (Washington).
*Arms*—Azure, a bull's head cabossed argent.
*Crest*—A demi-lion rampant.

# PECK

William Emerson Peck, b. 30 June 1858; m., 30 Jan. 1884, Bertha Thompson, dau. of Edward Napoleon Thompson Pierce, of Plainville, Connecticut, and, by her, has issue :—

Elena Mayhew, b. 14 Aug. 1890.

## DESCENT

Joseph Peck ( –1701) emigrated to America, and in 1635 settled in New Haven, Conn.; afterwards removed to Milford, Conn., 1649; m. (1) Alice Burwell; m. (2) Alice Richards, and had issue :—

1. Joseph, of whom later.
2. John, b. 4 March 1655; m., and had issue.
1. Elizabeth, b. 1651; m. Thomas Hayes.
2. Mary, b. 1670; m. William Northrop.
3. Ann, b. 1672.
4. Hannah.

He d. 1701.

Joseph Peck (1653– ), of Milford, Conn., b. 1653; m., 27 Jan. 1679, Mary Camp, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Joseph, b. 25 Feb. 1681; m., 14 Jan. 1707, Abigail Baldwin, and had issue.
2. John, b. 4 Sept. 1685; d. 27 Nov. 1709.
3. Jeremiah, b. 1687; m., 20 Aug. 1713, Hannah Fisk, and had issue.
4. Samuel, of whom later.
5. Ephraim, b. 1692; m., 7 Nov. 1716, Sarah Ford; d. 23 July 1760, leaving issue.
6. Henry, b. 1695; m. (1) Ann Ford; m. (2) Mary Northrop; d. 19 Nov. 1762, leaving issue.
7. Nathaniel, b. 1699; m. Phebe —— ; d. 1776, leaving issue.
8. Heth, b. 3 Oct. 1703; m., 26 Feb. 1730, Hannah Camp; d. 4 May 1797, leaving issue.
1. Mary, b. 15 Dec. 1682.
2. Elizabeth, b. 1697.
3. Abigail, b. 25 Sept. 1701.

Samuel Peck (1690– ), of Milford, Conn., b. 1690; m., 5 May 1714, Martha Clark, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. Job, b. 15 Sept. 1720; m., 31 July 1744, Betsey Judson, and had issue.
3. Nathan, b. 1724; m., 12 Sept. 1750, Tabitha Bears, and had issue.
1. Martha, b. 31 Jan. 1715.
2. Mary, b. 30 July 1718.
3. Abigail, b. 1722.

# PECK

Samuel Peck (1716– ), of Milford, Conn., b. 21 May 1716 ; m., 18 Aug. 1735, Hannah Jennings, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. Michael, b. 10 Aug. 1738 ; m., and had issue.
1. Sarah, m. Mansfield Stone.
2. Mehitable, m. Nehemiah Lewis.

Samuel Peck (1736–1822), of Milford, Conn., b. 22 Aug. 1736 ; Captain in the Revolutionary War ; m., 7 July 1762, Mehitable Smith, and, by her (who d. Jan. 1826), had issue :—

1. Samuel, b. 19 Oct. 1764 ; d. 28 Nov. 1841.
2. Ephraim, b. 19 Nov. 1766 ; m., and had issue.
3. Hezekiah, b. 25 Dec. 1768 ; d. 13 Jan. 1846 ; m., and had issue.
4. Nathan, b. 20 March 1771 ; m. Mehitable Tibbats, and had issue.
5. Michael, of whom later.
6. Daniel, b. 28 Nov. 1775 ; m., and had issue.
1. Mehitable, b. 13 Feb. 1763 ; m. Abraham Clark ; d. 1851.

He d. 12 June 1822.

Michael Peck (1773–1861), of Milford, Conn., b. 12 Aug. 1773 ; m., 1 Jan. 1797, Mary Marshall, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Jonathan, b. 12 Oct. 1799 ; m., and had issue.
2. Elnathan, of whom later.
3. Elisha, b. 22 Oct. 1810 ; m., and had issue.
1. Maria, b. 12 Oct. 1801.
2. Susan, b. 23 April 1805.
3. Julia, b. 23 Oct. 1807.
4. Abigail, b. 5 June 1813.

He d. 27 Dec. 1861.

Elnathan Peck (1803–1865), of New Britain, Conn., b. 11 Aug. 1803 ; m. Mary Dewey, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Henry F.
2. Charles, of whom later.
3. John M.
4. Oliver D.
1. Abigail.
2. Mary J.
3. Martha.
4. Ann E.

He d. 28 Dec. 1865.

Charles Peck (1830–1903), of New Britain, Conn., b. 16 March 1830 ; m., 7 Sept. 1853, Mary Folger, dau. of Rev. Emerson Davis, D.D., of Westfield, Mass., and, by her, had with other issue :—

William Emerson, of whom we treat.

He d. 1903.

*Residences*—12 East 58th Street, New York, and Sachem's Head, Conn.

*Clubs*—University, Yale, Barnard (New York) ; Sachem's Head Yacht (Conn.).

# GREENE

Homer Greene, b. 10 Jan. 1853; m. (1), 20 Sept. 1883, Matilda E., dau. of Benjamin Case, who d.s.p. 22 Aug. 1884; m. (2), 30 June 1886, Katharine, dau. of the late John Pollard Gaines, and, by her, has issue :—

Giles Pollard, b. 15 June 1888.
Margaret Harriet, b. 3 Nov. 1893.

## DESCENT

Peter Greene (1654–1723), of Conanicut, 3rd son of John Greene (*see* Greene, Francis Vinton), b. 4 Feb. 1654; Freeman, 1678; Deputy from Warwick to General Assembly for ten years; Captain of the Train Band, 1697; m., 16 Dec. 1680, Elizabeth, dau. of Stephen Arnold, of Pawtucket, R.I., and, by her (who d. 5 June 1728), had issue :—

1. Peter (Major), b. 20 Jan. 1682; m., 29 June 1710, Keziah Davis, and, by her (who d. 17 March 1753), left issue; d. 3 Dec. 1767.
2. John, b. 1686; m., 25 Oct. 1719, Mary, dau. of Major Job Greene, and, by her (who d. 1 March 1783), had issue; d. 30 May 1758.
3. Stephen, b. 1688; d. unm. 10 April 1722.
4. William, of whom later.
5. Elisha, b. 13 Feb. 1692; m. Mary, dau. of Richard Greene, and had issue; d. 1767.
6. Barlow, b. 29 Dec. 1695; m., 21 Oct. 1717, Lydia, dau. of Israel Harding, and, by her, had issue.
1. Sarah, b. 28 Nov. 1685; m., 28 Nov. 1706, Stephen Arnold; d. 1724.

He d. 12 Aug. 1723.

William Greene (1690–1766), of Old Warwick; b. 29 July 1690; m. (1), 14 Feb. 1713, Sarah, dau. of John Medbury, of Rehoboth, Mass.; and, by her (who. d. 6 April 1763), had issue :—

1. James, of whom later.
2. Stephen, b. 1723; m., 8 Feb. 1753, Mary, dau. of John Hammett; d. 8 Sept. 1756.

He d. 17 March 1766, having m. (2), 16 Oct. 1763, Phebe Johnson.

James Greene (1713–1792), of Centreville; b. 8 Sept. 1713; m., 15 June 1738, Desire, dau. of Giles Slocum, of East Greenwich, and, by her (who d. 22 Nov. 1794), had issue :—

1. William, d. young.
2. Giles, of whom later.
3. James, b. 1754; m. (1), 17 Nov. 1782, Rebecca, dau. of Saunders Pitman, who d. 7 July 1806, leaving issue; m. (2), Mercy, dau. of Captain William Waterman, of Warwick, and, by her (who d. 28 Feb. 1851), had issue; d. 14 Oct. 1825.

He d. 30 May 1792.

# GREENE

Giles Greene (1745–1765), b. 25 March 1745 ; m., 13 Sept. 1764, Phebe, dau. of John Rhodes, and, by her (who m. (2), 2 March 1767, Nathaniel Chapman), had issue :—

Giles Greene (*1765–* ), b. about 1765 ; m., 6 Jan. 1784, Rhoda, dau. of William Arnold, and, by her, had issue :—

1. James, of whom later.
2. Giles Slocum, b. 9 April 1791 ; d. unm. 26 Aug. 1858.

James Greene (1785–1857), b. 5 May 1785 ; m. (1), 7 July 1808, Lydia, dau. of Pordon Abbott, of Coventry, R.I., who d.s.p. ; m. (2), 20 April 1814, Susan Westgate, and, by her (who. d. 1874), had issue :—

1. James, m. Alma Carpenter.
2. Rhodes, m. Eunice Reynolds.
3. Giles, of whom later.
4. Alexander, m. Mary Jordan.
5. Arnold, m. Lydia Tinkham.
6. Charles, d. unm.
7. Stephen, m. Helen Swartz.

1. Lydia, m. Stephen S. Clark.
2. Susan, m. Daniel Dayton.
3. Rhoda, d. unm.
4. Priscilla, m. Benjamin Aylesworth.
5. Syllinda, m. William Aylesworth.

He d. 1 July 1857.

Giles Greene (1823–1892), b. 9 Nov. 1823 ; m., 21 Sept. 1850, Harriet L. Schenck, and, by her, had issue :—

Homer, of whom we treat.
Susan S., m. J. W. Sandercock.

He d. 14 Aug. 1892.

*Residence*—Honesdale, Wayne Co., Pennsylvania.

*Clubs*—Authors (New York), Scranton, Engineers (Scranton, Pennsylvania), Exchange (Honesdale, Pennsylvania).

# PARKER

Daingerfield Parker, b. 23 May 1832 ; m., 5 June 1861, Amelia, dau. of Michael Nisbet, of Washington, D.C.

General Parker served with distinction in the United States Infantry 1861–1896, taking part in the battles of Bull Run, Antietam, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, etc.; promoted Brigadier-General (retired), 1904.

## DESCENT

Alexander Parker ( –1751), of Rappahannock (now Essex) Co., Virginia, M.D., said to have been a grandson of George Parker, who emigrated from England and settled in Accomac Co., Virginia, 1650 ; Sheriff of Essex Co., 1732 ; m. Susannah Harwar, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Richard, of whom later.
2. Alexander.
3. William.

He d. 1751.

Richard Parker (1729–1813), of Lawfield, Westmoreland Co., Virginia, b. 1729 ; King's Attorney ; Judge, 1788–1813 ; m., 24 Dec. 1751, Elizabeth, dau. of William Beale, of Chesnut Hill, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William Harwar, of whom later.
2. Richard, Colonel First Virginia Regiment ; killed in action at Charleston, 24 April 1780.
3. Alexander, Captain Second Virginia Regiment, 1780 ; Colonel Fifth Regiment U.S. Army ; and afterwards Brigadier-General ; m. — Redman ; d. 1820, leaving issue.
4. Thomas, Brigadier-General in the U.S. Army ; m. Sarah Opie ; d. 24 Jan. 1820, leaving issue.
5. John, d. 1810, leaving issue.
1. Anne Harwar, m. — Sparks.
2. Francis, m. General John Blackwell.
3. Elizabeth, m. Le Roy Daingerfield.

He d. 1813.

William Harwar Parker (1752–1815), b. 1752 ; Captain Virginia State Navy, 1776–1780 ; m. Mary, dau. of Foxhall Sturman, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Richard Elliott, b. 27 Dec. 1783 ; Colonel, 1813–1814 ; Judge, 1817–1840 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. W. Foushee ; d. 9 Sept. 1840, leaving issue.
2. William Chilton (Colonel), m. (1) Margaretta, dau. of Dr. W. Foushee ; m. (2) Eliza Sparks ; d. 26 Oct. 1847, leaving issue.
3. Foxhall Alexander, of whom later.
4. John, d. unm.
1. Juliet Octavia, m. Le Roy Daingerfield.

He d. 1815.

## PARKER

Foxhall Alexander Parker (1788–1857), b. 1788; a distinguished officer in the U.S. Navy, Commodore; m., 1814, Sarah Jay, dau. of General Robert Bogardus, of New York, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Robert Bogardus, d.s.p.
2. Foxhall Alexander, b. 5 Aug. 1821; served against the Florida Indians, and was commissioned Lieutenant, 1850; appointed Commander, 1862, and served with much distinction in the Revolutionary War; promoted Captain, 1866, and Commodore, 1872; Superintendent U.S. Naval Academy, 1878–1879; m. (1) Mary Green; m. (2) Anna Mallory; m. (3) — Donaldson; d. 10 June 1879, leaving issue.
3. William Harwar, b. 8 Oct. 1826; Lieutenant U.S. Navy, 1855; entered the Confederate Service, 1861; m. Margaret, dau. of Burwell Mosely; d.s.p. 30 Dec. 1896.
4. Richard Le Roy, an officer in the U.S. Volunteer Navy; d.s.p.
5. Daingerfield, of whom we treat.

1. Mary Jay, d. young.
2. Octavia.
3. Virginia Adela, m., and had issue.

He d. 23 Nov. 1857.

*Residence*—The Mendota, Washington, D.C.
*Club*—Metropolitan (Washington).

# PENROSE

Boies Penrose, b. at Philadelphia, 1 Nov. 1860; graduated with honours at Harvard University, 1881; admitted to the Bar of Philadelphia, 1883; Member of the House of Representatives, 1885; Member of the State Senate, 1886, re-elected, 1890, President, 1891; U.S. Senator, Pennsylvania, 1897–1903.

## DESCENT

Bartholomew Penrose (1674–1711), son of Bartholomew Penrose, of St. Stephen's Parish, Bristol, bap. 21 Jan. 1674; emigrated to America and settled in Philadelphia about 1700; m., 1703, Esther, dau. of Tobias Leech, of Philadelphia (formerly of Cheltenham, Co. Gloucester), and, by her, had issue:—

1. Bartholomew, b. 1708; m., 21 May 1737, Mary, dau. of John Kirll, and had issue.
2. Thomas, of whom later.

1. Dorothy, b. 1703; m. Isaac Shoemaker; d. 11 Aug. 1764.
2. Sarah, b. 1705; m. Richard Mather; d. 28 April 1777.

He d. Nov. 1711.

# PENROSE

THOMAS PENROSE (1709–1757), of Philadelphia, b. 1709; m., 21 Oct. 1731, Sarah, dau. of John Coats, of Philadelphia; and, by her (who m. (2) Captain Lester Falkner, and m. (3) Anthony Duché), had issue :—

1. Bartholomew, d. young.
2. Thomas, b. 22 Jan. 1734; m., 7 July 1757, Ann, dau. of Joseph Dowding; d. 28 Nov. 1815, leaving issue.
3. John, d. young.
4. James, of whom later.
5. Samuel, b. 11 Nov. 1742; m. (1), 30 April 1766, Ann, dau. of Plunket Fleeson; m. (2), 30 Sept. 1780, Sarah Moulder; d. 1796, leaving issue.
6. Bartholomew, d. in infancy.
7. Isaac, b. 1 March 1747; m. (1) Cassandra Hall, of Maryland, who d. 1781; m. (2) Ann ——; d. 16 Jan. 1784, leaving issue.
8. Benjamin, d. young.
9. Jonathan, b. 10 July 1752; m., 8 Nov. 1775, Ann, dau. of John Rowan, and had issue.

He d. 1757.

JAMES PENROSE (1738–1771), b. in Philadelphia, 23 Feb. 1738; m., 15 March 1766, Sarah, dau. of John Biddle, of Philadelphia, and, by her (who m. (2), 15 Aug. 1776, John Shaw, and d. 24 Oct. 1794), had issue :—

1. John, d. in infancy.
2. Clement Biddle, of whom later.

He d. 7 Sept. 1771.

CLEMENT BIDDLE PENROSE (1771–1820), b. in Philadelphia, 20 Feb. 1771; one of the three Commissioners for the territory ceded by France to the U.S.; m., 1 Aug. 1796, Anne Howard, dau. of Major Charles Bingham of the British Army, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Charles Bingham, of whom later.
2. Clement Biddle, b. 30 Sept. 1802; m., 3 June 1830, Anne, dau. of Joseph Biddle Williamson, of New Orleans.
3. James Wilkinson, Major U.S. Army, b. 1808; m., 1 Jan. 1849, Mary Ann, dau. of General William Hoffman, U.S. Army, and had issue.
4. Howard.
1. Ann, d. 1832.
2. Mary, d. 1886.
3. Sarah Tillier, d. 15 Dec. 1821.

He d. 1820.

CHARLES BINGHAM PENROSE (1798–1857), b. at Frankford, Philadelphia, 6 Oct. 1798; admitted to the Bar, in Philadelphia, 9 May 1821; Member of the Senate of Pennsylvania, 1833–1842; Speaker of the Senate; Solicitor to the Treasury, 1841; m., 16 March 1824, Valeria Fullerton, dau. of William McFunn Biddle; and, by her (who d. 15 Nov. 1881), had issue :—

1. William McFunn, Colonel 6th Regiment U.S. Army, b. 29 March 1825; m., July 1858, Valeria, dau. of General Charles Merchant, of the U.S. Army; d. 2 Sept. 1872, leaving issue :—
    1. Sarah Merchant.
    2. Valeria Biddle.
    3. Ellen Williams.
    4. Virginia Merchant.

2. Richard Alexander Fullerton, of whom later.
3. Clement Biddle, b. 27 Oct. 1832 ; m., 30 Sept. 1857, Mary, dau. of Stephen Beasley Linnard, and had issue :—
    1. Charles Bingham, d. young.
    2. Stephen Beasley Linnard, b. 20 Dec. 1864 ; President of Whitman College, Walla Walla ; m., 17 June 1896, Mary Deming, dau. of the Hon. Nathaniel Shipman, Judge U. S., and has issue :—
        1. Nathaniel Shipman, b. 14 Nov. 1902.
        2. Clement Biddle, b. 14 Nov. 1902.
        1. Mary Deming, b. 26 March 1898.
        2. Frances Shipman, b. 16 Feb. 1900.
    1. Emily Linnard, b. 17 Oct. 1858.
    2. Valeria Fullerton, b. 29 Oct. 1860.
    3. Helen, m., 17 Oct. 1901, Thomas Leiper Hodge.
    4. Elizabeth Colegate, m., 3 Feb. 1891, Rev. Henry Everston Cobb, D.D., and has issue :—
        1. Oliver Ellsworth, b. 3 Feb. 1895.
        2. Clement Biddle Penrose, b. 16 Sept. 1900.
        1. Dorothy Penrose, b. 31 Oct. 1892.
        2. Emily Linnard, b. 22 June 1899.
    5. Lydia Baird, b. 22 Sept. 1871.
    6. Mary Clementina, b. 16 April 1875.
4. Charles Bingham, b. 29 Aug. 1838 ; m., 29 Dec. 1870, Clara, dau. of Dr. James Wheeler Andairese, and had issue :—
    1. Charles Bingham, b. 25 March 1872.
    2. Clement Andairese, of Baltimore, Maryland, b. 2 Jan. 1874 ; graduated M.D. Johns Hopkins University.

1. Sarah Clementina, m., Sept. 1854, William Sergeant Blight, and had issue :—
    1. Charles Penrose, b. 8 Oct. 1855 ; d. unm. 4 July 1895.
    2. William Sergeant, b. 7 March 1858, of the Philadelphia Bar ; m., 6 Dec. 1890, Cornelia Taylor, dau. of Isaac Oliver Blight.
    3. Elihu Spencer, b. 11 Nov. 1860 ; graduated at the University of Pennsylvania, 1881.
    1. Lydia Spencer, b. 26 April 1863 ; m., 7 Dec. 1886, John F. Hageman, of New Jersey, who d. 1 July 1893.

He d. 1857.

Richard Alexander Fullerton Penrose (1827– ), b. at Carlisle, Pennsylvania, 24 March 1827 ; graduated at the University of Pennsylvania, M.D. 1849 ; Dickinson College, LL.D., 1872 ; Member of the College of Physicians, Philadelphia, and one of the Founders of the University Hospital ; m., 28 Sept. 1858, Sarah Hannah, dau. of Jeremiah Smith Hubbard Boies, of Cecil Co., Maryland, and, by her (who d. 31 March 1881), had issue :—

1. Boies, d. in infancy.
2. Boies, of whom we treat.
3. Charles Bingham, b. 1 Feb. 1862 ; graduated at Harvard, 1881 ; M.D. University of Pennsylvania, 1884 ; Member of the College of Physicians, Philadelphia ; m., at New York, 17 Nov. 1892, Katherine, dau. of Joseph W. Drexel, and has had issue :—
    1. Charles Bingham, d. in infancy.
    2. Boies, b. 20 Nov. 1902.
    1. Sarah Hannah Boies, b. 23 June 1896.

4. Richard Alexander Fullerton, b. 17 Dec. 1863 ; graduated at Harvard, 1884 ; A.M., Ph.D., 1886.
5. Spencer, b. 2 Nov. 1865.
6. Francis Boies, b. 2 Aug. 1867.
7. Philip Thomas, b. 10 March 1869 ; d. at El Paso, Texas, 8 June 1901.

*Residence*—1331 Spruce Street, Philadelphia.

# PLUMB

Henry Blackman Plumb, b. 13 Nov. 1829 ; m. (1), 28 Sept. 1851, Emma Lucinda, dau. of Ashbeel Ruggles, of Hanover, Pennsylvania, and, by her (who d. 21 July 1859), had issue :—

1. George Henry Ruggles, b. 12 June 1854 ; m., 2 Feb. 1887, Mary Elizabeth Van Buskirk.

He m. (2), 24 April 1900, Edith Martha, dau. of William G. Greene, of St. Louis, Missouri, and, by her, has issue :—

2. Rollo Greene, b. 31 March 1901.
1. Edith Agnes, b. 21 Jan. 1905.

## DESCENT

John Plumme ( –1586), of Yeldham Magna, Co. Essex ; m. Elizabeth ——, and, dying 1 Oct. 1586, left issue :—

Robert Plumme ( –1613), of Yeldham Magna, m. Elizabeth Purcas, and had, by her (who d. 25 June 1596), issue :—

1. Robert, of whom later.
2. Thomas, m. Mary Hamond, and had issue.
3. Edmund.
1. Margaret.
2. Elizabeth, m. Richard Symonds.
3. Mary Anne.

He d. 18 May 1613.

# PLUMB

Robert Plumme (1558–1628), of Yeldham, and Spaynes Hall, b. 1558; m. Grace, dau. of Robert Crackbone, and had, by her (who d. 22 July 1615), issue :—

1. Robert, of Yeldham, and Lincoln's Inn, m. (1) Frances Gawsell, and had issue; m. (2) Honora Woolrich, and had issue.
2. John, of whom later.
1. Ethelred, m. Philip Sparrow.
2. Frances, m. John Upcher.
3. Hannah, m. William Sadleir.

He d. 14 Aug. 1628.

John Plumme (1594–1648), of Ridgewell Hall, co. Essex, b. July 1594; emigrated to America, 1635; one of the first settlers and proprietors of Wethersfield, Conn.; removed to Branford, Conn., 1644; m. Dorothy ——, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Robert, of whom later.
2. John, b. 27 May 1619; d. 1696, leaving issue.
3. Samuel, of Newark, New Jersey, b. 4 Jan. 1625; m., and had issue; d. 22 Jan. 1703.
1. Dorcas, m., 1655, John Lyman.

He d. July 1648.

Robert Plumb (1617–1655), of Milford, Conn., b., in England, 1617; m., 9 Jan. 1642, Mary, dau. of Sylvester Baldwin, and, by her (who d. 1 Feb. 1708), had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Robert, b. 1648.
3. Samuel, b. 1650; d. young.
4. Samuel, b. 1653.
5. Joseph, b. 1655.
1. Mary, b. 1645; m., 1668, Matthew Woodruff.

He d. 12 May 1655.

John Plumb (1646–1728), b. 12 Aug. 1646; m. Elizabeth Norton; d. March 1728, leaving issue :—

Joseph Plumb (1683–1742), of Milford, Conn., b. 1683; m. Elizabeth Bailey, and, dying 27 May 1742, left, by her (who d. 17 Nov. 1726), issue :—

Waitstill John Plumb (1718–*1805*), bap. 8 June 1718; m. Rhoda Curtis; d. about 1805, leaving issue :—

Jacob Plumb (1751–1822), of Middletown, Conn., b. 27 March 1751; m. Prudence Powers; d. 1822, leaving issue :—

Jacob Plumb (1776–1853), of Middletown, Conn., b. 31 March 1776; m. his cousin Rhoda Plumb; d. 17 Sept. 1853, leaving issue :—

Charles Plumb (1802–1831), b. 4 Aug. 1802; m., 21 Dec. 1828, Julia Anna, dau. of Elisha Blackman, and, by her (who d. 29 June 1889), had issue :—

Henry Blackman, of whom we treat.

He d. 14 Feb. 1831.

*Residence*—Warrior Run, Luzerne Co., Pennsylvania.

*Arms*—Argent, a bend vair or, and gules, between two bendlets vert.

*Crest*—A talbot sejant gules, collared and lined, or.

# VARNUM

Robert Taylor Varnum, b. 10 Feb. 1865 ; m., 19 April 1906, Katharine, dau. of Edward Angel Saunders, and widow of C. D. Ingersoll.

## DESCENT

George Varnum ( –1649) was among the earliest settlers in Ipswich, Mass., being one of the "Puritans," a body of religious reformers from England (distinct from the "Pilgrim Fathers"), who in 1629–30 founded and settled Massachusetts Bay Colony ; m., Hannah ——, and, by her, had issue :—

Samuel, of whom later.
Hannah.

He d. at Ipswich 1649, and his will, dated 21 May 1649, was proved 12 Sept. 1649.

Samuel Varnum, b. about 1619 ; accompanied his father to America ; removed from Ipswich to Chelmsford, 1664 ; served in the King Philip War ; m. Sarah, probably dau. of Roger Langton, of Ipswich, and, by her, had issue :—

1. George } Killed by Indians 18 March 1676.
2. Samuel }
3. Abraham, b. 28 Oct. 1659 ; d. 3 April 1660.
4. Thomas, b. 19 Nov. 1662 ; m., 10 Nov. 1697, Johanna, dau. of Nehemiah Jewett ; d. 7 Sept. 1739, leaving issue.
5. John, b. 15 Oct. 1669 ; m., 1700, Dorothy, dau. of Jonas Prescott ; d. 23 Feb. 1715, leaving issue.
6. Joseph, of whom later.
1. Hannah, b. 22 May 1661 ; m., 1681, Ezra Colburn, and left issue.

Joseph Varnum (1672–1749), b. 15 March 1672 ; Colonel, Mass. Troop, in King Philip's War on Staff of Governor Francis Bernard ; owned considerable landed property in Dracutt ; m. (1), 3 Oct. 1697, Ruth, dau. of Captain Joseph Jewett, and, by her (who d. 28 Nov. 1728), had issue :—

1. Joseph, b. 7 May 1710 ; m. (1), 25 May 1739, Rachel, dau. of Ebenezer Goodhue, and, by her (who d. 16 March 1746), had issue ; m. (2), 15 Aug. 1747, Abiah, daughter of Captain James Mitchell, and, by her (who d. 27 Dec. 1753), had issue ; d. 26 Aug. 1783.
2. Samuel, of whom later.
3. John, b. 8 Sept. 1721 ; served in Captain Peter Coburn's Co. from Dracutt, and fought at the battle of Bunker's Hill ; m., 28 Aug. 1741, Ann Staule, of Haverhill ; d. 26 July 1786, leaving issue.
1. Sarah, b. 14 Dec. 1698 ; m., 23 Feb. 1731, Samuel Platts, of Rowley ; d. 30 Aug. 1731.
2. Ruth, b. 5 Feb. 1702 ; m., 4 Dec. 1719, James Colburn, of Dracutt, and left issue.
3. Deborah, d. young.
4. Mary, b. 6 July 1723 ; m. Abel Platts, of Rindge, New Hampshire.

He d. 23 Dec. 1749.

# VARNUM

Samuel Varnum (1715–1797), b. 21 Feb. 1715 ; major in his father's "troop of horse" ; Town Clerk of Dracutt, 1754–1765 ; m. (1), 4 Jan. 1737, Mary (who d. 8 June 1737), dau. of Samuel Prime, of Ipswich ; m. (2), 26 Oct. 1738, Hannah, dau. of Captain James Mitchell, of Haverhill, and, by her (who d. July 1795), had issue :—

1. James, b. 5 Dec. 1741 ; d. young.
2. Samuel, b. 17 Feb. 1747 ; m. Mary Parker ; d. Jan. 1828, leaving issue.
3. James Mitchell, b. 17 Dec. 1748 ; m. Martha Child.
4. Joseph Bradley, of whom later.
5. Daniel, b. 22 Feb. 1762 ; m. (1), 3 March 1789, Persis, dau. of Joshua Hale, of Haverhill, who d. 12 Dec. 1796, leaving issue ; m. (2), 26 June 1798, Polly (who d. 11 July 1837), dau. of Daniel Butler, of Pelham, and had issue ; d. 31 Dec. 1822.

1. Mary, b. 1 Jan. 1740 ; d. 2 Dec. 1746.
2. Hannah, b. 1 Nov. 1744 ; d. 7 Jan. 1747.
3. Hannah, b. 24 Feb. 1753; m., 9 July 1772, Joshiah Hildreth ; d. 27 Nov. 1806.
4. Mary, b. 6 May 1755 ; m., 24 Jan. 1784, Lieutenant David Lindsay, of Dracutt, and had issue.
5. Abiah, b. 27 Feb. 1757 ; m., 10 April 1779, Samuel Barron, of Dracutt, and left issue.
6. Abigail, b. 1 Oct. 1759 ; m., 29 Dec. 1784, Benjamin Barron ; d. 4 Jan. 1805, leaving issue.
7. Martha, b. 25 Feb. 1764 ; m., 25 Nov. 1790, Samuel Mansur.

He d. 17 April 1797.

Joseph Bradley Varnum (1750–1821), b. 29 Jan. 1750 ; commanded the Dracutt Company of Volunteers in the Revolutionary War ; afterwards Colonel 7th Regiment Mass. Militia ; Major-General 3rd Division Mass. Militia, 1805–1821 ; took a leading part in politics, having represented his native town in the State Legislature, 1781–1785 ; Senator from Middlesex Co., 1786–1795 ; Speaker of U.S. Congress, 1807–1811 ; Senator U.S. Congress, 1811–1817 ; President pro tem. U.S. Senate, 1813 ; m., 26 Jan. 1773, Molly, dau. of Jacob Butler, of Pelham, New Hampshire, and, by her (who d. 17 April 1833), had issue :—

1. George Washington, b. 21 Feb. 1779 ; d. unm. 8 July 1812.
2. Joseph Bradley, b. 3 Jan. 1785 ; m., 13 Oct. 1824, Mary Jane, dau. of Nathan B. Graham, of New York ; d. 15 Jan. 1867, leaving issue.
3. James Mitchell, of whom later.
4. Jacob Butler, b. 13 June 1788 ; m. (1), 2 Sept. 1816, Mary Jane Aiken, who d. 27 April 1817 ; m. (2), 8 Aug. 1819, Catherine, dau. of John Dodimead; d. 23 Jan. 1874, leaving issue.
5. John Hancock, b. 21 June 1792, d. young.
6. Benjamin Franklin, b. 11 April 1795 ; m., 11 April 1820, Caroline, dau. of Joseph Bradley, of Dracutt ; d. 11 Jan. 1841, leaving issue.

1. Hitty, b. 2 Nov. 1773 ; m., 7 Sept. 1797, Daniel Swett ; d. 30 Dec. 1814, leaving issue.
2. Molly, b. 24 Feb. 1775 ; m., 7 July 1794, General Simon Coburn ; d. 12 Dec. 1866, leaving issue.
3. Phebe, b. 3 Feb. 1778 ; d. young.
4. Abigail, b. 7 Jan. 1781 ; m., 15 May 1803, Captain Josiah Brown ; d. 25 April 1814, leaving issue.
5. Hannah, b. 18 Feb. 1783 ; m., 23 June 1805, Major Ephraim Coburn ; d. 12 March 1847, leaving issue.
6. Phebe, b. 14 July 1790 ; m., 1815, Captain Josiah Brown ; d. 1 Oct. 1863, leaving issue.

He d. 11 Sept. 1821.

# VARNUM

James Mitchell Varnum (1786–1821), b. 2 Aug. 1786; captain in 2nd Regt., District of Columbia Militia, 1812–1814; m., 5 March 1811, Mary, dau. of Major Augustine Pease, of Suffield, Conn., and, by her (who d. 11 Sept. 1847), had issue :—

1. Joseph Bradley, of whom later.
2. James Mitchell, b. 14 June 1820; d. 11 Sept. 1831.
1. Mary Butler, b. 18 Dec. 1811; m., 13 Sept. 1835, Silas Herman Hill; d. 3 Oct. 1859, leaving issue.
2. Ann Louisa, b. 24 May 1814; d. young.

He d. 11 Sept. 1821.

Joseph Bradley Varnum (1818–1874), b. at Washington, D.C., 4 April 1818; graduated at Yale College, 1838; member of the New York Legislature, 1849–1851, being elected Speaker of the Assembly in the latter year; m. (1), 30 Nov. 1843, Susan M., dau. of Nathan Graham, of New York City, and, by her (who d. 20 May 1857), had issue :—

1. James Mitchell, b. 29 June 1848; graduated at Yale University, 1868; Columbia Law School, 1871; Member of the New York State Assembly, 1879–1880; Senior A.D.C., with rank of Colonel, to Governor Cornell, 1880–1883; Paymaster General, N.Y., with rank of Brigadier-General, 1895; Surrogate for Co. of New York, 1899; m., 14 June 1899, Mary Witherspoon, dau. of Charles Denston Dickey, of New York; d. as the result of an accident, 26 March 1907.

He m. (2), 16 April 1863, Helen M., dau. of Robert Taylor, of New York, and, by her (who d. 11 July 1873), had issue :—

2. Robert Taylor, of whom we treat.
3. Joseph Bradley, d. in infancy.
1. Susan Graham, m., 7 March 1901, Edward de Rose, of New York, by whom she has had issue :—

   Susan Rose, b. 22 Aug. 1902.

2. Helen Louise.
3. Amy Lenox.

He d. 31 Dec. 1874.

*Residence*—Islip, New York.
*Club*—Union (New York).

# WOLCOTT

Roger Wolcott, b. 25 July 1877.

## DESCENT

Henry Wolcott (1578–1655), bap. at Lydeard St. Lawrence, Co. Somerset, 6 Dec. 1578; son of John Wolcott, yeoman, of Tolland, Co. Somerset; emigrated to America, March 1630; settled in Windsor, Connecticut; Member 1st Assembly, Connecticut Colony, 1637; Member Connecticut House of Magistrates, 1638–1655; m., 19 Jan. 1606, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Saunders, of Lydeard St. Lawrence, and, by her (who d. 7 July 1655), had issue :—

1. John, b. 1607; d.s.p. in England.
2. Henry, b. 21 Jan. 1611; m., 18 Nov. 1641, Sarah, dau. of Thomas Newberry; d. 12 July 1680, leaving issue.
3. George, m. Elizabeth Treat; d. 11 Feb. 1662, leaving issue.
4. Christopher, d.s.p. 7 Sept. 1662.
5. Simon, of whom later.

1. Anna, m., 16 Oct. 1646, Matthew Griswold.
2. Mary, m., 25 June 1646, Job Drake; d. 16 Sept. 1689.

He d. 30 May 1655.

Simon Wolcott (1624–1687), of Windsor, b. 11 Sept. 1624; Captain Simsbury Trainband, 1673; Townsman of Simsbury, 1674; m. (1), 19 March 1657, Joanna, dau. of Aaron Cook, who d.s.p. 27 April 1657; m. (2), 17 Oct. 1661, Martha Pitkin, and, by her (who d. 13 Oct. 1719), had issue :—

1. Simon, b. 24 June 1666; m., 5 Dec. 1689, Sarah, dau. of Captain John Chester; d. 28 Oct. 1732, leaving issue.
2. Henry, b. 20 May 1670; m. (1), 1 April 1696, Jane, dau. of Thomas Allyn; m. (2) Rachel Talcott; m. (3) Hannah, widow of John Wolcott; d. Nov. 1746, leaving issue.
3. Christopher, d. in infancy.
4. William, b. 6 Nov. 1676; m., 5 Nov. 1706, Abiah Hawley; d. 26 Jan. 1749 leaving issue.
5. Roger, of whom later.

1. Elizabeth, b. 19 Aug. 1662; m., 10 Dec. 1680, Daniel Cooley.
2. Martha, b. 17 May 1664; m., 6 Jan. 1686, Thomas Allyn.
3. Joanna, b. 30 June 1668; m., 2 Sept. 1690, John Colton.
4. Mary, d. in infancy.

He d. 11 Sept. 1687.

Roger Wolcott (1679–1767), of Windsor, b. 4 Jan. 1679; Representative to the General Assembly, 1709; Justice of Peace, 1710; Councillor, 1714; Judge of County Court, 1721; Judge of Superior Court, 1732; Deputy Governor of Connecticut, 1741; Chief Justice, 1741; Major-General and second in command in

Sir William Pepperell's Expedition which captured Louisbourg, 1745; Governor of Connecticut, 1750–1754; m., 3 Dec. 1702, Sarah, dau. of Job Drake, and, by her (who d. 21 Jan. 1747), had issue:—

1. Roger, b. 14 Sept. 1704; Major; Judge of Superior Court; m. (1) Marah, dau. of Captain Benjamin Newberry; m. (2) Eunice, widow of John Ely, dau. of John Colton; d. 19 Oct. 1759, leaving issue.
2. Alexander, b. 20 Jan. 1708; d. 8 Oct. 1711.
3. Samuel, b. 9 Jan. 1710; d. 27 Dec. 1717.
4. Alexander, b. 7 Jan. 1712; graduated at Yale, 1731; M.D.; m. (1) Lydia, dau. of Jeremiah Atwater; m. (2) Mary Allyn; m. (3) Mary Richards; d. 25 March 1795, leaving issue.
5. Josiah, b. 6 Feb. 1719; d.s.p. 29 Jan. 1802.
6. Erastus, b. 8 Feb. 1721; d. 10 May 1722.
7. Epaphras, b. 8 Feb. 1721; d. 3 April 1733.
8. Erastus, b. 21 Sept. 1722; Speaker of General Assembly; Judge of Probate; Chief Justice of County Court; Brigadier-General of Connecticut Troops, 1777; m., 10 Feb. 1746, Jerusha, dau. of John Wolcott; d. 14 Sept. 1793, leaving issue.
9. Oliver, of whom later.

1. Elizabeth, b. 10 April 1706; m. Roger Newberry.
2. Sarah, d. in infancy.
3. Sarah, b. 31 Jan. 1715; d. unm. 5 Jan. 1735.
4. Hephzibah, b. 23 June 1717; m. John Strong.
5. Ursula, b. 30 Oct. 1724; m. Governor Matthew Griswold; d. 5 April 1788.
6. Mariann, b. 1 Jan. 1729; m. Thomas Williams.

He d. 17 May 1767.

Oliver Wolcott (1726–1797), of Litchfield, Connecticut, b. 20 Nov. 1726; graduated at Yale, 1747; M.D.; State Representative; Councillor; Chief Judge of Court of Common Pleas; Judge of Probate, 1774; Major-General of Militia; Member of Congress, 1775; signer of the Declaration of Independence, 1776; Lieutenant-Governor of Connecticut, 1786–1796; Governor, 1796–1797; m., 21 Jan. 1755, Laura, dau. of Captain Daniel Collins, and, by her (who d. 19 April 1794), had issue:—

1. Oliver, d. in infancy.
2. Oliver, b. 11 Jan. 1760; graduated at Yale, 1778; LL.D.; Comptroller of U.S. Treasury, 1791; Secretary of Treasury, 1795–1810; Circuit Judge, 1801; Governor of Connecticut, 1817–1827; m., 1 June 1785, Elizabeth, dau. of Captain John Stoughton; d. 1 June 1833, leaving issue.
3. Frederick, of whom later.

1. Laura, b. 15 Dec. 1761; m. William Moseley.
2. Mary Ann, b. 16 Feb. 1765; m., 13 Oct. 1789, Chauncey Goodrich, Member of Congress 1794–1801; U.S. Senator 1807–1813; d. 1805.

He d. 1 Dec. 1797.

Frederick Wolcott (1767–1837), of Litchfield, Connecticut, b. 2 Nov. 1767; graduated at Yale, 1786; Clerk of Court of Common Pleas, 1793; Clerk of Superior Court, Litchfield Co., 1798–1836; State Senator, 1810–1823; Judge of Probate, 1796–1837; m. (1), 12 Oct. 1800, Elizabeth, dau. of Colonel Joshua Huntington, and, by her (who d. 2 April 1812), had issue:—

1. Joshua Huntington, of whom later.
2. Frederick Henry, b. 19 Aug. 1808; m. (1) Abby Woolsey, dau. of Gardiner G. Howland; m. (2) Sarah Elizabeth Chase, dau. of General Charles S. Merchant, and had issue.

1. Mary Ann Goodrich, b. 9 Aug. 1801 ; m. Asa Whitehead.
2. Hannah Huntington, b. 14 Jan. 1803 ; m. Rev. Frederick Freeman.
3. Elizabeth, b. 6 March 1806 ; m. John P. Jackson ; d. 15 Oct. 1875.
4. Laura Maria, b. 14 Aug. 1811 ; m. Robert G. Rankin.

He m. (2), 21 June 1815, Sally Worthington, dau. of Rev. Samuel Goodrich, and widow of Amos Cooke, and, by her (who d. 14 Sept. 1842), had issue :—

3. Charles Moseley, b. 20 Nov. 1816 ; m. (1) Mary E., dau. of Samuel Goodrich ; m. (2) Catherine, dau. of Henry Rankin, and had issue.
4. Chauncey Goodrich, d. in infancy.
5. Henry Griswold, b. 4 Nov. 1820 ; U.S. Consul at Shanghai, China ; d.s.p. 8 May 1852.
5. Mary Frances, b. 9 July 1823 ; m. Theodore Frothingham.

He d. 28 May 1837.

Joshua Huntington Wolcott (1804–1891), of Boston, b. 29 Aug. 1804 ; m. (1), 12 Nov. 1844, Cornelia, dau. of Samuel Frothingham, and, by her (who d. 1 June 1850), had issue :—

1. Huntington Frothingham, b. 4 Feb. 1846 ; Second Lieutenant 2nd Regiment Massachusetts Cavalry, U.S. Volunteers ; d.s.p. 10 June 1865.
2. Roger, of whom later.

He d. 6 Jan. 1891, having m. (2), 12 Nov. 1851, Harriet Frothingham, who d.s.p.

Roger Wolcott (1847–1900), b. at Boston, 13 July 1847 ; Member of Boston City Council, 1877–1879, of the House of Representatives, 1882–1884 ; Lieutenant-Governor of Massachusetts, 1893–1896 ; Governor, 1897–1899 ; m., 2 Sept. 1874, Edith, dau. of William G. Prescott, grand-dau. of Wm. Hickling Prescott, and great-great grand-dau. of Colonel Wm. Prescott, Commander of American troops at battle of Bunker's Hill, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Huntington Frothingham, b. 29 Nov. 1875 ; d. 19 Feb. 1877.
2. Roger, of whom we treat.
3. William Prescott, b. 1 May 1880.
4. Samuel Huntington, b. 9 Nov. 1881.
5. Oliver, b. 7 April 1891.
1. Cornelia Frothingham, b. 3 Feb. 1885.

He d. at Boston, 21 Dec. 1900.

*Residence*—Boston, Mass.

# CURTIS

William Eleroy Curtis, b. 5 Nov. 1850 ; m., 24 Dec. 1874, Cora, dau. of Simon Peter Kepler, of Erie, Pennsylvania, and, by her, has issue :—

Eleroy, b. 1 June 1879 ; m. 28 Feb. 1905, Mary Steele, of Chicago.
Elsie Evans, b. 5 July 1881.

The Hon. W. E. Curtis graduated at the Western Reserve University ; B.A. 1871 ; has been Envoy Extraordinaire to the Republics of Central and South America ; Special Envoy to Spain, and Special Commissioner to the Holy See.

## DESCENT

William Curtis, of Appledore, Co. Kent ; emigrated to America, 16 Sept. 1632 ; m. Sarah Elliott, sister of John Elliott of Canterbury, the well-known Indian missionary and translator of the Bible, and, by her, had issue a son :—

John Curtis (1614–1658), b. 19 April 1614 ; m. Elizabeth Wells ; d. 1658, leaving a son :—

Israel Curtis (1648–1717), of Wallingford, Connecticut, b. 1648 ; d. 1717, leaving a son :—

Isaac Curtis (1678–1712), of Dorchester, Connecticut, b. 1678 ; m. Sarah Foote ; d. 1712, leaving issue :—

Stephen Curtis (1699–1739), of Waterbury, Connecticut ; m. Alice Brockett ; d. 14 Nov. 1739, leaving issue :—

Stephen Curtis (1736–1793), of Wallingford, Connecticut ; b. 1736 ; m. Thankful Royce, and, dying 1793, left, by her (who d. 1798), a son :—

Felix Curtis (1761–1828), b. 1761 ; m. Patience Holt, and, dying 1828, left by her (who d. 1837), issue :—

Joseph Curtis (1784–1852), b. 1784 ; m. Mary Bogart, and, dying 1852, left, by her (who d. 1868), a son :—

Eleroy Curtis (1817–1886), b. 17 April 1817 ; m., 15 Aug. 1848, Harriet Eliza, dau. of the Rev. Harvey Coe, D.D., and, by her (who d. 9 Oct. 1894), had issue :—

William Eleroy, of whom we treat.

He d. 31 March 1886.

*Residence*—1801 Connecticut Avenue, Washington, D.C.

*Clubs*—Union League, Alpha Delta Phi, New York ; Cosmos, Gridiron, Washington ; Press, Chicago.

# EYERMAN

John Eyerman, b. at Easton, Pennsylvania, 15 Jan. 1867; m., 21 April 1888, Lucy Evelyn, dau. of Judge Henry D. Maxwell, and, by her, has issue :—

John, b. 5 April 1899.
Marguerite, b. 28 March 1895.

## DESCENT

Jean Georges Eyerman (1645–1708), son of Captain Jean Jacques Eyerman, who was b. 1590, served at Preuschdorf during the Thirty Years' War, and d. at Worth, 1 Sept. 1660; b. 2 Feb. 1645; m., 29 Nov. 1664, Marguerite, dau. of Matthias Oster, and left issue :—

1. Jean Georges, bap. 31 Aug. 1665; d. in infancy.
2. Matthias, of whom later.
3. Jean Jacques, bap. 22 Nov. 1668.
4. Jean Martin, bap. 29 Jan. 1671.
5. Jean Georges, bap. 16 March 1674; d. 1737.
1. Susanne, bap. 12 Jan. 1673.
2. Marie Elizabeth, bap. 30 Nov. 1685; d. in infancy.

He d. 10 May 1708.

Matthias Eyerman (1666–1728), b. 24 Aug. 1666; m., 29 June 1691, Anne Catherine Schaeffer, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Jean Henri, of whom later.
2. Jean Etienne, bap. 13 Feb. 1695; d. 17 July 1749.
3. Jean Michel, b. 17 Feb. 1700.
4. Jean Martin, b. 26 Nov. 1702.
1. Anne Marguerite, b. 31 Jan. 1698.

He d. 8 Oct. 1728.

Jean Henri Eyerman (1692–1755), b. 7 July 1692; m., 3 May 1718, Catherine, dau. of Judge Jean Martin Roessel, and left issue :—

1. Jean Georges, of whom later.
2. Jean Henri, b. 3 Feb. 1721.
3. Jean Martin, b. 8 July 1723.
1. Anne Catherine, b. 20 March 1728; d. 23 Jan. 1761.
2. Anne Dorothée, b. 24 April 1730.
3. Anne Marguerite, b. 15 June 1736.

He d. 3 Dec. 1755.

Jean Georges Eyerman (1719–1794), b. 24 May 1719; m., 12 Feb. 1745, Anne Marie, dau. of Jean Martin Eyer, and, by her (who d. 1 Jan. 1778), had issue :—

1. George Henri, b. 13 May 1746.
2. Jean Michel, b. 11 Oct. 1750; d. 10 Dec. 1813.

3. Jean Matthias, of whom later.
4. George Jacques, b. 21 May 1756.
5. Jean Georges, b. 18 June 1764.
1. Anne Marie, b. 2 April 1749.
2. Catherine Salomé, b. 15 Feb. 1759; d. young.
3. Dorothy Barth, b. 10 Feb. 1762.
4. Jeanne Elisabeth, b. 27 May 1766.

He d. 4 Feb. 1794.

Jean Matthias Eyerman (1753–1816), b. 24 Feb. 1753; m. Johanna, dau. of Henry Sneider, and, by her (who d. 1843), had issue :—

1. Henry, of whom later.
1. Hanna Sibilla, b. 15 March 1779.
2. Susanna Sibilla, b. 29 Jan. 1781.
3. Anna Maria, b. 6 April 1782.

He d. 26 Feb. 1816.

Henry Eyerman (1784–1822), b. 29 Jan. 1784; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Herster, and, by her (who d. 12 May 1861), had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Edward, b. 10 April 1810; d. 19 Aug. 1833.
1. Margaret, b. 25 Dec. 1812; d. 21 Dec. 1856.

He d. 22 Feb. 1822.

John Eyerman, Captain (1808–1883), b. at Easton, 6 July 1808; High Sheriff, 1762–1771; Deputy, 1774; Justice, 1774–1789; m., 15 Oct. 1844, Anna M., dau. of James Black; and, dying 6 Jan. 1883, left, by her (who d. 28 Oct. 1891), issue :—

Edward Herster Eyerman (1845–1874), b. at Easton, 5 Aug. 1845; m., 10 Feb. 1865, Alice S., dau. of Christian B. Heller, and had issue :—

John, of whom we treat.

He d. 7 March 1874.

*Residence*—Oakhurst, Easton, Pennsylvania.

# SARGENT

Herbert Howland Sargent, b. 29 Sept. 1858 ; m., 11 Aug. 1886, Alice Carey, dau. of the late Lindsay Applegate ; Colonel 5th U.S. Volunteer Infantry during Spanish-American War ; Lieutenant-Colonel 29th U.S. Volunteer Infantry during the Philippine Insurrection ; Professor of Military Science and Tactics at Agricultural and Mechanical College of Texas ; and Captain 2nd U.S. Cavalry.

## DESCENT

William Sargent ( –1675), emigrated to America, and settled in Ipswich, Mass. ; m., about 1633, Elizabeth, dau. of Quartermaster John Perkins, and, dying March 1675, left, by her, a son :—

Thomas Sargent (1643–1706), of Salisbury, Mass., b. 11 June 1643 ; m., 2 Jan. 1667, Rachel, dau. of William Barnes, and, dying 27 Feb. 1706, left, by her (who d. 1719), a son :—

Thomas Sargent (1676–1719), of Amesbury, Mass. ; b. 15 Nov. 1676 ; m., 17 Dec. 1702, Mary, dau. of — Stevens, and, dying 1 May 1719, left, by her (who d. 24 May 1766), a son :—

Stephen Sargent (1710–1773), of Amesbury, Mass. ; b. 14 Sept. 1710 ; m., 26 Sept. 1730, Judith, dau. of — Ordway, and, dying 2 Oct. 1773, left, by her (who d. 4 June 1790), a son :—

Peter Sargent (1736–1816), of New London, New Hampshire ; b. 2 Nov. 1736; m., 26 April 1759, Ruth, dau. of — Nichols, and, dying 4 March 1816, left a son :—

Peter Sargent (1766–1851), of New London, New Hampshire ; b. 7 Aug. 1766 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Philip Sargent, and, dying Sept. 1851, left, by her (who d. 1856), a son :—

Daniel Sargent (1793–1876), of New London, New Hampshire ; b. 23 Sept. 1793 ; m., 25 Dec. 1817, Deborah, dau. of Jacob Foss, and, dying 18 April 1876, left, by her (who d. 4 Oct. 1850), a son :—

Jacob True Sargent (1832– ), of Carlinville, Illinois ; b. 28 July 1832 ; m., 19 Nov. 1857, Maria Lucretia, dau. of Elliott Braley, and, by her, has issue :—

Herbert Howland, of whom we treat.

*Residence*—c/o. Adjutant-General, Washington, D.C.

# SCUDDER

Henry Townsend Scudder (D.D.), b. in New York City, 7 Sept. 1854; m., in Brooklyn, N.Y., 5 June 1889, Margaret Mott, dau. of Jacob Weeks, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Henry Holloway, b. 24 Sept. 1895.
1. Edna Hewlett, b. 28 April 1890.
2. Dorothy Weeks, b. 31 March 1899.

## DESCENT

Thomas Scudder ( –1658), of Darenth, Co. Kent; emigrated to America 1635 and settled in Salem, Mass.; m. Elizabeth Lowers of Darenth, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. John, m. Mary, dau. of William King, and had issue.
3. Henry, m., and had issue.
4. William, d.s.p.
1. Elizabeth.
2. Martha.

He d. 1658.

Thomas Scudder ( –1690), of Huntington, Suffolk Co., L.I., N.Y.; m. Mary, dau. of William Ludlam, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Benjamin, d. 1736, leaving issue.
2. Timothy, of whom later.

He d. Nov. 1690.

Timothy Scudder (1655–1740), of Crab Meadow, Suffolk Co., b. 1655; m. Sarah Wood, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Timothy, of whom later.
2. Henry, m., and had issue.
3. John, d. s.p.
4. Jonas, m., and had issue.

He d. 1740.

Timothy Scudder (1696–1778), of Crab Meadow, Suffolk Co., b. 1696; m., 1726, Mary, dau. of Daniel Whitehead, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Timothy, m. Rebecca Wiser, and had issue.
2. John, m., and had issue.
3. Henry, of whom later.
1. Jemima, m. David Rusco.
2. Jerusha, m. Timothy Carll.
3. Julia, m. Scudder Lewis.
4. Hannah, m. Ananias Carll.
5. Sarah, m. Jesse Buffet.

He d. 25 April 1778.

# SCUDDER

Henry Scudder (1743–1822), of Crab Meadow, Suffolk Co., b. 5 Aug. 1743 ; m. Phebe, dau. of Ananias Carll, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Youngs Prime, m., and had issue.
2. Henry, of whom later.
3. Joel, d.s.p. 1835.
1. Phebe, m. Azel Lewis.
2. Amelia, m. Pratt Lewis.

He d. 21 June 1822.

Henry Scudder (1778–1863), of Northport, Suffolk Co., b. 26 April 1778 ; m. (1) Phebe, dau. of Jonas Wood, and, by her, had issue :—

1. —, m. Seaforth Bryant.
2. —, m. Melancthon Bryant.

He m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Divine Hewlett, and, by her (who d. 5 Dec. 1870), had issue :—

1. Henry Joel, of whom later.
2. Townsend, m. Sarah M, dau. of P. H. Frost ; d. 1875 leaving issue.
3. Hewlett.
3. —, m. (1) Dr. William W. Kissam ; m. (2) William Wood.
4. —, m. Henry G. Scudder.

He d. 2 Feb. 1863.

Henry Joel Scudder (1825–1886), of Northport, Suffolk Co., and New York City, b. 18 Sept. 1825 ; elected to Congress, 1872 ; m. (1), 21 June 1853, Louisa Henrietta, dau. of Charles Davies, and, by her (who d. 28 Dec. 1864), had with other issue :—

Henry Townsend, of whom we treat.

He d. 10 Feb. 1886, having m. (2) Emma, dau. of John H. Willard.

*Residences*—Northport, Suffolk Co., New York, and Christ Church Rectory, Tarrytown, New York.

*Clubs*—University, Columbia University, Grolier (New York).

# WARD

Reginald Henshaw Ward, b. 22 April 1862 ; m., 9 Nov. 1889, Edyth Ward, dau. of the late H. Victor Newcomb.

Count Ward was created hereditary Count by Pope Leo XIII., and is Lord of the Manor of North Scarle, Co. Lincoln.

## DESCENT

WILLIAM WARD (1603–1687), b. March 1603 ; emigrated to America, 1639 ; settled first at Sudbury, Mass., afterwards, at Marlborough, Mass., 1660 ; m. (1) —— ; m. (2) Elizabeth ——, (who d. 9 Dec. 1700), and had issue :—

1. John, of Sudbury and Newton, b. 1626 ; m. Hannah, dau. of Edward Jackson ; d 8 July 1708, leaving issue.
2. Obadiah, of Sudbury and Marlborough, b. 1632 ; m. (1), 1669, Mary —— ; m. (2) Joanna, dau. of Isaac Mixer ; d. 5 Jan. 1718, leaving issue.
3. Richard, of Sudbury, b. 1635 ; m. Mary, dau. of John Moore ; d. 31 March 1666, leaving issue.
4. William, of whom later.
5. Samuel, of Marlborough, b. 24 Sept. 1641 ; m. (1) Sarah, dau. of John How ; m. (2) Elizabeth —— ; d. 1729, leaving issue.
6. Increase, of Marlborough, b. 22 Feb. 1644 ; m. Record —— ; d. 4 Aug. 1690, leaving issue.
7. Eleazer, b. 1649 ; m., 1675, Hannah, dau. of Henry Rice ; d. April 1676, leaving issue.

1. Joanna, b. 1628 ; m. Abraham Williams ; d. 8 Dec. 1718, leaving issue.
2. Deborah, b. 1637 ; m., 1657, John Johnson ; d. 9 Aug. 1697, leaving issue.
3. Hannah, b. 1639 ; m., 1657, Abraham How ; d. 3 Nov. 1717, leaving issue.
4. Elizabeth, b. 14 April 1643 ; d. unm.
5. Hopestill, b. 24 Feb 1646 ; m., 1678, James Woods ; d. 23 Dec. 1718, leaving issue.
6. Mary, b. 1647 ; m., 1667, Daniel Stone ; d. 10 June 1703, leaving issue.
7. Bethiah, b. 1658 ; m., 1681, Daniel Rice ; d. 8 Dec. 1721, leaving issue.

He d. 10 Aug. 1687.

WILLIAM WARD (1640–1697), of Marlborough, b. 22 Jan. 1640 ; m., 4 Sept. 1679, Hannah, dau. of Solomon Johnson, and widow of Gershom Eames, and, by her (who d. 8 Dec. 1720), had issue :—

1. William, of Southborough, Mass., b. 27 March 1680 ; Colonel of Militia ; m. (1) Jane Cleveland ; m. (2) Sarah Smith ; d. 8 Jan. 1767, leaving issue.
2. Nahum, of whom later.
3. Elisha, b. 12 Jan. 1686 ; d. unm. Aug. 1709.
4. Gershom, b. 3 Jan 1693 ; d. unm. 24 Nov. 1739.

1. Bethiah, m., 1705, Elnathan Brigham, and had issue.
2. Bathsheba, b. 16 May 1689 ; d. young.

He d. 25 Nov. 1697.

# WARD

Nahum Ward (1684–1754), of Shrewsbury, Mass., b. 18 Dec. 1684 ; Colonel of Militia ; Member of the General Court ; Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, 1745–1754 ; m. Martha, dau. of Daniel How ; and, by her (who d. 1 July 1755), had issue :—

1. Nahum, of Boston, Mass., b. 29 March 1713 ; m., 1731, Lydia Stearns ; d. 15 Nov. 1738, leaving issue.
2. Benjamin, b. 19 April 1716 ; d. in infancy.
3. Ithamar, b. 28 Dec. 1721 ; d. unm.
4. Artemas, of whom later.
5. Elisha, b. 30 Aug. 1733 ; m., 7 April 1763, Mary, dau. of Henry Baldwin ; d. 9 Dec. 1802, leaving issue.

1. Persis, b. 11 April 1718 ; m., 1735, Bezaleel Eager, and had issue.
2. Martha, b. 19 Dec. 1724 ; d. unm. 2 July 1794.

He d. 7 May 1754.

Artemas Ward (1727–1800), of Shrewsbury, Mass., b. 27 Nov. 1727 ; Justice of the Peace, 1762 ; Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, 1776 ; Major, 1758 ; Colonel, 1759 ; Major-General in the Revolutionary Army, 1775 ; Member of Congress, 1779 ; Speaker of the House of Representatives, 1785 ; m. 31 July 1750, Sarah, dau. of Rev. Caleb Trowbridge, and, by her (who d. 13 Dec. 1788), had issue :—

1. Ithamar, of Philipston, Mass., b. 24 April 1752; m. (1), 1778, Phebe, dau. of Stephen Parker; m. (2), 1790, Anna Powers; m. (3), 1796, Sarah Parker; d. 2 July 1828, leaving issue.
2. Nahum, b. 11 Aug. 1754; Captain in Revolutionary Army; d. unm. 7 March 1778.
3. Thomas Walter, of whom later.
4. Artemas, of Boston, Mass., b. 9 Jan. 1762 ; graduated at Harvard, 1783; LL.D. 1842 ; Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, 1820–1839 ; m., 1788, Catherine Maria, dau. of Samuel Dexter; d. 7 Oct. 1847, leaving issue.
5. Henry Dana, of Columbia, South Carolina, b. 6 Feb. 1768 ; graduated at Harvard, 1791; Barrister ; m., 1798, Eliza Ann Smith; d. 23 Aug. 1817, leaving issue.

1. Sarah, b. 28 July 1756 ; m., 1792, Elijah Brigham; d. 3 Feb. 1838, leaving issue.
2. Martha, b. 28 March 1760 ; d. unm. 25 July 1781.
3. Maria, b. 12 Dec. 1764 ; m., 1790, Dr. Ebenezer Tracy ; d. 6 Oct. 1833, leaving issue.

He d. 27 Oct. 1800.

Thomas Walter Ward (1758–1835), of Shrewsbury, Mass., b. 10 Aug. 1758 ; Sheriff of Worcester Co. 1805–1824 ; m., 28 Nov. 1782, Elizabeth, dau. of Colonel Samuel Denny, and, by her (who d. 18 Nov. 1846), had issue :—

1. Andrew Henshaw, of whom later.
2. Nahum, of Marietta, Ohio, b. 25 Oct. 1785 ; m. (1), 1796, Sarah Catherine, dau. of William Skinner ; m. (2), 1848, Harriet, dau. of Daniel Denny, and had issue.
3. Joseph, b. 18 Aug. 1789 ; d. unm. 2 Oct. 1821.
4. Artemas, b. 21 March 1791 ; d. unm. 31 Dec. 1816.
5. Henry Dana, of N.Y. City, b. 13 Jan. 1797 ; Episcopalian Clergyman ; m. (1) Abigail Porter, dau. of Samuel Jones ; m. (2) Charlotte, dau. of Richard Galbraith, and had issue.
6. Thomas Walter, of Shrewsbury, Mass., b. 27 Nov. 1798 ; m., 1825, Harriet, dau. of Charles Grosvenor, and had issue.

1. Harriet, b. 6 Oct. 1787 ; m., 1817, William Williams ; d. 13 Nov. 1824, leaving issue.
2. Elizabeth Denny, b. 25 Sept. 1793 ; m., 1817, Nathan Baldwin, and had issue.
3. Sarah Henshaw, b. 3 Nov. 1800 ; m., 1824, Benjamin Perkins Putnam.
4. Caroline, b. 28 Jan. 1802 ; m., 1830, Benjamin Perkins Dix.

He d. 20 Aug. 1835.

Andrew Henshaw Ward (1784–1864), of Shrewsbury, Boston, and Newton, Mass., b. 26 May 1784 ; Justice of the Peace ; m. Sarah, dau. of David Henshaw, and, by her (who d. Oct. 1863), had issue :—

1. William, of Cambridge, Mass., b. 16 July 1812 ; m., 1838, his cousin Mary Leffingwell, dau. of Joshua Henshaw, and had issue.
2. Joseph Walter, of Cambridge, Mass., b. 2 July 1814 ; m., 1841, Catherine Mary, dau. of Benjamin B. Appleton, and had issue.
3. John Tucker, b. 4 June 1816 ; d. unm. 2 Nov. 1840.
4. Andrew Henshaw, of whom later.
5. David Henshaw, b. 23 June 1830.

1. Sarah Ann, b. 28 Sept. 1809 ; m., 1831, Francis Sumner Carruth, and had issue.
2. Eliza Maria Antoinette, b. 8 Feb. 1818 ; d. young.
3. Frances Caroline Augusta, b. 2 Feb. 1820; d. young.
4. Frances Antoinette Elizabeth, b. 19 April 1822 ; m., 1845, Joseph Lewis Danforth, and had issue.

He d. Feb. 1864.

Andrew Henshaw Ward (1824–1901), of Brookline, Mass., b. 28 Jan. 1824 ; m., 16 March 1852, Anna Harriet Walcott, dau. of Isaac Field, and left, by her (who d. 25 Jan. 1902), issue :—

1. Clarence Stuart, b. 5 Dec. 1852 ; m., 22 Feb. 1893, Emma Wood, dau. of Andrew Scott, of Inverkeithing, N.B., and has issue :—
    1. Reginald Stuart, b. 22 Feb. 1902.
    1. Margery Scott.
    2. Anna Scott.
2. Francis Carruth, b. 9 May 1856 ; d. 24 April 1858.
3. Reginald Henshaw, of whom we treat.
4. Andrew Henshaw, b. 18 April 1864 ; A.B., LL.D. ; m., 3 July 1899, Margaret, dau. of George Stowe May, of Atlanta, Georgia ; d. Dec. 1907.

1. Isabel Walcott, b. 21 Feb. 1855 ; m., Aug. 1874, John Carter, of Boston, and has had issue :—
    1. William Walcott.
    2. Leslie Clark.
    1. Elinor, b. 1875 ; m. John Anderson Lord.
    2. Jessie Stuart ; m. Henry Tolman.
    3. Madeline Ward.
    4. Anna Ward.
2. Alice Constance, b. 1858 ; m. Major C. Blackburne-Tew.

He d. 5 Jan. 1901.

*Residence*—Fulwell Park, Twickenham, Co. Middlesex.

*Clubs*—Union (New York) ; Country (Boston) ; Wellington, and Bath (London) ; Travellers (Paris).

# WETHERILL

Samuel Price Wetherill, b. 17 May 1846; m., 7 Feb. 1872, Christine Northrop, and has had issue:—

1. Northrop, d. in infancy.
2. Samuel Price, b. 12 May 1880; m., 1902, Edith Bucknell, and has issue:—
   Giles.

1. Georgine, b. 4 March 1873; m., 18 April 1893, Charles Shillard Smith.
2. Sarah, b. 11 Oct. 1874; m., 6 June 1898, Robert Restalrig Logan, of New York, and has issue:—
   Deborah.
3. Christine, b. 12 April 1878; m., 8 May 1897, John V. Rice.
4. Isabel, b. 6 Dec. 1881.

## DESCENT

Gyles Wetherell ( –1604), of Stockton-on-Tees, Co. Durham, m., and had issue:—

1. Rowland, Mayor of Stockton-on-Tees, Co. Durham, 1619–20; m. Margaret ——, and had issue; bur. in Parish Church of Stockton, 6 Dec. 1636.
2. Christopher, of whom later.
3. Bryan.

1. Margaret, m. Anthony Fleetham, and had issue.
2. Elizabeth, m. George Burdon, and had issue.

His will was proved 18 Aug. 1604.

Christopher Wetherell ( –1622), of Stockton-on-Tees; m. Mary, dau. of John Watson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, and sister of Thomas Watson, Mayor of Stockton, 1623, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. Bryan, of Stockton, d. unm. 1624.
3. Robert, d. unm.
4. Christopher, of St. Nicholas Parish, Newcastle-on-Tyne; m., 5 July 1672, Margaret Huntly; d. 1687.

1. Elizabeth.

He was bur. in the Parish Church, Stockton, 25 May 1622, and his will was proved 4 Dec. 1624.

# WETHERILL

Thomas Wetherell ( –1672), of Newcastle-on-Tyne; minor in 1624; m. (1) and had issue :—

1. Robert, bap. at Stockton 18 Oct. 1640.
2. Thomas, bap. at Stockton 17 Sept. 1643.
3. Christopher, of whom later.
1. Mary, bap. 14 Nov. 1641.
2. Grace, bap. 11 Feb. 1647; bur. 29 July 1649.

He m. (2), 12 Sept. 1658, Jane Heighington, of Newcastle, widow, and, by her (who was bur. 1 Oct. 1677), had issue :—

3. Margery, bap. 7 July 1659.

He was bur. 28 Dec. 1672, and his will was proved Jan. 1673.

Christopher Wetherill ( –1711), of Sherburne, Co. York; emigrated to New Jersey 1681; m., 7 Feb. 1672, Mary Hornby, of Hull, and, by her, (who d. 1680), had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. John, b. 1677; m. and had issue.
3. Samuel, b. 1680; d. in infancy.
1. Phœbe, b. at Sherburne, Co. York, 27 Nov. 1672; m., 17 Nov. 1694, Thomas Scattergood, and had issue.

He d. in Burlington, New Jersey, 25 Jan. 1711, and his will was proved 6 April 1711.

Thomas Wetherill (1674–1758), b. at Sherburne, Co. York, 3 Sept. 1674; m., 22 April 1703, Anne Fearon, and had issue :—

1. Christopher, of whom later.
2. Thomas, m. Katharine Sykes; d.s.p.
3. Joseph, d. unm.
4. Samuel, m., 1743, Mary Noble, and had issue.
1. Mary, m. Silas Crispin, and had issue.
2. Elizabeth, m. Joseph Johnson; d.s.p.
3. Ann, m. (1) Peter Bishop, and had issue; m. (2) James Moore.

He d. in Burlington, New Jersey, 1758, and his will was proved 16 Sept. 1759.

Christopher Wetherill (1710–1786), b. in Burlington, New Jersey, 1710; m., 1735, Mary Stockton, and had issue :—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. Joseph, b. 1740; m., 10 May 1762, Anne Canby, and had issue; d. 1820.
3. John.
4. Isaac, b. 1753; m., 16 May 1776, Rebecca Deacon, and had issue; d. 1821.
1. Mary Anne.
2. Anna.
3. Sarah.

He d. in Burlington, 1786, and his will was proved 17 April 1786.

Samuel Wetherill (1736–1816), b. 12 April 1736; m., 8 April 1762, Sarah Yarnall, and, by her (who d. 27 July 1816), had issue.

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. Mordecai, b. 8 Dec. 1766; m. Martha Yorke, and, by her (who d. 7 March 1830), had issue; d. 24 March 1826.

3. John, of Chalkley Hall, Philadelphia, b. 5 Feb. 1772 ; m. Susan Garrison, and, by her (who d. 23 March 1858), had issue ; d. 29 March 1851.
1. Mary, d. in infancy.
2. Anna, d. in infancy.
3. Sarah, b. 7 Sept. 1776 ; m., 3 Jan. 1799, Joshua Lippincott, and, by him (who d. 11 Aug. 1856), had issue ; d. 16 Feb. 1840.

He d. in Philadelphia, 24 Sept. 1816.

Samuel Wetherill (1764–1829), b. 27 April 1764 ; m., 24 April 1788, Rachel Price, and by her (who d. 9 Feb. 1844), had issue :—

1. Samuel Price, b. 26 June 1790 ; m., 16 June 1812, Martha Wikoff, and, by her (who d. 13 March 1840), had issue ; d. 22 Feb. 1839.
2. John Price, of whom later.
3. Charles, b. 17 Dec. 1798 ; m., 1 May 1822, Margaretta S. Mayer, and, by her (who d. 16 Feb. 1882), had issue ; d. 2 Nov. 1838.
4. William, b. 31 Jan. 1804 ; m., 6 July 1825, Isabella Macomb, and, by her (who d. 25 Dec. 1871), had issue ; d. 28 April 1872.
1. Rebecca Price, b. 19 May 1789 ; m., 12 July 1809, William H. Gumbes, and by him (who d. 17 Dec 1814), had issue ; d. at Philadelphia, 2 Dec. 1869.

He d. at Philadelphia, 29 Sept. 1829.

John Price Wetherill (1794–1853), b. 17 Oct. 1794 ; m., 14 Aug. 1817, Maria Kane Yates Lawrence, and, by her (who d. 30 Aug. 1877), had issue :—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. John Price, b. 4 Aug. 1824 ; m., 9 Nov. 1847, Caroline Jacobs, and, by her (who d. 16 May 1893), had issue ; d. 17 Sept. 1888.
3. Elisha, d. in infancy.
1. Rachel, b. 17 Sept. 1818 ; d. unm. 27 Oct. 1892.
2. Elizabeth K. K., b. 1 March 1820 ; d. unm. 23 Jan. 1887.
3. Maria L., b. 19 April 1823 ; m., 11 Jan. 1843, Rev. John L. Janeway, and, by him (who d. 1906), had issue ; d. 18 Sept. 1890.
4. Rebecca Price, b. 19 Jan. 1830 ; m., 17 Nov. 1847, Henry M. Wetherill, and had issue.

He d. at Philadelphia, 23 July 1853.

Samuel Wetherill (1821–1890), b. 27 May 1821 ; Colonel, 11th Pennsylvania Cavalry, 1864 ; m. (1), 1 Jan. 1844, Sarah M. Chattin, and, by her (who d. 3 July 1869), had issue :—

1. John Price, b. 13 Nov. 1844 ; m., 20 Jan. 1869, Alice D. Cortright, of Philadelphia ; d. 9 Nov. 1906, having had issue :—
    1. Samuel, b. 10 May 1871 ; d. in infancy.
    2. Ira Cortright, b. 17 Oct. 1873 ; m., 27 May 1901, Elizabeth I. Campbell, and has had issue :—
        1. John Price, b. 13 March 1902.
        2. George Converse.
    3. John Price, b. 28 April 1884 ; m., 6 July 1903, Catherine Hall, and has issue :—
        Alice.
    4. Henry M., b. 16 Aug. 1886 ; d. in infancy.
    5. William C., b. 16 Aug. 1886.

6. C. A. Heckscher, b. 1888.
1. Margaret, b. 8 Feb. 1870 ; d. in infancy.
2. Anna, b. 15 Feb. 1876 ; m. (1), 15 Dec. 1897, William H. Addicks, and, by him (who d. 1900), had issue :—
    1. William H., b. 7 Nov. 1900.
    1. Alice W., d. in infancy.

    m. (2), 7 April 1904, George C. Stout, M.D., and has had issue:—
    2. Mary, b. 1905.
    3. Rebecca W., b. 12 Nov. 1906.
3. Alice, d. in infancy.
4. Florence, b. Aug. 1881 ; m., 1905, R. Grahame Wood.

2. Samuel Price, of whom we treat.
3. William C., b. 22 Feb. 1851 ; m., 22 Jan. 1880, Sarah A. Campbell, and has had issue.
1. Georgianna, b. 12 Nov. 1847 ; m., 24 Nov. 1869, Walter E. Cox, and, by him (who d. May 1906), has had issue.

He m. (2), 19 Oct. 1870, Thyrza A. James, and has had issue :—

4. Elisha K. K., b. 1 Sept. 1874.
2. Maria K., b. 10 Sept. 1877 ; m. (1) James K. Apperson ; m. (2) William A. Davis, and has had issue.

He d. 24 June 1890.

*Residence*—2008 Walnut Street, Philadelphia.

*Arms*—Argent, two lions passant-guardant sable, on a chief of the last, three covered cups or.

# IZARD

Ralph Izard, b. 9 Jan., 1872.

## DESCENT

Ralph Izard ( –1699), "Citizen and Grocer of London," m. Elizabeth ——, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, "Citizen and Salter of London," m. Mary ——, and had issue ; will proved 13 April 1706.
2. Ralph, of whom later.
3. Benjamin, of Wassamsaw, Berkley Co. ; settled in Carolina, where he was a taxpayer, 1704 ; m. Elizabeth ——, who d. 1726 ; d. 1724.
1. Dorothy, m. Calverley Bewicke, of Close House, Co. Northumberland, and Urpeth Lodge, Co. Durham, who d. 1729, leaving issue.

His will was proved 8 Nov. 1699.

# IZARD

Ralph Izard ( –1711), of Berkley Co., South Carolina, b. in England; emigrated to Carolina, 1682, arriving at Charleston 3 Oct. of that year; settled in St. James's Parish, where he acquired large plantations; Justice of the Peace, Member of the House of Representatives, and President of the Indian Commission; m. (1) Mary, widow of Arthur Middleton, and, by her (whose will was proved 26 July 1700), had issue :—

1. Ralph (*see* Izard, Walter).
2. Walter, of whom later.

He m. (2) Dorothy (who d.s.p.), widow of Christopher Smith, of Stock Prior, Berkley Co., and his will was proved 24 Jan. 1711.

Walter Izard (1692–1750), of Cedar Grove, St. George's Parish, Berkley Co., b. 15 May 1692; Captain in the Berkley Regiment, 1712, serving in the Yemassee War; Justice of the Peace for Berkley; m., 19 May 1713, Mary, dau. of Francis Turgis, of Berkley Co., and, by her (who d. 20 July 1730), had issue :—

1. Walter, of Cedar Grove, b. 13 March 1714; Justice of the Peace; Member of the House of Representatives, 1736–1747, 1755–1756, and 1757–1759; m., 20 Nov. 1739, Elizabeth, dau. of John Gibbes; d. 16 Jan. 1759, leaving issue.
2. Joseph, b. 23 May 1715; Lieutenant in the Berkley Regiment, 1740; Justice of the Peace for Berkley Co.; Member of the House of Representatives, 1739–1742; m. (1), 28 Sept. 1738, Elizabeth (who d.s.p. 25 Jan. 1739), dau. of Benjamin Gibbes; m. (2) Anne, dau. of John Bull, of Bull's Island, and, by her (who was bur. 25 Nov. 1754), had issue; d. July 1745.
3. Ralph, of whom later.
4. Francis, b. 1 Sept. 1719; d. in infancy.
5. Thomas, b. 22 Jan. 1727; Justice of the Peace for Berkley Co.; Member of the House of Representatives, 1751–1754; d. unm., and his will was proved 7 May 1754.
6. John, b. 3 March 1730; served on the Grand Jury, Charleston, 1753; m. Joanna, dau. of John Gibbes, and had issue; will proved 7 May 1754.
1. Elizabeth, b. 18 July 1723; d. in infancy.
2. Mary, b. 19 Aug. 1725; m. (1), 7 Oct. 1742, Charles Izard; m. (2), 4 March 1746, Thomas Broughton; d.s.p. 7 Oct. 1747.
3. Rebecca, b. 8. Jan. 1728.

He d. 1750.

Ralph Izard (1717–1762), of Burton, St. George's Co., b. 2 Aug. 1717; Captain, Berkley Regiment, 1750–1752; Justice of the Peace; Member of the House of Representatives, 1745–1747, 1757–1758, and 1761–1762; m. Rebecca, dau. of Colonel the Hon. Joseph Blake, of H.M. Council, Landgrave of Carolina, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Joseph, d. before 1757.
2. Francis, d. before 1757.
3. Ralph, of whom later.
4. Walter, m., 1779, Mary, dau. of Hon. Edward Fenwicke; d.s.p. 1788.
1. Sarah, m., 17 April 1763, Lord William Campbell (who d. 17 Sept. 1778), fourth son of John, fourth Duke of Argyll, K.T., and had issue.
2. Rebecca, m., 22 April 1768, Colonel Colin Campbell; d.s.p. 1778.

He d. 2 Feb. 1762, and his will was proved 10 Feb. 1762.

# IZARD

Ralph Izard, of Fair Spring, St. George's Co.; Member of the Provincial Congress, 1775; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin Stead, and, by her (who d. 20 May 1825), had issue :—

1. Ralph Stead, of whom later.
1. Rebecca, m., 23 Jan. 1797, John Izard Wright, of South Carolina, who d. 18 April 1822; d. 1831, leaving issue.
2. Mary, m. (1) John Julius Pringle, of Charleston, and had issue; m. (2), 24 Oct. 1833, Hon. Joel Robert Poinsett, U.S. Minister to Mexico, 1825–1829, and afterwards Secretary of War, who d.s.p. 12 Dec. 1851.
3. Elizabeth, b. 22 Aug. 1784; m., 27 Dec. 1803, Thomas Pinckney (eldest son of Major-General Thomas Pinckney, U.S. Minister to Great Britain, 1792–1794), who d. 7 July 1842; d. 19 Nov. 1862, leaving issue.
4. Patience Wise Blockett, m., 15 May 1823, General Abraham Eustis; d.s.p. 21 May 1860.
5. Rosetta Margaret, b. 20 Dec. 1789; m., 1810, William Stephen Bull, who d. 2 March 1818; d. 2 Oct. 1815, leaving issue.
6. Louisa Charlotte, d. unm. 22 Jan. 1825.

Ralph Stead Izard (1783–1816), of Schevening, b. 1783; m. Esther, dau. of Hon. Thomas Middleton, and, by her (who d. 20 May 1819), had issue :—

1. Ralph Stead, of whom later.
1. Anne Stead, b. 10 Aug. 1812; m., 16 June 1837, Walter Blake, who d. 6 Aug. 1871, leaving issue; d. 10 Aug. 1892.

He d. 16 Feb. 1816.

Ralph Stead Izard (1815–1858), of Weymouth and Milton, Prince George's Parish, b. 1815; m., 1839, Rosetta Ella, dau. of Colonel Thomas Pinckney, and, by her (who d. 4 Feb. 1872), had issue :—

1. Ralph Stead, of whom later.
2. Thomas Pinckney, b. 26 March 1853; m., 1881, C. A. Brastow, and had issue.
3. Edward Motte, b. 16 Sept. 1857.
1. Ella Elizabeth, b. 1840.
2. Esther Middleton, b. 1847; m., 3 April 1872, Charles W. Adams, and had issue.
3. Josephine Louisa, b. 1850; m., 14 Oct. 1876, William de Courcy May, of Baltimore; d.s.p. 1895.

He d. 11 Sept. 1858.

Ralph Stead Izard (1841–1891), of Weymouth, b. 31 March 1841; m., 9 Feb. 1871, Esther Jane, dau. of John Harleston Read, and, by her (who d. 15 Nov. 1897), had issue :—

1. Ralph, of whom we treat.
2. Walter Blake, b. 16 May 1873.
3. Harleston Read, b. 27 Oct. 1874.
1. Rosa May.

He d. at Georgetown, South Carolina, 3 Nov. 1891.

*Residence*—Kenova, West Virginia.

# TILGHMAN

Frederick Boyd Tilghman, b. 29 Dec. 1847 ; m., 3 Dec. 1878, Edith Belden, dau. of Sylvester J. Miller, and by her has issue :—

Edith Barney.

## DESCENT

Matthew Tilghman (1718–1790), sixth son of Colonel Richard Tilghman, of The Hermitage, Queen Anne Co., Maryland (*see* Tilghman, Richard), inherited from his cousin, Major-General Matthew Tilghman Ward, the estate of Bayside, Talbot Co. ; b. 17 Feb. 1718 ; Captain of a troop of horse, 1741 ; Presiding Justice of Talbot Co. from 1769 ; Member of the Maryland Assembly, 1751–1774 ; Speaker of the House, 1773–1774 ; President of the Maryland Convention, 1774–1776 ; Member of Congress, 1774–1777 ; Senator from Talbot Co., 1777–1781 ; m., 6 April 1741, Anna, dau. of James Lloyd, and, by her (who d. 15 March 1794), had issue :—

1. Matthew Ward, b. 1743 ; d. young.
2. Richard, b. 28 Jan. 1746 ; m. Margaret, dau. of William Tilghman, of Groces, Talbot Co., and had issue ; d. 28 May 1805.
3. Lloyd, of whom later.
1. Margaret, b. 13 Jan. 1742 ; m., 23 June 1763, Charles Carroll, barrister ; d. 14 March 1817.
2. Anna Maria, b. 17 July 1755 ; m., 1783, her cousin, Colonel Tench Tilghman ; d. 17 Jan. 1843, leaving issue.

He d. 4 May 1790.

Lloyd Tilghman (1749–1811), b. 27 July 1749 ; m. Henrietta Maria, dau. of James Tilghman, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Matthew.
2. James, of whom later.
3. Lloyd.
1. Anne, m. John Tilghman.
2. Henrietta Maria, m. Alexander Hemsley, and had issue.
3. Mary.
4. Elizabeth.

He d. 1811.

## TILGHMAN

James Tilghman, m. Ann C. Shoemaker, of Philadelphia, and had issue :—

1. Lloyd, of whom later.
1. Caroline, m. Philip W. Lowery.
2. Henrietta Maria, m., 10 Nov. 1851, Captain James Eglinton Montgomery, of Philadelphia.

Lloyd Tilghman (1816–1863), b. 30 Jan. 1816 ; graduated at West Point Military Academy, 1836 ; Lieutenant 1st Dragoons, 4 July 1836 ; Captain of the Maryland Volunteers, 1847–1848, and served as A.D.C. to General Twiggs in the Mexican War ; Brigadier-General in the Confederate States Army ; killed at the battle of Champion Hill, Vicksburg ; m., 1 Aug. 1843, Augusta Murray, dau. of Joseph Coffin Boyd, of Portland, Maine, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Lloyd, b. 1845, of the Confederate States Army ; killed in battle at Mobile.
2. Frederick Boyd, of whom we treat.
3. Sidell, b. 4 July 1849 ; m., 1880, Mary, dau. of A. L. de Rose.
4. Horatio Southgate, d. 1875.
1. Maud, b. 17 Sept. 1860.

He d. 16 June 1863.

*Resiaence*—929 Madison Avenue, New York.

*Arms*—Per fesse sable, and argent, a lion rampant-reguardant double-queued, counterchanged, crowned or.

*Crest*—A demi-lion issuant statant sable, crowned or.

# WHITON

Louis Claude Whiton, b. 29 Dec. 1857 ; m., 10 June 1884, Harriet Louisa, dau. of Charles Bell, of New York City, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Augustus Sherrill, b. 7 Jan. 1887.
2. Louis Claude, b. 5 May 1891.
1. Angelyn, b. 13 Dec. 1885 ; m. Hanbury A. Watkins, of Derby.

Mr. Louis Claude Whiton graduated at the University of the City of New York, A.B. 1878 ; A.M. 1881 ; LL.B. Columbia College, 1880.

## DESCENT

Thomas Whiton, emigrated from Kent, 12 May 1635, and, by his wife Audrey, had a son :—

## WHITON

James Whiton ( –1710), m., 30 Dec. 1647, Mary Beal, of Hingham, Mass., and, dying 26 April 1710, left, by her, a son :—

Thomas Whiton (1662–1708), b. 18 May 1662 ; m., 26 Jan. 1689, Joanna Gardner, and, dying 17 Sept. 1708, left issue :—

Thomas Whiton (1697– ), of Hingham, Mass. ; b. 10 Feb. 1697, and had issue :—

Thomas Whiton (1719– ), of Hingham, Mass. ; b. 4 Jan. 1719 ; in Captain Ezekiel Turner's Company, Hanover, 1750 ; 2nd Foot Company, Captain Stephen Cushing, 1755 ; French War ; left issue :—

Jonathan Whiton (1740–1795), of Simsbury, Connecticut ; b. 5 Dec. 1740 ; d. 12 Sept. 1795, leaving a son :—

John Whiton (1763–1827), b. 11 Sept. 1763 ; m., 27 Sept. 1784, Mary Griswold, and, dying 24 March 1827, left issue :—

Luther Whiton (1789–1832), b. 26 Nov. 1789 ; m., 13 May 1813, Nancy Cooper, and, dying 5 Sept. 1832, had issue :—

Augustus Sherrill Whiton (1820–1898), b. 25 Dec. 1820 ; m. Caroline, dau. of Thomas Ward, and, by her (who d. 31 Jan. 1905), left issue :—

Louis Claude, of whom we treat.

He d. 7 Feb. 1898.

*Residences*—309 West 93rd Street, New York, and Camp Deerfoot, St. Regis Lake, New York.

*Clubs*—Phi Beta Kappa, Bar Association (New York).

# GRANT

Ulysses S Grant, b. at Bethel, Clermont Co., Ohio, 22 July 1852 ; m., 1 Nov. 1880, Fannie Josephine, dau. of Jerome B. Chaffee, U.S. Senator for Colorado, and has issue :—

1. Chaffee, b. 28 Sept. 1883 ; m., 5 June 1907, Nellie Wrenchall, and has issue :—

   Jane, b. 22 March 1908.

2. Ulysses S, b. 23 May 1893.

1. Miriam, b. 26 Sept. 1881 ; m., 17 Oct. 1904, Lieutenant Ulysses Samuel Macy, and has issue :—

   Fannie Chaffee Grant, b. 18 Oct. 1905.

2. Julia Dent, b. 15 April 1885.
3. Fannie, b. 11 Aug. 1889.

Mr. Ulysses S Grant, who graduated at Harvard 1874, and at Columbia Law School, 1876, was candidate for U.S. Senate, 1899, and delegate at large Republican National Conventions, 1896, 1900.

## DESCENT

JOHN GRANT, of Roxby, in the parish of Pickhill, Co. York, son of William Grant and Jane, his wife, dau. of William Burton, of Ingmanthrop; m. Jane, dau. and coheir of Edward Belford, of Exilby, and had issue :—

1. William, of Roxby, m. Barbara, dau. of Edward Parker, of Brantingham, Co. York, and, dying 21 March 1596, by her (who d. 1584), had issue.
2. George, of whom later.
3. Christopher, of Pickhill, m., 19 Oct. 1567, Janet Threpland, by whom he had issue.
4. John, of Synderby; m. (1), Margaret ——, who was bur. at Roxby 20 July 1584, and by whom he had issue; m. (2), 15 May 1585, Margaret Power; bur. at Roxby 4 April 1596.
1. Elizabeth, m. John Parker.

GEORGE GRANT, m., 7 Nov. 1570, Julian, dau. of Marmaduke Claryonette, and had, by her, issue :—

1. Edward, b. 12 Aug. 1571; m., 1597, Margaret Appleton, of Raycroft.
2. John, of whom later.
3. William, b. 14 Aug. 1574; m., 1595, Thomasine Wright, of Brampton.
4. Marmaduke, b. 10 Sept. 1577.

JOHN GRANT (1573– ), b. 6 May 1573; m., 7 July 1600, Alice, dau. of Matthew Turberville, of Woolbridge, Co. Dorset, and had issue a son :—

MATTHEW GRANT (1601–1681), b. 27 Oct. 1601; emigrated from Plymouth, Co. Devon, and landed at Nantasket, 30 May 1630, settling at Dorchester, Mass.; removed to Windsor, Conn., 1635, and became Town Clerk; m. (1), 16 Nov. 1625, Priscilla, dau. of the Rev. Anthony Grey, rector of Burbach, Co. Leicester, and, by her (who d. 27 April 1644), had issue :—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. Tahan, b. 3 Feb. 1633; m. (1), 22 Jan. 1662, Hannah Palmer; m. (2) Hannah Bissel.
3. John, b. 30 April 1642; m., 2 Aug. 1666, Mary Hull.
1. Priscilla, b. 14 Sept. 1626; m., 14 Oct. 1647, Michael Humphreys.

He d. 16 Dec. 1681, having m. (2), 29 May 1645, Susanna, widow of William Rockwell.

SAMUEL GRANT (1631– ), b. 12 Nov. 1631; m., 27 May 1658, Mary Porter, and had issue :—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. John, b. 24 April 1664; m., 5 June 1690, Elizabeth Skinner.
3. Matthew, b. 22 Sept. 1666; m., 1 Oct. 1690, Hannah Chapman.

4. Josiah, b. 19 March 1669 ; m., 8 July 1696, Rebecca Minor.
5. Nathaniel, b. 14 April 1672 ; m., 16 May 1689, Bethiah Warner.
1. Mary, b. 23 Jan. 1675.
2. Sarah, b. 19 Jan. 1678.
3. Abigail, m., April 1704, Dr. S. Mather.

Samuel Grant (1659– ), b. 20 April 1659 ; m. (1), 6 Dec. 1683, Hannah Filley, by whom he had issue :—

1. Sarah, b. 28 Sept. 1684.

He m. (2), 11 April 1688, Grace Minor, and had, by her, issue :—

1. Samuel, b. 19 Sept. 1691.
2. Noah, of whom later.
3. Ephraim, b. 24 Aug. 1698.
4. David, b. 10 Dec. 1703 ; m., 21 Dec. 1727, Elizabeth Chapman.
5. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 1706 ; m., 10 Nov. 1737, Anne Ellsworth.
2. Hannah, b. 28 March 1689 ; m., April 1712, John Gaylord.
3. Abigail, b. 15 Dec. 1695.
4. Grace, b. 17 Aug. 1701.

Noah Grant (1692– ), b. 16 Dec. 1692 ; m., 12 June 1717, Martha, dau. of John Huntington, and had issue :—

1. Noah, of whom later.
2. Adoniram, b. 27 Feb. 1721.
3. Solomon, b. 29 Jan. 1723.
1. Martha, b. 9 June 1726.

Noah Grant (1718–1756), of Grant's Hill, Conn., b. in Tolland, 12 July 1718 ; Lieutenant, Captain Rodger's Scouts at Lake George, Nov. 1755 ; Captain 7th Company 2nd Conn. Regt. 1756 ; m., 5 Nov. 1746, Susannah, dau. of Jonathan Delano, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Noah, of whom later.
2. Peter.

He d. 1756.

Noah Grant (1748– ), b. 20 June 1748 ; m. (1) Anna Buell, widow of — Richardson, by whom he had issue :—

1. Solomon, b. about 1779.
2. Peter, b. 4 Nov. 1781.

He m. (2), 4 March 1792, Rachel Kelly, and had, by her, issue :—

3. Jesse Root, of whom later.
4. Noah B., b. Nov. 1797.
5. John Kelly, b. 2 June 1799.
6. Roswell B., b. 10 Jan. 1802.
1. Susan b. 7 Dec. 1792 ; m. Bailey Hudson.
2. Margaret, B., b. 23 Oct. 1795.
3. Rachel, b. 10 Sept. 1803 ; m. William Tompkins.

Jesse Root Grant (1794– ), b. in Westmoreland Co., Pennsylvania., 23 Jan. 1794; m., at Point Pleasant, Ohio, 24 June 1821, Hannah Simpson, and had issue :—

1. Ulysses S, of whom later.
2. Samuel Simpson, b. 23 Sept. 1825 ; d. 1860.

3. Orvil Lynch, b. 15 May 1835 ; m., 1857, Mary Medary, and had issue :—
    1. Harry Lockwood, b. 24 Oct. 1858 ; d. unm. 1882.
    2. Ulysses Simpson, b. 2 Nov. 1861 ; m., 3 Oct. 1892, Alicia Earl Sutherland, and has had issue one dau., Lilian, b. 3 April 1896.
    3. Jesse Root, b. 1 Sept. 1865 ; m., 8 Oct. 1890, Gertrude McDonald, and has had issue :—
        Ulysses S, b. 9 Oct. 1891.
    1. Virginia Elizabeth, b. 13 Jan. 1868 ; m., 23 Dec. 1891, Walter Hunt Turner, by whom she had issue.
1. Clara Rachel, b. 11 Dec. 1828 ; d. 6 March 1865.
2. Virginia Paine, b. 20 Feb. 1832 ; m., 13 May 1869, Abel R. Corbin, and had issue.
3. Mary Frances, b. 30 July 1839 ; m., Nov. 1863, the Rev. M. J. Craemer, and had issue.

Ulysses S Grant (1822–1885), b. at Point Pleasant, Clermont Co., Ohio, 27 April 1822 ; Major-General of Volunteers, 1862 ; Commander-in-Chief of the Armies of the United States, 1864 ; Secretary for War, 1867–1868 ; President of the United States, 1869–1877 ; m., 22 Aug. 1848, Julia Boggs, dau. of Colonel Frederick Dent, and, by her (who d. at Washington, D.C., 14 Dec. 1902), had issue :—

1. Frederick Dent, b. 30 May 1850 ; m., 20 Oct. 1874, Ida M., dau. of H. H. Honorè, by whom he had issue :—
    Ulysses S, b. 4 July 1881 ; m., 27 Nov. 1907, Edith, dau. of Elihu Root, Secretary of State, and has issue :—
        A dau. b. 9 Sept. 1908.
    Julia, b. 7 June 1876 ; m., 25 Sept. 1899, Prince Michel Cantacuzene, Count Speransky, and has issue :—
        Prince Michel Cantacuzene, Count Speransky, b. 21 July 1900.
        Princess Bertha Cantacuzene, Countess Speransky, b. at St. Petersburg, Russia, 7 March 1904.
2. Ulysses S, of whom we treat.
3. Jesse Root, b. 6 Feb. 1858 ; m., 30 Sept. 1880, Elizabeth, dau. of William Smith Chapman, and has issue :—
    Chapman, b. 22 March 1887.
    Nellie, b. 5 Aug. 1881.
1. Ellen Wrenshall, b. 4 July 1855 ; m., 21 May 1874, Algernon Charles Frederick Sartoris, of Warsack House, Tichfield, Hants, J.P. Co. Carmarthen, who d. 3 Feb. 1893, leaving issue :—
    1. Grant Greville Edward, b. 11 July 1875 ; d. in infancy.
    2. Algernon Edward, b. at Washington, D.C., 17 March 1877 ; m., 1904, Cecile Noufflard, and has issue :—
        Herbert Charles Urban Grant, b. at Paris, France, 17 Aug. 1906.
    1. Vivien May, b. in London, 7 April 1879 ; m. Frederick Roosevelt Scovell, of New York.
    2. Rosemary, b. in London, 30 Nov. 1880 ; m., 29 Oct. 1906, George H. Woolston, of Florida.

He d. at Mount McGregor, N.Y., 23 July 1885.

*Residence*—San Diego, California.

# MUNFORD

Thomas Taylor Munford, b. at Richmond, Virginia, 29 March 1831 ; m. (1) Etta, dau. of George P. Tayloe, and, by her, had issue :—

1. George Tayloe, b. 12 Sept. 1854.
2. Carleton Beverley, b. 3 May 1856.
3. George Wythe, b. 5 Feb. 1860.
4. William, b. 13 Nov. 1861.
1. Emma, b. 9 Dec. 1858.

He m. (2) Emma, dau. of W. H. Tayloe, and, by her, has issue :—

5. Harry Lomax, b. 4 Feb. 1867.
6. Thomas Byrd, b. 9 Jan. 1868.
7. Thornton Ogle, b. 14 April 1869.
8. Thomas Glen, b. 2 Dec. 1873.
2. Louie Sinclair, b. 18 Dec. 1870.
3. Henrietta Elizabeth, b. July 1875.

General Munford was educated at the Richmond Academy, and graduated at the Virginia Military Institute, Lexington, 4 July 1852 ; entered the Confederate States Army on the outbreak of the Civil War ; Lieutenant-Colonel and Colonel of the 2nd Virginia Cavalry, and Brigadier-General of the 2nd Cavalry Brigade of General Fitzhugh Lee's Division ; went through the whole campaign in Virginia, greatly distinguishing himself.

## DESCENT

Robert Munford ( –1744), Clerk to the House of Burgesses, Virginia ; m. Anne, dau. of Richard Bland, of Jordans, James River, Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Robert, of whom later.
2. Theodore.
3. William.
1. Elizabeth, b. 27 Sept. 1733.

He d. 1744.

Robert Munford, of Richlands, Virginia, was educated at Wakefield, Co. York ; engaged in the Indian Wars of Virginia, 1758 ; Colonel in the Revolutionary War ; Member of the Virginia Assembly ; m. his cousin Anne, dau. of William Beverley, of Essex Co., Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth Beverley, m. General Richard Kennon, 1st Governor of Louisiana.
2. Anne Ursula, m. William Otway Byrd, of Westover, and had issue.

# MUNFORD

William Munford (1775–1825), b. in Mecklenburg Co., Virginia, 15 Aug. 1775; Member of the State Senate, 1801–1805; Member of the Privy Council, and also Clerk of the House of Delegates; m. Sarah, dau. of William Radford, and, by her, had issue :—

1. George Wythe, of whom later.
2. John Durburrow, m. (1) Elizabeth Northrop, who d.s.p.; m. (2) Elizabeth Roper, and had issue.
3. Robert, M.D., m. Ann E., dau. of Dr. Henry Curtis, and had issue.
4. William Preston, Colonel, m. Fanny E., dau. of Horace L. Kent; d.s.p.
5. Carlton Radford, Captain in the U.S. Army, d. unm.; killed in a duel at Sattillo, Mexico.

1. Sarah Elizabeth, m., 1848, William Preston Peyton, and had issue :—
    1. Wythe Munford, of Martinsville, Virginia; m., 16 Sept. 1879, Ellen Gertrude, dau. of Virginius Randolph Williams, and had issue.
    2. William Madison, of Martinsville, Virginia.
    3. Carlton Preston, of Salem, Virginia.
    4. John Howe, of Salem, Virginia.
    5. Wade Hampton, b. 1866; d. 2 Dec. 1890.
    1. Elizabeth Madison.
    2. Agatha Madison, d. in infancy.
    3. Sarah Radford.
    4. Agatha Garnet.
2. Elvira Henry, m. (1) Lewis Ellis; m. (2) Benjamin Howard Peyton; d.s.p.
3. Anna Rebecca, m. John Sherrard.

He d. 21 June 1825.

George Wythe Munford (1803–1882), b. 8 Jan. 1803; Secretary to the Commonwealth of Virginia; m. (1) Lucy Singleton, dau. of Thomas Taylor, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William (Rev.), m. Frances Ball.
2. Thomas Taylor, of whom we treat.
3. George Wythe.
4. George, d. in infancy.
1. Lucy Harrison.

He m. (2) Elizabeth Thorougood, dau. of Charles Ellis, and, by her, had with other issue :—

5. Charles Ellis, killed in action at Malvern Hill.
6. Robert, m. Kate Baldwin, and had issue.
2. Sallie Radford, m. Charles H. Talbott, and had issue.
3. Margaret Nimmo.
4. Elizabeth Ellis.
5. Jane Beverley.
6. Lucy Tayloe.
7. Fannie Ellis.
8. Caroline Homasselle.
9. Anne Bland, m. William S. Robertson.
10. Rosalie, m. William Rhett, of South Carolina, and had issue.
11. Etta Wythe.

He d. 10 Jan. 1882.

*Residence*—205 Harrison Street, Lynchburg, Virginia.

# GORDON

Edward Clifford Gordon (D.D.), b. at Richmond, Virginia, 1 Sept. 1842 ; m., 12 Nov. 1873, Mary Frances Bell.

## DESCENT

James Gordon (1714–1768), son of James Gordon, of Sheepbridge, Co. Down (*see* Gordon, Armistead Churchill), b. at Newry, Co. Down, Ireland, 1714 ; went to Virginia, with his brother John, about 1738, and settled in Lancaster Co. ; m. (1), 28 March 1742, Millicent (who d. 2 Feb. 1748), dau. of Colonel Edwin Conway, of Lancaster Co., and had issue :—

1. A son, b. 15 April 1745 ; d. in infancy.
1. Ann, b. 29 March 1743 ; m., 9 June 1759, Richard Chichester ; d. 20 April 1765.
2. Agatha, b. 19 Oct. 1746 ; d. 8 Sept. 1747.
3. Sarah, b. 10 Dec. 1747 ; d. 7 June 1758.

He m. (2), 12 Nov. 1748, Mary, dau. of Colonel Nathaniel Harrison, and, by her (who d. 13 May 1771), had issue :—

2. James, Colonel, Sheriff of Lancaster Co. 1782 ; Clerk 1787–1794 ; m., 30 June 1774, Ann, dau. of Colonel John Payne, of Goochland, and had issue.
3. John, b. 11 April 1757 ; d. in infancy.
4. Nathaniel, of whom later.
5. John, b. 9 Oct. 1765 ; m., 1 Nov. 1787, Betty, dau. of Colonel Jesse Ball, and had issue.
4. Mary, b. 17 July 1752 ; m., 7 Oct. 1767, Rev. James Waddell, D.D. (who d. 17 Sept. 1805), and had issue.
5. Hannah, b. 29 Jan. 1754 ; d. in infancy.
6. Elinor, b. 27 Nov. 1755 ; d. in infancy.
7. Elizabeth, b. 24 Aug. 1758 ; m., 13 Aug. 1777, her cousin, James Gordon.
8. Sarah, b. 6 May 1762 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 2 June 1768.

Nathaniel Gordon (1763–1820), b. 28 Aug. 1763 ; m., 20 Oct. 1785, his cousin, Mary, dau. of John Gordon ; and, by her (who d. 29 June 1808), had issue :—

1. James, b. 22 July 1787 ; m. (1) Margaret, sister of Judge F. T. Anderson, of Lexington, Virginia ; m. (2) his cousin, Eliza, dau. of Churchill Gordon ; d.s.p.
2. John, b. 6 March 1791 ; d. in infancy.
3. John Newton, of whom later.
4. Nathaniel, b. 5 April 1795 ; d. 1869.
5. Samuel Harrington, b. 23 Jan. 1797 ; m. Anna Hance ; d. 2 Aug. 1850.
1. Lucy, b. 14 Feb. 1789 ; d. 12 Jan. 1871.
2. Mary Harrison, b. 1 Nov. 1798 ; m. Dr. Charles Beale ; d. 1888.
3. Priscilla Churchill, b. 13 July 1801 ; m. Robert King.
4. Sarah Ann, b. 8 Aug. 1803 ; d. Nov. 1875.
5. Marcia Armistead, b. 13 Feb. 1807 ; d. 8 July 1832.

He d. 28 Feb. 1820.

## GORDON

John Newton Gordon (1793–1870), b. 15 Feb. 1793 ; m., 13 March 1823, Louisiana, dau. of Major Samuel Coleman, and had issue :—

1. James, b. 18 March 1826 ; m., 26 Nov. 1856, Mary St. Clair Cooke.
2. John Newton, b. 10 Oct. 1840 ; m., 18 Dec. 1873, Florine Staples.
3. Edward Clifford, of whom we treat.
1. Susannah Coleman, b. 17 April 1824; m., 7 Aug. 1844, Rev. James A. Waddell, D.D.
2. Amelia Coleman, b. 18 June 1829 ; m., 22 Dec. 1847, Dr. Samuel P. Christian.
3. Mary Caskie, b. 1 May 1831 ; m., 14 Feb. 1865, Hugh Blair.
4. Marcia Armstrong, b. 11 Dec. 1834 ; m., 25 Dec. 1866, Talbot Bragg Coleman.
5. Ann Webster, b. 17 April 1837 ; m., 5 Dec. 1867, Judge Isaac Hill Christian.

He d. 2 Oct. 1870.

*Residence*—Lexington, Missouri.

# McCAWLEY

Charles Laurie McCawley, b. at Boston, Massachusetts, 24 Aug. 1865 ; Lieutenant-Colonel United States Marine Corps ; m., 24 July 1906, Sarah H. Frelinghuysen, widow of Judge John Davis.

## DESCENT

James McCawley (1762–1823), b. in Ulster, Ireland, 1762 ; emigrated to America ; m. Isabella, dau. of Captain William McCalls, of the Revolutionary Army, and, dying 1823, left, by her, a son :—

James McCawley (1797–1839), b. 1797 ; Captain U.S. Marine Corps; m. Mary Eliza, dau. of John Edloe Holt, and, dying 1839, left, by her (who d. 1881), a son :—

Charles Grimes McCawley (1827–1891), b. in Philadelphia 29 Jan. 1827 ; entered the Marine Corps, 1847 ; 1st Lieutenant, 1855 ; Captain, 1861 ; Major, 1864 ; Lieutenant-Colonel, 1867 ; served with distinction in Mexico, being present at the storming of Chapultepec and the capture of the city of Mexico, 1847, where he was breveted for gallantry ; also served in the South Atlantic Squadron, and was present at the bombardment of Fort Sumter, 1863, where he was again breveted for gallantry ; promoted Colonel-Commandant of Marine Corps, 1876 ; m. Mary Elizabeth, dau. of James Colegate, and, by her (who d. 1867), left issue :—

1. Charles Laurie, of whom we treat.
2. William Morris, b. 1867 ; m. Mary B. Smith.

He d. at Philadelphia, 13 Oct. 1891.

*Residence*—Washington, D.C.

*Clubs*—Metropolitan, Alibi, Chevy Chase, and Country (Washington, D.C.) ; Knickerbocker (N.Y.) ; Country, and University (Philadelphia).

# MALLET-PREVOST

Severo Mallet-Prevost, b. at Zacatecas, Mexico, 8 Oct. 1860; m., at Philadelphia, 31 Dec. 1887, Virginia Hopkins, dau. of James M. Johns, and, by her, has had issue :—

1. Gertrude, b. 11 Sept. 1889; d. in infancy.
2. Pauline Cosio, b. 10 Jan. 1892.

## DESCENT

Jacques Mallet (1530–1598), b. at Rouen, France, 1530, son of Jean Mallet; emigrated, on account of religious persecution, to Geneva, Switzerland, 1558; Citizen of Geneva, 29 April 1566; Member of Council of Two Hundred, 1594; m. (1), 4 July 1558, Jacquemine, dau. of Claude Favre (who d.s.p.); m. (2), 28 Dec. 1562, Laure, dau. of Jean Léonard Sartoris, of Quiers in Piedmont, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Esaie, citizen of Geneva, d.s.p.
2. Gabriel, b. 12 April 1572; m., 8 Feb. 1597, Judith, dau. of Louis Trembley; d. 19 Feb. 1651, leaving issue.
3. Jacques, of whom later.

1. Anne, b. 1565; m., 1593, Pierre de St. André.

He d. 15 July 1598.

Jacques Mallet (1575–1657), b. 7 April 1575; Member of the Council of Two Hundred, 1619; m., 1 April 1600, Louise, dau. of Guillaume Varro, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Jacques, b. 11 June 1602; Member of the Council of Two Hundred, 1649; m., 9 March 1634, Jeanne, dau. of Abraham Thabuis; d. 1677, leaving issue.
2. Louis, b. 15 Oct. 1605; m. (1) Louise Poncet; m. (2) Madelaine, dau. of Louis Offredi; d. 1674, leaving issue
3. Joseph, of whom later.
4. Philippe, b. 1617; m. Jeanne Marcet, and had issue.
1. Louise, m. Louis Gaudy.
2. Judith, b. 1620; m. Daniel Sardes.

He d. 2 April 1657.

Joseph Mallet (1610–1676), b. 12 Oct. 1610; m. (1), 24 Nov. 1639, Catherine, dau. of — Goudet, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Jeanne, b. 1640; m. (1) Pierre Favereau; m. (2) Abraham Gardelle.

He m. (2), 6 March 1642, Rose, dau. of Jacques Genoudet, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Jacques, assumed the additional name of Genoud ; b. 13 Dec. 1642 ; m. Françoise, dau. of Jacques de la Rive ; d. 1703, leaving issue.
2. Jean, assumed the additional name of Genoud, b. 30 April 1646 ; m., 1675, Catherine, dau. of Jacques Croppet ; d. 1716, leaving issue.

He m. (3), 10 Feb. 1648, Elisabeth, dau. of Gédéon Duet, and, by her, had issue :—

3. Charles, b. 22 Dec. 1657 ; m. 11 July 1682, Sara, dau. of Jean Buffe ; d. 1708, leaving issue.
4. Henri, of whom later.
2. Louise, b. 1655 ; m. François de la Chana.
3. Marie, b. 1662 ; m. Jean Antoine Arlaud.

He d. 1676.

Henri Mallet (1660–1728), b. 1 Sept. 1660 ; m., 5 Feb. 1688, Louise, dau. of Jean Flournoy, and, by her, had issue :—

Jean Gabriel, of whom later.
Anne Pauline, b. 1692 ; m. Henri Dumont.

He d. 1728.

Jean Gabriel Mallet (1688–1752), b. 22 Nov. 1688 ; m., 9 Aug. 1722, Jeanne Marguerite, dau. of Louis Simon Masson, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Henri, of whom later.
2. Paul Henri, Member of the Council of Two Hundred, 1764 ; m. Jeanne Marie, dau. of Jean Louis Dupan ; d.s.p.
1. Louise Catherine, b. 1723 ; m. Jean Daniel Barde.

He d. 1752.

Henri Mallet (1727–1781), b. 24 Oct. 1727 ; Member of the Council of Two Hundred ; assumed the additional name of Prevost ; m., 14 Jan. 1753, Jeanne Gabrielle, dau. of Augustin Prevost, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Paul Henri, of whom later.
2. François Louis, b. 1760.
3. Jean Salomon, b. 1763.
1. Lydie, b. 1759 ; m. (1) Paul Chapuis ; m. (2) Pierre de Gallatin, Chamberlain to the King of Würtemberg.

He d. 1781.

Paul Henri Mallet-Prevost (1756–1835), b. 1756 ; General in Louis XVI's Army ; escaped to the United States at the time of the French Revolution ; settled in New Jersey, on the Delaware River, 1794, and founded the present city of Frenchtown ; m., 25 April 1779, Jeanne Elizabeth, dau of André Patry, and had issue :—

Andrew Mallet-Prevost (1780–1850), b. in Geneva, 1780 ; settled in Philadelphia ; served as Brigadier-General of Volunteers in the War of 1812 ; m. Hannah, dau. of John Coulter, and had with other issue :—

1. Charles, b. 19 Sept. 1818 ; U.S. Marshal for the Territory of Wisconsin ; Assistant Adjutant-General on the Staff of General Frank Patterson ; served in the Peninsular Campaign, and was Colonel of the 118th Pennsylvania Regiment of Volunteers, which he commanded at Antietam ; Brevet Brigadier-General of Volunteers, 1865 ; Major-General of 1st Division of Pennsylvania National Guard ; d. 5 Nov. 1887.
2. Grayson, of whom later.

He d. 1850.

## MALLET-PREVOST

Grayson Mallet-Prevost (1823–1896), b. 1823; entered U.S. Army as Surgeon, 1844, and was on General Wool's Staff during the Mexican War; afterwards settled at Zacatecas; m., 1850, Marianita, dau. of Severo Cosio (Governor of Zacatecas), and, by her, had issue :—

Severo, of whom we treat.

He d. 1896.

*Residence*—931 Madison Avenue, New York.

*Clubs*—University, Down Town, Riding, City Midday (New York).

*Arms*—Azure, a fesse or, between two roses in chief, and a trefoil in base, argent.

*Crest*—A wild goat issuant.

# MOSELEY

Frank Moseley, b. 30 March 1854; m., 29 April 1880, Martha Alger, dau. of Charles Henry Hawes, and, by her, has had issue :—

Elise, b. 18 July 1883; m., 11 Jan. 1905, Cutler Beltenap Downer, and has issue :—

1. Frances, b. 14 March 1906.
2. Rosamond, b. 12 Aug. 1908.

## DESCENT

John Maudsley ( –1661), emigrated to America, 1629; admitted Freeman, 14 March 1638; granted lands, 1656; m. (1) Elizabeth ——; m. (2) Cicily ——, and, dying 27 Aug. 1661, left, by her (who d. 3 Dec. 1661), a son :—

Thomas Maudsley (1636–1706), of Dorchester, Mass.; b. 1636; m. Mary, dau. of Thomas Lawrence, and, dying 22 Oct. 1706, left, by her (who d. April 1723), a son :—

Ebenezer Maudsley or Moseley (1673–1740), of Dorchester, Mass.; b. 4 Sept. 1673; m. Elizabeth, dau. of William Trescott, and, dying 19 Sept. 1740, left, by her (who d. 24 April 1705), a son :—

Ebenezer Moseley (1695–1773), of Dorchester, Mass.; b. 19 May 1695; m., 29 May 1718, Elizabeth, dau. of Humphrey Atherton, and, dying 22 March 1773, left, by her (who d. 6 Jan. 1783), a son :—

Thomas Moseley (1728–1796), of Dorchester, Mass.; b. 2 June 1728; m., 23 April 1752, Esther, dau. of Jonathan Davis, and, dying 23 Dec. 1796, left, by her (who d. 21 April 1811), a son :—

## MOSELEY

THOMAS MOSELEY (1759- ), of Dorchester, Mass.; b. June 1759; m., 5 Dec. 1783, Sarah, dau. of Capt. Ebenezer Withington, and left, by her (who d. 1805), a son :—

THOMAS MATHER MOSELEY (1796–1877), of Dorchester, Mass.; b. 4 Aug. 1796; m., 9 Jan. 1823, Jane Briggs, dau. of Samuel Pierce, and, dying 19 Oct. 1877, left, by her (who d. 18 Sept. 1862), a son :—

THOMAS EDWARD MOSELEY (1823–1890), of Boston, Mass.; b. 5 Nov. 1823; m., 9 Oct. 1849, Mary, dau. of Edward Crehore, and left, by her (who d. 21 Feb. 1897), a son :—

FRANK, of whom we treat.

He d. 25 May 1890.

*Residences*—Beacon and Carlton Street, Brookline, Mass.

*Club*—New Algonquin (Boston).

# SEWELL

Robert van Vorst Sewell, b. 9 May 1861; m., 1888, Lydia Amanda, dau. of Benjamin Thomas Brewster, of Essex Co., New York, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Robert Brewster, b. 1897.
2. William Joyce, b. 1901.

Mr. Robert van Vorst Sewell, the distinguished artist, graduated at Columbia University, B.A. 1883.

## DESCENT

THOMAS SEWELL, Collector of Inland Revenue for co. Mayo, Ireland, 1838–1840, left issue :—

1. Robert, of whom later.
2. William Joyce, b. 6 Dec. 1835; emigrated to America with his brother; Major-General U.S. Army; Senator for New Jersey, 1881–1887; d. 1901.

ROBERT SEWELL (1833–1898), b. 1833; emigrated to America, 1851; Attorney and Counsellor at Law of New York City; m., 1860, Sarah, dau. of Cornelius van Vorst, and, by her, left issue :—

1. ROBERT VAN VORST, of whom we treat.
2. Cornelius van Vorst, b. 1864.

He d. 1898.

*Residences*—15 West 67th Street, New York; Fleetwood, Oyster Bay, Long Island, N.Y.

# TEMPLE

Edward Lowe Temple, b. at Fort Winnebago, Wisconsin, 12 May 1844; m., at Rutland, Vermont, 29 Sept. 1869, Lucy, dau. of George Graves, of Rutland, and, by her, has issue :—

Edward Clarence, b. 28 April 1886.
Edith Graves, b. 2 Aug. 1879.

Mr. Temple graduated at the University of Vermont, M.A., 1881; and at Middlebury College, M.A., 1882.

## DESCENT

Robert Temple (1694–1754), said to have been an officer in the British Army, and great-grandson of the Rev. Thomas Temple, LL.D., rector of Bourton-on-the-Water, Co. Gloucester, 1622–1649, who was third son of Sir Thomas Temple, of Stowe, Co. Buckingham, created a baronet, 29 June 1611; b. 1694; settled at Boston, 1717; m., 11 Aug. 1721, Mehetabel, dau. of John Nelson, of Boston, and, by her (who d. 23 Dec. 1775), had issue :—

1. Thomas, b. March 1723; d. in infancy.
2. Thomas, bap. 27 March 1726; d. unm.
3. Robert, of Tenhills, Boston, and Allenton, Co. Dublin; bap. 10 March 1728; m. Harriet, dau. of Lieutenant-General William Shirley, Governor of Massachusetts, and, dying 1782, left issue :—
    1. Mehetabel Hester, b. 19 Nov. 1758; m., 19 June 1783, Hans Blackwood, 3rd Lord Dufferin and Clandeboye, grandfather of the 1st Marquis of Dufferin and Ava.
    2. Anne Western, m., 1784, Christopher Temple Emmet, M.D., and had issue.
    3. Harriet, d. unm.
4. John, bap. 16 April 1732, to whom it was presumed the baronetcy reverted, on the death s.p. of Sir Richard Temple, of Stowe, in 1786.
5. William, of whom later.

1. Mary, m., 10 Feb. 1741, William Lance, of Sandwich, Co. Kent.
2. Margaret, bap. 5 April 1724; m., 1746, Nathaniel Dowse, M.D., of Charlestown, Mass.
3. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 1727.
4. Rebecca, bap. 13 April 1729; m. Captain John Fenton, of the British Army, and had issue.

5. Mehetabel, bap. 20 Sept. 1730 ; m., 9 June 1765, Edmund Quincy, of Boston ; d.s.p.
6. Agnes, bap. 28 July 1734 ; d. unm. 1753.

He d. 14 April 1754.

WILLIAM TEMPLE (1735–1785), of Boston, and Councillor of New Hampshire ; bap. 14 Sept. 1735 ; m. (1) Mehetabel, dau. of Governor Whipple, and, by her, had issue :—

John, d. unm.
Sarah, bap. 23 July 1769 ; m. John J. Siebels, and had issue.

He m. (2) Amy, dau. of Colonel Eleazor Fitch, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Nelson, b. 1781 ; d. young.
3. Robert, of whom later.

He d. 4 June 1785.

ROBERT TEMPLE (1783–1834), of Rutland, Vermont, b. 29 Aug. 1783 ; m. (1), 1805, Clara, dau. of Joseph Hawkins, and, by her (who d. 24 Dec. 1814), had issue :—

1. Robert Emmet, b. 24 Sept. 1808 ; m., 12 June 1839, Catherine M., dau. of William James, and had issue :—
    1. Robert, b. Nov. 1840.
    2. William James, b. March 1842 ; Captain 17th Infantry, U.S.A.; killed at the battle of Chancellorsville, 1863.
    3. Grenville, d. young.
    1. Catherine, b. Aug. 1843 ; m., 1868, Richard Stockton Emmet ; d. 25 Sept. 1895.
    2. Mary, b. Dec. 1845 ; d. unm.
    3. Clara, d. young.
    4. Charlotte, d. young.
    5. Ellen, b. Oct. 1850 ; m. (1) Christopher Temple Emmet ; m. (2) George Hunter.
    6. Henrietta, b. June 1853 ; m. Leslie Pell Clark.

He m. (2), 4 Aug. 1818, Charlotte Eloise, dau. of Isaac Green, and, by her (who d. 13 May 1887), had issue :—

2. George Green, b. 2 April 1820 ; d. unm. 12 June 1848.
3. Charles, of whom later.
4. William Grenville, b. 23 March 1824 ; Rear Admiral U.S. Navy ; m., 7 Oct. 1851, Catalina, dau. of General J. G. Totten, of the U.S. Army ; d.s.p. 28 June 1894.
1. Clara, b. 28 June 1827 ; m. Henry Chapman ; d.s.p. 31 March 1880.
2. Mary, m., 12 June 1850, Edmund Tweedy ; d. 21 June 1891.
3. Charlotte, m. (1) Robert Sweeny; m. (2) Sir John Rose, Bart., of Montreal ; d. 3 Dec. 1883.
4. Anne Elizabeth, d. young.
5. Helen Augusta, d. 2 March 1854.

He d. 6 Oct. 1834.

## TEMPLE

Charles Temple (1821–1858), of Rutland, Vermont, b. 22 Nov. 1821; m., 10 Aug. 1843, Margaret Foulke, dau. of Major Gideon Lowe, U.S.A., and, by her, had issue:—

1. Edward Lowe, of whom we treat.
2. Robert Grenville, d. young.
3. Arthur, b. 28 Nov. 1847; m., 1 June 1875, Ellen Amelia Quiner, and has issue:—
    1. Charles Edwin, b. 23 March 1876.
    2. Robert Allyn, b. 7 July 1877.
    1. Jessie Emily, b. 30 Jan. 1884.

1. Alice, b. 26 Oct. 1849.
2. Charlotte Eloise, b. 14 Oct. 1851; m., 9 July 1882, John A. Mason.

He d. 13 Feb. 1858.

*Residence*—Windyledge, Rutland, Vermont.

*Arms*—Quarterly; 1st and 4th, Or, an eagle displayed sable; 2nd and 3rd, Argent, two bars sable, each charged with three martlets or.

*Crest*—On a ducal coronet a martlet, or.

# SHERMAN

Philemon Tecumseh Sherman, b. at St. Louis, 9 Jan. 1867; graduated at St. Louis University, 1886, Yale, 1888; studied at Columbia Law School, 1888–1890; Alderman of New York, 1888–1889; Commissioner of Labour, State of New York, 1905–1907.

## DESCENT

Henry Sherman ( –1589), of Colchester, Co. Essex (probably the son of Thomas Sherman, of Yaxley, Co. Suffolk, who m. Jane Waller, of Wortham, Co. Suffolk, and whose will was proved 1551); m. Agnes Butler, and, dying 1589, left, by her (who d. 1580), issue:—

Edmund Sherman (*1540*–1599), of Dedham, Co. Essex, b. about 1540; m. (1), 1570, Anne Pellatte, and, by her (who d. 1584), had issue:—

Edmund, of whom later.

He d. 1599, having m. (2) Anne Clere.

Edmund Sherman ( –1641), b. at Dedham, Co. Essex; went to America in 1632; settled first in Watertown, Mass., afterwards in Wethersfield and New Haven, Conn.; m., in England, and had issue:—

1. Edmund, who returned to England.
2. Richard, m. Martha ——; settled in Boston, Mass.
3. Bezaleel.

4. John (Rev.), b. 4 Jan. 1614 ; m. (1) Abigail —— ; m. (2) Mary Launce, and had issue ; d. 1685.
5. Samuel, of whom later.
1. Judith.
2. Anne.
3. Joanna.
4. Esther.

He d. at New Haven, Conn., 1641.

Samuel Sherman, Hon. (1618–1684), b. 12 July 1618 ; accompanied his father to America ; settled in Stratford, Conn., and was Deputy-General of Court of Connecticut, which declared war against the Pequots, 1637 ; m. Sara Mitchell, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Samuel ; Lieutenant ; b. 19 Jan. 1641 ; m., 1665, Mary Tetterton ; d. 1700, leaving issue.
2. Theophilus, b. 28 Oct. 1643 ; m. —— ; d. 1712, leaving issue.
3. Matthew, b. 24 Oct. 1645 ; m. — Buckley ; d. 1698, leaving issue.
4. Edmund, b. 4 Dec. 1647 ; m., and had issue.
5. John, of whom later.
6. Nathaniel, b. 21 March 1657 ; m. — Phipperney ; d. 1712, leaving issue.
7. Benjamin, b. 29 March 1662 ; m. Rebecca ——, and had issue.
8. David, b. 15 April 1665 ; d. 1753.
1. Sarah, b. 8 April 1654.

He d. 1684.

John Sherman (1651–1730), b. 8 Feb. 1651 ; Town Clerk of Stratford, Conn. ; Captain of Militia, 1711 ; Assistant, 1711–1723 ; Speaker of the Assembly, 1711–12 ; m. Elizabeth ——, and had issue :—

1. Ichabod ; d. unm.
2. Samuel, b. 1 Aug. 1682 ; m., 22 Dec. 1709, Mary Knowles ; d. 25 Feb. 1757, leaving issue.
3. John, of whom later.
1. Hannah, b. 1 July 1680 ; m. — Chittenden.
2. Elizabeth, b. 1 Oct. 1684 ; m. Roger Terrill ; d. 1769.
3. Sarah, b. 1 June 1689 ; m., 28 Dec. 1718, Benjamin Hinman.
4. Mary, b. 1 March 1691 ; m. Rev. Anthony Stoddard.
5. Susannah, b. 1 Nov. 1693 ; m. Daniel Noble.

He d. 13 Nov. 1730.

John Sherman (1687–1727), b. 1 June 1687 ; m., 22 July 1714, Emma Preston, and had issue :—

1. Daniel, of whom later.
2. Matthew, b. 8 Jan. 1724.
1. Jerusha, b. 15 Sept. 1716.
2. Damaris, b. 14 Feb. 1719.
3. Mary, b. 8 Jan. 1724 ; d. in infancy.
4. Mary, b. 7 July 1726.

He d. in Woodbury, Conn., 1727.

Daniel Sherman (1721–1799), b. 14 Aug. 1721 ; Representative in the Assembly, 1751–1791 ; m. Mindwell ——, and had issue :—

1. Daniel, b. 20 April 1756 ; d. 13 Feb. 1809.
2. Taylor, of whom later.

1. Hannah, b. 4 June 1745.
2. Emma, b. 2 May 1747 ; d. in infancy.
3. Sarah, b. 17 Sept. 1749 ; d., unm., 1798.
4. Emma, b. 23 March 1753.

He d. 1799.

TAYLOR SHERMAN (1758–1815), of Norwalk, Conn., b. 1758 ; Judge ; m. Elizabeth Stoddard, and, by her (who d. 1 Aug. 1848), had issue :—

1. Charles R., of whom later.
2. Daniel, b. 26 March 1790 ; settled at Munroeville, Ohio ; d. 12 Nov. 1864, leaving issue.

1. Elizabeth, b. 7 Dec. 1791 ; m. Judge Parker, of Mansfield ; d. 1851, leaving issue.

He d. 4 May 1815.

CHARLES R. SHERMAN (1788–1829), b. 26 Sept. 1788 ; settled in Lancaster, Ohio ; Judge of Supreme Court, 1824–1829 ; m., 10 May 1810, Mary Hoyt, and had issue :—

1. Charles T., b. 3 Feb. 1811 ; Judge ; m., 2 Feb. 1841, Eliza Jane Williams, and had issue ; d. 1879.
2. James, b. 12 Dec. 1814 ; m. Sophia Connell, and had issue ; d. 10 July 1864.
3. William T., of whom later.
4. Lampson P., b. 13 Oct. 1821 ; m. (1) Mary A. Getchel ; m. (2) Susan R. Lawson, and had issue.
5. John, b. 10 May 1823 ; entered Congress, 1855, Chairman of the Committee of Ways and Means, 1859 ; Member of Senate, 1861–1877, when he became Secretary of the Treasury ; again Senator, 1879–1897 ; m. Cecilia Stewart ; d.s.p. 22 Oct. 1900.
6. Hott, b. 1 Nov. 1827 ; m. Sara Moulton, and had issue ; d. 25 Jan. 1904.

1. Mary Elizabeth, b. 21 April 1812 ; m. William J. Reece, and had issue ; d. 1900.
2. Amelia, b. 18 Feb. 1816 ; m. Robert McComb, and had issue.
3. Julia Ann, b. 24 July 1818 ; m. John G. Willock, and had issue ; d. 7 April 1842.
4. Susan D., b. 10 Oct. 1825 ; m. Thomas W. Bartley.
5. Frances Beecher, b. 3 May 1829 ; m. Charles W. Moulton.

He d. 24 June 1829.

WILLIAM TECUMSEH SHERMAN (1820–1891), b., at Lancaster, Ohio, 8 Feb. 1820 ; the celebrated General in the Civil War, who succeeded General Grant as Commander-in-Chief of the United States Armies, 1869 ; m., at Washington, 1 May 1850, Ellen Boyle, dau. of the Hon. Thomas Ewing, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William Tecumseh, b. 8 June 1854 ; d. 10 Oct. 1863.
2. Thomas Ewing, b. 12 Oct. 1856 ; Priest of the Society of Jesus.
3. Charles C., b. 11 June 1864 ; d. in infancy.
4. PHILEMON TECUMSEH, of whom we treat.

1. Maria Ewing, b. 28 Jan. 1851 ; m. Thomas W. Fitch.
2. Mary Elizabeth, b. 17 Nov. 1852.
3. Eleanor M., b. 5 Sept. 1859 ; m. Alexander M. Thackara.
4. Rachel E., b. 5 July 1861 ; m. Paul Thorndike.

He d. 14 Feb. 1891.

*Residence*—120 East 31st Street, New York.

*Club*—Union League (New York).

# BRECKINRIDGE

Clifton Rodes Breckinridge, b. at Lexington, Kentucky, 22 Nov. 1846; Member of Congress, 1883–1894, and U.S. Minister to Russia, 1894–1897; m., 21 Nov. 1876, Catherine B., dau. of Dr. James Green Carson.

## DESCENT

Robert Breckinridge, of Augusta Co., Virginia, son of Alexander Breckinridge, a Scottish covenanter who fled to America on the Restoration of the Stuarts; m. Lettice, dau. of John Preston, and had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. James, b. in Virginia, 7 March 1763; a member of the General Assembly of Virginia, and a leader of the old Federal party in that body; represented the district of Botetourt in Congress, 1809–1817; d. 9 Aug. 1846.

John Breckinridge (1760–1806), of Lexington, Kentucky; b. in Virginia, 2 Dec. 1760; elected a member of the House of Delegates, 1780; admitted to the Bar, 1785; elected to the 3rd Congress, 1793; removed to Kentucky, 1793; appointed Attorney General of the New State, 1795; member of the Legislature (serving as Speaker during his third and last term), 1797–1800; U.S. Senator, 1801–1805; U.S. Attorney-General, 1805–1806; m., 28 June 1785, Mary Hopkins, dau. of Colonel Joseph Cabell, and, by her (who d. 26 March 1858), had issue :—

1. Joseph Cabell, of whom later.
2. John, b. 4 July 1797; a distinguished Presbyterian clergyman and controversialist; d. 4 Aug. 1841.
3. Robert Jefferson (D.D.), b. 8 March 1800; President of Jefferson College, Pennsylvania, 1845–1847; removed to Lexington, Kentucky, 1847, and became pastor of the 1st Presbyterian Church there; d. 27 Dec. 1871, leaving issue.
4. William Lewis, b. 22 July 1803; D.D.; President of Oakland College, Mississippi; m. (1) Frances C., dau. of Judge Prevost, and had issue; m. (2) Sarah, dau. of Judge Christopher Tomkins, and widow of Dr. R. B. Garnett.
1. Letitia Preston, b. 22 June 1786; m. (1), 24 Oct. 1804, Alfred William Grayson, who d. 10 Oct. 1810, leaving issue; m. (2), 16 Oct. 1818, Colonel Peter Buel Porter, U.S. Secretary for War, 1828–1829, and had issue; d. 27 July 1831.
2. Mary Anne, b. 1795; m. David Castleman.

He d. 14 Dec. 1806.

Joseph Cabell Breckinridge (1788–1823), b. in Albemarle Co., Virginia, 24 July 1788; twice Speaker of Kentucky House of Representatives, and Secretary of State for Kentucky; m., 11 May 1811, Mary Clay, dau. of the Rev. Dr. Samuel Stanhope Smith, of New Jersey, and grand-dau. of the Rev. Dr. John Witherspoon, U.S. District Judge of Louisiana, and had issue :—

1. John Cabell, of whom later.
1. Frances Anne, m., 3 Nov. 1829, Rev. J. C. Young, D.D.; d. 2 Nov. 1837, leaving issue.
2. Caroline Lawrence, m., 31 Oct. 1832, Rev. J. J. Bullock, D.D; d. 4 Nov. 1867, leaving issue.
3. Mary Cabell, m., 1832, Dr. T. P. Satterthwaite; d. 13 Aug. 1835, leaving issue.
4. Letitia Porter, m., 6 Feb. 1847, Charles Copeland Parkhill; d.s.p. 15 May 1862.

He d. at Frankfort, Kentucky, 1 Sept. 1823.

## BRECKINRIDGE

John Cabell Breckinridge (1821–1875), b. 21 Jan. 1821 ; Major in Kentucky Volunteers 1847, serving in the war with Mexico ; elected to Congress, 1851, and again 1853 ; Vice-President of U.S., 1857–1861 ; U.S. Senator, 1861 ; appointed Brigadier-General in the Confederate States Army, 1861, and Major-General, 1862 ; Secretary of War, 1865 ; m., 12 Dec. 1843, Mary Cyrene, dau. of Clifton Rodes Burch, and had issue :—

1. Joseph Cabell, b. 29 Dec. 1844 ; served through the Civil War ; m., 1 Dec. 1869, Sally Frances, dau. of the Hon. R. W. Johnson, and had issue :—
    1. John Cabell.
    2. Robert Johnson.
    3. Benjamin Johnson.
    1. Laura Johnson, m. John C. Ten Eyck.
2. Clifton Rodes, of whom we treat.
3. John Witherspoon Owen, b. 1850 ; m. Louise, dau. of Lloyd Tevis ; d. 9 May 1892, leaving issue.
1. Frances, b. 21 June 1848 ; m., 1879, John Andrew Steele.
2. Mary Desha, b. 1853 ; m., 1877, Anson Maltby.

He d. at Lexington, 17 May 1875.

*Residence*—Fort Smith, Arkansas.

# PECK

Hiram David Peck, b. 23 March 1844 ; m., 18 Nov. 1868, Harriet Emily, dau. of George Minot Weld, and, by her, has issue :—

1. John Weld, b. 5 Feb. 1874 ; m. Nelle, dau. of C. M. Wright, M.D.
2. Arthur Minot, b. 5 April 1877 ; m. Marguerite, dau. of Frank Comstock, and has issue :—

    Harold David, b. 17 Feb. 1908.

1. Edith Weld, b. 1 Jan. 1881.

The Hon. H. D. Peck graduated at Miami University, 1862 ; Harvard Law School, LL.B., 1865 ; Assistant City Solicitor, Cincinnati, 1873–1876 ; City Solicitor, 1876 ; Judge, Superior Court of Cincinnati, 1883–1889 ; LL.D. University of Cincinnati, 1891.

### DESCENT

Joseph Peck (1587–1663), b. in Beccles, Co. Suffolk, April 1587, son of Robert Peck, and younger brother of the Rev. Robert Peck, Rector of Hingham, Co. Norfolk ; emigrated to America with his brother Robert, 1638 ; settled first at

# PECK

Hingham, Mass., and afterwards at Rehoboth, Mass., 1645 ; m. (1) at Hingham, Co. Norfolk, 21 May 1617, Rebecca Clark, and, by her (who d. 24 Oct. 1637), had issue :—

1. Joseph, of whom later.
2. John, b. 1626 ; d. 1713, leaving issue.
3. Nicholas, b. 1630 ; m. (1) Mary Winchester ; m. (2) Rebecca —— ; d. 27 May 1710, leaving issue.
1. Anna, b. March 1618 ; d. 1636.
2. Rebecca, b. May 1620 ; m. — Hubbert.

He m. (2) and had issue :—

4. Samuel, b. Feb. 1639 ; m. (1) Sarah —— ; m. (2) Rebecca Paine Hunt ; d. 1708, leaving issue.
5. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 1641 ; m. Deliverance —— ; d. 1676, leaving issue.
6. Israel, b. March 1644 ; m. Bethiah Bosworth ; d. 2 Sept. 1723, leaving issue.

He d. 23 Dec. 1663.

Joseph Peck (1623–1701), of Rehoboth, Mass., b. Aug. 1623 ; m. and had issue :—

1. Jathniel, of whom later.
2. Ichabod, b. 13 Sept. 1666 ; d. 1690.
3. Samuel, b. 11 Oct. 1672 ; m. Rachel —— ; d. 9 June 1736, leaving issue.
1. Rebecca, b. 6 Nov. 1650.
2. Hannah, b. 25 March 1653 ; m., Aug. 1677, Daniel Read.
3. Elizabeth, b. 26 Nov. 1657 ; m. Samuel Mason.
4. Mary, b. 17 Nov. 1662 ; m. Benjamin Hunt.
5. Patience, b. 11 Oct. 1669 ; m. Richard Bowen.

He d. 1701.

Jathniel Peck (1660–1742), of Rehoboth, Mass., b. 24 July 1660 ; m., 28 Feb. 1689, Sarah Smith, and, by her (who d. 4 June 1717), had issue :—

1. Daniel, b. 30 Jan. 1690 ; m. Sarah, dau. of Samuel Paine ; d. 6 Nov. 1750, leaving issue.
2. Ichabod, b. 9 March 1691 ; m. Judith, dau. of Samuel Paine ; d. 8 July 1773, leaving issue.
3. Solomon, b. 20 Sept. 1692 ; d.s.p. Dec. 1728.
4. Jathniel, b. 10 Sept. 1695 ; m. Damaris Hunt ; d. 1739, leaving issue.
5. Ebenezer, b. 20 Sept. 1697 ; m. Margaret Whitaker ; d. 1760, leaving issue.
6. Joseph, b. 18 April 1702 ; m. Mary Bliss ; d. March 1738, leaving issue.
7. Benjamin, b. 18 Jan. 1706 ; m. (1) Elizabeth Whitaker ; m. (2) Elizabeth —— ; d. 10 Aug. 1749, leaving issue.
8. Henry, of whom later.
9. Nathaniel, b. 14 Sept. 1712 ; m. Mercy —— ; d. 1762, leaving issue.
1. Esther, b. 30 April 1694 ; d. Feb. 1730.
2. Sarah, b. 1 March 1699 ; m., 1722, Ephraim Hunt.
3. Rebecca, b. 10 Oct. 1700 ; m. Edward Martin.
4. Ann, b. 7 April 1704 ; m. Caleb Ormsbee.
5. Elizabeth, b. 31 Oct. 1707.

He d. 5 April 1742.

Henry Peck (1709– ), of Rehoboth, Mass., b. 7 Dec. 1709 ; m., 26 March 1732, Rachel Whitaker, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Henry, b. 28 Feb. 1738 ; m. Naomi Peck ; d. 8 Aug. 1839, leaving issue.

3. Daniel, b. 17 May 1741 ; m. Relief Joy ; d. 1814, leaving issue.
4. Benjamin, b. 17 May 1741, d. young.
5. Oliver, b. 24 Oct. 1742, d. young.
6. Solomon, b. 3 Oct. 1749 ; m., 1722, Anna Wheeler ; d. 14 Nov. 1822, leaving issue.
7. Oliver, b. 9 March 1752 ; m. Hannah Bliss ; d. 26 Jan. 1839, leaving issue.
1. Rebecca, b. 11 Feb. 1740 ; m. Elisha Phiney.
2. Rachel, b. 12 Feb. 1745 ; d. young.
3. Lydia, b. 10 Sept. 1747 ; d. young.
4. Lydia, b. 1 Feb. 1755 ; m. Samuel Turner.

John Peck (1735–1812), of Royalston, Mass., afterwards removed to Montpelier, Vermont, 1806 ; b. 4 Feb. 1735 ; m. Mary Drown, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Joshua ; m., and had issue.
2. Oliver, d.s.p. 1786.
3. Hiram, of whom later.
4. Nathaniel ; m. (1) Jane Toggett ; m. (2) Phebe Carpenter ; d. 10 April 1827, leaving issue.
5. Squire ; m. Elizabeth Goddard ; d. 25 Aug. 1838, leaving issue.
6. John ; m. Ann Benedict ; d. 1826, leaving issue.
1. Rachel ; m. William Drown.
2. Mary ; m. — Hathaway.

He d. 4 March 1812.

Hiram Peck (1761–1831), of Parishville, N.Y., b. 1761 ; m., 20 Feb. 1801, Welthy Kilburn, and, by her (who d. 16 March 1836), had issue :—

1. Albert, b. 13 June 1802 ; d. young.
2. Chauncey H., b. 4 Oct. 1804 ; m. (1) Grace Spencer ; m. (2) Susan Willard, and had issue.
3. Hiram H., b. 16 Nov. 1815 ; m., 16 Aug. 1843, Cornelia Harmon, and had issue.
4. Josiah K., b. 5 Feb. 1818 ; d. young.
5. John Wellington, of whom later.
6. Comer M., b. 18 March 1822 ; m., 23 May 1848, Sarah Minerva Hoit, and had issue.
1. Minerva, b. 26 July 1806 ; d. young.
2. Lucy, b. 18 Jan. 1809 ; m. H. Christy.
3. Mary, b. 1 April 1811 ; m. J. T. Gould.
4. Sarah, b. 1 April 1811 ; d. young.
5. Minerva, b. 31 May 1813 ; d. young.

He d. 28 Jan. 1831.

John Wellington Peck (1819–1907), of Cynthiana, Kentucky, b. 7 Nov. 1819 ; m., 2 March 1843, Nancy Jane, dau. of David Veach, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Hiram David, of whom we treat.
1. Mary K., b. 25 March 1848.
2. Lucy W., b. 19 April 1853.
3. Lydia W., b. 7 Aug. 1855 ; d. 7 June 1859.

He d. 1907.

*Residence*—224 McGregor Avenue, Cincinnati, Ohio.

*Clubs*—Literary, Queen City.

# JAMES

Arthur Curtiss James, b. 1 June 1867; m., 23 April 1890, Harriet Eddy, dau. of Sydenham Clark Parsons.

## DESCENT

NATHANIEL EMMES JAMES, of Truxton, New York, son of Daniel James, m. Betsy Ingersoll, and left, by her, a son :—

DANIEL JAMES (1800–1876), of Liverpool, b. 1800; m. Elizabeth Woodbridge, dau. of Anson G. Phelps, and, dying Nov. 1876, left, by her (who d. 21 June 1847), a son :—

DANIEL WILLIS JAMES (1832–1907), of New York, b. 15 April 1832; m. 7 Feb. 1854, Ellen Stebbins, dau. of Levi G. Curtis, and, by her, has issue :—

ARTHUR CURTISS, of whom we treat.

He d. 13 Sept. 1907.

*Residences*—92 Park Avenue, New York, and Onunda, Madison, New Jersey.

*Clubs*—Metropolitan, University, Century, Down Town, Riding, New York Yacht, Seawanhaka, Alpha Delta Phi (New York).

# DODGE

David Stuart Dodge, b. 22 Sept. 1836; graduated at Yale, 1857, M.A., 1864, D.D., 1899; m. (1), 20 June 1860, Ellen Ada, dau. of John Jay Phelps, and, by her (who d. 22 June 1880), had issue :—

1. Walter Phelps, b. 13 June 1869; alumnus of Yale University, 1891, Oxford University, 1896; Barrister-at-law of the Middle Temple, 1898; m. (1) Ida, dau. of Alfred Cooke (which marriage was dissolved April 1902), and, by her, had issue :—

    1. Stuart Phelps, b. 19 Feb. 1891.
    1. Ellen Ada Phelps, b. 26 Oct. 1889.

m. (2), 15 May 1905, Ethel Beatrice, dau. of Percy Harmer Adlard, of Staverton Court, Co. Gloucester, and, by her (who d. 2 June 1908), had issue :—

2. Rosemary Katherine Phelps, b. 14 Feb. 1906.

2. Frank Phelps, b. 20 Sept. 1871.
3. Guy Phelps, b. 21 Feb. 1874.
4. Clarence Phelps, b. 26 July 1877.
1. Ellen Ada Phelps, b. 28 Feb. 1862 ; m., 4 June 1880, Anson Green Phelps Dodge ; d. 29 Nov. 1883.

He m. (2) Elizabeth (who d.s.p. Sept. 1888), dau. of J. R. Boyd.

## DESCENT

Richard Dodge (1602–1671), b. 1602 ; son of John Dodge, of Middle Chinnock, Co. Somerset ; emigrated to America with his brother William, 10 July 1629 ; settled in Salem, Mass. 1638 ; m. Edith ——, and, by her (who d. 27 June 1678), had issue :—

1. John, b. Dec. 1631 ; Cornet Beverly and Wrenham Troopers, 1683 ; m. Sarah ——, and had issue ; d. 11 Oct. 1711.
2. Richard, of whom later.
3. Samuel, b. 1645 ; m. Mary, dau. of Thomas Parker, and had issue ; d. 1705.
4. Edward, m. Mary, dau. of William Haskell, and had issue ; d. 13 Feb. 1727.
5. Joseph, b. 1651 ; m. Sarah Eaton, and had issue ; d. 10 Aug. 1716.
1. Mary, b. 1632 ; m. Zechary Herrick ; d. 1710, leaving issue.
2. Sarah, b. 1644 ; m. Peter Woodberry ; d. 1726, leaving issue.

He d. 15 June 1671.

Richard Dodge (1643–1705), b. 1643 ; m. 23 Feb. 1667, Mary Eaton, and, by her (who d. 1716), had issue :—

1. Richard, b. 1670 ; m., 1694, Martha, dau. of Thomas Low, and had issue ; d. 1739.
2. Daniel, of whom later.
3. William, b. 1678 ; m. (1) Prudence, dau. of Walter Fairfield ; m. (2) Abigail Giddings, and had issue ; d. 1765.
1. Mary, b. 1672 ; m. Charles Gott.
2. Martha, b. 1674 ; m. Dr. John Davidson.

He d. 13 April 1705.

Daniel Dodge (1677–1740), b. 26 April 1677 ; graduated at Harvard, 1700 ; m., 20 June 1706, Joanna Burnham, and, by her (who d. 1767), had issue :—

1. Daniel, b. 15 Sept. 1710 ; m. 1731, Jerusha Herrick, and had issue ; d. 1756.
2. James, b. 1 Nov. 1713 ; m. and had issue.
3. Joshua, b. 26 Dec. 1716 ; m. (1) Mary, dau. of Elisha Dodge ; m. (2) Anna Thorndike, and had issue.
4. David, of whom later.
1. Joanna, b. 1707 ; m. Josiah Herrick.
2. Mary, b. 1719 ; m. Jonathan Perkins.

He d. 30 April 1740.

# DODGE

David Dodge (1723–1756), b. 7 March 1723; m. 5 Dec. 1741, Anna Low, and, by her (who d. 3 April 1782), had issue :—

1. David, of whom later.
2. Samuel, b. 18 Aug. 1744; m., 1765, Susanna Washer, and had issue; d. Sept. 1785.

He d. 1756.

David Dodge (1742–1807), b. 10 Oct. 1742; m. Mary, widow of — Earl, dau. of — Stuart, and, by her (who d. 4 April 1816), had issue :—

1. David Low, of whom later.
1. Mary, b. 10 May 1770; m. James W. Sprague.

He d. at Hampton, Conn., 24 Aug. 1807.

David Low Dodge (1774–1852), of New York, b. 14 June 1774; m., 7 June 1798, Sarah, dau. of Rev. Aaron Cleveland (great-grandfather of President Cleveland), and, by her, had issue :—

1. David Stuart, b. 14 July 1803; m., 11 April 1827, Caroline, dau. of Erastus Hyde, and had issue.
2. William Earl, of whom later.
1. Julia Stuart, b. 1799; m., 1816, Joseph C. Huntington.
2. Sarah Cleveland, b. 1801; m., 1825, Henry C. Porter.
3. Mary Abiah, b. 1808; m., 1828, Norman White.
4. Elizabeth Clementina, b. 1810; m., 1830, Edmund C. Stedman.
5. Susan Pratt, b. 1813; m., 1837, Nyal Corey.

He d. in New York 23 April 1852.

William Earl Dodge (1805–1883), of New York, b. 4 Sept. 1805; Member of Congress, and President of the Chamber of Commerce; m., 24 June 1828, Melissa, dau. of Anson G. Phelps, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William Earl, b. 15 Feb. 1832; Vice-President of New York Chamber of Commerce; m., April 1854, Sarah, dau. of David Hoadley, and had issue.
2. Anson Green Phelps, b. 25 Aug. 1834; m. Rebecca Grew, and had issue.
3. David Stuart, of whom we treat.
4. Charles Cleveland, b. 16 Sept. 1841; Brigadier-General, 1862; m. Mary Schieffelin, and had issue.
5. Norman White, b. 24 Nov. 1846; m. Emma Hartley, and had issue.
6. George Eggleston, b. 1 Dec. 1849; m. May Cossitt, and had issue.
7. Arthur Murray, b. 29 Oct. 1852; m., 1875, Josephine Marshall Jewell, and had issue.
1. Sarah Olivia, b. 19 April 1839; d. 3 Aug. 1841.
2. Melissa Phelps, b. 21 Dec. 1844; d. 13 Feb. 1846.

He d. 9 Feb. 1883.

*Residences*—Bushy Hill, Simsbury, Conn.; 6 East 49th Street, New York.

# CABELL

James Alston Cabell, b. Richmond, Virginia ; m., 12 June 1895, Ethel Hoyt Scott, and had issue :—

1. James Alston, b. 17 Feb. 1900 ; d. in infancy.
1. Ethel Alston.
2. Katherine Hamilton.
3. Dorothy Temple.
4. Margery Wade, d. in infancy.

The Hon. James Alston Cabell, graduated at Richmond College and University of Virginia; admitted to the Bar Oct. 1879 ; elected to Richmond City Council, 1884, and Member of Virginia Legislature, 1893–1897 ; President Virginia Society of the Cincinnati, 1889–1895.

## DESCENT

Nicholas Cabell (1667–1730), of Warminster, Co. Wilts, bap. 29 May 1667 ; m. at Frome-Selwood, 15 Nov. 1697, Rachel, dau. of George Hooper, of Frome, and, by her (who d. 27 Oct. 1737), had issue :—

1. William, b. 24 Aug. 1698 ; d. in infancy.
2. William, of whom later.
3. Joseph, b. 14 March 1707 ; m. (1), 9 Nov. 1730, Prudence Colton, and, by her (who d. 22 Dec. 1737), had issue ; m. (2), 3 July 1738, Isabella Harris, who d.s.p. 4 Aug. 1740 : m. (3) Anne ——, who d. Jan. 1777, leaving issue ; d. 10 July 1762.
1. Joanna, b. 16 Feb. 1702 ; d. 2 July 1728.
2. Mary, b. 21 Dec. 1704 ; m. Christopher Carter, who d. 1771.
3. Elizabeth, b. 5 July 1709 ; d. 12 Oct. 1709.
4. Sarah, b. 26 Dec. 1710 ; bur. 9 Aug. 1715.
5. Elizabeth, b. 30 Jan. 1713 ; m. — Davis ; d. 1741.
6. Sarah, b. 6 Aug. 1715.

He d. 30 July 1730, and his will was proved 26 Oct. 1730.

William Cabell (1699–1774), b. at Warminster, Co. Wilts, 9 March 1699 ; graduated at the Royal College of Physicians of London ; a surgeon in the Royal Navy ; emigrated to Virginia about 1723, where he obtained extensive grants of land along the James River ; appointed Under Sheriff of Henrico, 1726 ; Justice of the first Goochland County Court, 1728–9 ; one of the first Justices of the first Court of Albemarle Co., 1744–1745 ; Captain in the Indian Wars, 1745 ; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Burks, of Hanover Co., and had, by her (who d. 21 Sept. 1756), issue :—

1. William (Colonel), of Union Hill, b. 13 March 1730 ; Member of the House of Burgesses from Albemarle, 1757–1761 ; the first presiding Justice for the United States after the Declaration of Independence ; chosen first Senator

from the eighth district and member of Committee that prepared "the declaration of rights"; m., 1756, Margaret, dau. of Colonel Samuel Jordan, and, dying 23 March 1798, left issue.

2. Joseph, b. 19 Sept. 1732; Burgess from Buckingham, 1768–1771; Burgess from Amherst, 1774; Member of the Convention from Amherst, 1775–6; Representative from Buckingham in the House of Delegates, 1780–1; commanded the Buckingham County Militia during the Revolutionary War; m., 1752, Mary, dau. of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, and, dying 1 March 1798, left, by her (who d. 12 July 1811), issue.
3. John (Colonel), Sheriff of Buckingham Co., 1774; Delegate from Buckingham Co. to the Convention, 1776; m. (1), 20 May 1762, Paulina, dau. of Colonel Samuel Jordan, and, by her (who d. 31 July 1781), had issue; m. (2), 19 July 1787, Elizabeth Brierton Jones, who d.s.p. 16 Oct. 1802.
4. George, d. young.
5. Nicholas, of whom later.

1. Mary, b. 13 Feb. 1726; m. William Horsley, and had issue.

He d. 12 April 1774, having m. (2), 30 Sept. 1762, Margaret, widow of Samuel Meredith, who d. 26 Feb. 1768.

Nicholas Cabell (1750–1803), of Liberty Hall, Nelson Co., Virginia, b. 29 Oct. 1750; Colonel of Militia of Amherst Co.; represented his county in the House of Delegates, 1783–5; State Senator, 1785–1803; Member of the State Senate in the General Assembly, 1798; m., 16 April 1772, Hannah, dau. of Colonel George Carrington, of Cumberland, and, by her (who d. 7 Aug. 1817), had issue:—

1. William H., of whom later.
2. George, b. 5 Oct. 1774; m. (1), 15 Jan. 1798, Susanna Wyatt, and, by her (who d. July 1817), had issue; m. (2) Eliza Fitzhugh May, who d.s.p. 20 Jan. 1859.
3. Joseph C., b. 26 Dec. 1778; m., 1 Jan. 1807, Mary Walker, dau. of George Carter, of Lancaster; d.s.p. 5 Feb. 1856.
4. Nicholas, b. 24 Dec. 1780; m., 20 Oct. 1802, Margaret Read, dau. of Samuel Woodson Venable, and, by her (who d. 31 May 1857), had issue.
5. Mayo Carrington, b. 25 Aug. 1784; d. in infancy.
6. Paul C., b. 8 May 1791; d. in infancy.

1. Elizabeth, b. 5 May 1776; m., 11 July 1793, Dr. William B. Hare; d. 28 Nov. 1802, leaving issue.
2. Mary Anne, b. 2 Jan. 1783; m., 3 May 1804, Captain Benjamin Carrington (who d. 28 Nov. 1838); d. 6 Feb. 1850, leaving issue.
3. Hannah, b. 27 March 1786; d. 7 Sept. 1794.
4. Heningham, b. 16 Nov. 1787; d. young.

He d. 18 Aug. 1803.

William H. Cabell (1772–1853), b. at Boston Hill, Cumberland Co., Virginia, 16 Dec. 1772; Member of the Assembly, 1796–1798 and 1802–1805; Governor of Virginia, 1805–8; Judge of the General Court, 1808–1811; Court of Appeals and Privy Council, 1811–1842; President of the Court of Appeals of Virginia, 1842–1851; m. (1), 9 April 1795, Elizabeth, dau. of Colonel William Cabell, of Union Hill, and, by her (who d. 5 Nov. 1801), had issue:—

1. Nicholas Carrington, b. 9 Feb. 1796; d. unm. 13 Oct. 1821.
2. Abraham Joseph, b. 24 April 1800; d. Oct. 1831.

1. Louisa Elizabeth, b. 19 Feb. 1798; m., 23 May 1820, Henry Carrington, of Charlotte (who d. 5 Dec. 1867); d. 8 Jan. 1865, leaving issue.

He m. (2), 11 March 1805, Agnes Sarah Bell, dau. of Colonel Robert Gamble, of Richmond, and, by her (who d. 15 Feb. 1863), had issue :—

3. Robert Gamble, b. 11 Dec. 1809 ; m., 19 Jan. 1843, Margaret Sophia, dau. of James Caskie ; d. Nov. 1889, leaving issue :—
    1. James Caskie, b. 9 Feb. 1844 ; m. Nannie Enders.
    2. William H., b. 13 Nov. 1845 ; d. unm.
    3. Robert Gamble, b. 16 July 1847 ; m. Annie H., dau. of Lieutenant-Colonel James R. Branch, Confederate States Army, and had issue.
    4. Edward Carrington, b. 4 Jan. 1850 ; m. Isa Carrington ; d.s.p. 13 June 1883.
    5. Arthur Grattan, b. 12 May 1853 ; Surgeon U.S. Navy.
    6. Henry Landon, b. 3 Nov. 1858 ; m., 1896, Adah Wyman, and has issue.
    1. Elizabeth Caskie, b. 1 May 1851 ; m., 27 Oct. 1875, Judge Albert Ritchie, and has issue.
    2. Agnes Bell, b. 18 Nov. 1856 ; m. John D. Lottier, of Richmond, Virginia.
    3. Margaret Constance, b. 2 Dec. 1862 ; m. Boykin Wright, and has issue.
4. William Wirt, b. 1 Nov. 1813 ; d. unm.
5. Edward Carrington, b. 5 Feb. 1816 ; one of the Delegates from Jefferson Co. to the Constitutional Convention, 1838 ; a Member of the U.S. House of Representatives, 1846 ; m., 5 Nov. 1850, Anna Maria, dau. of Dr. Daniel P. Wilcox, and had, by her, issue :—
    1. Ashley, b. 27 Dec. 1853 ; m., 19 Oct. 1881, Margaret Hodges, dau. of Dr. Aaron Stretch, of Nashville, Tennessee, and has issue.
    2. William H., b. 29 Dec. 1857 ; d. 1889.
    3. J. J. Crittenden, b. 10 Jan. 1863 ; d. 24 Feb. 1872.
    1. Florida, b. 17 Sept. 1857 ; d. 16 March 1858.
    2. Agnes Bell, b. 13 June 1860 ; d. 10 Nov. 1860.
    3. Elizabeth Crittenden, b. 13 June 1860 ; m., 20 April 1881, Benjamin F. Gray, of St. Louis, and has issue.
    4. Mary Hope, b. 25 Jan. 1867.
6. John Grattan, b. 17 June 1817 ; Lieutenant-Colonel of Cavalry in Confederate States Army ; m. (1), 21 Feb. 1844, Sarah Marshall Tankersley, of Richmond, who d. 15 March 1855, leaving issue :—
    1. Sarah Elizabeth, b. 24 Oct. 1849 ; d. 3 Oct. 1862.

    m. (2), 9 June 1869, Agnes C., dau. of Hon. Walter C. Coles, of Pittsylvania Co., Virginia, and had issue :—
    1. Walter Coles, b. 13 Oct. 1874.
    2. Florence, b. 14 Dec. 1878.
7. Henry Coalter, of whom later.
2. Catharine Ann, b. 12 Aug. 1806 ; d. 12 Oct. 1807.
3. Emma Catharine, b. 10 March 1808 ; m., 9 May 1826, Paul S. Carrington, who d. 9 July 1866, leaving issue.
4. Elizabeth Hannah, b. 9. Sept. 1811 ; m., 6 June 1850, Judge William Daniel, of Lynchburg, Virginia ; d.s.p. 7 Nov. 1892.

He d. 12 Jan. 1853.

## CABELL

Henry Coalter Cabell (1820–1889), b. 14 Feb. 1820; Assistant Attorney-General; Lieutenant-Colonel 1st Virginian Regiment of Artillery, Confederate States Army, 1861; Colonel, 1862; General, 1865; m., 1 May 1850, Jane C., only child of Major James Alston, of Abbeville, South Carolina, and, by her, had issue:—

1. James Alston, of whom we treat.
2. Henry Coalter, b. in Richmond, Virginia; graduated at U.S. Military Academy, West Point, 1883; A.D.C. to General Gibbons, 1890; Adjutant-General in the Philippines, 1898–1899; Major, 1906; m., 14 Feb. 1894, Emily Corbett, dau. of Henry Failing, and has issue:—

   Henry Failing.
3. Julian Mayo, b. 21 Dec. 1860; appointed First Lieutenant and Assistant Surgeon U.S. Army, 1887; promoted Captain, 1892; Major of Volunteers, 1899; served in the Indian and Spanish Wars.
4. Clarence, b. in Richmond, Virginia.
5. Alfred, d. in infancy.

1. Catherine Hamilton, m. (1), 1 Feb. 1882, Major Herbert Augustine Claiborne, C.S.A., of Richmond, Virginia, and has issue:—

   1. Herbert Augustine.
   2. Hamilton Cabell.

   1. Jeanie Alston, d. young.

   m. (2) 21 June 1905, General William Ruffin Cox, of Penelo, North Carolina, Attorney-General, Judge of Superior Court, Member of Congress, and Secretary of U.S. Senate.

He d. 31 Jan. 1889.

*Residence*—410 East Grace Street, Richmond, Virginia.

*Clubs*—Richmond Athletic, Westmoreland, Albemarle, Lakeside, and Country.

# BIDDLE

Alexander Williams Biddle, M.D., b. 4 July 1856; m., 19 July 1879, Anne, dau. of Judge William McKennan, of Washington, Pennsylvania, and, by her, has issue:—

1. Alexander, b. 4 April 1893.

1. Pauline, b. 7 Aug. 1880; m., 24 April 1905, John Penn Brock, of Philadelphia, and has issue:—

   Horace, b. 12 Sept. 1908.
   Anne Biddle, b. 21 Aug. 1906.

2. Christine Alexander, b. 20 Oct. 1882.
3. Julia Rush, b. 16 Aug. 1886.
4. Isabel, b. 16 Jan. 1888.

# BIDDLE

## DESCENT

William Biddle (*1620*–1712), of Mount Hope, New Jersey, b. in England about 1620 (probably a son of Captain Michael Biddle, M.P., of Elmhurst, near Lichfield, by Elizabeth his wife, dau. of Sir William Skeffington, Bart., of Fisherwick; Major in Cromwell's Army, but afterwards joined the Society of Friends, and was imprisoned for Nonconformity, 1660; purchased land in New Jersey at the foundation of that colony, and emigrated there "with his wife and family," July 1681; became member of the Governor's Council of the General Assembly of the Province; one of the ten Commissioners for Laying out Lands, and Councillor for New Jersey; m., 7 Feb. 1666, Sarah Kemp, and, by her (who d. in New Jersey, 27 April 1709), had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. John, b. 27 Dec. 1670; d. in infancy.
3. Joseph, b. 6 Feb. 1672; d. in infancy.
1. Elizabeth, b. 25 June 1668; d. in infancy.
2. Sarah, b. 2 Dec. 1678; m. (1), 21 Oct. 1695, William Righton, who d.s.p.; m. (2), 14 March 1704, Clement Plumstead (Mayor of Philadelphia, 1723, 1736, and 1741), and had issue; d. 17 Aug. 1705.

His will was proved at Burlington, 3 March 1712.

William Biddle (1669–1743), of Mount Hope, New Jersey, b. in London, 4 Dec. 1669; accompanied his parents to America; inherited about 14,000 acres of land in New Jersey; Member of Council of Proprietors of New Jersey; m., about 1695, Lydia, dau. of Eliachim Wardell, of Shrewsbury, and had issue :—

1. William, removed from New Jersey to Philadelphia between 1720 and 1730; m., 3 April 1730, Mary, dau. of Nicholas Scull, Surveyor-General of the Province of Pennsylvania; d. 1756, leaving issue :—
    1. James, b. 1731; Deputy Judge of Admiralty under King George III; President Judge of 1st District after the Revolution; m., 30 June 1753, Frances Marks, and had issue.
    2. Nicholas, b. 1733; d. in infancy.
    3. John, b. 1736; an officer in the King's Army; removed to Nova Scotia on the conclusion of Peace, 1783; m. Sophia Boone, and had issue.
    4. Edward, of Reading, Pennsylvania, b. 1739; Captain, Penn. Regiment, 1756; served in the French war of 1756–1763; Representative, 1767–1775; Speaker of the House, 1774; Member of the Continental Congress, 1774–5; Counsellor at Law; m., 1761, Elizabeth, dau. of Rev.— Ross, and had issue; d. at Baltimore, 5 Nov. 1779.
    5. Charles, b. 24 Feb. 1745; went to sea at an early age; Vice-President of Pennsylvania, 1785–1788; m., 25 Jan. 1779, Hannah Shepard, of North Carolina, and had issue; d. 1821.
    6. Nicholas, b. 10 Nov. 1750; entered the Royal Navy as a midshipman, 1770; joined Captain Phipp's Arctic Expedition, 1773; returned to America before the Revolution; appointed by Congress to command the *Randolph* frigate, 1776, and was mortally wounded in action; d. unm. 7 March 1777.
    7. Thomas, M.D., of Georgetown, South Carolina, b. 1752; d.s.p. 1775.

1. Lydia, b. 1734 ; m., 1752, Captain William McFunn, of the Royal Navy, and had issue.
2. Abigail, b. 1747 ; d. young.
3. Mary, b. 1749 ; d. unm.

2. Joseph, m. (1) Lydia Howard, and had issue ; m. (2) and had issue.
3. John, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth.
2. Sarah.
3. Penelope, m. and had issue.

He d. 1743.

John Biddle (1707–1789), of Philadelphia, b. 1707 ; m., 3 March 1736, Sarah, dau. of Captain Robert Owen, and had issue :—

1. Owen, of Peel Hall, Pennsylvania, b. 4 Jan. 1737 ; Colonel in the Colonial Army ; Member of Council of Safety, 1776–7, of Constitutional Convention, 1776–7, of Board of Works, 1777 ; Deputy Commissary of Forage to the Colonial Army ; m., 29 Sept. 1760, Sarah Parke, and had issue ; d. 10 March 1799.
2. Clement, of whom later.
1. Sarah, m. (1) James Penrose, and had issue ; m. (2) John Shaw; m. (3) Rudolph Terrier.
2. Ann, m. General James Wilkinson, of the U.S. Army, and had issue.
3. Lydia, m. Dr. James Hutchinson ; d.s.p.

He d. 1789.

Clement Biddle (1740–1814), b. 10 May 1740 ; Colonel in the Colonial Army ; chosen Deputy-Quartermaster, 1777 ; present at the battles of Princetown, Germantown, Brandywine, and Monmouth ; appointed U.S. Marshal of Pennsylvania by Washington ; m. (1) Mary Richardson (who d.s.p.) ; m. (2) Rebecca, dau. of Gideon Cornell, and had issue :—

1. Francis, d. in infancy.
2. Thomas, of whom later.
3. George Washington, d. at Macao, China, 1812.
4. Clement Cornell, b. 24 Oct. 1784 ; entered Navy, 1799 ; resigned 1804 ; Colonel U.S. Army ; Commanded Pennsylvania Regiment Light Infantry, 1812–1814 ; m., 10 March 1814, Mary S. Barclay, and had issue ; d. 21 Aug. 1855.
5. John Gideon, m. his cousin, Mary, dau. of Charles Biddle, and had issue ; d. 1826.
6. James Cornell, member of the Bar of Philadelphia ; m. Sarah C. Keppele, and had issue ; d. 1838.
7. Edward R., of New York ; m., and had issue.
1. Mary, m. General Thomas Cadwalader, and had issue.
2. Rebecca C., m. Dr. Nathaniel Chapman, and had issue ; d. 1870.
3. Ann, d. in infancy.
4. Lydia, d. young.
5. Sarah T., d. young.
6. Ann W., m. Thomas Dunlap, and had issue ; d. 1878.

He d. 14 July 1814.

Thomas Biddle (1776–1857), b. 1776 ; m. Christine, dau. of General Jonathan Williams of the U.S. Army, and had issue :—

1. Clement, d. unm.
2. Thomas Alexander, m. Julia Cox, and had issue.

3. Henry J., Adjutant-General of Pennsylvania Reserve; m. Mary D. Baird, of Carlisle, and had issue; d. from wounds received in the battle before Richmond, July 1862.
4. Alexander, of whom later.
5. Jonathan Williams, m. Emily Meigs, and had issue; d. 1856.

He d. 1857.

Alexander Biddle (1819–1899), b. 29 April 1819; Lieutenant-Colonel of the 121st Pennsylvania Regiment in the war of 1861–1865, specially distinguished at Gettysburg; President of Board of City Trusts; m., 11 Oct. 1855, Julia Williams, eldest dau. of Samuel Rush, of Philadelphia, (*see* Rush Family,) and, by her (who d. 8 Aug. 1898), had issue:—

1. Alexander Williams, of whom we treat.
2. Henry Rush, b. 15 March 1858; d. unm. 2 Jan. 1877.
3. James Wilmer, b. 22 Nov. 1861; m., 4 Feb. 1891, Cora, dau. of Howard Rowland, of Philadelphia, and had issue:—
    1. Mariamne W., b. 15 June 1893.
    2. Harriet, b. 4 Feb. 1896.
4. Louis Alexander, b. 12 March 1863.
5. Lynford, b. 26 Aug. 1871.
1. Julia Rush, b. 25 July 1859; d. unm. 24 Feb. 1885.
2. Mariamne, b. 8 Nov. 1865.

He d. 2 May 1899.

*Residence*—265 South 22nd Street, Philadelphia.

# CONWAY

Moncure Daniel Conway (the late), b. 17 March 1832; m., 1 June 1858, Ellen Davis, dau. of Charles Davis Dana, and had issue:—

1. Eustace, b. 9 June 1859; m. Maud Allis.
2. Emerson, b. 12 Sept. 1861; d. young.
3. Dana, b. 1865; d.s.p. 21 Nov. 1886.
1. Mildred, b. 14 March 1868; m. Philip Sawyer, and had issue:—
    1. Mildred.
    2. Eleanor.

Dr. Conway graduated at Dickenson College, Pennsylvania, A.B. 1849, A.M. 1852; graduated at Harvard Divinity School, 1854; Minister, Unitarian Church, Washington, D.C., 1854–1856, of the Unitarian Church, Cincinnati, 1856–1861, of South Place Chapel, London, 1864–1897; and d. 18 Nov. 1907.

# CONWAY

## DESCENT

Edwin Conway ( –1675), of Co. Worcester, emigrated to America, about 1640 ; was granted land in Virginia, Oct. 1644 ; m. Martha, dau. of Richard Eltonhead, and had issue :—

Edwin, of whom later.
Eltonhead, m. Henry Thacker, of Virgina, and had issue.

He d. in Lancaster Co., Virginia, 1675.

Edwin Conway ( –1698), of Lancaster Co., Virginia, b. in England ; m. (1) Sarah, dau. of Lieutenant-Colonel Henry Fleete, of Lancaster Co., Virginia, and had issue :—

1. Edwin, of whom later.
1. Mary, b. 16 Feb. 1686 ; m. (1), 11 Nov. 1703, John Dangerfield ; m. (2), 16 April 1707, Major James Ball, and had issue ; d. 15 Sept. 1730.

He m. (2) Elizabeth Thompson, and had issue :—

2. Francis, b. in Richmond Co., Virginia, 1697 ; appointed Justice of Caroline Co., 1728 ; m., 1718, Rebecca Catlett, and had issue ; d. 1760.

He d. Aug. 1698, and his will was proved 7 Sept. 1698.

Edwin Conway (1681–1763), of Lancaster Co., Virginia, b. 1681 ; Colonel ; Member of House of Burgesses, 1710–1742 ; m. (1), 1704, Anne, dau. of Colonel Joseph Ball, of Lancaster Co., Virginia, and had issue :—

1. Peter, m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Spann, of Northumberland Co. ; m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Lee, of Northumberland Co., and had issue ; d. 1753.
2. George, of whom later.
1. Ann, m., 10 June 1729, Robert Edmonds, and had issue.
2. Elizabeth, m., 5 May 1724, Christopher Garlington, of Northumberland Co., and had issue.
3. Agatha, m., 1 Oct. 1737, Captain Cuthbert Spann, of Northumberland Co., Virginia, and had issue.
4. Hannah, b. 1724 ; m., 22 April 1746, Tunstall Hack, of Maryland.
5. Milicent, b. 1727 ; m., 28 March 1742, Colonel James Gordon, of Lancaster Co. (who d. 2 June 1768, having m. (2), 12 Nov. 1748, Mary, dau. of Colonel Nathaniel Harrison), and had issue ; d. 2 Feb. 1748.

He d. 3 Oct. 1763, having m. (2) Ann Hack, and his will was proved 20 Jan. 1764.

George Conway ( –1754), of Wicomico, Virginia ; m., 1739, Ann, dau. of Samuel Heath, of Northumberland Co., Virginia, and, by her (who m. (2), 30 Dec. 1764, Travers Downman), had issue :—

1. Edwin, Colonel, b. Lancaster Co., Virginia, 1742 ; m., and had issue.
2. George, b. 1744 ; m. Ann, dau. of Travers Downman, and, by her (who m. (2), 29 Dec. 1792, Spencer Carter), had issue.
3. Peter Hack ; d. young.
4. Walker, of whom later.
1. Agatha, b. 1740 ; m., 15 May 1757, Isaac Eustace, and had issue ; d. in Stafford Co., 2 April 1826.
2. Ann, m. John Moncure, and had issue.

His will was proved 21 June 1754.

# CONWAY

WALKER CONWAY, of Levelfield, Lancaster Co., Virginia; m., 1775, Anne dau. of Rev. John Moncure, and had issue :—

1. George, b. 13 March 1776 ; d. 1788.
2. John Moncure, of whom later.
1. Agatha Ann, b. 1778 ; m. Richard Gaskins (who m. (2) Anne, dau. of John Moncure, and widow of Thomas Gaskins), and had issue.

JOHN MONCURE CONWAY (1779–1864), of Stafford Co., Virginia, b. 23 Nov. 1779 ; graduated at William and Mary College ; A.B. 1800 ; Clerk of the County and Supreme Courts of Stafford, 1804–1851 ; m., 29 Dec. 1802, Catherine Storke, dau. of Dr. Valentine Peyton, and, by her (who d. 10 April 1865), had issue :—

1. Valentine Yelverton, M.D., b. 1803 ; graduated at the University of Pennsylvania, 1832 ; m., 22 Dec. 1824, Mary Catherine Washington, dau. of Edward Hugh Henry, and, by her, had issue ; d. 1882.
2. Walker Peyton, of whom later.
3. John Moncure, b. 20 Feb. 1815 ; m. Elizabeth Fitzhugh, and had issue ; d. 19 May 1848.
4. William Edwin, b. 19 Nov. 1816 ; d. in infancy.
5. George Washington, b. 9 Sept. 1818 ; d. 25 Dec. 1879.
6. Eustace, b. 19 Sept. 1820 ; Member of the Virginia Legislature, 1847–1850 ; visitor to William and Mary College, 1849 ; Member of Virginia Constitutional Convention, 1851 ; appointed Judge of the 8th Circuit, 1850 ; m. Maria, dau. of Williamson Ball Tomlin, and had issue ; d. 20 May 1857.
7. Henry Rowzee, b. 15 Sept. 1825 ; m. Elizabeth Griffin, dau. of John Leroy Chinn, and had issue ; d. 20 Aug. 1863.
1. Mary Butler Washington, b. 11 April 1807 ; m., 29 Dec. 1825, Hon. Richard Cassius Lee Moncure.
2. Agatha Anne Moncure, b. 24 June 1809 ; m. Dr. Maurice Emmanuel, of Vicksburg, Mississippi, and had issue ; d. 1871.
3. Eliza Jane Virginia, b. 6 June 1811 ; d.s.p. 16 Sept. 1858.
4. Marguerite Catherine, b. 22 Feb. 1813.
5. Frances Lucy Peyton, b. 8 Sept. 1822 ; m. Lieutenant Harrison Brockenbrough Barnes, Confederate States Army, and had issue.
6. Harriet Eustace, b. 2 Jan. 1828 ; d. 26 Nov. 1846.

He d. 24 May 1864.

WALKER PEYTON CONWAY (1805–1884), b. in Stafford Co., Virginia, 1 July 1805 ; Presiding Justice of Stafford Co. for thirty years ; member of the House of Delegates ; m., 28 May 1829, Margaret Eleanor, dau. of John Moncure Daniel, M.D., and had issue :—

1. Walker Peyton, b. 28 Feb. 1830 ; educated at Dickenson College, Pennsylvania ; d.s.p. at Falmouth, Virginia, 13 March 1852.
2. MONCURE DANIEL, of whom we treat.
3. Richard Moncure, b. at Falmouth, 9 Dec. 1840 ; educated at Fredericksburg Academy ; joined the Confederate States Army, May 1861 ; served in Terry's Texas Rangers, 1862–1863 ; Captain Maddox's Cavalry, 1863–1865 ; appointed, by President Cleveland, United States Consul at Port Hope, Canada, 1887 ; m. 14 Feb. 1867, Katharine Littlepage, dau. of Henry Addison Holladay, and, dying at Port Hope, Canada, 11 Jan. 1888, left, by her, issue :—
    1. John Moncure, b. 5 June 1870.
    2. Edward Henry, b. 11 June 1871.

3. Walker Peyton, b. 26 Jan. 1878.
4. Raleigh Travers Daniel, b. 2 Jan. 1883.
5. Richard Eustace, b. 2 Jan. 1883.
1. Margaret Eleanor, b. 4 Dec. 1868.
2. Mary Littlepage, b. 2 April 1873.
3. Catherine Constance, b. 17 June 1874.
4. Ellen Dana, b. 28 March 1876.
5. Virginia Watson, b. 29 Sept. 1879.

4. Peter Vivian Daniel, b. 18 Nov. 1842 ; served in the Confederate States Army, 1861–1865 ; m. Mary Porter, and had issue.
1. Margaret Mildred Stone, b. 25 Jan. 1837 ; m., 1860, Professor Francis Andrew March, LL.D., L.H.D., and had issue.
2. Catherine Washington, b. 8 April 1839 ; d. in infancy.

He d. at Fredericksburg, Virginia, 1 March 1884.

# HOWARD

Oliver Otis Howard, b. 8 Nov. 1830 ; m., 14 Feb. 1855, Elizabeth Ann, dau. of Alexander Black Waite, of Portland, Maine, and, by her, has had issue :—

1. Guy, b. 16 Dec. 1855 ; Lieutenant-Colonel U.S. Army; m., 14 Feb. 1884, Jeanie Woolworth, of Omaha, Nebraska ; killed in action (Philippine Islands), 22 Oct. 1899.
2. James Waite, b. 1 Dec. 1860 ; Colonel National Guard, New Jersey ; m., 1 Dec. 1888, Adelheid Bodemeyer, of Gottingen, Germany.
3. Chauncey Otis, b. 3 May 1863 ; m., 4 Dec. 1886, Alice G. Rustin.
4. John, b. 15 June 1866 ; Captain 19 Infantry, U.S. Army ; m. Emily G. Britton, of San Francisco.
5. Harry Stinson, b. 25 July 1869 ; Attorney-at-Law ; m., 20 Sept. 1904, Sue Emma Hertz, of Burlington, Vermont.
1. Grace Ellen, b. 22 June 1857 ; m., 19 Sept. 1879, James T. Grey, of Portland, Oregon.
2. Elizabeth, b. 19 Sept. 1871 ; m., 29 Oct. 1902, Joseph Bancroft, of Wilmington, Delaware.

Major-General Oliver Otis Howard graduated at Bowdoin College, 1850 ; entered the Army, U.S. Military Academy, 1850 ; Brigadier-General of Volunteers, 1861 ; Major-General of Volunteers, 1862 ; Brigadier-General Regular Army, 1864 ; Major-General, 1886.

# HOWARD

## DESCENT

JOHN HOWARD or HAWARD ( –1700) emigrated from England 1635; settled in 1643 at Duxbury; settled in 1651 at Bridgewater, Mass.; Ensign, Bridgewater Company, 1664–1689; Lieutenant, 1689; commanded twenty men against Indians, King Philip's War, 1676; Representative, 1678–1683; m. Martha, dau. of Thomas Hayward, and, by her, had issue:—

1. John, m., 1686, Sarah, dau. of Robert Latham, and had issue.
2. James, m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Washburn, and had issue.
3. Jonathan, of whom later.
4. Ephraim, b. 1667; m., 1689, Mary, dau. of Rev. James Keith, and had issue; d. 11 Aug. 1750.

1. Elizabeth, m., 1676, Edward Forbes.
2. Sarah, m., 1679, Zaccheus Packard.
3. Bethiah, m., 1693, Henry Kingman.

He d. 1700.

JONATHAN HOWARD (1664–1739), of Bridgewater, Mass., b. 1664; Major; m. Sarah, dau. of John Dean, of Taunton, Mass., and, by her, had issue:—

1. Jonathan, b. 9 Dec. 1692; m., 30 July 1719, Sarah, dau. of John Field, and had issue; d. 18 May 1769.
2. Joshua, b. 9 Jan. 1696; m., 6 May 1724, Susanna, dau. of John Hayward, and had issue; d. 23 Oct. 1781.
3. Ebenezer, b. 10 Jan. 1700; m., 21 Dec. 1730, Catherine, dau. of Israel Dean, and had issue; d. 1786.
4. Seth, of whom later.
5. Abiel, b. 6 Nov. 1704; graduated at Harvard, M.D., 1729; m., 26 April 1731, Silence, dau. of Nehemiah Washburn, and had issue; d. 10 Jan. 1777.
6. Henry, b. 6 Sept. 1710; m., 26 June 1733, Mary, dau. of Edward Howard, and had issue; d. 31 July 1753.

1. Susanna, b. 1698; m., 1720, Benjamin Williams.
2. Sarah, b. 28 Oct. 1707; m. (1), 29 May 1738, Ebenezer Ames; m. (2) Thomas Hooper.
3. Kezia, b. 23 Feb. 1712; m., 20 June 1731, Thomas Ames.

He d. 1739.

SETH HOWARD (1702–1794), of Bridgewater, Mass.; b. 15 Nov. 1702; m., 13 Nov. 1735, Mary, dau. of Thomas Ames, and, by her (who d. 7 Sept. 1758), had issue:—

1. Jesse, of whom later.
2. Ebenezer, b. 31 Aug. 1752; m., 22 Dec. 1776, Silence, dau. of Charles Snell, and had issue; d. 22 April 1818.

1. Mary, b. 1738; m., 1759, Eliakim Howard.
2. Susanna, b. 25 April 1742; m., 29 May 1760, Elijah Snell; d. 1795.
3. Betty, b. 2 July 1749; m., 6 July 1769, Joseph Ford.

He d. 1794.

JESSE HOWARD (1740–1828), b. at Bridgewater, Mass., 20 July 1740; Captain in the Revolutionary War; m., 1761, Melatiah, dau. of Samuel Dunbar, and, by her (who d. 13 April 1814), had issue:—

1. Seth, of whom later.
2. Perez, b. 2 June 1765; m., 1795, Hannah Lincoln, and had issue.

3. Calvin, b., 29 Feb. 1768 ; m., 26 Nov. 1790, Cloe Fuller, and had issue ; d. 7 Aug. 1848.
4. Barnabas, b. 22 Aug. 1770 ; m., 1794, Mary Howard ; d. 14 Dec. 1859.
5. Jesse, b. 1 March 1776 ; m., 1799, Parnell, dau. of Elijah Snell, and had issue ; d. 1816.
6. Lloyd, b. 6 July 1778 ; m., 13 Aug. 1796, Abigail, dau. of Elijah Snell, and had issue ; d. 13 Sept. 1838.

He d. 3 Jan. 1828.

Seth Howard (1762–1844), of Leeds, Maine ; b. 21 Nov. 1762 ; Captain ; m., 21 Nov. 1782, Desire, dau. of Jonathan Bailey, and, by her (who d. 28 Dec. 1829), had issue :—

1. Stillman, b. 20 May 1785; m., 27 Sept. 1807, Lydia, dau. of Daniel Lothrop ; d. 1861, leaving issue.
2. Everett, b. 22 Nov. 1787; d. unm. 1820.
3. Ward B., b. 18 Dec. 1789 ; Collector of Customs at N.Y. ; m. E. Mitchell, of Peekshill, N.Y.; d. 1855, leaving issue.
4. Seth, b. 9 Aug. 1792 ; m. Laura Brewster ; d. 1847, leaving issue.
5. Rowland Bailey, of whom later.
6. Valentine Rathburn, M.D., b. 1803 ; d. unm. 1828.
7. Benjamin Franklin, b. 1806 ; m. (1) Philena Gould ; m. (2) Fanny Gould ; d. 1882.

1. Aurelia, b. 28 June 1797 ; m. (1) Dr. Thomas Bridgham, and had issue ; m. (2) Samuel Leadbetter.
2. Lucretia, b. 2 Feb. 1800 ; m. Jabez Leadbetter ; d. 8 Dec. 1884.

He d. 5 Jan. 1844.

Rowland Bailey Howard (1795–1840), of Leeds, Maine ; b. 29 July 1795; m., 29 Feb. 1828, Eliza Otis, and, by her, had issue :—

Oliver Otis, of whom we treat.

He d. 30 April 1840.

*Residence*—Burlington, Vermont.
*Club*—Union League (New York).

# GASTON

William Alexander Gaston, b. at Boston, Mass., 1 May 1859; m., 9 April 1892, Maria Davidson, dau. of Hamilton Davidson Lockwood, and, by her, has issue :—

1. William, b. 12 Nov. 1896.
2. John, b. 10 Dec. 1898.
3. Hope, b. 23 June 1901.
1. Ruth, b. 9 Nov. 1894.

Colonel Gaston, who graduated at Harvard (A.B. 1880), and was admitted to the Bar, 1883, served on the military staff of Governor William E. Russell, with rank of Colonel.

## DESCENT

John Gaston (1703–1783), of Sterling, Conn., b. in Ireland, 1703; son of John Gaston, and grandson of Jean Gaston, a French Huguenot, who fled from France to Scotland; emigrated to America, 1726; m. Jennet Thompson, and, dying at Voluntown, Conn., 29 March 1783, left, by her (who d. 3 Nov. 1806), a son :—

John Gaston (1750–1805), of Sterling, Conn., b. 10 July 1750; m. Ruth Miller, and, dying 26 Oct. 1805, left, by her (who d. 10 May 1825), with other issue, a son :—

Alexander Gaston (1772–1856), of Killingly, Conn., b. 2 Aug. 1772; m. Kezia Arnold, and, dying 11 Feb. 1856, left, by her (who d. 30 Jan. 1856), a son :—

William Gaston (1820–1894), of Boston, Mass., b. in South Killingly, Conn., 3 Oct. 1820; City-Solicitor of Roxbury, Mass., 1856–1860; Mayor of Roxbury, 1861–2; Member of the Massachusetts Legislature, 1853–4 and 1856; Member of the State Senate, 1868; Mayor of Boston, 1871–2; Governor of Massachusetts from 1875; m., 27 May 1852, Louisa Augusta, dau. of Laban S. Beecher, of Boston, and, by her (who d. 24 March 1903), left, with other issue :—

William Alexander, of whom we treat.

He d. at Boston 19 Jan. 1894.

*Residences*—97 Bay State Road, Boston, Mass., Crosstrees, North Haven, Maine, and Killingley Farm, Barre, Mass.

*Clubs*—Somerset, Algonguin, University, Curtis, and Country (Boston); Harvard, Tennis and Racquet, and Manhattan (New York).

# DAY

Robert Webster Day, b. 9 Oct. 1854 ; m., 15 May 1878, Helene Leonard, dau. of the late George Edward West, of Philadelphia, and, by her, has issue :—

Rodney West, b. 10 July 1883.
Emily Webster, b. 21 Feb. 1879 ; m. 9 Oct. 1902, Edmund S. Smith.

## DESCENT

Robert Day (1604–1648), of Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, b. 1604 ; emigrated to America, April 1634, and was one of the first settlers of Hartford, Conn.; m. Editha Stebbins, of Hartford, and had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. John, m. Sarah Butler, of Hartford ; d. about 1730.
1. Sarah, m. (1), 17 Nov. 1658, Nathaniel Gunn, of Hartford ; m. (2), 24 Nov. 1664, Samuel Kellogg, of Hatfield ; d. 19 Sept. 1677.
2. Mary, b. 1641 ; m. (1), 28 Oct. 1659, Samuel Ely, of Springfield, and, by him (who d. 19 March 1692), had issue ; m. (2), 12 April 1694, Thomas Stebbins, of Springfield (who. d. 1695) ; m. (3), 11 Dec. 1696, John Coleman, of Hatfield (who d. 21 Jan. 1711) ; d. 17 Oct. 1725.

He d. 1648.

Thomas Day ( –1711), of Springfield ; m., 27 Oct. 1659, Sarah, dau. of Lieutenant Thomas Cooper, and, by her (who d. 21 Nov. 1726), had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. John, b. 20 Feb. 1669 ; d. 6 Aug. 1670.
3. Samuel, b. 20 May 1671 ; m., 22 July 1697, Mary Dumbleton, and, dying 19 Oct. 1729, left, by her (who d. 17 May 1759), issue.
4. John, b. 20 Sept. 1673 ; m. (1), 10 March 1697, Mary Smith, of Hadley (who d. 28 Feb. 1742) ; m. (2), 27 Aug. 1743, Hannah Kent, of Hadley, and, dying 20 Nov. 1752, left issue.
5. Ebenezer, b. 18 Feb. 1676 ; d. 12 June 1676.
6. Ebenezer, b. 5 Sept. 1677 ; m. 18 April 1700, Mercy Hitchcock, and d. 1 Sept. 1763, having had issue by her (who d. 29 Sept. 1761).
7. Jonathan, b. 8 Aug. 1680 ; m., 2 Dec. 1709, Mercy, dau. of Jonathan Burt, and, dying 10 July 1712, left, by her (who d. 18 Jan. 1746), issue.
1. Sarah, b. 14 June 1664 ; m., 1683, John Burt, who d. 29 Jan. 1712.
2. Mary, b. 15 Dec. 1666 ; m., 11 Feb. 1687, John Merrick.
3. Abigail, m. (1), 18 Feb. 1703, Samuel Warriner, who d. 30 March 1713 ; m. (2) Thomas Miller ; d. 6 Oct. 1747.

He d. 27 Dec. 1711.

Thomas Day (1662–1729), b. 23 March 1662 ; m., 28 Jan. 1685, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Merrick, of Springfield, and, by her (who d. 28 Dec. 1743), had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. Ebenezer, b. 1 Aug. 1694 ; m., 3 Feb. 1718, Sarah Tiffany, and, by her (who d. 1 Oct. 1775), had issue ; d. 1751.

3. Jonathan, b. 20 May 1697 ; d. 21 Sept. 1721.
4. Nathan, b. 6 Nov. 1701 ; m., 15 Dec. 1729, Deborah Porter, who d. 11 Nov. 1774, leaving issue ; d. 28 Dec. 1779.
5. Samuel, b. 15 Sept. 1704 ; m. Mary ——, who d. 2 Dec. 1773, leaving issue ; d. 24 Aug. 1780.
1. Elizabeth, b. 28 Feb. 1687.
2. Sarah, b. 30 Sept. 1691 ; m., 4 Jan. 1711, William Chamberlain.
3. Deborah, b. 14 Sept. 1699 ; d. 20 Oct. 1703.

He d. 14 Jan. 1729.

Thomas Day (1689–1772), b. 23 Oct. 1689 ; m. (1), 1722, Sarah Barnes, who d. 29 March 1726 ; m. (2), 2 Feb. 1727, Mary, dau. of Ephraim Welles, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Jonathan, b. 7 Aug. 1729 ; d. 8 Jan. 1763.
2. Abel, b. 26 July 1734 ; d. 23 Dec. 1736.
3. Jeremiah, of whom later.
4. Israel, b. 25 Jan. 1739 ; d. 10 July 1740.
1. Tamar, b. 29 Nov. 1727 ; m., 18 Oct. 1750, Jonathan Gillett, of Sharon, and, by him (who d. 31 Dec. 1814), left issue ; d. 17 June 1807.
2. Sarah, b. 24 June 1742 ; m. David Downs, of Sharon, who d. 13 Dec. 1813 ; d. 14 Dec. 1808.

He d. 28 Feb. 1772.

Jeremiah Day (1738–1806), of New Preston, Conn., b. 25 Jan. 1738 ; pastor of the Congregational Church at New Preston, Conn. ; m. (1), 1763, Sarah, dau. of Lieutenant John Mills, of Kent, and, by her (who d. 25 Aug. 1767), had issue :—

1. Mills, b. 13 Aug. 1767 ; d. 9 Nov. 1770.

He m. (2), Oct. 1770, Lucy Wood, of Danbury (who d. 16 Aug. 1771) ; m. (3), 7 Oct. 1772, Abigail, dau. of Stephen Noble, of New Milford, and, by her (who d. 1 June 1810), had issue :—

2. Jeremiah, b. 3 Aug. 1773 ; President of Yale College, 1817–46 ; LL.D. (Middlebury), 1817 ; D.D. (Union), 1818 ; m. (1), 14 Jan. 1805, Martha Sherman ; m. (2), 24 Sept. 1811, Olivia Jones ; d. 22 Aug. 1867, leaving issue.
3. Thomas, b. 6 July 1777 ; Chief Judge of Hartford County Court, 1825–1833 ; m., 18 March 1813, Sarah Coit ; d. 1 March 1855, leaving issue.
4. Noble, of whom later.
5. Mills, b. 30 Sept. 1783 ; A.B., Yale ; d. 20 June 1812.
1. Sarah, b. 9 Dec. 1781 ; d. 31 Dec. 1782.

He d. 12 Sept. 1806.

Noble Day (1779–1855), of New Preston, Conn. ; b. 20 May 1779 ; m., 7 May 1805, Elizabeth, dau. of Major Daniel Jones, of Hartford, and, by her (who d. 29 March 1872), left issue :—

1. Daniel Jones, of whom later.
2. Henry Noble, b. 4 Aug. 1808 ; D.D. (Farmer's College) ; LL.D. (Ingham, N.Y.) ; m., 27 April 1836, Jane Louisa Marble ; d. 12 Jan. 1890.
3. Jeremiah, b. 4 Oct. 1810 ; m., 10 Nov. 1846, Emily Cordelia Day ; d. 29 Dec. 1874.
4. Mills, b. 15 April 1813 ; d. 31 March 1834.
5. Thomas, b. 18 June 1816 ; d. 17 Oct. 1870.

6. Charles, b. 18 Aug. 1818 ; m., 14 Dec. 1865, Mary, dau. of Hon. Solomon George Haven, of Buffalo ; d. 24 Aug. 1889.
1. Elizabeth, b. 18 Nov. 1821 ; m., 25 Aug. 1846, the Rev. Samuel Taylor Seelye, D.D. ; d. 26 Nov. 1846.
2. Sarah, b. 16 April 1823 ; d. 23 May 1824.

He d. 13 Feb. 1855.

Daniel Jones Day (1806–1883), b. 15 July 1806 ; m., 30 Oct. 1850, Emily Ellsworth, dau. of Rev. Henry Jones, of Bridgeport, and, by her (who d. 28 July 1869), had issue :—

Robert Webster Day, of whom we treat.

He d. 1 Nov. 1883.

*Residence*—Buffalo, New York.
*Clubs*—Ellicott, Park, Motor Boat.

# RHINELANDER

Thomas Jackson Oakley Rhinelander, b. 5 June 1858 ; m., 6 June 1894, Edith Cruger, dau. of Charles Edwin Sandys, and, by her, has issue :—

Philip, b. 16 March 1895.

Mr. Rhinelander graduated at Columbia University, A.B., LL.B., 1878.

## DESCENT

Philip Jacob Rhinelander, b. on the Rhine near Oberwesel, Germany ; emigrated to America, 1686, and settled at New Rochelle, Westchester Co., N.Y. ; m. and had issue :—

1. Philip Jacob, m., 6 April 1743, Elizabeth, widow of — Speeder.
2. Bernard, b. 1716 ; m. Magdalen —— ; d. 29 Feb. 1772.
3. William, of whom later.
1. Sarah Elizabeth, m. Philip Schureman, of New Rochelle.

William Rhinelander (1718–1777), b. at New Rochelle, 1718 ; m. Magdalen, dau. of Stephen Renaud, and, by her (who d. 23 May 1807), had issue :—

1. Frederick, b. 1745 ; m., 11 May 1765, Mary Speeder, who d. 15 Sept. 1837 ; d. 5 Jan. 1805.
2. William, of whom later.
3. Philip, b. 1756 ; d., unm., 28 March 1822.
1. Sarah, b. 1755 ; d. 18 Jan. 1778.

He d. 7 Sept. 1777.

# RHINELANDER

William Rhinelander (1753–1825), b. in New York City, 29 May 1753; m., 5 Sept. 1785, Mary Elizabeth, dau. of Colonel Robert, an officer under General Washington, and, by her (who d. 13 Feb. 1837), had issue :—

1. Philip, b. 14 April 1788; Member U.S. Congress; m. Mary Colder, dau. of Hon. Josias Hoffman; d. 27 Feb. 1830.
2. William Christopher, of whom later.
3. John Robert, b. 17 July 1793; Alderman of Sixth Ward, New York City, 1831–1834; m. Julia Stockton.
4. Frederic William, b. 13 April 1796; m. Mary Lucretia Lucy Anne, dau. of General Ebenezer Stevens, and dying, 1836, left issue :—

   Frederick William, b. 1828; m. Frances Davenport Skinner, and dying, 1904, left, by her, issue :—

   Frederick William, b. 3 Sept. 1859.

5. Bernard, b. 4 Dec. 1844; m. Nancy E. M. Post.

1. Ella Lucille, b. 30 Nov. 1789; m. Horatio Yates Stevens; d. 1 May 1873.
2. Mary Hobart, b. 30 Nov. 1794; m., 1815, Robert J. Renwick.

He d. 9 Sept. 1825.

William Christopher Rhinelander (1790–1878), b. 19 Dec. 1790; 2nd Lieutenant in Colonel Steven's Regiment in the War of 1812; m., 4 Oct. 1816, Mary Rogers, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William, d. young.
2. William, b. 15 May 1819; d. young.
3. William, of whom later.

1. Mary Rogers, b. 4 Sept. 1821; m., 22 Dec. 1847, Lispenard Stewart; d. 7 Oct. 1893, leaving issue.
2. Julia, b. 7 Sept. 1823; d., unm., 11 Oct. 1890.
3. Serena.

He d. 20 June 1878.

William Rhinelander (1827– ), of New York City, b. 20 Sept. 1827; m. 1 June 1853, Matilda Cruger, dau. of Hon. Thomas J. Oakley, Attorney-General of New York, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas Jackson Oakley, of whom we treat.
2. Philip, graduated at Columbia College, 1882; m., 11 April 1888, Adelaide, dau. of Dr. Isaac Leonard Kip.

*Residences*—36 West 52nd Street, New York; Castle Schonberg, Oberwesel-on-Rhine, Germany.

*Clubs*—Union, Metropolitan, Delta Phi College, Country, Turf and Field, New York Badminton.

# RUSH

Richard Rush, b. 28 Feb. 1848 ; m., 10 July 1873, Ella Mary, second dau. of Edgar Burr Day of Catskill-on-Hudson, and, by her, has had issue :—

Richard, b. 28 Sept. 1875 ; d. 21 Nov. 1875.
Ella Day, b. 1 Nov. 1876 ; m., 23 Sept. 1905, William Spencer Murray of Annapolis, Maryland.

Captain Rush is a retired officer of the U.S. Navy.

## DESCENT

John Rush (1620–1699), b. in England 1620 ; commanded a troop of horse in Cromwell's Army ; emigrated to Pennsylvania, 1683 ; and settled at Byberry near Philadelphia ; m. at Hornton, Co. Oxford, 8 June 1648, Susanna Lucas, and had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Thomas, b. 7 Nov. 1654 ; d. 18 June 1676.
3. John, b. 1 May 1660.
4. Francis, b. 8 April 1662 ; d. unm.
5. James, b. 21 Sept. 1664 ; d. 21 March 1665.
6. Joseph, b. 26 Dec. 1666 ; d. in infancy.
7. Edward, b. 27 Nov. 1670 ; d.s.p.
1. Elizabeth, b. 16 June 1649 ; m. in London, 27 May 1680, Richard Collet, by whom she had issue ; emigrated with her husband to Pennsylvania, 1682, and settled at Byberry.
2. Susanna, b. 26 Dec. 1656 ; m. John Hart, and had issue.
3. Jane, b. 27 Feb. 1674 ; m. John Darke, and had issue.

He d. at Byberry, 1699.

William Rush (1652–1688), b. 21 July 1652 ; m. (1), in England, Aurelia ——, and, by her (who d. 1683), had issue :—

1. James, of whom later.
1. Susanna, b. 1675 ; m. (1) John Webster ; m. (2) — Gilbert.
2. Elizabeth, b. 1677 ; m. Timothy Stevenson ; d.s.p.

He m. (2), and had issue :—

2. William, b. 1687 ; m., 1 March 1711, Elizabeth Hodges, and had issue.
3. Sarah, b. 1685 ; m. David Meredith, and left issue.

He d. at Byberry, 1688.

James Rush (1679–1727), b. 1679 ; m. Rachel, dau. of Bryan Peart, and had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. William, b. 1716 ; m. Mary Williams, and had issue.
3. Joseph, b. 1720 ; d. unm.

4. James, b. 25 March 1723 ; d. unm.
5. Thomas, b. 1724 ; d. unm.
1. Elizabeth, b. 1714 ; m. Edward Parry.
2. Rachel, b. 1718 ; d. in infancy.
3. Ann, m. John Ashmead.
4. Aurelia, d. in infancy.

He d. at Byberry, 16 March 1727.

John Rush (1712–1751), b. at Byberry, 1712 ; m. Susanna, dau. of Joseph Hall of Tacony, and, by her (who d. 2 July 1795), had issue :—

1. James, b. 1739 ; d. young.
2. Benjamin, of whom later.
3. Jacob, b. 24 Nov. 1747 ; Judge of the High Court of Errors and Appeals, of Pennsylvania, 1784–1806 ; President of the Court of Common Pleas of Philadelphia, 1806–1820 ; m. Mary Rench ; d. 5 Jan. 1820.
4. Stevenson, d. in infancy.
5. John, d. in infancy.
1. Rachel, b. 1741 ; m. (1) Angus Boyce ; m. (2) Joseph Montgomery ; d. 1798.
2. Rebecca, b. 1743 ; m. Thomas Stamper ; d. 1793, leaving issue.

He d. 26 July 1751.

Benjamin Rush (1745–1813), b. 24 Dec. 1745 ; graduated at the University of Edinburgh, 1768 ; returned to America and settled in Philadelphia, 1769, where he became medical professor in the University of Pennsylvania ; member of Provincial Conference of Pennsylvania, and later of Congress ; signed the Declaration of Independence, 4 July 1776 ; m., 11 Jan. 1776, Julia, eldest dau. of Hon. Richard Stockton, and, by her (who d. 7 July 1848), had issue :—

1. John, b. 17 July 1777 ; an officer in the U.S. Navy ; d. unm. 9 Aug. 1837.
2. Richard, of whom later.
3. James, b. 15 March 1786 ; m., 19 Oct. 1819, Phœbe Ann, dau. of Jacob Ridgway ; d.s.p. 26 May 1869.
4. William, b. 8 Nov. 1787 ; d. in infancy.
5. Benjamin, b. 3 July 1789 ; d. in infancy.
6. Benjamin, b. 18 Feb. 1791 ; d. unm. 17 Dec. 1824.
7. Samuel, b. 1 Aug. 1795 ; m. Nancy Wilmer ; d. 24 Nov. 1859, leaving issue.
8. William, b. 11 May 1801 ; m., 18 July 1827, Elizabeth Fox, dau. of Hugh Roberts ; d. 20 Nov. 1864, leaving issue.
1. Anne Emily, b. 1 Jan. 1779 ; m., 12 March 1799, Ross Cuthbert, of Canada ; d. 27 April 1850, leaving issue.
2. Susanna, b. 7 Jan. 1782 ; d. in infancy.
3. Elizabeth, b. 14 Feb. 1783 ; d. in infancy.
4. Mary, b. 16 May 1784 ; m. Thomas Manners ; d. 2 Nov. 1849, leaving issue.
5. Julia, b. 22 Nov. 1792 ; m., 17 June 1820, Henry J. Williams ; d.s.p. 19 April 1860.

He d. at Philadelphia, 19 April 1813.

Richard Rush (1780–1859), b. at Philadelphia, 29 Aug. 1780 ; admitted to the Bar of Philadelphia, 1800 ; Attorney-General of Pennsylvania, 1811 ; Comptroller of the U.S. Treasury, 1811 ; U.S. Attorney-General, 1814–1817 ; Minister to the Court of St. James, 1817–1825 ; Secretary of the U.S. Treasury, 1825–1829 ;

# RUSH

Minister to France, 1847–1849 ; m., 29 Aug. 1809, Catherine E., dau. of Dr. James Murray, and, by her (who d. 24 March 1854), had issue :—

1. Benjamin, b. 23 Jan. 1811 ; admitted to the Bar of Philadelphia, 1833 ; Secretary of U.S. Legation in London, 1837–1841 ; m., 24 April 1849, Elizabeth M., dau. of Dr. William Simpson, of Pittsburg, Pennsylvania ; d. 30 June 1877, having had issue :—

    1. William Simpson, b. 28 Jan. 1851 ; d. unm. 2 June 1869.
    1. Catherine Eliza Murray, b. 21 Dec. 1853 ; m., 24 April 1895, William Masters Camac.
    2. Mary Theresa de Beelen, b. 11 Feb. 1855 ; m., 30 April 1890, Rev. Richard Lewis Howell ; d. 24 May 1903.

2. James Murray, of whom later.
3. Richard, b. 11 March 1815 ; d. 29 Oct. 1826.
4. Madison, b. 28 July 1821 ; m., 20 Feb. 1855, Maria, dau. of George Blight ; d.s.p. 20 July 1856.
5. Richard Henry, b. 14 Jan. 1825 ; m. (1), 4 Feb. 1851, Sarah Anna, dau. of George Blight ; m. (2), 11 Dec. 1856, Susan Bowdoin, dau. of Dr. George Yerby ; d. 17 Oct. 1893, leaving issue.

1. Sarah Maynadier, b. 17 Sept. 1817 ; d. in infancy.
2. Julia, b. 11 Nov. 1818 ; d. in infancy.
3. Anna Maria, b. 23 April 1820 ; d. unm. 25 Dec. 1887.
4. Sarah Catherine, b. 29 June 1823 ; d. unm. 17 July 1905.
5. Julia Stockton, b. 21 July 1826 ; m., 1 June 1854, John Calvert ; d. 20 Jan. 1858, leaving issue.

He d. 30 July 1859.

James Murray Rush (1813–1862), b. 10 July 1813 ; m. (1), 28 Jan. 1847. Eugenia Frances, dau. of John Hiester, of Reading, Pennsylvania, and widow of William Sheaff, and, by her (who d. 3 Dec. 1849), had issue :—

Richard, of whom we treat.

He m. 2), 29 Nov. 1853, Elizabeth, dau. of Lyttleton Upshur Dennis, and widow of Lyttleton Dennis, and, by her (who d. 16 May 1856), left issue :—

Elizabeth Murray, b. 26 Jan. 1856 ; m., 20 April 1882, John Biddle Porter, U.S. Army, and has issue :—

1. Margaretta Biddle, b. 13 June 1883.
2. Catherine Rush, b. 27 Jan. 1885.
3. Elizabeth Murray, b. 3 Sept. 1893.

He d. at Philadelphia, 7 Feb. 1862.

*Residences*—1831 Jefferson Place, Washington, D.C., and the Elms, Catskill-on-Hudson, New York.

# PENHALLOW

David Pearce Penhallow, b. at Kittery Point, Maine, 25 May 1854; m., 14 May 1876, Sarah A. Dunlap, and, by her, has had issue :—

Dunlap Pearce, b. at Amherst, Mass., 9 Aug. 1880; B.S. Harvard 1903, M.D. 1906.

Mr. Penhallow was Professor of Botany in the Imperial College of Agriculture, Sapporo, Japan, 1876–1880, and has been Professor of Botany in the McGill University, Montreal, Canada, since 1883.

## DESCENT

Richard Penhallow, 10th in descent from John Penhalow, of Penhalow, Co. Cornwall, living in 1370; m. (1) Jone, dau. of Roger Daniell, by whom he had issue :—

1. John, ancestor of the Penhallows of Penhallow, extinct 1716.
1. Christian.

He m. (2) Mary, dau. of Walter Porter, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Chamond, of whom later.
3. Richard, d.s.p. 1650.
4. Hugh, m. 1641, Elizabeth Free.
5. Emanuel.
2. Elizabeth.
3. Mary.
4. Susan.
5. Gertrude, bap. 19 March 1620.

Chamond Penhallow ( –1690), m., at St. Mabyn, 30 May 1661, Anne, dau. of John Tamlyn, of Tregaddock, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, b. 15 March, bap. at St. Mabyn 17 April 1662.
2. Samuel, of whom later.
1. Phœbe, bap. 20 March 1668.
2. Catherine, bap. 25 Aug. 1673.

He was bur. at Fowey, Co. Cornwall, 17 Feb. 1690.

Samuel Penhallow (1665–1726), b. at St. Mabyn, Co. Cornwall, 2 July 1665; bap. 20 July following; emigrated to America, 1686; settled in Portsmouth, New Hampshire; Senior Member of the Council; Chief Justice of the Superior Court of

Judicature; Author of the *Indian Wars;* m. (1), 1 July 1687, Mary, dau. of John Cutt (the first President of the Council of the Province of New Hampshire), and, by her (who d. 8 Feb. 1713), had issue :—

1. Samuel, b. 4 Oct. 1691 ; m. in England, 1732.
2. John, of whom later.
3. Benjamin, b. 17 Dec. 1704 ; d.s.p. 1725.
4. Joshua, M.D., b. 2 Sept. 1707 ; d. unm.
5. Joseph, b. 5 Jan. 1710.
1. Hannah, b. 3 May 1688 ; m. James Pemberton, of Boston.
2. Mary, b. 1 Dec. 1689 ; m. Hon. Benjamin Gambling.
3. Phœbe, b. 14 Jan. 1695 ; m. (1) Captain Gross, of Charlestown ; m. (2) Major Leonard Vassall ; m. (3) Hon. Thomas Graves ; m. (4) Francis Borland.
4. Elizabeth, b. 21 Dec. 1698 ; m. (1) John Dummer, of Newbury ; m. (2) Rev. Christopher Toppan.
5. Lydia, b. 11 Sept. 1700 ; m. Henry Sloper ; d. 17 Aug. 1718.
6. Deborah, b. 2 Jan. 1702 ; m. William Knight.
7. Susannah, b. 10 Jan. 1708 ; m. William Winkley.
8. Olympia, b. 12 Feb. 1711 ; d. unm.

He m. (2), 8 Sept. 1714, Abigail, dau. of Theodore Atkinson, and widow of Dr. James Osborn, by whom he had issue :—

6. Richard, b. 30 Dec. 1715 ; d., unm., 1740.

He d. 2 Dec. 1726.

John Penhallow (1693–1735), b. 13 Jan. 1693 ; Registrar of the Superior Court at Portsmouth, 1731–1735 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Peter Butler, and widow of John Watts, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Samuel, m. Prudence Kneeland ; d.s.p.
2. John, of whom later.
1. Mary, d. young.

He d. 1735.

John Penhallow, m. (1) Sarah, dau. of Hunking Wentworth, by whom he had issue :—

1. Richard Wibird.
2. John, d. young.
3. Samuel, b. 9 June 1757 ; m. Hannah Sherburne, and had issue :—
    1. Ann Wendell, m. Judge Richard Evans.
4. John, m. Sarah Phillipps, and, by her, had (with 3 sons, who d. unm.) issue :—
    1. Sarah, m. Eben Hathaway.
    2. Elizabeth, d. unm.
5. Thomas, m. Hannah Bunbury, and, by her, had issue :—
    1. Thomas Wibird, b. 17 Jan. 1784 ; m. (1) Mary, dau. of John Beach ; m. (2) Susan, dau. of David Pearce ; d.s.p. 22 Sept. 1876.
    1. Sarah Ann, m. Jeremiah Goodwin and had issue.
6. Hunking, of whom later.
7. Benjamin, Judge of Court of Sessions ; m. (1) Lucy Hart, and, by her, had issue :—
    1. Oliver Wendell, b. 1796 ; m. Margaret, dau. of John Scott, by whom he had issue ; d. 1874.

m. (2) Susan, dau. of Colonel Wm. Pearce, and, by her, had issue :—

2. William Pearce.
3. Benjamin H., b. 1816 ; m. Hephzibah Shepard, and had issue :—
   1. William Pearce.
   2. Arthur Lincoln.
1. Lucy Elizabeth.
2. Susan.
3. Ann Calder.
4. Clementina.
5. Julia Maria, d.s.p.

1. Mary, d. young.
2. Sarah, d. unm.
3. Mary, b. 18 Dec. 1761 ; m. Daniel Austin ; d. 1847.
4. Elizabeth, b. 25 March 1764 ; d. in infancy.

He m. (2) Ann Wendell, who d.s.p.

Hunking Penhallow (1766–1826), b. Oct. 1766 ; State Councillor of Portsmouth ; m. Harriet, dau. of David Pearce, and widow of John Scott, and, by her, had issue :—

1. David Pearce, b. 24 Sept. 1805 ; m. Mary Yeaton, by whom he had issue :—
   1. Deblois Pearce, m. Ida Turner.
   2. Maria Louise, m. Chas. Laighton.
2. John Pearce, b. 1810 ; wrecked on Cape Cod, 1848 ; d.s.p.
3. Andrew Jackson, of whom later.
4. Pearce Wentworth, b. 27 Feb. 1817 ; m., 16 Oct. 1845, Elizabeth Warner Pitts, dau. of John Nathaniel Sherburne, of Portsmouth, New Hampshire, and, dying 5 Dec. 1885, left issue :—
   1. Thomas Wibird, b. 22 July 1846.
   2. William Thompson, b. 23 May 1849 ; d. April 1863.
   3. Charles Sherburne, b. 10 May 1852 ; graduated at Harvard College, A.B. 1874 ; m., 28 April 1881, Mary King, dau. of Professor John Huntington Crane Coffin, U.S. Navy, and, by her, has issue :—
      1. Charles Sherburne, b. 25 Feb. 1882.
      2. Pearce Wentworth, b. 20 May 1888 ; d. 3 Aug. 1889.
      3. John Huntington Coffin, b. 6 Oct. 1894.
      1. Helen Olcott, b. 4 July 1883.
      2. Evelyn Blunt, b. 16 March 1885.
      3. Louise Harrison, b. 31 May 1890.
      4. Mary Warner, b. 12 Aug. 1891.
   4. Pearce Wentworth, b. 25 Dec. 1855.
1. Ann Wendell, b. 22 Oct. 1808 ; m., 30 Sept. 1832, Rev. Nathaniel S. Folsom, and had issue.
2. Harriet Pearce, b. July 1813 ; m. Rev. William B. Jacobs, and had issue.

He d. 24 Sept. 1826.

Andrew Jackson Penhallow (1815– ), b. 1 March 1815 ; m. Mary Pickering, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John Pearce, d.s.p.
2. Charles Lowell.

## PENHALLOW

3. David Pearce, of whom we treat.
1. Susan Purcell, m., 1877, George Russell Freeman.
2. Hannah Austin, m. Frank Lane.
3. Elizabeth Jay, m. Mark Shultes.

*Residences*—Montreal, Canada, and Boston, Mass.
*Club*—Union (Boston).
*Arms*—Vert, a coney argent.
*Crest*—A goat passant argent, hoofed and attired, or.

# CARLISLE

Charles Arthur Carlisle, b. at Chillicothe, Ross Co., Ohio, 4 May 1864 ; m., at South Bend, Indiana, 17 Sept. 1891, Anne, only dau. of Hon. Clement Studebaker, and has issue :—

1. Charles Arthur, b. 14 Feb. 1894.
2. Woodson Studebaker, b. 18 June 1897.
3. Richard Marvin, b. 29 Jan. 1905.
1. Anne, b. 30 Sept. 1892.
2. Kathryn, b. 20 March 1895.
3. Alice, b. 18 April 1901 ; d. 9 June 1901.

Colonel Carlisle, of the Indiana State Militia, served four years as member of Governor Mount's Military Staff of Indiana, with rank of Lieutenant-Colonel and afterwards of Colonel.

## DESCENT

Andrew Carlisle ( –1821), emigrated to America from the parish of Termonmaguirk, Co. Tyrone, Ireland, in 1789, and settled in Pennsylvania, but in 1792 removed to Chillicothe, Ross Co., Ohio ; m. Eleanor ——, and, dying in 1821, left issue :—

John Carlisle (1771–1847), b. at Termonmaguirk, Co. Tyrone, 1771 ; accompanied his parents to America ; m., at Chillicothe, Ohio, 30 April 1801, Elizabeth Mann, and, by her (who d. 28 Jan. 1849), had issue :—

1. Andrew, b. 15 June 1802 ; d. 30 March 1879.
2. William Mann, b. 1804 ; d. 15 Aug. 1840.
3. John, b. 29 Oct. 1807 ; d. 28 Dec. 1868.
4. Henry Nelson, b. 1809 ; d. 26 Aug. 1868.
5. James ; d. in infancy.
6. Alexander.

7. Meade Woodson Clay, of whom later.
1. Eleanor Ann, d. 17 April 1854.
2. Elizabeth Mann, b. 29 Sept. 1816; d. 29 May 1895.
3. Lucy Mary, b. 1819; d. 12 May 1895.
4. Nancy Julia, b. Feb. 1822; d. 25 April 1845.

He d. at Chillicothe, 19 July 1847.

Meade Woodson Clay Carlisle (1828– ), b. at Chillicothe, 26 Oct. 1828; educated at the Academy of Chillicothe; m., 1 Sept. 1859, Emma Valeria, dau. of John H. Barr, of Wilmington, Delaware, and had issue:—

1. Henry Nelson, b. Sept. 1860; d. 5 July 1866.
2. William Woodson, of Buffalo, N.Y., b. 5 Feb. 1862.
3. Charles Arthur, of whom we treat.
4. John Andrew, of Buffalo, N.Y., b. 8 Jan. 1869.
5. Addison Alexander, of Buffalo, N.Y., b. 8 Feb. 1872.
6. Meade Reyburn, b. 27 March 1874; d. 16 Nov. 1874.
7. McLene Doherty, b. 27 March 1874; d. 16 May 1875.
8. Robert Elile Safford, of Buffalo, N.Y., b. 21 May 1879.
1. Isabella Barr, b. 25 May 1867.

*Residence*—Carlisle House, South Bend, Indiana.

*Clubs*—Sphinx (New York); Indiana and Country (South Bend); 20th Century and Athletic (Chicago); Columbia (Indianopolis).

# SANXAY

Theodore Frederic Sanxay, b. in Iowa City, 12 March 1843; graduated at Princeton University, 1864; Junior Orator, 1863; A.M., Princeton, 1867; LL.B., University of Albany, 1866.

## DESCENT

Pierre Sanxay, b. in France about 1530; a Protestant Reformer, and condemned to death by the Parliament of Bordeaux, 1569; Pastor of the Reformed Church at Saintes, Province of Poitou, 1570–1576; m. Jacquette Goy, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Pierre, of whom later.
1. Suzanne, m. M. Robelin, of Pons, and had issue.
2. Marie.
3. Marye.

He d. about 1576.

# SANXAY

Pierre Sanxay, b. before 1575; merchant at Saintes; m. Anne, dau. of Jacob Bruna, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Pierre, m. Anne, dau. of Jacques Pichon, and had issue.
2. Daniel.
3. Pierre.
4. Josué, of whom later.
5. Théophile.
6. Jacques.
1. Anne.
2. Marie.
3. Marie.

He d. about 1640.

Josué Sanxay (1614–*1670*), b. at Saintes, 27 Aug. 1614; "Marchand, fermier-général," of Taillebourg; m. Marie, dau. of Jehan Vivier, "Avocat au Parlement de Bordeaux," and, by her, had issue :—

1. Jacques, of whom later.
1. Ruth, m., 6 May 1668, Daniel Meschinet, "Avocat," and had issue.
2. Marie, d. unm.
3. Anne, m. Josué Pouillon, and had issue.

He d. about 1670.

Jacques Sanxay, b. in France about 1649; M.A. Protestant University of Saumur, France; Pastor at St. Jean D'Angle and Tonnay Boutonne, France; Huguenot refugee to England, 1685; Pastor at St. Olave's Church, Exeter, Co. Devon, from about 1686 to 1693; m., in France, Marie ——, by whom he had issue :—

1. Daniel (Rev.), B.A. All Souls College, Oxford, 1700; M.A. New College, Oxford, 1733; m. Jane Antrobus, and, by her, had issue :—
    1. James (Rev.), Rector of Sutton, Co. Surrey; m. Catharine Firmin.
    2. Edmund, m. Maria, dau. of Edmund Antrobus.
    3. Robert, d. unm.
    4. Daniel, m. Susanna Dorothea Brisco.
    1. Jane, m. Rev. Thomas Smyth, D.D., of Codford, Co. Wilts.
    2. Hannah, m. John, son of Philip Antrobus, of Congleton, Co. Chester.
2. James, of whom later.
1. Claudia, d. unm.
2. Mary, m. Rev. John Courtail, of Exeter, and had issue.

He d. about 1693.

James Sanxay (1690–1768), b. at Exeter, 2 Nov. 1690; B.A. New College, Oxford, 1712; Rector of Tetcott, Co. Devon, 1732–1768; m. (1), 22 April 1720, Charlotte Mary Gaches, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Charlotte, m. Benjamin Bradley, of London.

He m. (2), Anna, dau. of Rev. Edward Badger, Rector of Bedworth, Co. Warwick, and, by her, had issue :—

1. James.
2. Edward.
3. John, of whom later.

2. Anna.
3. Frances.
4. Mary, d. unm.
5. Claudia, m. John Bradley, of Hales Owen, Co. Salop, and had issue.

He d. 1768.

John Sanxay (1746–1811), b. at Tetcott, Co. Devon, Sept. 1746, emigrated to America prior to 1773; m., 14 Feb. 1775, Sarah De Voe, by whom he had issue :—

1. John, m. Anna Nutt, and had issue.
2. Edmund Davenport, m. Lydia Belknap, and had issue.
3. Frederic, of whom later.
4. Richard Davenport, m. Emily Tabitha, dau. of Alexander George Gordon, and had issue.

He d. 1811.

Frederic Sanxay (1791–1875), of Cincinnati, Ohio, b. 27 Oct. 1791; m., 15 March 1818, Mary, dau. of Preserved Whipple, by whom he had issue :—

1. Theodore, of whom later.
2. Henry, m. (1) Ann Elizabeth Park, and had issue; m. (2) Sally Park Stringfellow, and had issue.
1. Emily, m. Hiram K. Wells, and had issue.
2. Charlotte, m. James Calhoun, and had issue.

He d. 1875.

Theodore Sanxay (1819–1892), of Iowa City, b. at Cincinnati, Ohio, 12 March 1819; m., May 1842, Hetty, dau. of William Perry, of Cool Spring, near Lewes, Delaware, by whom he had issue :—

1. Theodore Frederic, of whom we treat.
2. James Perry, m. Clara Stone.
3. Henry, d. young.

He d. 1892.

*Residence*—112 West 71st Street, New York.

*Clubs*—Union League, Princeton, and University (New York).

# FITZGERALD

Desmond FitzGerald, b. 20 May 1846 ; m., 20 June 1870, Elizabeth Parker Clark, dau. of the late Stephen Salisbury, M.D., of Brookline, Mass., and, by her, has issue :—

1. Harold, b. 19 May 1877 ; m., 3 Oct. 1903, Eleanor FitzGerald, of New York.
2. Stephen Salisbury, b. 19 Sept. 1878 ; m., 9 Sept. 1906, Agnes Blake.
1. Caroline Elizabeth, b. 4 April 1871 ; m., 12 Dec. 1899, Charles A. van Rensselaer, of New York.
2. Harriot, b. 25 June 1872 ; m., 18 Nov. 1897, Robert Jones Clark, of Boston, Mass.

Mr. Desmond FitzGerald was educated at Providence, Rhode Island, and at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass. ; past President of the American Society of Civil Engineers ; past President of the Boston Society of Civil Engineers ; past President of the New England Water Association.

## DESCENT

Nicholas FitzGerald ( –1617), of Gurtines, Co. Kilkenny, son of Thomas FitzGerald (who, according to tradition, was a lineal descendant of Thomas FitzGerald, third son of Maurice, Knight of Kerry), surrendered all his estates to King James I, who regranted them to him 17 Dec. 1607 ; m. Helena, dau. of Piers Bourke (*alias* Gall), of Gallstown, and dying 29 Sept. 1617, left, by her, a son and heir :—

Patrick FitzGerald, of Gurtines, Co. Kilkenny, who left issue :—

Thomas FitzGerald, of Gurtines, Co. Kilkenny, who left issue :—

John FitzGerald ( –1720), of Gurtines, "transplanted" to Connaught, 21 Dec. 1653, and settled in the parish of Turlough, Co. Mayo, where he was allotted half of the estates of Walter Burke, which property was afterwards con-

firmed to him under the Act of Settlement ; m. Elizabeth, youngest dau. of Sir John Browne, Bart., of the Neale, Co. Mayo, and, by her, left issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. Edmond.
3. Patrick, of Kilnecarra ; m. (1) Cecilia, dau. of Peter D'Arcy, of Galway, and had issue ; m. (2), 1721, Margaret, dau. of John Aylward, of Ballinagar, Co. Galway, and had issue ; d. 1738.
4. John.
5. George.
6. Sylvester.

He d. 1720.

Thomas FitzGerald ( –1747), of Turlough, m. (1) Elizabeth Ferron ; m. (2) Henrietta, dau. of John Browne, of the Neale, and, by her (who d. 8 Dec. 1774) had issue :—

1. John.
2. George, of whom later.
3. Nicholas, of Greensborough, Co. Kilkenny ; m. Margaret, dau. and co-heir of James Stevenson ; d. 1761, leaving issue.
4. Henry ; d. 1775.
5. Edward.
6. Michael.
1. Elizabeth.
2. Julia ; m., 1747, Lewis Butler, of Dublin.
3. Mary ; m. the Marquis d'Arezzo, Governor of Naples.
4. Cecilia.
5. Bridget ; m., 1743, Thomas Lyster, of Grange, Co. Roscommon, and had issue.

He d. 15 July 1747.

George FitzGerald ( –1782), of Turlough, Captain in the Austrian Service ; m., 31 Oct. 1745, Mary Hervey, dau. of John, Lord Hervey, Keeper of the Privy Seal to King George II, and sister of the 2nd, 3rd, and 4th Earls of Bristol, and, by her (who d. 1753), left issue :—

1. George Robert ; m. (1) Jane, dau. of the Right Hon. William Conolly, of Stratton Hall, Co. Stafford, and Castletown, Co. Kildare ; m. (2), 1782, Sidney, dau. of Matthew Vaughan, of Carrowmore, Co. Mayo.
2. Charles Lionel, of whom later.

He d. 23 June 1782.

Charles Lionel FitzGerald ( –1805), of Turlough, Lieutenant-Colonel of the North Mayo Militia ; m., 1777, Dorothea, eldest dau. of Sir Thomas Butler, Bart., of Ballintemple, Co. Carlow, and, by her (who d. 11 April 1829), had issue :—

1. Thomas George, of Turlough, Co. Mayo, and Maperton, Co. Somerset, Deputy-Lieutenant, and Lieutenant-Colonel in the Army, b. 1778 ; m. (1), 1806, Delia, dau. of Joshua Field, of Heaton, Co. York, and had issue ; m. (2), 1819, Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. James Crowther, of Bolshay Hall, Co. York, and had issue.
2. Edward Thomas, of whom later.
3. Charles Lionel (Lieutenant-Colonel), served as a Brigadier-General in the Peninsular War ; m. Marianne, dau. of Lieutenant-Colonel Breedon, R.M., and had issue.
1. Dorothea Mary ; m., 1806, Patrick Kirwan, of Dalgin Park, Co. Mayo, and had issue.

He d. 29 April 1805.

## FITZGERALD

Edward Thomas FitzGerald (1784–1845), b. 22 Dec. 1784 ; Lieutenant-Colonel in the Army ; served as Assistant Quartermaster-General with the Guards at Waterloo ; m., 20 Nov. 1811, Emma, youngest dau. of Edmund Green, of Medham, Isle of Wight, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Lionel Charles Henry William, of whom later.
2. Edward Thomas, b. 19 Sept. 1817 ; m., 1856, Annie ffavington, dau. of Leonard Cox, and had issue.
3. Henry Augustus Robert, b. 8 Dec. 1824 ; d.s.p. 1845.
4. Desmond Gerald, b. 28 Dec. 1834 ; m., 20 May 1862, Louisa, dau. of Matthew Crawford, of Crumlin, co. Westmeath, and has issue.

He d. 1845.

Lionel Charles Henry William FitzGerald (1812–1894), b. 9 Sept. 1812 ; served in Portugal under Don Petro ; an officer in the 2nd W.I. Regiment ; m., 31 Jan. 1839, Sarah Caroline, dau. of the Hon. Patrick Brown, of Nassau, New Providence, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Desmond, of whom we treat.
2. Lionel Gerald, b. 22 Jan. 1848 ; d. in infancy.
3. Ormond Edward, b. 6 July 1849.
1. Harriot Emma, d. 10 Dec. 1889.
2. Geraldine Augusta, d. 3 Sept. 1847.

He d. 21 Dec. 1894.

*Residence*—Brookline, Massachusetts.

*Clubs*—Union, St. Botolph, and Country (Boston).

*Arms*—Ermine, on a saltire gules, a mullet argent.

*Crest*—On a mount proper, a boar passant argent.

# ASHBY

Thomas Almond Ashby, M.D., b. at Front Royal, Warren Co., Virginia, 18 Nov. 1848 ; m., at Covington, Kentucky, 16 Oct. 1877, Mary Cunningham.

## DESCENT

Thomas Ashby, Captain, was located about 1700 in what is now Fauquier Co., Virginia, and is said to have been a son of Thomas Ashby, who went to Virginia during the period of the Cromwellian usurpation ; m. and had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Robert, d. 1792, leaving issue.
3. Stephen.

# ASHBY

John Ashby, Colonel (1707–1797), b. 1707; Captain, 2nd Company Virginia Rangers, 1755, and took part in the Braddock Campaign under Washington; m. (1), 11 May 1741, Jean Combs, and had issue:—

1. Nathaniel, of whom later.
2. Lewis, m. Leannah Buckner; d. 1806, leaving issue.
3. Edward, d.s.p.
4. John, b. 6 June 1756.
1. Elizabeth, m. Colonel John Peters and had issue.
2. Charlotte.

He m. (2), 1781, Catherine Hufman, by whom he had issue:—

3. Jennie.

He d. 1797.

Nathaniel Ashby (1748–1811), b. 1748; was a Lieutenant in the Continental Line; went to Kentucky about 1790, and lived at Lexington; m. (1) Margaret, dau. of Colonel John Mauzy, and had issue:—

1. Mauzy Q., M.D., b. 1787; m. — Logan, and had issue; d. 1874.
2. William R., of whom later.
3. John G., d.s.p. 1837.
1. Elizabeth, m. Judge January; d.s.p.
2. Margaret, m. Major Taylor, and had issue.
3. Sarah, m. Judge Todd, of Indiana, and had issue.
4. Ann, m., 1827, Judge Thomas Marshall Duke; d.s.p.

He d. at Kentucky, May 1811.

William Richardson Ashby (1790–1844), b. 1790; m., about 1817, Rebecca Buck, of Front Royal, Virginia, and had issue:—

Thomas N., of whom later.
Elizabeth, m. W. M. Buck, of Front Royal, Virginia.

He d. in Virginia, 1844.

Thomas N. Ashby (1819-1878), b. at Front Royal, 12 May 1819; m., 1841, Elizabeth Almond, and had issue:—

1. Thomas Almond, of whom we treat.
2. William Richardson, of Baltimore, b. 1864; A.B., Washington and Lee University, 1885.

He d. 13 Feb. 1878.

*Residence*—1125 Madison Avenue, Baltimore, Maryland.

# STODDARD

Francis Hovey Stoddard, b. at Middlebury, Vermont, 25 April 1847; m., 14 May 1873, Lucy M. Smith.

## DESCENT

Anthony Stoddard ( –1687) emigrated to America from the west of England, 1639; settled in Boston, Mass.; Member of the General Court, 1665–1684; m. (1) Mary, dau. of Emanuel Downing, and sister of Sir George Downing, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Solomon, of whom later.
2. Samson, b. 3 Dec. 1645; m. and had issue.
3. Simeon, b. 1650; m. (1) ——; m. (2) Elizabeth Shrimpton; m. (3) Mehitabel Seargent; d. 15 Oct. 1730, leaving issue.

He m. (2) Barbara, widow of Captain Joseph Weld, and, by her, had issue:—

4. Stephen, b. 6 Jan. 1654.
1. Sarah, b. 21 Oct. 1652.

He m. (3) Christian ——, and, by her, had issue:—

5. Anthony, b. 16 June 1656.
6. Joseph, b. 1 Dec. 1661.
7. John, b. 22 April 1663.
8. Ebenezer, b. 1 July 1664.
2. Christian, b. 22 March 1657; m. Nathaniel Peirse.
3. Lydia, b. 27 May 1660; m. Captain Samuel Turrell.
4. Dorothy, b. 24 Nov. 1665.
5. Mary, b. 25 March 1668.
6. Jane, b. 29 July 1669.
7. Grace, b. 29 July 1669.

He d. 16 March 1687.

Solomon Stoddard (1643–1729), b. 4 Oct. 1643; graduated at Harvard, 1662; ordained Minister of the Congregational Church of Northampton, Mass., 11 Sept. 1672; m., 8 March 1670, Esther, dau. of — Warham, and widow of Rev. Eleazer Mather, and, by her (who d. 10 Feb. 1736), had issue:—

1. Samuel, b. 5 Feb. 1674; d. in infancy.
2. Anthony, b. 6 June 1675; d. in infancy.
3. Aaron, b. and d. 23 Aug. 1676.
4. Anthony, b. 9 Aug. 1678; graduated at Harvard, 1697; Minister at Woodbury, Conn.; m. (1) Prudence Wells; m. (2) Mary Sherman; d. 6 Sept. 1760, leaving issue.
5. John, of whom later.
6. Israel, b. 10 April 1684; d.s.p.
1. Mary, b. 9 Jan. 1671; m. Rev. Stephen Mix, and had issue.
2. Esther, b. 2 June 1672; m. Rev. Timothy Edwards; d. 19 Jan. 1770, leaving issue.

3. Christian, b. 23 Aug. 1676 ; m. Rev. William Williams ; d. 23 April 1764, leaving issue.
4. Sarah, b. 1 April 1680 ; m. Rev. Samuel Whitman, and had issue.
5. Rebecca, b. 1686 ; m. Joseph Hawley ; d. 1766, leaving issue.
6. Hannah, b. 21 April 1688 ; m. Rev. William Williams ; d. 29 Dec. 1745, leaving issue.

He d. 11 Feb. 1729.

John Stoddard (1682–1748), of Northampton, b. 17 Feb. 1682 ; graduated at Harvard, 1701 ; Colonel of Militia ; Judge of Probate Court ; Chief Justice of Court of Common Pleas ; Member of Council for Massachusetts ; m., 13 Dec. 1731, Prudence Chester, and, by her (who d. 11 Sept. 1780), had issue :—

1. Solomon, of whom later.
2. Israel, b. 28 April 1741 ; m. Eunice Williams ; d. 27 June 1782, leaving issue.
1. Mary, b. 27 Nov. 1732 ; m. Colonel John Worthington ; d. 12 July 1812.
2. Prudence, b. 28 May 1734 ; m. Ezekiel Williams ; d. 1 July 1822, leaving issue.
3. Esther, b. 23 May 1738 ; d. unm. 27 May 1816.
4. Hannah, b. 13 Oct. 1742 ; d. 1 Aug. 1743.

He d. 19 June 1748.

Solomon Stoddard (1736–1827), of Northampton, b. 29 May 1736 ; graduated at Yale, 1756 ; High Sheriff of Hampshire Co. ; m. (1), 21 Nov. 1765, Martha Partridge, and, by her (who d. 20 Oct. 1772), had issue :—

1. John, b. 4 June 1767 ; m. Mary W. Billings, and had issue.
2. Solomon, of whom later.
1. Anna, b. 24 March 1769 ; m. John Williams, and had issue.

He m. (2) Eunice Parsons, and, by her (who d. 22 Jan. 1797), had issue :—

3. David, b. 4 Jan. 1778 ; d. April 1778.
4. David, of Boston, b. 5 Sept. 1780.
5. Israel, M.D., b. 3 Oct. 1784 ; m. Charlotte Stone ; d.s.p. 9 Nov. 1821.

He d. 19 Dec. 1827.

Solomon Stoddard (1771– ), b. 18 Feb. 1771 ; graduated at Yale, 1790 ; Town Clerk of Northampton ; m., 28 Nov. 1779, Sarah, dau. of Benjamin Tappan, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Solomon, of whom later.
2. Charles, b. 27 June 1802 ; m., 1832, Mary A. Porter, dau. of Daniel Noble, and had issue.
3. William Henry, b. 5 March 1804 ; m., 1832, Frances I., dau. of John Bradish, and had issue.
4. Lewis Tappan, b. 8 Feb. 1807 ; m. (1), 1833, Susan, dau. of George Gore, m. (2), 1844, Sarah H. Lothrop, and had issue.
5. John, b. 11 March 1809 ; m., 1836, Mary, dau. of David Mongin, and had issue.
6. Arthur Francis, b. 30 Nov. 1810 ; m., 1840, Frances, dau. of Hon. Daniel Noble, and had issue.
7. David Tappan, b. 2 Dec. 1818 ; graduated at Yale, 1838 ; missionary in Persia ; m., 1843, Harriet, dau. of Dr. C. Briggs, and had issue ; d. 22 Jan. 1857.
1. Sarah Tappan, b. 23 March 1814 ; m., 1837, Rev. Albert Smith, and had issue.

## STODDARD

Solomon Stoddard (1800–1847), b. 29 Nov. 1800; graduated at Yale, 1820; Professor of Languages at Middlebury College; m., 29 May 1838, Frances Elizabeth Greenwood, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Solomon Partridge, b. 18 Feb. 1841.
2. James Greenwood, b. 15 June 1844.
3. Francis Hovey, of whom we treat.
1. Sarah Tappan, b. 29 May 1839.
2. Louisa Greenwood, b. 2 Dec. 1842.

He d. 11 Nov. 1847.

*Residence*—22 West 68th Street, New York.

# LOCKWOOD

Hanford Nichols Lockwood, b. 2 Oct. 1859; m., 30 April 1889, Isabel Dwight, dau. of Daniel Wesley Ingersoll, of St. Paul, Minnesota, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Hanford Nichols, b. 9 Nov. 1895.
2. Gilbert Ingersoll, b. 20 July 1901; d. 23 July 1901.
1. Isabel Wildman, b. 26 March 1890.
2. Mary Thomas, b. 8 Sept. 1891.
3. Marian Dwight, b. 15 Jan. 1894.

## DESCENT

Robert Lockwood; emigrated from England 1630, in the ship "Mary and John" of Winthrop's Fleet; settled in Watertown, Mass.; m. Susanna ——, by whom he had issue :—

1. Jonathan, b. 10 Sept. 1634; m. Mary Ferris; d. 12 May 1688, leaving issue.
2. Joseph, b. 6 Aug. 1638.
3. Daniel, b. 25 March 1640; d. 1691, leaving issue.
4. Ephraim, of whom later.
5. Gershom, b. 6 Sept. 1643; m. and had issue.
6. John.
1. Abigail.
2. Sarah.
3. Mary.

Ephraim Lockwood (1641–1685), b. 1 Dec. 1641; m., 8 June 1665, Mercy, dau. of Matthias Sention, by whom he had issue :—

1. John, b. 19 March 1666.
2. Daniel, b. 13 Aug. 1668.

3. Ephraim, b. 1 May 1673.
4. Eliphalet, b. 27 Feb. 1676.
5. Joseph, of whom later.
6. James, b. 21 April 1683.
1. Sarah, b. 3 Nov. 1670 ; m., May 1695, John Platt.

He d. 1685, and his will, dated 13 Jan. 1685, was proved in the same year.

Joseph Lockwood (1680–1760), of Norwalk, Conn., b. 1 April 1680 ; m. Mary, dau. of John Wood, and, dying 23 Nov. 1760, left, by her (who d. 2 June 1736), a son :—

Isaac Lockwood (1727– ), of Norwalk, Conn., b. 24 Dec. 1727 ; m. Ruth, dau. of Hezekiah Whitney, and left, by her (who d. 18 Aug. 1828), a son :—

Isaac Lockwood (1761–1838), of Norwalk, Conn., b. 23 Dec. 1761 ; m. Anner, dau. of Gideon Nichols, and, dying 16 Dec. 1838, left, by her (who d. 22 Dec. 1844), a son :—

Hanford Nichols Lockwood (1788–1875), of Troy, New York, b. 17 April 1788 ; m. Rachel, dau. of Thomas Wildman, and, dying 27 April 1875, left, by her (who d. 14 April 1874), a son :—

Thomas Wildman Lockwood (1811–1896), of Troy, New York, b. 8 Aug. 1811 ; m. Mary Scott, dau. of Frederick Scott Thomas, and left, by her (who d. 14 April 1885), a son :—

Hanford Nichols, of whom we treat.

He d. 9 Dec. 1896.

*Residences*—Asheville, North Carolina ; Pasadena and La Jolla, California.

# CLAIBORNE

John Herbert Claiborne, b. at Louisburg, North Carolina, 29 June 1861; m., 16 April 1901, Marie Louise, dau. of Major William Charles Cole Claiborne, of New Orleans, and, by her, has had issue :—

John Hubert, b. 6 July 1902.

Dr. Claiborne graduated at the University of Virginia (M.D., 1883), and served as Captain in 12th N.Y. Volunteers in the Spanish-American War.

## DESCENT

Edmund Cliburne (1554–1590), of Cliburne Hall, Co. Westmorland, and Killerby, Co. York, b. 1554; son of Richard Cliburne, of Killerby, and descended from an ancient family, the first of whom held the manor of Cliborne in 1216; matriculated at Queen's College, Oxford, 1572; m. Grace, dau. of Sir Alan Bellingham, of Levins, Co. Westmorland, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, m. Agnes, dau. of Sir Richard Lowther, of Lowther, and had issue.
2. William, of whom later.
3. Robert.

Admon. granted at York, 22 Sept. 1590.

William Claiborne (1587–1676), b. 1587; engaged by the Virginia Co. as Surveyor, 1621; arrived Virginia, 1621; Secretary of State for the Colony, and Member of the Council, 1625–1637; Treasurer of Virginia, 6 April 1642; m. (in London, 1638, it is said, Jane Buller, but 11 June 1644 a grant of land in Elizabeth City Co. was made to "Elizabeth Claiborne the wife of Captain William Claiborne, Esq., his Majesties Treasurer of this Colony of Virginia"), and had issue :—

1. William (Lieutenant-Colonel), of King William Co.; m., and left issue.
2. Thomas, of whom later.
3. Leonard, settled in Jamaica, West Indies, and d. 1694, leaving issue.
1. Jane, m. Colonel Thomas Brereton, of Northumberland Co.

He d. 1676.

Thomas Claiborne (1647–1683), of King William Co., b. 17 Aug. 1647; Lieutenant-Colonel; killed by the Indians, and buried at Romancocke; m. Sarah (? Dandridge) (who m. (2) Thomas Bray, of New Kent), and, dying 7 Oct. 1683, left, by her, a son :—

# CLAIBORNE

THOMAS CLAIBORNE (1680–1732), of Sweet Hall, King William Co., b. 16 Dec. 1680; said to have been married three times and to have had twenty-seven children, but this is doubtful; on his monument he is described as "Captain"; m., as his last wife, Anne, dau. of Henry Fox, and, by her (who d. 4 May 1733), had issue :—

1. Thomas, b. 9 Jan. 1704; Clerk of Stafford Co.; d. 1 Dec. 1735.
2. William, of Romancocke, whose will was proved 16 June 1746.
3. Leonard; Sheriff of King William Co., 1732; Member of the House of Burgesses, 1736; m. Martha, dau. of Major Francis Burnell.
4. Nathaniel (Colonel), of Sweet Hall; m. Jane, dau. of William Cole, and had issue.
5. Bernard, m. Martha Ravenscroft, widow of Major William Poythress.
6. Augustine, of whom later.

He d. 16 Aug. 1732.

AUGUSTINE CLAIBORNE (1721–1787), b. at Sweet Hall, 1721; removed to Surrey Co.; Member of the House of Burgesses, 1748–1754; Clerk Sussex Co., 1754; Member State Senate, 1780; m. Mary, dau. of Buller Herbert, of Puddlecock, Dinwiddie Co., and, by her, had issue :—

1. Herbert, of Chestnut Grove, b. 7 April 1846; m. (1) Mary, dau. of Robert Ruffin; m. (2) Mary, dau. of William Burnett Browne, and had issue.
2. Thomas, b. 1749; Sheriff of Brunswick, 1789; Member of Congress, 1793–1805; m. — Scott, and had issue.
3. Augustine, b. 2 Feb. 1748; m. Martha, dau. of Frederick Jones, of Dinwiddie, and had issue.
4. William, b. 2 Nov. 1753; m. a dau. of Robert Ruffin, and had issue.
5. Buller, b. 27 Oct. 1755; Major in the Revolutionary War and A.D.C. to General Lincoln; J.P., Dinwiddie Co., 1789; Sheriff, 1802–1804; m. Patsy, dau. of Edward Ruffin, of Sussex Co., and had issue.
6. Richard, b. 1757; Major Continental Army; Member of the House of Delegates, 1775–1778; m. — Hayward, of South Carolina, and had issue.
7. John Herbert, of whom later.
8. Ferdinand, b. 9 March 1772.
9. Bathurst, b. 6 April 1774; m. (1) a dau. of John Batte, of Chesterfield Co.; m. (2) Mary Leigh, dau. of William Claiborne.

1. Mary, b. 1745; m., 1763, General Charles Harrison, and had issue.
2. Anne, b. 30 Dec. 1749; m., 19 Nov. 1768, Colonel Richard Cocke, and had issue.
3. Susanna, b. 29 Nov. 1751; m. Frederick Jones, of Dinwiddie Co., and had issue.
4. Lucy Herbert, b. 22 Aug. 1760; m. Colonel John Cocke, and had issue.
5. Elizabeth, b. 1761; m. Thomas Peterson, and had issue.
6. Sarah, b. 1765; m. Charles Anderson, of Virginia, and had issue.

He d. 3 May 1787.

JOHN HERBERT CLAIBORNE (1763– ), b. 3 May 1763; m. Mary, dau. of Roger Gregory, of Chesterfield, Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John Gregory, of whom later.

1. Maria, m. John D. Wilkins.
2. Martha Jane; m. Nicholas Lewis.

## CLAIBORNE

John Gregory Claiborne (1798– ), of Roslin, Virginia, b. 1798; m. Mary E. Weldon, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Weldon.
2. John Herbert, of whom later.
1. Augusta; m. John G. Thomas, ot Louisburg, North Carolina.
2. Anne, m. Colonel Daniel Gregory Butte, of Petersburg.

John Herbert Claiborne (1828–1905), b. in Brunswick Co., Virginia, 16 March 1828; graduated at the University of Virginia, 1849, and Jefferson Medical College, 1850; settled in Petersburg, Virginia, 1851; Member of the Virginia Senate, 1857; Surgeon and Major in the Confederate States Army during the Civil War; m. (1) Sarah Joseph Alston, and, by her (who d. 1866), had issue :—

1. John Herbert, of whom we treat.
1. Maria Louisa, m. Herbert W. Page, of Pagebrook.
2. Anna Augusta, m. Philip Howell Lightfoot, M.D., of Port Royal.
3. Sarah Joseph Alston, m. William B. McIlwaine, of Petersburg.
4. Eliza Weldon, m. Bernard Mann, of Petersburg.

He m. (2) Anne Leslie Watson, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Robert.
3. Donal Waser.

He d. 24 Feb. 1905.

*Residence*—46 West 9th Street, New York.

*Arms*—Argent, three chevronels interlaced in base sable, and a chief of the last.

*Crest*—A demi-wolf rampant reguardant proper.

# WARD

Francis Ehrick Ward, b. 24 Feb. 1860.

## DESCENT

Thomas Ward (1641–1689), b. in England 1641, son of John Ward,[1] of Gloucester, a cavalry officer in Cromwell's army; emigrated to America about 1660, and settled in Newport, R.I.; General Treasurer of the Colony, 1677–8; Deputy to the General Assembly, 1678–9; Assistant, 1678–1681; again Deputy, 1683–1686; m. (1) Mary ——, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Mary, m. Sion, son of Governor Benedict Arnold, of Newport, R.I.
2. Margaret, m. Captain Robert Writhington.

---

[1] John Ward went to America after his son's death and settled, about 1690, in Newport, R.I., where he d. April 1698, aged seventy-nine.

He m. (2) Amy Smith, granddau. of Roger Williams, and, by her (who m. (2) Arnold Collins), had issue :—

1. Thomas, b. May 1683 ; d. young.
2. Richard, of whom later.

He d. 25 Sept. 1689.

Richard Ward (1689–1763), of Newport, R.I., b. 15 April 1689 ; Attorney-General, Rhode Island, 1712–13 ; Deputy and Clerk of the Assembly, 1714 ; Recorder, 1714–1730 ; Deputy-Governor, 1740 ; Governor, 1740–1743 ; m., 2 Nov. 1709, Mary, dau. of John Tillinghast, and, by her (who d. 19 Oct. 1767), had issue :—

1. Thomas, b. 24 Oct. 1711 ; Secretary of State for many years ; m. Content, dau. of Elisha Coggeshall ; d. 21 Dec. 1760, leaving issue.
2. John, b. 4 Aug. 1723 ; d. in infancy.
3. Samuel, of whom later.
4. Richard, b. 22 Jan. 1731 ; d. in infancy.
5. Henry, b. 27 Dec. 1732 ; Secretary of State, 1760–1797 ; m. Esther, dau. of John Freebody ; d. 25 Nov. 1797, leaving issue.
1. Amy, b. 4 Sept. 1710 ; d. in infancy.
2. Mary, b. 10 Dec. 1713 ; m., 8 Feb. 1740, Ebenezer Flagg ; d. 21 May 1781.
3. Elizabeth, b. 19 Feb. 1716 ; d. in infancy.
4. Amy, b. 21 July 1717 ; m. Samuel Vernon ; d. 17 Jan. 1792.
5. Isabel, b. 19 Sept. 1719 ; m. Huxford Marchant ; d. 5 Feb. 1808.
6. Hannah, b. 24 Sept. 1721 ; d. unm. 27 Dec. 1783.
7. Mercy, b. 3 June 1727 ; d. in infancy.
8. Margaret, b. 14 April 1729 ; m. Colonel Samuel Freebody ; d. 27 June 1765.
9. Elizabeth, b. 6 June 1735 ; m. Rev. William Bliss ; d.s.p. 1815.

He d. 21 Aug. 1763.

Samuel Ward (1725–1776), of Westerly, R.I. ; b. 27 May 1725 ; Chief Justice of the Colony, 1761 ; Governor, 1762–3 and 1765–1767 ; Member of Continental Congress, 1774–1776 ; m., 20 Dec. 1745, Anne, dau. of Simon Ray, of Block Island, and, by her (who d. 3 Dec. 1770), had issue :—

1. Charles, b. 1747 ; an officer in the Revolutionary Army ; d. unm.
2. Samuel, of whom later.
3. Simon Ray, b. 4 Oct. 1760 ; a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary Navy ; m. Sarah Gardner, and had issue.
4. John, b. 26 July 1762 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. Ephraim Bowen, of Providence ; d.s.p. Sept. 1823.
5. Richard, b. 1764 ; m. Eliza, dau. of Joseph Brown ; d.s.p. Oct. 1808.
1. Hannah, b. 12 April 1749 ; d. unm. 8 Sept. 1774.
2. Anna, b. 24 Aug. 1750 ; m. Ethan Clarke ; d. 18 Dec. 1798, leaving issue.
3. Catherine, b. 2 Oct. 1752 ; m., 23 Dec. 1773, Christopher, brother of General Nathaniel Greene ; d. 1781, leaving issue.
4. Mary, b. 5 Dec. 1754 ; d. unm. June 1832.
5. Deborah, b. 12 Oct. 1758 ; m., 12 May 1782, Christopher Greene ; d. 21 April 1834, leaving issue.
6. Elizabeth, b. 1766 ; d. unm. 25 Dec. 1783.

He d. 26 March 1776.

# WARD

Samuel Ward (1756–1832), b. at Westerly, R.I., 17 Nov. 1756; Captain in Benedict Arnold's Canadian Expedition, being taken prisoner at the siege of Quebec; Major of 1st Rhode Island line regiment, 1777, and served at Red Bank and with the army at Valley Forge; promoted Lieutenant-Colonel, 1779; Delegate to the Maryland Convention, 1786, and to the Hartford Convention, 1814; m., 8 March 1778, Phebe, dau. of Governor William Greene, of R.I., and, by her (who d. 11 Oct. 1828), had issue:—

1. William Greene, b. 1 April 1779; d. unm. 17 Aug. 1798.
2. Samuel, b. 23 Jan. 1781; d. in infancy.
3. Henry, b. 15 Dec. 1782; d. in infancy.
4. Henry, b. 17 March 1784; m., 2 Sept. 1818, Eliza, dau. of Jonathan Hall; d. 26 July 1838, leaving issue.
5. Samuel, of New York, b. 1 May 1786; m., Oct. 1812, Julia Rush, dau. of Benjamin Cutler, of Jamaica Plains, Mass., and grandniece of General Francis Marion; d. 27 Nov. 1839, leaving issue:—
    1. Samuel, b. 27 Jan. 1814; employed by the U.S. Government on several diplomatic missions; m. (1), 26 Jan. 1838, Emily, dau. of William B. Astor, and had issue; m. (2), Sept. 1843, Medora, dau of John R. Grymes, and had issue; d. 19 May 1884.
    2. Henry, b. 1818; d. 2 Oct. 1840.
    3. Francis Marion, b. Aug. 1820; d. Sept. 1847.
    1. Julia, b. 1816; d. in infancy.
    2. Julia, b. 27 May 1819; m. Dr. Samuel G. Howe, of Boston, and had issue.
    3. Louisa Cutler, b. Feb. 1823; m., 1844, Thomas Crawford, a distinguished sculptor, who d. 1857, and by whom she had, with other issue, Francis Marion (Crawford), the famous novelist.
    4. Anne Eliza, b. 2 Nov. 1824; m., 1846, Adolphe Mailliard, and had issue.
6. Richard Ray, b. 17 Nov. 1795; m., 2 Sept. 1818, Eliza, dau. of Jonathan Hall; d. 8 Dec. 1873, leaving issue.
7. John, b. 26 Oct. 1797; d. 31 March 1866.
8. William Greene, of whom later.
1. Anne Catherine, b. 19 Aug. 1788; d. unm. 14 Sept. 1837.
2. Phebe, b. 17 July 1791; d. unm. 22 April 1825.

He d. 16 Aug. 1832.

William Greene Ward (1802–1848), of New York, b. 7 Aug. 1802; m., 17 Nov. 1830, Abby Maria, dau. of Dr. Jonathan Hall, of Pomfret, Conn., and, by her (who d. 1886), had issue:—

1. William Greene, b. 20 July 1832; Colonel of 12th Regiment N.Y. Militia, and afterwards Brigadier-General; m. Emily Graham, dau. of John L. McKnight, and had issue.
2. Charles Henry, of whom later.
3. John, b. 26 Dec. 1837; d. in infancy.
4. John (M.D.), b. 30 Nov. 1838; Colonel of 12th Infantry National Guard of the State of New York.

5. Prescott Hall, b. 9 Oct. 1841; m., 29 July 1863, Marian Poyntell, dau. of George W. Turner ; d. 16 Oct. 1870.
1. Anne Catherine, b. 5 May 1835 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 22 July 1848.

Charles Henry Ward (1833–1905), b. in New York, 12 Oct. 1833 ; graduated at Columbia College, 1851; m., 13 April 1857, Mary Montagu, dau. of Eleazar Parmly, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Charles Montagu, b. 16 June 1858.
2. Francis Ehrick, of whom we treat.
3. John Prescott, b. 26 April 1866 ; d. in infancy.
4. William Frederick, b. 26 April 1866.
5. Henry Marion, b. 8 Nov. 1870.

He d. 27 July 1905.

*Residence*—159 West 73rd Street, New York.

# PAYNE

## William Morton Payne, LL.D., b. 14 Feb. 1858.

### DESCENT

William Paine ( –1660), said to have been b. at Nowton, Co. Suffolk, and to have been one of the sons of William Paine, Lord of the Manor of Nowton, who was buried there 21 Nov. 1648 ; emigrated to America in the ship *Increase*, April 1635 ; settled in Watertown and Ipswich, Mass.; m. Anne ——, by whom he had issue :—

1. William, b. 1625 ; d.s.p.
2. John, of whom later.
3. Daniel, b. 1635 ; d.s.p.
1. Susan, b. 1624 ; d.s.p.
2. Hannah, b. 1627, m. Samuel Appleton, and had issue.

He d. 10 Oct. 1660.

John Paine (1632–1675), b. 1632 ; m., 1659, Sarah, dau. of Richard Parker, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
1. Sarah.
2. Hannah.

He d. at sea 1675.

# PAYNE

William Paine (1664–1741), of Malden, Mass., b. 15 March 1664; m., 9 March 1691, Ruth Grover, and, by her (who d. 11 April 1722), had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. John, b. 1701; m., 1724, Abigail —— ; d. 25 Feb. 1753, leaving issue.

He d. 14 April 1741.

William Paine (1692–1784), b. at Malden, 16 Nov. 1692; m. (1), 18 April 1717, Tabitha Waite, and, by her (who d. 7 April 1721), had issue :—

1. William, b. 26 June 1720; m., 1743, Mary Bull; d. 17 July 1811, leaving issue.

He m. (2), 6 Nov. 1722, Elizabeth Sweetser, widow, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Edward, of whom later.
3. Thomas, b. 27 March 1726; d. in infancy.
1. Elizabeth, b. 1723; m. Benjamin Williams.
2. Ruth, m. Eleazer Fisher.
3. Susannah, m. — Puffer.

He d. 29 Jan. 1784.

Edward Paine (1724–1784), of Foxborough, Mass., b. 18 April 1724; m., 24 June 1746, Elizabeth Tiffany, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Joseph, m. Mary Conner; d. 17 March 1787, leaving issue.
2. Joel, of whom later.
3. Enoch, b. 1752; m., 1779, Thankful Morse; d. 9 Nov. 1822, leaving issue.
4. Jesse, b. 18 March 1759; m., 19 May 1785, Polly Robinson; d. 13 Dec. 1848, leaving issue.
5. Edward, b. 8 April 1761; m. Abigail Smith; d. 26 March 1827, leaving issue.
6. Zebediah, m. Sarah Richardson, and had issue.
1. Jemima, m. Isaac Richardson.
2. Rachel, m. Jacob Grover.
3. Olive, m. Amasa Grover.
4. Sally, m. — Day.

He d. 29 Jan. 1784.

Joel Paine ( –1807), m. Azubah Williams, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Williams, m. Nancy Grover; d. 4 Aug. 1830, leaving issue.
2. Joel, of whom later.
3. Nelson, m. Belinda Shaw; d. 22 June 1876, leaving issue.
4. Hosea, b. 1792; d.s.p. 1812.
1. Peddy, m. — Haskins.
2. Roxalina, m. Amos Paine.
3. Betsy, m. William Story.
4. Polly, m. Isaac Paine.

He d. 1807.

Joel Paine ( –1827), m. Eunice Lane, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Joseph, of Pawtucket, R.I.; m., and had issue.
2. Henry Morton, of whom later.
3. Theodore; d. in California, leaving issue.

He d. June 1827.

## PAYNE

Henry Morton Payne (1823–1888), of Chicago, b. 30 April 1823; m., at Salmon Falls, New Hampshire, 28 Nov. 1845, Emma Merrill, dau. of William Tilton, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Charles Henry, } b. 28 Nov. 1850.
2. Henry Charles, }
3. William Morton, of whom we treat.

He d. 28 July 1888.

*Residences*—2246 Michigan Avenue, Chicago, Illinois, and Newbury, Mass.

*Clubs*—Literary, Twentieth Century, Little Room, Cliff-Dwellers (Chicago).

# PETERSON

Arthur Peterson, b. at Philadelphia, 20 Sept. 1851; m., 30 March 1891, Georgiana, dau. of the late Charles J. Harrah, of Philadelphia, and Rio de Janeiro, Brazil.

Mr. Peterson entered Pay Corps of Navy, 23 Feb. 1877, and was appointed Pay Inspector, U.S. Navy, 1902.

## DESCENT

Olaf Peterson (1648–1743), b. 1648; emigrated from Sweden 1658; settled first on Christiana Creek, Delaware, afterwards removing to New Jersey, Planter; churchwarden of Holy Trinity Church, Wilmington, Delaware, and afterwards of Trinity Church, Swedesborough, New Jersey. In 1740, being then 92 years old, he testified in the boundary dispute between Pennsylvania and Maryland as a witness for the plaintiffs—the sons of William Penn—against Lord Baltimore; d. 1743, leaving issue:—

Laurence Peterson, Planter; m., 29 Dec. 1713, Catherine Derrickson, and, by her, had issue:—

Laurence Peterson (1719–1809), b. 3 Sept. 1719; espoused the cause of the colonies during the Revolutionary War; m. Susannah ——, and, dying 1809, left, by her, issue:—

Laurence Peterson (1752–1823), b. 28 Feb. 1752; large landowner, Pleasant Mills, New Jersey; trustee of 1st Methodist Episcopal Church; m. Rachel Ford, and, dying 1 Feb. 1823, left, by her, issue:—

George Peterson (1785–1872), b. 21 April 1785; settled in Philadelphia; m., 9 Jan. 1812, Jane Evans, and, dying 10 May 1872, left issue:—

## PETERSON

Henry Peterson (1818–1891), b. 7 Dec. 1818 ; prominent in the anti-slavery movement ; m., 28 Oct. 1842, Sarah, dau. of Benjamin Webb, by whom he had issue :—

Arthur, of whom we treat.

He d. 10 Oct. 1891.

*Residence*—Red Gates, Overbrook, Pennsylvania.
*Club*—United Service.

# FIELD

Cortlandt de Peyster Field, b. at New York, 28 Dec. 1839 ; m., 8 June 1865, Virginia, dau. of John William Hamersley, of New York.

## DESCENT

Anthony Field (1638–1690), of Flushing, L.I., b. 1638 ; son of Robert Field (who was bap. at Halifax, Co. York, 9 March 1605, emigrated to America in 1638, and settled in Long Island), and grandson of William Field, of Sowerby, in the parish of Halifax, whose family had resided in Yorkshire for several generations ; m. Susannah ——, and, dying 1690, had, by her, issue :—

SARAH -

Benjamin Field (1663–1732), of Flushing, L.I., b. 1663 ; m. (1), 30 Nov. 1691, Hannah Bowne, and, by her (who d. 30 Dec. 1707), had issue :—

1. Benjamin, b. 5 Feb. 1693 ; m. Sarah Tayler.
2. John, b. 13 Jan. 1695 ; m., 12 Jan. 1720, Elizabeth, dau. of John Woolsey ; d. 23 March 1773, leaving, by her (who d. 24 June 1769), issue.
3. Samuel, b. 10 Oct. 1696 ; m., 1 March 1718, Mary, dau. of William Palmer, and had issue.
4. Anthony, of whom later.
5. Joseph, b. 12 June 1702 ; m. Molly Denton ; d. 1793, leaving issue.
6. Robert, b. 7 Sept. 1707 ; m. (1), 13 Nov. 1729, Rebecca, dau. of William Burling ; m. (2) Abigail, dau. of Joseph Sutton ; d. 2 Feb. 1737, leaving issue.

1. Hannah, b. 20 July 1700 ; m., 9 March 1721, Thomas Haviland ; d.s.p. 25 Nov. 1721.
2. Sarah, b. 17 Aug. 1704 ; m. James Clements ; d. 1724.

He d. 1 Dec. 1732, having m. (2), 23 Feb. 1710, Elizabeth (who d.s.p. 1724), dau. of John Feaks.

# FIELD

Anthony Field (1698–1778), of Flushing, L.I., and Harrison's Purchase, Westchester Co., N.Y., b. 28 July 1698 ; m., 13 Aug. 1730, Hannah, dau. of William Burling, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, d.s.p.
2. Benjamin, b. 1732 ; m. Jerusha Sutton ; d. 1818.
3. John, of whom later.
4. William, of New York City ; m. Mary Hatfield.
5. Moses, d. in infancy.
6. Anthony, of Ferrisburgh, Vermont, b. 1734 ; m., 1755, Mary French, and had issue.
7. Samuel, of New York City ; m. Abigail Haight.
1. Sarah, m. Joseph Waters.
2. Mary, d. in infancy.

He d. 2 Sept. 1778.

John Field (1731–1815), of Yorktown, Westchester Co., N.Y., b. 1731 ; m., 8 June 1763, Lydia, dau. of William Hazard, and, by her (who d. 15 Jan. 1795), had issue :—

1. Hazard, of whom later.
2. John, of Ferrisburgh, Vermont, b. 6 May 1766 ; m., 10 June 1786, Fanny Perry ; d. 17 Nov. 1827, leaving issue.
3. Josiah, d. unm. 27 Feb. 1806.
4. Daniel Birdsall, of New York City, b. 28 July 1770 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin Field ; d. 11 March 1830, leaving issue.
5. Seaman, of New Orleans, Louisiana, b. 2 Feb. 1794 ; m., 14 Sept. 1822, Louise Marie Eliza Du Bourg de St. Colombe, d. 20 Sept. 1860, leaving issue.
6. James, d. in infancy.
7. William, of New York City, b. 2 Dec. 1777 ; m. —— Fairchild, and had issue.
8. Moses, of New York City and Peekskill, N.Y., b. 4 Oct. 1779 ; m., 17 May 1821, Susan Kittredge, dau. of Hon. Samuel Osgood ; d. 21 Oct. 1833, leaving issue.
9. Hickson Woolman, of New York City, b. 17 Oct. 1788 ; m. (1), 1818, Eleanor Kingsland, dau. of William de Forest ; m. (2) Catherine, dau. of Samuel Bradhurst, and widow of John McKesson ; d. 12 Feb. 1873, leaving issue.
10. Samuel, d. in infancy.
11. James, d. in infancy.
1. Abigail, d. in infancy.
2. Sarah, b. 7 Aug. 1775 ; m. Caleb Horton.
3. Abigail, b. 16 Jan. 1782 ; d. unm. 11 March 1808.
4. Phoebe, b. 16 Jan. 1784 ; m. Henry Fowler ; d. 1862.
5. Jerusha, b. 14 March 1786 ; d. unm. 28 Dec. 1877.

He d. 1815.

Hazard Field (1765–1845), of Yorktown, N.Y., b. 11 Nov. 1765 ; m. (1), June 1788, Fanny Wright, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Wright, of New York City, b. 24 June 1794 ; m., 29 Dec. 1821, Phoebe Ann, dau. of Caleb Drake ; d. 16 Feb. 1862, leaving issue.
1. Rachel, b. 27 June 1789 ; m., 7 Jan. 1813, Jonathan Hart ; d. 2 Dec. 1815.
2. Hannah, b. 25 Aug. 1791 ; m., 1837, William McCord ; d. 10 Dec. 1867.
3. Sally Ann, b. 18 April 1797 ; m., 1817, Elias Vredenburgh ; d. 26 July 1825.

He m. (2), 12 Jan. 1806, Mary Bailey, and, by her (who d. 22 Feb. 1832), had issue :—

2. Benjamin Hazard, of whom later.
3. Joseph Bailey, b. 22 Feb. 1818 ; d. unm. 16 July 1840.
4. Fanny, b. 14 Jan. 1807 ; m., 17 June 1826, Elias Vredenburgh ; d. 14 July 1868, leaving issue.
5. Abigail, b. 24 May 1808 ; d. unm. 4 Nov. 1874.
6. Susan, b. 17 Oct. 1809 ; d. unm. 5 Oct. 1830.
7. Phoebe, b. 17 Sept. 1817; m., 16 Sept. 1830, Jacob R. McCord ; d. 15 Oct. 1874.
8. Jerusha, b. 15 Aug. 1820 ; d. unm. 24 Aug. 1850.

He d. 5 Feb. 1845.

Benjamin Hazard Field (1814–1893), of New York City, b. 2 May 1814 ; m., 19 June 1838, Catherine Matilda Van Cortlandt, dau. of Frederick De Peyster, and, by her (who d. 22 July 1886), had issue :—

1. Cortlandt De Peyster, of whom we treat.
1. Florence Van Cortlandt, b. 30 March 1851 ; m., 8 Sept. 1869, David Wolfe Bishop, and has issue :—
    1. Cortlandt Field, b. 24 Nov. 1870.
    2. David Wolfe, b. 25 Dec. 1874.

He d. 17 March 1893.

*Residence*—Fieldhome, Westchester Co., N.Y.

# RAINSFORD

Thomas Hobbs Rainsford, b. in Edgefield Co., South Carolina, 21 Jan. 1861 ; m., 19 Nov. 1889, Mattie Nicholson, of Cedar Grove, Edgefield Co., and has issue :—

1. Thomas Hobbs, b. 14 Nov. 1890.
2. James Carroll, b. 26 March 1900.
1. Sarah Elizabeth, b. 5 May 1894.
2. June, b. 30 Nov. 1895.

The Hon. T. H. Rainsford was member of the General Assembly, 1894 ; State Senator, 1908.

## DESCENT

John Ranford (1599–1634), bap. at Clifford Chambers, Co. Gloucester, 1599 (presumed to have been a son of Thomas Rainsford, living in 1583, and a lineal descendant of Sir Lawrence de Rainforth, High Sheriff of the Counties of Essex, Hertford, and Wilts, in the reign of Edward IV) ; m. (1) —, dau. of John Townsend, and had issue ; m. (2) Isabella Surman, of Ashelworth, Co. Gloucester, and, dying 1634, left, by her, issue a son :—

# RAINSFORD

William Ranford (1634–1722), bap. May 1634 ; m., about 1666, Eleanor ——, and had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Thomas, b. 1670 ; m., and had issue ; will dated 21 Dec. 1759.
1. Eleanor, m. — Hammond, and had issue.

His will was proved 17 Sept. 1722.

William Ransford (1667–1752), bap. March 1667 ; m. Ann ——, and, by her (who d. 20 Aug. 1727), had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. Edward, b. 1702 ; d. 1783.
1. A dau., m. — Strangeford.
2. A dau., m. — Pope.
3. A dau., m. Dr. Clarke.
4. Mary, m. — Gardner.

He d. 17 Oct. 1752.

Thomas Ransford (1700–1768), b. 1700 ; m., 1 Jan. 1728, Hannah Leonard, of Worcester, and by her (who d. 1772), had issue :—

1. Edward, b. 1737 ; m. Esther Pytman, of Bridgewater, and had issue ; d. 10 Sept. 1813.
2. John, of whom later.
1. Hannah, b. 1732 ; m. Rev. Samuel Dunscombe ; d. 1818.
2. Ann, d. 1798.
3. Mary, b. 1742.

He d. 29 Oct. 1768, and was bur. at Cheltenham.

John Rainsford ( –1818), emigrated from Cheltenham to America, and settled in Edgefield Co., South Carolina, 1773 ; m. (1) Mary Wilson, and had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.

He m. (2) Mary, dau. of John Taylor, and had issue :—

2. Joseph, b. at Aylworth Manor House, near Naunton, Co. Gloucester, 1773 ; m. Mary Beale, and, dying 10 Sept. 1851, left, by her (who d. 15 Feb. 1860), issue.

He d. 1818.

Thomas Rainsford ( –1837), of Rainsford Old Place, South Carolina ; m. — Huff, and had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
1. Esther, m. James Ransford, who d. 26 Sept. 1868.
2. Mary, m. — Cautelou, and had issue :—
    1. Rainsford, m. and had issue ; d. 4 Feb. 1894.
    2. John R.
    3. Lamar.

He d. 1837.

John Rainsford (1819–1886), b. 23 July 1819 ; m. S. Elizabeth Hobbs, and, by her (who d. 3 Sept. 1874), had issue :—

1. James Carroll, m. Bessie Thompson, and has had issue :—
    1. John.
    2. Benjamin.
    3. Floyd.

2. Thomas Hobbs, of whom we treat.
1. Esther, m. J. B. Norris, and has had issue:—

1. John Rainsford, d. young.
2. Thomas Alfred, b. 23 Oct. 1883 ; d. young.
3. George Sibley, b. 1885 ; educated at South Carolina College and Yale University.

He d. May 1886.

*Residence*—Edgefield Co., South Carolina.

# PENDLETON

Edmund Pendleton, b. in Cincinnati, 1845 ; m. (1) Cornelia Marcy ; m. (2) Margaret Rivière Hetzel.

Mr. Pendleton served during the Civil War as Second Lieutenant in the 4th New York Heavy Artillery.

## DESCENT

George Pendleton ( –1603), of Norwich, Co. Norfolk (son of George Pendleton, of Manchester, Co. Lancaster) ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Pettingall, of Swardeston, Co. Norfolk, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Henry, of whom, later.
2. George, d. young.
3. Francis.
4. George.
1. Anne.

He was bur. at St. Stephen's, Norwich, 1603.

Henry Pendleton ( –1635), of Norwich; m., 1605, at SS. Simon and Jude's Church, Norwich, Susan, dau. of Humphrey Camden, of London (and granddau. of John Pettus, Mayor of Norwich, 1597, whose son, Thomas Pettus, was an early councillor of Virginia), and, by her, had issue :—

1. George, d.s.p.
2. John.
3. Henry, of whom later.
1. Ciceley.
2. Susanna.

He was bur. at St. Stephen's, Norwich, 15 July 1635.

# PENDLETON

Henry Pendleton, of Norwich, m. Elizabeth ——, and had issue :—

1. Philip, of whom later.
2. Nathaniel, d.s.p. in Virginia.

Philip Pendleton (1650–1721), b. in England, 1650 ; went to Virginia with his brother Nathaniel, 1674 ; residing in Essex Co., Virginia, 1677 ; m., 1682, Elizabeth Hart, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Henry, of whom later.
2. John, b. 1691 ; m. — Tinsley, of Madison Co. ; d. 1775.
3. Philip, of Amherst Co., m. Elizabeth Pollard.
1. Elizabeth, m. Samuel Clayton, of Caroline Co.
2. Rachel, m. John Vass.
3. Catherine, m. John Taylor.
4. Isabella, m. Richard Thomas.

He d. 1721.

Henry Pendleton (1683–1721), b. 1683 ; m., 1701, Mary, dau. of James Taylor, of Carlisle, Co. Lancaster ; and, by her (who m. (2) Edward Watkins, and d. 1770), had issue :—

1. James, of St. Mark's Parish, Culpeper Co., m., 1727, Mary Lyall, of Lancaster Co. ; d. 1761, leaving issue.
2. Philip, of Spotsylvania Co., b. 1704 ; m. Martha —— ; d. 1778, leaving issue.
3. Nathaniel, of whom later.
4. John, Burgess for King and Queen Co. in Virginia Assembly, b. 1719 ; m. (1) — James ; m. (2) Sarah Madison ; d. 1799, leaving issue.
5. Edmund, b., Caroline Co., Virginia, 9 Sept. 1721 ; President of the Virginia Convention, 1775 ; and afterwards Speaker of the House and President of the Court of Chancery ; m. (1) Elizabeth Roy ; m. (2) Sarah Pollard ; d.s.p. 23 Oct. 1803.
1. Mary, m. James Gaines.
2. Isabella, m. William H. Gaines.

He d. June 1721.

Nathaniel Pendleton (1715–1794), of St. Mark's Parish, Culpeper Co., b. 1715 ; m. —, dau. of Philip Clayton, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Nathaniel, of whom later.
2. Philip, of Martinsburg, West Virginia, m. and had issue.
3. William, of Berkeley Co., b. 1748 ; m. Elizabeth Daniel, and had issue.
4. Henry, b. 1750 ; settled in South Carolina, and was Judge of the County Court ; d. 10 Jan. 1789.
1. Mary, m. John Williams.
2. Elizabeth, m. Benjamin Tutt.
3. Susanna, m. — Wilson

He d. 1794.

Nathaniel Pendleton (1756–1821), of Culpeper Co., b. 1752 ; joined the Culpeper minute men, the first patriot regiment organized in the south, 1775 ; was aide-de-camp to General Nathaniel Greene; rose to the rank of Major, and received the thanks of Congress for his gallantry at Eutaw ; afterwards settled in Georgia,

and became Judge of the U.S. District Court in Savannah ; m. Susan Bard, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Edmund H., Judge and Member of Congress.
2. Nathaniel Greene, of whom later.
3. John Bard.
4. James M., m. Margaret Jones.
1. Anne F., m. Archibald Rogers.

He d. 20 Oct. 1821.

Nathaniel Greene Pendleton (1793–1861), b. in Savannah, Georgia, Aug. 1793 ; graduated at Columbia College, 1813 ; same year joined the Army as aide-de-camp to General Edmund Pendleton Gaines ; settled in Ohio, 1818 ; Member of State Senate, 1825–6, and of Congress, 1840–1843 ; m. (1) — Hunt, and, by her, had issue :—

1. George Hunt, b., Cincinnati, 25 July 1825 ; Member of State Senate, 1854–5; Member of Congress, 1856–1865 ; U.S. Senator, 1878 ; U.S. Minister tc Germany, 1885 ; m., 1846, Alice, dau. of Francis Scott Key ; d. 24 Nov. 1889.

He m. (2) Anna James, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Edmund, of whom we treat.

He d. at Cincinnati, Ohio, 16 June 1861.

*Residences*—Laurel, Maryland, and Bar Harbor, Maine.

*Clubs*—Union (New York), Rittenhouse (Philadelphia), Metropolitan (Washington, D.C.).

*Arms*—Gules, an inescutcheon argent, between four escallops in saltire or.

*Crest*—On a chapeau gules, turned up ermine, a demi-dragon rampant or, holding in the claws an escallop argent.

# THOMAS

William Sturgis Thomas (M.D.), b. 11 Oct. 1871 ; m., 25 April 1905, Emma, dau. of John Rheinfrank, and, by her, has issue .—

Catherine Livingston, b. 1 July 1906.

## DESCENT

William Thomas (1573–1651), b. 1573 ; said to have been of Welsh descent ; was at Green Harbour, afterward known as Marshfield, about 1641, and became a permanent settler there, 1645 ; one of the eleven founders of the New Plymouth Colony ; Assistant Deputy-Governor, 1642–1650 ; Member of the Council of War, 1643, and, dying Aug. 1651, left a son :—

# THOMAS

Nathaniel Thomas (1606–1675), of Plymouth, Mass., b. 1606; commanded one of the Watches against the Indians, 1643; one of the volunteers of the Pequot Expedition, 1643; commissioned Ensign of the Marshfield Company of the Colonial troops, commanded by Captain Miles Standish; Lieutenant, 1648; Captain, 1654, succeeding Miles Standish; served in the expedition against the Pequots, 1645, and against the Dutch of New Amsterdam, 1653; m. Mary ——, and had issue :—

1. William, b. 1638; d. unm. 30 March 1718.
2. Nathaniel, of whom later.
3. Jeremiah, m., and had issue.
1. Mary, m. Captain Symon Ray, of New Shoreham, and had issue.
2. Elizabeth, b. 1646.
3. Dorothy.

He d. 13 Feb. 1675.

Nathaniel Thomas (1643–1718), of Plymouth, Mass., b. 1643; was a Captain of Light Horse; served in King Philip's War; Representative, 1687–1688; m. (1), 19 Jan. 1664, Deborah, dau. of Nicholas Jacobs, of Hingham, Mass., and, by her (who d. 17 June 1696), had issue :—

1. Nathaniel, m., 1694, Mary Appleton, and, by her (who d. 7 Oct. 1727), had issue; d. 1738.
2. Joseph.
3. William, of whom later.
4. Elisha.
5. Joshua.
6. Caleb.
7. Isaac.
1. Deborah.
2. Dorothy, b. 6 Nov. 1670.
3. Mary.

He d. 1718, having m. (2), 3 Nov. 1696, Eliza (who d.s.p. 11 Oct. 1713), widow of Captain William Condy.

William Thomas (1671–1746), of Plymouth, Mass., b. 1671; m., 1717, Anne, dau. of Richard Padishall, and, dying 1746, left a son :—

William Thomas (1718–1802), of Plymouth, Mass., b. in Boston 1718; on the Medical Staff of the Expedition against Louisbourg, 1745, and at Crown Point, 1758; joined the Revolutionary Army with his four sons immediately after the Battle of Lexington, 1775; m. Mercy, dau. of Joseph Bridgeman, and, by her (who d. 1764), had issue :—

1. Joshua, b. 1751; A.D.C. to General John Thomas in Canada; for many years President of the Bar in Plymouth Co.; m. Isabella Stevenson, and had issue; d. 10 Jan. 1821.
2. Joseph, Captain of Artillery in the Revolution.
3. John, of whom later.
4. Nathaniel, m., and had issue.
5. A dau. who m. — Breck and settled in Charlestown, New Hampshire.

He d. 1802.

# THOMAS

John Thomas (1758–1818), of Plymouth, Mass., and Poughkeepsie, N.Y., b. 1758; established himself after the Revolution at Poughkeepsie, N.Y., served as surgeon during the war; m. Gertrude, dau. of Lawrence Tonda, and had issue :—

1. Joseph, d. in infancy.
2. William Barber, of whom later.
1. Mary Caroline, m. Christopher Y. Lansing, of Albany, N.Y.

He. d. 1818.

William Barber Thomas (1798–1876), of Poughkeepsie, N.Y., b. 1798; a clergyman of the Protestant Episcopal Church; ordained 21 Oct. 1821; Rector of Christ Church, Duanesburgh, N.Y., for fourteen years; m. Jane Patterson, dau. of Henry Livingston, and, by her (who d. 25 Jan. 1870), had issue :—

1. Henry Livingston, of whom later.
2. John, Treasurer of the Diocese of Ohio; m., 1865, Elizabeth Dean, of Ohio, and had issue.
3. William Reed, Deacon, Episcopal Church, 30 June 1872; Priest, 14 Nov. 1872; Rector of Holy Innocents' Church, Highland Falls, N.Y., for over twenty years; Archdeacon of Orange since 1887; received the degree of D.D. from St. Stephen's College, Annandale, N.Y.; m. Louisa, dau. of Judge E. Q. Eldridge, of Poughkeepsie, N.Y., and has had issue :—

    1. Harold.
    1. Eldridge.
    2. Gertrude.

1. Jane Livingston, m. Mark A. King, Attorney-at-Law; and has had issue :—

    1. Alice.
    2. Muriel.
    3. Mabel, d. in infancy.

2. Gertrude Tonda.
3. Caroline Mary.

He d. 1876.

Henry Livingston Thomas (1835–1903), of New York and Washington, b. 25 Feb. 1835; for many years translator of the U.S. Department of State at Washington; m., 1870, Alice Rebecca, dau. of Sturgis Phinney, and widow of — James, and, by her (who d. 24 Sept. 1897), had issue :—

William Sturgis, of whom we treat.

He d. 28 Dec. 1903.

*Residence*—240 West 71st Street, New York.

# FLAGG

Norman Gershom Flagg, b. at Moro, Illinois, 4 Aug. 1867; m., 24 June 1896, Josephine Emily, dau. of Rev. Philip Hehner, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Willard Gershom, b. 16 June 1906.
1. Elizabeth Hehner, b. 4 Aug. 1898; d. in infancy.
2. Elinor Bertha, b. 30 Oct. 1899.
3. Katherine Hehner, b. 18 Oct. 1902.

The Hon. N. G. Flagg was elected Member of the Illinois Legislature, 1908.

## DESCENT

Thomas Flegg (1615–1698), said to have been the son of Bartholomew Flegg, of Whinbergh, Co. Norfolk, b. 1615; emigrated to America, 1637; settled at Watertown, Mass.; m. Mary ——, and, by her (who d. 1703), had issue :—

1. Gershom, of whom later.
2. John, b. 14 June 1643; m., 30 March 1670, Mary, dau. of Richard Gale, and had issue; d. 6 Feb. 1697.
3. Bartholomew, b. 23 Feb. 1645.
4. Thomas, b. 28 April 1646; m., 18 Feb. 1668, Rebecca, dau. of Edward Dix, and had issue.
5. William, b. 1648, killed by the Indians, 1675.
6. Michael, b. 23 March 1651; m. (1), 3 June 1674, Mary Bigelow; m. (2), 27 Dec. 1704, Mary Earle, and had issue; d. 16 Oct. 1711.
7. Eleazer, b. 14 May 1653; m., 10 Oct. 1676, Deborah Barnes, and had issue; d. 21 May 1722.
8. Benjamin, b. 25 June 1662; m., 26 Sept. 1690, Experience Child, and had issue; d. 3 May 1741.
9. Allen, b. 16 May 1665; m., 12 March 1685, Sarah, dau. of John Ball, and had issue; d. 1711.
1. Elizabeth, b. 22 March 1655; m., 20 Oct. 1676, Joshua Bigelow, and had issue; d. 9 Aug. 1729.
2. Mary, b. 14 June 1657; m., 3 June 1674, Samuel Bigelow, and had issue; d. 7 Sept. 1720.
3. Rebecca, b. 5 Sept. 1660; m., 19 Nov. 1679, Stephen Cook, and had issue; d. 20 June 1721.

He d. 6 Feb. 1698.

Gershom Flagg (1641–1690), of Woburn, Mass., b. 16 April 1641, Lieutenant; m., 15 April 1668, Hannah, dau. of Mitchell Leppingwell, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Gershom, b. 10 March 1669; m. Hannah ——, and had issue.
2. Eleazer, b. 1 Aug. 1670, Colonel; m., 17 Jan. 1695, Esther Green, and had issue; d. 12 July 1726.
3. John, of whom later.
4. Thomas, b. 22 June 1677; d. in infancy.

5. Ebenezer, b. 21 Dec. 1678 ; m., 25 Dec. 1700, Elizabeth Carter, and had issue ; d. 10 July 1746.
6. Thomas, of Boston, b. 19 April 1685 ; m., and had issue.
7. Benoni, b. and d. 19 Aug. 1687.
1. Hannah, b. 12 March 1675 ; m., 9 Jan. 1695, Henry Green.
2. Abigail, b. 9 Jan. 1681 ; m., 12 Dec. 1700, David Cutler.
3. Mary, b. 2 Feb. 1683.

He was killed by Indians, 6 July 1690.

John Flagg (1673–1732), of Boston, b. 25 May 1673 ; m. Abiah Kornic, and, by her (who d. 3 Sept. 1715), had issue :—

1. John, b. 20 Oct. 1699 ; m., 8 Nov. 1722, Mary Barret, and had issue.
2. Eleazer, of whom later.
3. Gershom, b. 20 April 1705 ; m. (1), 16 March 1730, Lydia Callender ; m. (2), 4 July 1736, Hannah Pitson, and had issue ; d. 23 March 1771.
4. Ebenezer, b. 9 March 1707 ; d. 27 Aug. 1708.
5. Ebenezer, b. 27 Oct. 1710 ; m., 8 Feb. 1741, Mary Ward, and had issue ; d. 3 Sept. 1762.
6. Thomas, b. 8 July 1712 ; d. Sept. 1713.
7. Abiel.
1. Hannah, b. April 1701 ; d. in infancy.
2. Hannah, b. 14 Oct. 1708 ; m. Captain James Cocks, and had issue.

He d. 1732.

Eleazer Flagg (1703–1749), of Boston, b. 12 Feb. 1703 ; m., 1724, Mary Buck, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Eleazer, b. 6 Nov. 1725 ; m. Arabetiah —— ; d.s.p. 1752.
2. Gershom, of whom later.
3. William, b. 10 July 1732 ; m., 22 April 1756, Sally Mecom.
1. Mary, b. 18 March 1728 ; m. Gawen Brown.
2. Sarah, b. 18 July 1733 ; m. John Newman.
3. Abiah ; m. Jacob Horner.

He d. 1749.

Gershom Flagg (1730–1758), b. 10 June 1730 ; of Lancaster, Mass. ; m., 6 Dec. 1750, Mary, dau. of Aaron Willard, and, by her (who d. 22 Sept. 1807), had issue :—

1. Ebenezer, of whom later.
2. Gershom, b. 11 April 1758 ; m., 25 June 1778, Edith Hitchcock, and had issue ; d. 1792.
1. Mary, b. 27 April 1753 ; m. John Baker, and had issue.

He d. 28 Dec. 1758.

Ebenezer Flagg (1756–1828), M.D., of Richmond, Vermont, b. 7 April 1756 ; Sergeant in 3rd Artillery Regiment ; m. Elizabeth Cutting, and, by her (who d. 17 May 1838), had issue :—

1. Artemas, b. 17 Feb. 1789 ; m., 6 Sept. 1817, Betsey Squires, and had issue ; d. 14 Aug. 1874.
2. Azariah Cutting, b. 28 Nov. 1790 ; Member of New York Legislature, 1824–1826 ; Secretary of State, 1826–1833 ; State Comptroller, 1833–1839, 1842–1847 ; Comptroller, City of New York, 1853–1859 ; m., 20 Oct., 1814, Phoebe Maria Coe, and by her (who d. 9 April 1875), had issue ; d. 24 Nov. 1873.

3. Gershom, of whom later.
4. Willard Parker, b. 8 June 1808 ; m. (1) Lucy Cochran Lake ; m. (2) Maria Sitterly, and had issue ; d. 10 Aug. 1877.
5. Thomas Wait, b. 14 Feb. 1813 ; m., 16 Aug. 1839, Catherine Conley, and had issue ; d. 16 May 1863.

1. Mary Anne, b. 24 Oct. 1794 ; d. unm. 25 Dec. 1857.
2. Semanthy, b. 22 Nov. 1796 ; m., 3 June 1822, Enoch Hoadley, and had issue; d. 31 March 1849.
3. Keziah, b. 7 Aug. 1798 ; d. unm. 16 Nov. 1821.
4. Lucy Douglas, b. 27 Dec. 1800 ; m., 12 March 1823, William Buell, and had issue ; d. 25 Nov. 1867.
5. Eliza Wait, b. 11 Aug. 1802 ; m. (1), 3 Feb. 1825, Oramel Bliss ; m. (2), May 1838, Heman Liscum, and had issue ; d. 4 March 1841.
6. Roana, b. 7 April 1804 ; m., 18 June 1826, Harley H. Pierce, and had issue; d. 27 July 1863.

He d. 17 Feb. 1828.

Gershom Flagg (1792–1857), b. 26 Nov. 1792 ; of Moro, Illinois ; Justice of Peace ; m., 27 Sept. 1827, Jane Paddock Richmond, and, dying 2 March 1857, left, by her (who d. 11 Dec. 1863), issue :—

Willard Cutting Flagg (1829–1878), b. 16 Sept. 1829 ; graduated at Yale University, 1854 ; Member of the Illinois State Senate, 1869–1873 ; m., 13 Feb. 1856, Sarah, dau. of James Smith, and, by her (who d. 16 Feb. 1905), had issue :—

1. Willard Gershom, b. 28 March 1864 ; d. 18 Dec. 1864.
2. Norman Gershom, of whom we treat.

1. Bessie, b. 4 May 1857 ; d. 28 June 1859.
2. Jennie, b. 13 Feb. 1860 ; d. in infancy.
3. Isabel, b. 17 June 1861 ; m., 25 Nov. 1902, Ozias Mather Hatch, and has issue.
4. Mary Willard, b. 17 Feb. 1863 ; m., 25 Nov. 1891, Edward Lavern Gillham, and has issue.

He d. 30 March 1878.

*Residence*—Moro, Illinois.

# TRUMAN

Henry Hertel Truman, b. 7 Feb. 1847; m., 18 Nov. 1874, Julia Marie, dau. of Charles Gideon Judson, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Eulalia Truman Bradshaw, b. 27 Sept. 1878 ; m. Percy Haight, son of William H. Bradshaw, of New York, and Orange, New Jersey.
2. Gertrude, b. 4 May 1882.

Mr. Truman was Mayor of Orange, New Jersey, 1890–92.

## DESCENT

Joseph Truman, d. 1697, leaving a son :—

Joseph Truman, one of the founders of New London, Connecticut ; m., 5 Dec. 1701, Mary, dau. of Benjamin Shapley, and great-granddau. of William Brewster, and, by her (who d. 24 July 1719), had a son :—

Daniel Truman (1717–1791), of New London, Conn., b. 24 Oct. 1717 ; m., 10 Dec. 1741, Deborah, dau. of Ebenezer Dennis, and, dying 17 April 1791, left, by her (who d. 26 March 1801), a son :—

Daniel Truman (1766–1832), of New Haven, Conn., b. 8 Jan. 1766 ; m., 27 April 1805, Mary, dau. of Colonel Joseph Thompson, and, dying 10 April 1832, left, by her (who d. 24 June 1838), a son :—

Daniel Henry Truman (1806–1870), of New York, b. 13 Feb. 1806 ; m., 20 Oct. 1845, Cordelia, dau. of Shadrach Mead, and left, by her (who d. 26 March 1896), a son :—

Henry Hertel, of whom we treat.

He d. 9 April 1870.

*Residences*—Greenwich, Conn. ; Brooklyn, New York ; Orange, New Jersey.

# AGLIONBY

Francis Keyes Aglionby, b. 1848 ; m. 9 Aug. 1876, Amy, dau. of the Right Rev. E. H. Bickersteth, Bishop of Exeter, and has issue :—

1. Francis Basil, b. 1878 ; B.C.L. (Oxon).
2. Charles Edward, Lieut. R.N.
3. John Orfeur.
4. Arthur Hugh, B.A. (Oxon).
5. Wilfrid Henry.
1. Rose Frances.
2. Alice Mary.

Dr. Aglionby matriculated at Queen's College, Oxford, 23 Oct. 1868, B.A., 1871, M.A., 1875, D.D., 1904 ; Vicar of Christ Church, Westminster, since 1882.

## DESCENT

John Aglionby, M.P. for the city of Carlisle, 24 Sept. 1553 ; son of Edward Aglionby, of Aglionby, Sheriff of Cumberland, 1545, and descended from Walter de Aguilon, a soldier of William the Conqueror ; m. a dau. of Richard Salkeld, of Corby, and, by her, had issue :—

Edward Aglionby, M.P. for city of Carlisle, 1593 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Cuthbert Musgrave, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Edward, of whom later.
2. John, b. 1567 ; matriculated at Queen's College, Oxford, 13 Dec. 1583 ; B.A., 1587 ; Fellow, M.A., 1590 ; D D., 1600 ; Principal of St. Edmund's Hall, 1601 ; Chaplain to James I. ; Rector of Islip, Co. Oxford, 1607 ; d. 9 Feb. 1610, leaving issue.
1. Dorothy, m. Alan Blennerhasset, of Carlisle.

Edward Aglionby ( –1648), M.P. for city of Carlisle, 1623–1625 ; m. Jane, dau. of Henry Brougham, of Blackwell Hall, and, by her, had issue :—

John, of whom later.
Mary, m. John Sandford, of Askham ; d. about 1628 leaving issue.

He d. 1648.

John Aglionby (1610– ), of Carlisle, b. 28 March 1610 ; suffered imprisonment under the Parliamentarians for the part he took in the defence of Carlisle,

1644–5; m. Margaret, dau. of Christopher Richmond, of Highhead Castle, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Henry, Rector of Bowness, 1691–1701.
3. Christopher.
4. Richard, Registrar of Carlisle, m. Mary —, and had issue.
5 George.
1. Jane.
2. Mary.
3. Isabel.

John Aglionby (1642–1717), of Carlisle, b. 28 March 1642; Recorder of Carlisle, and one of the King's Counsel; acquired Nunnery in the parish of Ainstable, Co. Cumberland, 1696; m. Barbara, dau. of John Patrickson, of Calder Abbey, and, by her, had issue :—

John, of whom later.
Bridget, m. George Watson, of Goswick Castle, Co. Durham.

He was bur. 20 March 1717.

John Aglionby (1663– ), of Nunnery, b. 1663; m. Dinah, dau. and co-heir of Rev. Richard Stodart, and, by her, had issue a son :—

Henry Aglionby (1684–1759), of Nunnery, b. 1684; Alderman of Carlisle; M.P. for that City, 1721–1727; High Sheriff for the County, 1733; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Wilfrid Lawson, of Brayton Hall, and, by her (who d. 27 Aug. 1757), had issue :—

1. Henry, of whom later.
2. John, b. 1722; matriculated at Queen's College, Oxford, 21 April 1738; B.A., 1742; d.s.p.
1. Sarah Grace, d. young.
2. Sarah, m. Richard Lowthian, of Dumfries.
3. Elizabeth, d. young.

He d. 7 Aug. 1759.

Henry Aglionby (1715–1770), of Nunnery, b. 1715; Alderman of Carlisle; High Sheriff for the County, 1763; m. Anne, dau. of Sir Christopher Musgrave, Bart., of Edenhall, and, by her (who d. 6 March 1780), had issue :—

1. Henry, d.s.p. 1766.
2. John, d. young.
3. Christopher, b. 1752; d. unm. 3 Oct. 1785.
1. Elizabeth, b. 1744; m. Richard Bamber; d.s.p. 5 Jan. 1822.
2. Julia, b. 1745; d. unm. 16 Sept. 1798.
3. Anne, m. Rev. Samuel Bateman, of Newbiggin Hall, Rector of Farthingstone, Co. Northampton, and had issue :—

Henry Aglionby, of Newbiggin Hall, b. 24 Dec. 1790; M.P. for Cockermouth, 1852–1854; succeeded to Nunnery, 1840; d.s.p. 31 July 1854.

4. Mary, m. John Orfeur Yates, of Skirwith Abbey, Co. Cumberland, and had issue :—

1. Francis, of whom later.

2. John, of Virginia, m., 1801, Julia, dau. of W. Lovell; d. 1851, leaving issue :—
    1. Charles, heir to his uncle.
    2. Francis, m. (1) Ann Burwell; m. (2) Sydney Rooker; d., 1 Jan. 1892, leaving issue :—
        1. John Orfeur, m. Emma Kent; d. 1899, leaving issue :—
            1. Kent.
            2. Francis.
            3. Lewis.
        2. Arthur Bacon, of Fredericksburg, Virginia; m. Susan Bradley, and has issue.
3. William, m. Anna Dougherty; d. 1840.
4. John, d. unm. 1839.
1. Mary, m. Humphrey Keyes; d. 1828.
2. Janet, m. George Beall; d. 1874.
3. Anne, m. Rev. W. T. Leavell; d. 1857.
4. Julia, m. William Terrill.

He d. 14 Dec. 1770.

Francis Yates (1780–1840), b. 1780, succeeded to Nunnery and took the name of Aglionby; M.P. for East Cumberland, 1837–1840; m., 8 Feb. 1814, Mary, dau. of John Matthews, of Wigton Hall, Co. Cumberland, and, by her (who d. 20 Aug. 1854), had issue :—

1. Henry, b. 1818; d. 12 March 1834.
1. Elizabeth Ann, b. 28 Oct. 1814; d. unm. 1878.
2. Mary, m., 1845, Rev. Beilby Porteous, and had issue.
3. Jane, m., 1847, Charles Fetherstonhaugh, of Staffield Hall, Penrith, and had issue.

He d. 20 July 1840, when Nunnery passed to his cousin Henry Aglionby Bateman, who d.s.p. 1854, and was succeeded by his cousin.

Charles Yates (1807–1891), of Virginia, and Nunnery, assumed the name of Aglionby; b. 1807; m., 1844, Fanny, dau. of Colonel James W. Walker, of Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Robert Lovell, d. unm.
2. Charles, d. unm.
3. James, d. unm.
4. Francis Keyes, of whom we treat.
5. John Orfeur, of Shenandoah Junction, West Virginia, U.S.A.
6. Charles, d. 1855.
7. William, d. unm. 1870.
8. Horace Waller, d. unm. 1882.
1. Fanny, d. 1852.
2. Janet Elizabeth.

He d. 30 Jan. 1891.

*Residences*—Christ Church Vicarage, Westminster, London, S.W., and Mount Pleasant, West Virginia.

*Arms*—Argent, two bars and in chief three martlets, sable.

*Crest*—A demi-eagle displayed or.

# TYLER

Lyon Gardiner Tyler, b. in Charles City Co., Virginia, Aug. 1853 ; m., 14 Nov. 1878, Annie Baker, dau. of Colonel St. George Tucker, of C.S.A., Virginia, and, by her, has issue :—

John, b. 1 Feb. 1887.
Julia Gardiner, b. 7 Dec. 1881.
Elizabeth Gilmer, b. 13 March 1885.

Dr. Tyler graduated at the University of Virginia, M.A., 1875 ; LL.D. of Trinity College, Conn., 1895 ; Professor, Belles Lettres, William and Mary College, 1877–1878 ; Member of the House of Delegates, Virginia, 1887 ; President of William and Mary College, Virginia, 1888.

## DESCENT

Henry Tyler (1604–1672), b. 1604 ; member of an old Shropshire family ; emigrated to America, and settled in York Co., Virginia, 1652 ; m. (1) Mary ——, (who d.s.p.) ; m. (2) Ann, widow of John Orchard, and, by her (who m. (3), Martin Gardner, Justice and High Sheriff of York Co., Virginia, and d. 2 April 1679), had issue :—

1. Henry, of whom later.
2. John, settled in Hanover Co. ; m. ——, dau. of Martin Gardner, and had issue.
3. Daniel, carried into Algiers by Turkish corsairs.

He d. 1672.

Henry Tyler ( –1729) ; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Walter Chiles, and granddau. of Colonel John Page, and, by her (who d. 19 Jan. 1703), had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Henry, d. 27 Sept. 1684.
3. Francis, Marshal of the Court of Vice-Admiralty, 1714 ; m. Rebecca ——, and had issue.
4. Henry, m. Sarah ——.

He d. 1729, having m. (2) Sarah, who d.s.p. 1710, and m. (3) Edith Hardaway, who d.s.p. 1739.

John Tyler ( –1728), m. Elizabeth Low, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, d. 2 Oct. 1714.
2. John, of whom later.
1. Joanna, m., 1736, Kenneth McKenzie, M.D., and had issue.
2. Elizabeth Low, m. (1) — Bowcock ; m. (2) John Palmer, and had issue.

3. Mary, m. Rev. William Preston, Professor at William and Mary College, Virginia, who returned to England and became Vicar of Warcop, Co. Cumberland, where his great-grandson, Rev. Charles Noyes Preston, was Vicar, 1855–1901.
4. Edith, m. Rev. Thomas Robinson, and had issue.
5. Anne, d. 1728.

He d. 1728.

John Tyler (1715–1773), b. 1715; Marshal of the Court of Vice-Admiralty of Virginia; m. Anne, dau. of Louis Contesse, M.D., and, by her, had issue :—

1. Louis, of Red Hill, Staunton River, Charlotte Co.; m. Mary Barradill; d. 1777.
2. John, of whom later.
1. Mary, m. William Irby, and had issue.
2. Elizabeth, b. 30 Jan. 1744; m. John Greenhow, of Williamsburg, and had issue; d. 23 July 1784.
3. Rachel, m. (1) William Drummond, of James City; m. (2) Stith Hardyman, of Charles City Co., and had issue.
4. Anne, m. Anthony Tucker Dixon, M.D.; d.s.p.
5. Joanna, b. 1752; m. Major Wood Bouldin, and had issue.

He d. Aug. 1773.

John Tyler (1747–1813), b. 28 Feb. 1747; Judge of the Admiralty Court of Virginia, 1776; Speaker of the House of Delegates, 1781–1786; Judge of the General Court, 1788–1808; Governor of Virginia, 1808–1811; Judge of U.S. District Court of Virginia, 1811–1813; m. 1776, Mary Marot, dau. of Robert Booth Armistead, and, by her (who d. April 1797), had issue :—

1. Wat Henry, b. 1788; M.D.; m. (1) Eliza Walker; m. (2) Margaret Govan, and had issue; d. July 1862.
2. John, of whom later.
3. William; Member of State Legislature; m. Susan Harrison Walker, and had issue; d. 1856.
1. Anne Contesse, m. Judge James Semple; d. 12 June 1803.
2. Elizabeth Armistead, m. John Clayton Pryor, and had issue; d. 1824.
3. Martha Jefferson, b. 1782; m., 1805, Thomas Ennalls Waggaman, and had issue; d. 1855.
4. Maria Henry, b. 1785; m. John B. Seawell, and had issue; d. 1843.
5. Christiana Booth, m., 1813, Dr. Henry Curtis, and had issue; d. 1842.

He d. 6 Jan. 1813.

John Tyler (1790–1862), b. at Greenway, Charles City Co., Virginia, 29 March 1790; graduated at William and Mary, 1807; admitted to the Bar, 1809; Member of State Legislature, 1811–1816; Governor of Virginia, 1825–1826; Senator, 1827–1836; Vice-President of the United States, 1841; President of the United States, 1841–1845; Member of Confederate Congress, 1861–1862; m. (1), 29 March 1813, Letitia, dau. of Robert Christian, and, by her (who d. Sept. 1842), had issue :—

1. Robert, b. 9 Sept. 1816; Colonel of a Volunteer Regiment in the Mexican War; Registrar of the Southern Confederacy; m. Priscilla, dau. of Thomas Apthorpe Cooper; d. 3 Dec. 1877, and left issue :—
    1. Robert.
    1. Grace, m. John Scott.
    2. Lizzie, m. Thomas G. Foster.
    3. Priscilla, m. Albert G. Goodwin.
    4. Julia, m. Henry H. Tyson.
    5. Letitia.

2. John, b. 27 April 1819 ; m. Martha Rochelle, and had issue :—
    1. James Rochelle.
    1. Letitia, m. General W. B. Shands.
    2. Martha.
3. Tazewell, m. Mannie Bridges, and had issue :—
    James.
    Martha.
1. Mary, m. Henry L. Jones, and had issue :—
    1. John.
    2. Henry.
    3. Robert.
2. Letitia, m. James Semple ; d.s.p.
3. Elizabeth, m. William Waller, and had issue :—
    1. William.
    2. John.
    3. Robert.
    1. Mary, m. General Young.
4. Alice, m. Rev. Henry M. Denison, and had issue :—
    Bessie.

He m. (2), 26 June 1844, Julia, dau. of Hon. David Gardiner, of New York, and, by her, had issue :—

4. David Gardiner, b. 12 July 1846 ; Member of Congress ; m. Mary Morris Jones, and had issue :—
    Mary Lyon.
5. John Alexander, b. 1847 ; m. Sarah Gardiner ; d. 1883, and left issue :—
    Samuel Gardiner.
    Lilian Horsford.
6. Lachlan, M.D. ; m. Georgia Powell ; d.s.p.
7. Lyon Gardiner, of whom we treat.
8. Robert Fitzwalter, m. Fannie Glenn ; d.s.p.
5. Julia, b. 25 Dec. 1849 ; m. William H. Spencer, and had issue :—
    George Fleurot.
    Julia.
6. Pearl, m. William H. Ellis, and had issue :—
    1. John Tyler.
    2. Gardiner Tyler.
    3. Munford.
    1. Pearl Tyler.
    2. Leila.
    3. Cornelia Horsford.

He d. 18 Jan. 1862.

*Residence*—Williamsburg, Virginia.

# LEFFINGWELL

Charles Wesley Leffingwell (D.D.), b. at Ellington, Conn., 5 Dec. 1840 ; m., at Westfield, N.Y., 21 July 1862, Elizabeth, dau. of John Francis, and has had issue :—

1. Charles Warring, b. 14 May 1872 ; graduated at Columbia College, N.Y., 1892.
2. Ernest de Koven, b. 13 Jan. 1875 ; graduated at Trinity College, Hartford, Conn., 1895.

1. Annie Francis, b. 7 June 1863 ; d. 8 Aug. 1864.
2. Bertha Wright, b. 1 Sept. 1865 ; d. 19 Dec. 1873.
3. Alice Eaton, b. 23 Aug. 1868 ; graduated at St. Mary's School, 1887 ; m., 1891, Dr. John T. Binkley, and, dying 7 April 1895, left issue :—

   Madeline.
4. Hortense Nesbit, b. 16 Jan. 1878.
5. Gertrude, b. 5 June 1882.

## DESCENT

Thomas Leffingwell, of Norwich, Conn., was the founder of this family in America, but the date of his arrival in New England is unknown. In 1645 he appears to have rendered valuable assistance to Uncas, the Mohegan Sachem, when the latter was besieged by the Narragansett Indians. He was appointed a Lieutenant, 1672, and served in King Philip's War ; Deputy, 1661–1710 ; m. Mary ——, and had issue :—

1. Thomas, b. 27 Aug. 1649 ; Ensign, Norwich (Conn.) Militia ; admitted Freeman 1671 ; m., 1672, Mary, dau. of Richard Bushnell, and, by her (who d. 2 Sept. 1745), had issue ; d. 5 March 1724.
2. Jonathan, b. at Saybrook, 6 Dec. 1650.
3. Joseph, b. at Saybrook, 24 Dec. 1652.
4. Nathaniel, of whom later.
5. Samuel, b. at Saybrook ; m., 16 Nov. 1687, Hannah, dau. of Thomas Dickenson, of Hatfield, and, by her (who d. 22 Feb. 1691), had issue ; d. Dec. 1691.

1. Rachel, b. 17 March 1648 ; m., 24 Nov. 1681, Robert, son of Thomas Parke, of New London, and had issue.
2. Mary, b. at Saybrook, Conn., 10 Dec. 1654 ; m., 28 Nov. 1673, Joseph, son of Richard Bushnell, and had issue ; d. at Norwich, 31 March 1745.

Nathaniel Leffingwell (1656–1697), b. at Saybrook, 11 Dec. 1656 ; m., 8 June 1682, Mary Smith, and had issue :—

1. Nathaniel, b. at Norwich, 16 Feb. 1685 ; m., 19 June 1707, Mary, dau. of Jonathan Rudd, and had issue ; d. Jan. 1710.
2. Jonathan, b. at Norwich, 6 March 1688 ; d. May 1699.
3. Daniel, b. at Norwich, 15 Feb. 1690 ; m., 11 April 1711, Sarah, dau. of Sergeant Philip Bill, of Groton, and had issue.
4. Samuel, of whom later.

He d. at Norwich, 20 Sept. 1697.

# LEFFINGWELL

Samuel Leffingwell (1692– ), b. at Norwich, June 1692 ; m., 2 March 1715, Hannah, dau. of Samuel Gifford, and had issue :—

1. Caleb, b. at Norwich, 13 May 1716 ; m., 7 Nov. 1743, Mary Willet, of Groton, and had issue.
2. Samuel, of whom later.
3. Andrew, b. at Norwich, Conn., 12 Dec. 1724 ; m. Mercy Willet, and had issue ; d. at Leffingwelltown, Conn., 27 Sept 1803.
4. Jonathan, b. at Norwich, Conn., 2 May 1731 ; m. Lydia Camp, and had issue.

1. Hannah, b. at Norwich, 14 Feb. 1720.
2. Ann, b. at Norwich, 28 June 1722.
3. Mary, b. at Norwich, 8 Oct. 1726.
4. Elizabeth, b. at Norwich, 9 June 1729 ; m., 1748, John Willet (who d. 3 July 1819), and had issue ; d. 1 Feb. 1818.

Samuel Leffingwell (1718–1799), b. at Norwich, Conn., 28 May 1718 ; represented Bozrah, at the Division of Norwich, 1786 ; m., 6 Feb. 1740, Mercy Gorton, and, by her (who d. 1794), had issue :—

1. Benjamin, of whom later.
2. Roswell (or Rozel), b. at Norwich, 4 April 1745 ; m., 16 June 1763, his first cousin, Arena Leffingwell, and had issue.
3. Samuel, b. at Norwich, 28 June 1747 ; m., 2 Oct. 1771, Betsey Baker, and, by her (who d. 6 April 1816), had issue ; d. 25 March 1823.

1. Wealthy, b. at Norwich, 10 Dec. 1740.
2. Hannah, b. at Norwich, 25 Dec. 1749.
3. Abigail, b. at Norwich, 2 April 1752.
4. Mary, b. at Norwich, 20 Aug. 1756.
5. Lois, b. at Norwich, 13 April 1759.

He d. 1799.

Benjamin Leffingwell (1743–1826), b. at Norwich, 2 Feb. 1743 ; resided at Montville (now known as Leffingwell), Conn. ; m., 13 June 1763, Lettis Camp, and had issue :—

1. Russell (or Rosel), b. at Norwich, Conn., 28 Jan. 1769 ; m., 1795, Sarah, dau. of Jonathan Gardner, and, by her (who d. 17 April 1854), had issue ; d. 4 Oct. 1842.
2. James, b. at Norwich, 6 April 1771 ; removed to New Marlboro', Mass., and afterwards to Westfield, N.Y. ; m. Anne Chapman, and, by her (who d. 31 Jan. 1849), had issue ; d. at Westfield, N.Y., 13 Nov. 1818.
3. John, b. at Norwich, 22 March 1774 ; settled at Montville ; m., 22 Dec. 1805, Eunice, dau. of Joseph Ford, and, by her (who d. 10 Jan. 1873), had issue ; d. 19 Oct. 1856.
4. Joseph, of whom later.

1. Wealthy, b. 6 Aug. 1766 ; removed to Ohio ; m. Allen Waters, and had issue.
2. Lois, b. June 1776 ; settled at Otsego, N.Y. ; m. David Maples, and had issue.
3. Mary, b. at Montville, 1780 ; m., 6 Sept. 1804, Rev. Caleb Read, and had issue ; d. 30 Sept. 1825.

He d. 2 Feb. 1826.

# LEFFINGWELL

Joseph Leffingwell (1778–1864), b. at Bozrah, Conn., 21 June 1778 ; resided in Colchester until 1837 ; removed to Lee, Mass. ; m., 4 April 1804, Sarah, dau. of — Bradford, and widow of —Ford, of Bozrah, and, by her (who d. 16 Feb. 1854), had issue :—

1. William, b. at Montville, Conn., 31 Oct. 1805 ; settled in Colchester ; removed to Montrose, Iowa, afterwards to California, 1849 ; m., 25 March 1830, Eunice, dau. of John Bigelow, of Colchester, Conn., and, by her (who d. 25 Dec. 1889), had issue.
2. Lyman, of whom later.
3. Edwin, b. at Athens, N.Y., 9 March 1810 ; admitted to the practice of medicine by the Botanic School in Hartford, Conn., and was living at Randolph, N.Y., 1873 ; m., 31 Aug. 1835, Miranda Merchant, and, by her (who d. 31 Jan. 1866), had issue.
4. James, b. at Montville, Conn., 26 March 1814 ; m., 11 June 1838, Nancy Ann, dau. of Eli Hubbell, of Randolph, N.Y., and, by her, had issue ; d. at Stockbridge, Wisconsin, 2 March 1859.
5. Marvin, b. 11 Oct. 1815 ; became a preacher in the Methodist Church, 1838 ; m., 4 Feb. 1840, Elizabeth Trafford, of Hillsdale, N.Y., and, by her (who d. 1865), had issue ; d. 5 Sept. 1866.
6. Joel, b. 29 April 1820 ; d. 5 May 1841.
7. Charles, b. at Colchester, 23 May 1823 ; m., 24 June 1846, Rhoda Bliss, of Stockbridge, Mass. ; d.s.p. 12 Nov. 1864.

1. Almira, b. at Bozrah, 18 Nov. 1806 ; m., 1 Jan. 1833, Justin W., son of Daniel Williams, of Colchester, and had issue.
2. Sarah Ann, b. at Bozrah, 12 July 1812 ; m., 17 April 1838, Jeremiah, son of Jeremiah Buck, of Chatham, Conn., and had issue ; d. 1 March 1879.
3. Eleanor Ford, b. 15 May 1818 ; d. unm. 30 April 1842.

He d. 15 April 1864.

Lyman Leffingwell (1808–1880), b. at Bozrah, Conn., 19 June 1808 ; m, (1), 20 Aug. 1833, Sarah Chapman, dau. of Elisha Brown, of Westchester Parish. Colchester, Conn., and, by her (who d. 11 March 1863), had issue :—

1. George Lyman, b. 11 March 1836 ; d. at Norwich, Conn., 26 Feb. 1845.
2. Charles Wesley, of whom we treat.
3. Joseph Henry, b. at Enfield, Conn., 21 July 1845 ; m., 11 Jan. 1867, Ellen Maria, dau. of Aaron S. Goodhue, of Berlin, Vermont, and has had issue :—
    1. George Lyman, b. 11 Jan. 1870 ; d. 30 Aug. 1884.
    2. Charles Raymond, b. 14 Oct. 1876 ; d. 28 Feb. 1878.
    3. Harry Tabor, b. 2 April 1887.
    1. Elizabeth Frances, b. 7 Jan. 1868 ; m. George Fairleigh, of Sedalia, Missouri.
    2. Maud Goldie, b. 22 Dec. 1880.

He m. (2), 22 Aug. 1863, Mary Jane, dau. of Brookins Carley, and widow of Schuyler Goldsmith, and had issue :—

Sarah, b. at Ontario, Illinois, 27 Feb. 1866 ; m., 1 Oct. 1890, George Douglas Walp, of Topeka, Kansas, and has had issue :—

Charles Leffingwell, b. 7 July 1893.
Marian Louise, b. 11 July 1892.

He d. at Knoxville, Illinois, 16 March 1880.

*Residence*—Knoxville, Illinois.

# GOODRICH

Caspar Frederick Goodrich, b. at Philadelphia, 7 Jan. 1847; m., 4 Sept. 1873, Eleanor, dau. of Charles E. Milner, and has issue :—

1. Milner, b. 16 Dec. 1878; d. in infancy.
2. Caspar, b. 4 May 1881.
3. Garnet Wolseley, b. 22 Oct. 1882; d. in infancy.
1. Eleanor, b. 16 Oct. 1876; m. Douglas Campbell.
2. Gladys, b. 14 June 1886.

Rear-Admiral Goodrich was appointed to the U.S. Navy from Connecticut, 9 Dec. 1861; promoted Lieutenant, 12 March 1868; Lieutenant-Commander, 26 March 1869; Commander, 7 Sept. 1884; Captain, 19 Sept. 1897; was naval attaché on the staff of Lieutenant-General Sir Garnet Wolseley during the Tel-el-Kebir campaign, 1882; appointed Rear-Admiral 17 Feb. 1904; and Commander-in-Chief U.S. Pacific Squadron, 1905.

## DESCENT

William Goodrich ( –1676), b. in Bury St. Edmunds, Co. Suffolk; went to America, 1635; admitted a freeman of Connecticut, 15 May 1656; Deputy from Wethersfield in the General Court at Hartford, 15 May 1662, also one of the grand jury; Lieutenant of Wethersfield; Member of General Assembly at Hartford, 11 May 1663; m., 4 Oct. 1648, Sarah, dau. of Matthew Marvin, of Hartford, and, by her (who m. (2) Captain William Curtiss, of Stratford, Conn., and d. 1702), had issue :—

1. William, b. 8 Aug. 1649; d. in infancy.
2. John, b. 20 May 1653; m. Rebecca Allen, and had issue.
3. William, of whom later.
4. Ephraim, b. 2 June 1663; m. Sarah Treat, and had issue.
5. David, b. 4 May 1667; m. Hannah Wright, and had issue.
1. Sarah, b. 8 Aug. 1649; m., 20 Nov. 1667, John Hollister; d. 1700.
2. Mary, b. 13 Nov. 1651; m., 1667, Joseph Butler, of Hartford, who d. 10 Dec. 1732; d. 1 June 1735.
3. Elizabeth, b. 1658; m., 9 June 1675, Captain Robert Welles, of Stratford, Conn., who d. 22 June 1714; d. 17 Feb. 1698.
4. Abigail, b. 5 June 1662; m., 15 Sept. 1680, Thomas Fitch, who d. 17 Oct. 1704; d. 7 Nov. 1684.

He d. 1676.

# GOODRICH

William Goodrich (1661–1737), of Wethersfield, Conn., b. 8 Feb. 1661 ; m. (1), 22 Nov. 1680, Grace, dau. of John Riley, and had, by her (who d. 23 Oct. 1712), issue :—

1. William, d. in infancy.
2. William, of Litchfield and Sharon, Conn., b. 2 July 1686 ; m., 14 May 1706, Margaret Orvis, of Farmington, Conn. ; d. 31 March 1743, leaving issue.
3. Benjamin, of Wethersfield, Conn., b. 29 Sept. 1688 ; m., 7 March 1716, Grace, dau. of Ebenezer Kilbourn ; d. 11 May 1742, leaving issue.
4. Joseph, of whom later.
5. Isaac, of Wethersfield, Conn., b. 18 Aug. 1693 ; m., 19 Nov. 1718, Mary, dau. of Samuel Butler, of Southold, L.I. ; d. 12 Dec. 1737, leaving issue.
6. Ephraim, b. 12 Sept. 1699 ; m., 25 Oct. 1726, Susanna, dau. of Dr. Daniel Bulkeley ; d.s.p. 9 June 1728.
7. Ethan, b. 3 June 1702 ; d. young.

1. Ann, b. 25 March 1697 ; m., 3 Feb. 1717, Robert Powell ; d. 28 Dec. 1783.

He m. (2), 5 June 1714, Mary Ann, widow of Dr. Nicholas Ayrault, and, by her (who d. 27 Aug. 1741), had issue :—

2. Elizabeth, b. 15 Sept. 1715.
3. Lucenia, b. 23 June 1717 ; m., 8 Aug. 1732, Rev. Daniel Fuller, of Willington, Conn., who d. 6 Dec. 1758.
4. Eunice, b. 8 Dec. 1719.

He d. 1737.

Joseph Goodrich (1691–1768), of Wethersfield, Conn., b. 29 Feb. 1691 ; m., 23 Dec. 1714, Mehitable, dau. of Nathaniel Goodwin, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Nathaniel, of whom later.
2. Daniel, b. 26 June 1723.
3. Thomas, b. 7 April 1726.

1. Mehitable, b. 16 March 1716 ; m. Thomas Marvin.

He d. 31 Jan. 1768.

Nathaniel Goodrich (1717– ), of Wethersfield, Conn., b. 15 July 1717 ; m., 25 Aug. 1743, Martha Deming, by whom he had issue :—

1. Nathaniel, of whom later.
2. Joseph, of Wethersfield, b. 6 Oct. 1749.
3. Isaac, of Wethersfield, Conn., b. 23 March 1752 ; m., 15 Feb. 1784, Elizabeth Raymond, and had issue.
4. Simeon, of Wethersfield, Conn., b. 7 Dec. 1762 ; m., 10 Jan. 1788, Hannah Welles, and had issue.

1. Mehitable, b. 29 March 1747.
2. Martha, b. 4 Nov. 1754.
3. Mary, b. 9 Jan. 1757.
4. Abigail, b. 11 Sept. 1759.
5. Sarah, b. 11 Nov. 1765 ; m., 3 April 1783, Isaac Wright.

Nathaniel Goodrich (1744– ), of Wethersfield, Conn., b. 20 Dec. 1744 ; m., 17 April 1765, Lucy Hanmer, by whom he had issue :—

1. James, of whom later.
2. George, b. 18 Feb. 1772 ; d. at sea, 1794.
3. Levi, b. 30 July 1776 ; m., 1 Jan. 1798, Clarissa Coombs ; d. 13 Dec. 1820, leaving issue.

4. Allen, b. 22 May 1785 ; d. at Martinico, West Indies, 1802.
1. Martha, b. 29 May 1766.
2. Lucy, b. 15 April 1774 ; m., 8 June 1802, Samuel Buck.
3. Ashbel, b. 7 Oct. 1781.

James Goodrich (1769– ), of New Haven, Conn., b. 27 Oct. 1769 ; m., 17 July 1799, Elizabeth Bulkley, by whom he had issue :—

1. John Bulkley, b. 23 July 1801 ; d. 18 July 1828.
2. James W., b. 23 July 1803.
3. William, of whom later.
4. Charles, b. 2 April 1814 ; d. in infancy.
1. Elizabeth, b. 19 June 1807 ; m. Thomas A. Bond.
2. Mary B., b. 6 Dec. 1811 ; d. young.
3. Sarah Maria, b. 6 Feb. 1817.

William Goodrich (1809–1883), of Knoxville, Tennessee, b. 29 March 1809 ; m. Sarah A. Reardon, and, by her, had issue :—

1. James, d. unm. 13 March 1882.
2. William, b. 12 Jan. 1845.
3. Caspar Frederick, of whom we treat.
4. Henry W., b. 11 Nov. 1848 ; d. in infancy.
5. Joseph K., b. 13 Jan. 1850.
1. Sarah A., b. 8 June 1852.
2. Harriet Whitney, b. 27 Feb. 1858.

He d. 4 July 1883.

*Residence*—Gladwyn, Pomfret, Connecticut.

# SULLIVAN

Thomas Russell Sullivan, b. at Boston, 21 Nov. 1849; m., 1899, Lucy Wadsworth.

## DESCENT

Dermod O'Sullivan ( –1549), of Dunboy Castle, Co. Cork; eldest son of Donel O'Sullivan, whose lineage the Irish records trace from Florence, King of Munster; m. Shela, dau. of Donel McCarthy Reagh, and left issue:—

1. Donel, "O'Sullivan Beare" 1581, who was deposed in favour of his uncle Eochy, 1593, but afterwards restored; m. Margaret, dau. of Sir Daniel O'Brien, Knight of Inistimon, and, by her, had issue:—

   Donel, b. 1552; the celebrated "O'Sullivan Beare," who was obliged to seek refuge in Spain, where he was assassinated, 16 July 1608.

2. Owen (Sir), chosen as "O'Sullivan Beare" in the reign of Queen Elizabeth; m. Helena, dau. of James, Lord Barry, and left issue.
3. Philip, of whom later.
4. Dermod, m. Joan McSweney, and left issue.

1. Honora, m. Tiege O'Mahony, sheriff of Desmond.

He was killed in his castle of Dunboy, 1549.

Philip O'Sullivan ( –1606), of Ardea Castle, Co. Kerry, Tanist to his brother, Sir Owen O'Sullivan Beare; m. Honora, dau. of Cormac M'Carthy, of Duhallow, Co. Cork, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Dermod, of Ballygibbon.
2. Donel, of whom later.
3. Philip.
4. Owen, of Dromeharon.

1. Ellen, m. Donel McSweney.
2. Shela.

He d. 1606.

Donel O'Sullivan, of Ardea Castle, Co. Kerry; m. Ellen, dau. of O'Sullivan More, and had issue:—

Philip O'Sullivan, of Ardea Castle, Co. Kerry; attainted, and his property confiscated, 1641; m. and left issue:—

# SULLIVAN

Daniel O'Sullivan, m. Sarah, dau. of Conor O'Brien, 2nd Viscount Clare, and had issue :—

Owen O'Sullivan, m. Mary, dau. of Owen McSweeney, and had issue :—

Philip O'Sullivan (Major), of Ardea, Co. Kerry ; m. Joan, dau. of Dermod McCarthy, of Killoween, and had issue :—

1. Patrick, whose descendants remained in Ireland.
2. Owen, of whom later.

Owen Sullivan (1690–1795), b., in Limerick, 17 June 1690 ; emigrated to America, 1723 ; settled at Berwick, Maine ; m., 1735, Margery Browne, and, by her (who d. 1801), had issue :—

1. Benjamin, b. 1736 ; d.s.p.
2. Daniel, of Sullivan, Maine, b. 1738 ; Captain in the Revolutionary War ; m. (1) Anne Paul ; m. (2) Abigail Bean ; d. 1781, leaving issue.
3. John, of Durham, New Hampshire, b. 17 Feb. 1740 ; Major-General in the Revolutionary Army, and first Governor of New Hampshire ; m. Lydia Worcester ; d. 23 Jan. 1795, leaving issue.
4. James, of whom later.
5. Ebenezer, b. 1753 ; Captain in the Revolutionary Army ; m. Abigail Cotton ; d. 3 June, 1799, leaving issue.
1. Mary, b. 1752 ; m., 1768, Theophilus Hardy ; d. 1827, leaving issue.

He d. 20 June 1795.

James Sullivan (1744–1808), of Boston, Mass., b. 22 April 1744 ; LL.D. (Harvard), 1780 ; Member of the Provincial Council, 1775 ; Judge of the Superior Court, 1776–1782 ; Attorney General, 1790–1807 ; Governor of Mass., 1807–1880 ; m. (1), 22 Feb. 1768, Mehetable, dau. of William Odiorne, and, by her (who d. 26 Jan. 1786), had issue :—

1. James, b. 6 Jan. 1769 ; d.s.p. 29 June 1787.
2. William, b. 30 Nov. 1774 ; Member of the Massachusetts State Legislature and Council for many years ; Brigadier-General of Militia ; LL.D. (Harvard), 1826 ; m., 1802, Sarah Webb Swan ; d. 3 Sept. 1839, leaving issue.
3. John Langdon, of whom later.
4. Richard, b. 17 June 1779 ; m., 1804, Sarah Russell ; d. 11 Dec. 1861, leaving issue.
5. William Bant, b. 16 March 1781 ; d. unm. 4 Dec. 1806.
6. George, b. 21 Feb. 1783 ; m., 1809, Sarah Bowdoin Winthrop ; d. 14 Dec. 1866, leaving issue.
1. Avis, b. 8 Oct. 1771 ; d. in infancy.
2. Mehetable, b. 29 July 1772 ; m. (1), 1793, James Cutler ; m. (2), 1801, Jonathan Amory ; d. 24 March 1847, leaving issue.
3. Nancy, b. 24 April 1784 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 10 Dec. 1808.

John Langdon Sullivan (1777–1865), of New York City ; b. 9 April, 1777 ; M.D. Yale, 1837 ; m. (1), 10 Oct. 1797, Elizabeth Russell, and, by her (who d. 16 April 1854), had issue :—

1. Thomas Russell, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth, b. 27 Jan. 1800 ; d. unm. 16 Jan. 1871.
2. Emily, b. 4 Aug. 1801 ; d. unm. 8 April 1880.

He d. 10 Feb. 1865, having m. (2), 1861, Susan Macash, who d.s.p.

## SULLIVAN

Thomas Russell Sullivan (1799–1862), of Keene, New Hampshire, and Boston, Mass.; b. 13 Feb. 1799; graduated at Harvard, 1817; Unitarian Minister at Keene, 1825–1835; m., 19 Jan. 1826, Charlotte Caldwell Blake, and, by her (who d. 3 July 1863), had issue:—

1. John Langdon, b. 8 March 1827; m. (1), 1848, Mary Lynde, and, by her (who d. 1857), had issue:—
   1. Seth Lynde, b. 1853; d. young.
   1. Mary Lynde, b. 1850; m., 1867, Alexander Cockrane, and had issue.

   m. (2), 1860, Helen Lynde, and d. 5 Sept. 1900, having, by her, had issue:—
   2. Lynde, b. 1865; m., 1898, Katharine Baldwin, and has issue.
   3. James Amory, b. 1875; m., 1900, Lavinia Kaufman, and has issue.
   2. Elizabeth, b. 1862; d. young.
   3. Helen Lynde, b. 1870.
2. Jonathan Amory, b. 3 Oct. 1830; d. unm. 13 July 1905.
3. Francis Blake, b. March 1834; d. in infancy.
4. Henry Dorr, b. 20 June 1841; d. unm. 29 Aug. 1889.
5. George Smith Blake, b. 11 Nov. 1845; d. unm. 12 March 1891.
6. Thomas Russell, of whom we treat.
1. Julia Elizabeth, b. 3 Oct. 1828; m., 1856, Edward Martin Dennie; d. 6 March 1867, leaving issue.
2. Sarah Dorr, b. 13 July 1832; d. unm. 29 May 1886.

He d. 23 Dec. 1862.

*Residence*—382 Marlborough Street, Boston, Mass.

*Arms*—Per pale sable, and argent, a fesse between, in chief a boar passant and in base another counterpassant, all counterchanged, armed, hoofed, and bristled, or.

*Crest*—On a lizard vert, a robin redbreast proper.

# COALE

William Ellis Coale, b. 7 Feb. 1860; m., 2 April 1891, Anne Esther, dau. of Captain Frederick M. Colston.

## DESCENT

William Coale, of Anne Arundel Co., Maryland, an eminent minister of the Society of Friends; m. (1) Hester ——— and had issue:—

1. William, b. 21 Sept. 1655; m., about 1684, Eliza, widow of Sir George Skipwith, Bart., and, by her (who m. (2) Samuel Chew), had issue; d. 1700.

He m. (2) Hannah ——, and, by her (who d. 20 Nov. 1669), had issue :—

2. William, b. 20 Oct. 1667 ; m., 30 July 1689, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Sparrow, and, by her (who m. (2) Richard Johns), had issue ; d. 1715, and will proved 24 June 1715.

He m. (3) Elizabeth, dau. of Philip Thomas, and, by her (who m. (2) Edward Talbot, and d. 30 Oct. 1678), had issue :—

3. Philip, of whom later.
4. Samuel, b. 9 April 1676.
1. Elizabeth, b. 30 Aug. 1671 ; m. Nathan Smith, of Calvert Co., Maryland (who d. 1711), and had issue.

Philip Coale (1673– ), b. 6 Sept. 1673, said to have been an officer in the British Army; m., 6 April 1697, Cassandra, dau. of Sir George Skipwith, Bart., and had issue :—

1. Skipwith, of whom later.
1. Cassandra.
2. Elizabeth.

Skipwith Coale ( –*1759*), removed to Baltimore Co., 1732 ; Sheriff, 1742 ; m. Margaret Holland, and had issue :—

1. Philip.
2. William, of whom later.
3. Skipwith; m., 25 Aug. 1759, Sarah, dau. of Joseph Hopkins, of Deer Creek, Maryland.
4. Samuel.
1. Cassandra.
2. Sarah, m. Richard Thomas, and had issue.
3. Susan.

He d. about 1759.

William Coale, m. Sarah Webster, and had issue :—

1. John.
2. Isaac, of whom later.

Isaac Coale, of Deer Creek, Hartford Co.; m., 7 Sept. 1786, Rachel, dau. of William Cox, and had issue :—

1. Skipwith.
2. William Ellis, of whom later.
3. John Webster.
4. Isaac.
1. Sarah.
2. Elizabeth.
3. Mary.
4. Susan Holland.

William Ellis Coale (1795– ), b. 25 Sept. 1795; m. (1), 16 April 1823, Hannah Ellicott, dau. of James Carey, and, by her (who d. 13 March 1837), had issue :—

1. James Carey, b. 25 May 1825 ; m., 2 Aug. 1847, Katharine, dau. of George Baily, of Chester Co., Pennsylvania, and had issue ; d. 13 April 1891.

2. Isaac, b. 10 April 1827 ; m. (1), 30 April 1851, Mary Gable, and had issue ; m. (2), 22 Oct. 1868, Helen McDowell, and, by her (who d. 19 Dec. 1887), had issue ; d. 31 Dec. 1873.
3. William Ellis, of whom later.
4. Thomas Ellicott, b. 31 March 1833 ; m., 18 Jan. 1855, Cecelia Harvey, and had issue :—

    1. William Ellis, b. 14 Oct. 1856 ; m., 8 May 1878, Mary Ella, dau. of H. B. Baily, of Covington, Kentucky, and had issue :—

        1. Griffith Baily, b. 21 May 1890.
        2. William Ellis, b. 8 March 1891.
        1. Edith Baily, b. 30 July 1879.

    2. Harvey, b. 31 March 1858 ; m., 27 Oct. 1881, Laura E. Colmary, and has had issue :—

        Harvey Morton, b. 4 Dec. 1882.
        Elizabeth L., b. 21 Sept. 1884.

    3. Isaac, b. 2 June 1861.
    4. Thomas Ellicott, b. 29 Jan. 1863.
    5. Carey, b. 7 Sept. 1868.
    1. Helen C., b. 8 Dec. 1866 ; m., 17 July 1890, Henry Crew, and has issue :—

        Alice H., b. 11 March 1892.

1. Mary, b. 15 Nov. 1829; m., 5 June 1855, Francis Cope Yarnall, of Overbrook, Pennsylvania, and, by him (who d. 26 June 1890), had issue ; d. 30 March 1891.
2. Martha Carey, b. 11 June 1835 ; d. in infancy.
3. Hannah Ellicott, b. 27 Feb. 1837 ; m., 28 Feb. 1861, David Scull.

William Ellis Coale (1831–1880), b. 17 Nov. 1831 ; m., 9 Oct. 1858, Louisa Schmidt, and, by her (who d. 30 Dec. 1873), had issue :—

1. William Ellis, of whom we treat.
2. Thomas Ellicott, b. 19 May 1865 ; m., 20 Nov. 1890, Nannie Eudalia Murphy.
1. Mary Yarnall, b. 26 Sept. 1862.
2. Louisa, b. 8 March 1868.
3. Lilian, b. 1872 ; now Lilian Coale Alderson, having been adopted by Mr. and Mrs. William Charles Alderson, of Overbrook, Pennsylvania.

He d. 3 Nov. 1880.

*Residence*—Baltimore, Maryland.

# DELAFIELD

Maturin Livingston Delafield, b., in New York City, 17 Feb. 1836; m., 1 Dec. 1868, Mary Coleman, dau. of Eugene Augustus Livingston, of Clermont on Hudson, New York; and, by her, has issue :—

1. Maturin Livingston, b. 29 Sept. 1869; m., 21 Nov. 1893, Lettice Lee, dau. of Charles Edwin Sands.
2. Joseph Livingston, b. 19 March 1871; Attorney and Counsellor at Law, New York City; m., 5 May 1906, Mary Renwick, dau. of William Milligan Sloane.
3. John Ross, b. 8 May 1874; m., 14 June 1904, Violetta S., dau. of John J. White, and, by her, has issue :—

   John White Ross, b. 12 May 1905.

4. Edward Coleman, b. 10 July 1877; m., 30 April 1900, Margaretta Stockton, dau. of Mercer Beasley, and, by her, has issue :—

   1. Maturin Livingston, b. 17 March 1901.
   2. Edward Coleman, b. 14 Feb. 1906.
   1. Margaretta Stockton, b. 3 Nov. 1903.

5. Eugene Livingston, b. 16 Aug. 1882; m., 26 Sept. 1906, Margaret, dau. of John S. Woodhull.

1. Julia Livingston, b. 14 Oct. 1875; m., 30 April 1901, Frederick W. Longfellow, by whom she has issue :—

   1. Frederick Livingston, b. 18 Aug. 1903.
   1. Juliette Livingston, b. 28 April 1902.
   2. Elizabeth Delafield, b. 14 Feb. 1905.

2. Mary Livingston, b. 23 Nov. 1878.
3. Harriet Coleman, b. 7 May 1880; m., 28 April 1906, Jarvis Pomeroy Carter, and has issue.

## DESCENT

John Delafield (1720–1763), b. in London, 4 May 1720, son of John Delafield, of Aylesbury, and descended from an old Buckinghamshire family, whose arms are inscribed on his tombstone in the chancel of St. John's Church, Aylesbury;

m., 3 June 1746, Martha, dau. of Jacob Dell, of Aylesbury, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Joseph, of Campden Hill, Co. Middlesex, b. 14 May 1749 ; a partner in the firm of Combe, Delafield & Co., Brewers ; m., 3 June 1790, Frances, dau. of Harvey Combe, of Andover, Hants, and d. 3 Sept. 1820, having, by her, had issue :—
    1. Joseph, b. 14 Jan. 1791; m., 6 Jan. 1819, Charlotte, dau. of Harvey Christian Combe (Lord Mayor of London in 1799), and, dying 5 April 1842, left, by her, issue :—
        1. Joseph, b. 1 Nov. 1819 ; m., 10 May 1844, Eloisa, dau. of the Cavaliere Bevere, of Naples, and had issue ; d. 10 Feb. 1869.
        2. Edward Thomas, b. 6 Nov. 1824, of Christ Church College, Oxford.
        1. Charlotte Frances, m., 19 July 1848, Captain Richard Phelips, R.A. ; d. 1889.
        2. Frances Georgina.
        3. Emily Maria, m. Admiral F. B. Montresor.
    2. Edward Harvey, d. unm. 28 Jan. 1827.
    3. John Leopold Ferdinand Casimir (Rev.), b. 1795 ; Vicar of Tortington, Sussex, 1833 ; Canon of Middleham, 1842 ; m., 18 March 1828, Cecil Jane (who d. 24 April 1888), dau. of Edmund, 1st Earl of Limerick ; d.s.p. 5 Sept. 1866.
    4. William ; d. unm.
    1. Frances Henrietta ; m., 14 Oct. 1823, Rev. Thomas Rennell, Vicar of Kensington.
    2. Maria ; m., 4 Sept. 1823, Rev. C. Bethell Otley, Rector of Welby, Co. Lincoln.
3. William, b. 7 Aug. 1750 ; d. unm.
1. Martha, b. 19 May 1751 ; m. William Arnold, of Slatwoods, Isle of Wight, Collector of Customs, by whom she had, with other issue :—
    Thomas (Rev.), b. 13 June 1795 ; the well-known headmaster of Rugby ; m., 11 Aug. 1820, Mary, youngest dau. of Rev. John Penrose ; d. 9 April 1859, leaving, with other issue, Matthew Arnold (1822–1888), the poet and literary critic.
    Lydia, m., 11 Aug. 1814, Richard, 7th Earl of Cavan ; d. 7 Feb. 1862.
2. Mary, b. 6 June 1753 ; d. unm. 1 Nov. 1804.
3. Susanna, b. 10 Sept. 1757 ; d. unm. 14 Nov. 1836.

He d. 9 March 1763, and his will was proved 15 March 1763.

John Delafield (1748–1824), b. 16 March 1748 ; went to New York in 1783, where he became a leading and successful merchant ; m., 11 Dec. 1784, Anne, dau. of General Joseph Hallett, of Hallett's Cove, New York, and, by her (who d. 6 March 1839), had issue :—

1. John, of Oaklands, near Geneva, New York, b. 22 Jan. 1786 ; m. (1) Mary, dau. of John Roberts, of Whitchurch, Co. Buckingham, and had issue :—
    1. John, b. 21 Oct. 1812 ; m., 14 June 1833, Edith, dau. of M. G. Wallace ; d. 12 Dec. 1866.
    2. Charles, b. 4 Feb. 1815 ; m., 11 Aug. 1836, Louise M., dau. of Paraclite Potter ; d. 4 June 1842.
    1. Mary Anne.

m. (2), 27 Nov. 1821, Harriet, youngest dau. of the Hon. Benjamin Tallmadge, of Litchfield, Conn., and, dying 22 Oct. 1853, left issue :—

3. Tallmadge, b. 1 Sept. 1829 ; m., 2 Oct. 1850, Anne, dau. of Thomas Lawrence.
4. Clarence, b. 6 May 1831; m., 9 April 1862, Eliza, dau. of John Payne.
2. Harriet.
3. Mary Floyd.

2. Joseph, of whom later.
3. Henry, b. 19 July 1792 ; m. Mary, dau. of Judge Levinus Monson ; d. 15 Feb. 1875, leaving issue :—

Mary Frances Henrietta, b. 9 June 1869 ; d. unm. 27 Oct. 1885.

4. William, b. 19 July 1792 ; d. unm. 20 Nov. 1853.
5. Edward, b. 17 May 1794 ; President of the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York, 1858–1875 ; m. (1), Elinor Elizabeth Langdon, dau. of Thomas Langdon Elwyn ; m. (2), 31 Jan. 1839, Julia, dau. of Nicoll Floyd, and, dying 13 Feb. 1875, left issue :—

1. Francis, b. 3 Aug. 1841 ; graduated at the College of Physicians and Surgeons, 1863.
2. Augustus Floyd.
1. Catherine Floyd.
2. Emma.
3. Alice.

6. Charles, b. 11 May 1796 ; d. young.
7. Richard, b. 1 Sept. 1798 ; m. (1), 24 July 1824, Helen (who d.s.p.), dau. of Andrew Summers ; m. (2) Harriet Baldwin, dau. of General Elijah M. Covington, and, dying 5 Nov. 1873, left issue :—

1. Henry, d. young.
2. Albert.
1. Susan Parish, d. unm.
2. Juliet Covington.
3. Cornelia, d. young.
4. Emma.
5. Laura, d. unm.
6. Harriet Cecil.

8. Rufus King, b. 18 Nov. 1802 ; m. Eliza, dau. of Dr. William Bard ; d. 6 Feb. 1874, leaving issue :—

1. Edward.
2. William Bard, d. unm.
3. Rufus, d. unm.
4. Henry Parish.
5. Bertram McNully, d. unm.
6. Richard, b. 6 Sept. 1853 ; m., 6 April 1880, Clara, dau. of Frederick J. Foster.
1. Catherine Cruger.

1. Ann Eliza, b. 11 March 1787 ; d. unm. 4 Oct. 1821.
2. Emma, b. 13 May 1789 ; d. unm. 13 Oct. 1846.
3. Caroline Augusta, b. 19 Feb. 1800 ; d. unm. 17 Oct. 1821.
4. Susan Maria, b. 25 Feb. 1805 ; m., 7 Oct. 1829, Henry Parish ; d.s.p. 16 June 1861.

He d. 3 July 1824.

## DELAFIELD

Joseph Delafield (1790–1875), of New York City, b. 22 Aug. 1790; graduated at Yale College, 1808; Attorney and Counsellor at Law; Major U.S. Army; Agent for U.S. for settling N. Boundary of U.S., 1821–1828; m., 12 Dec. 1833, Julia, dau. of Judge Maturin Livingston; and, by her (who d. 23 June 1882), had issue:—

1. Lewis Livingston, b. 3 Nov. 1834; m., 23 April 1862, Emily, dau. of Frederick Prime, of Edgewood, New Rochelle, N.Y., and d. 28 March 1883, leaving issue:—
    1. Lewis Livingston, b. 30 Jan. 1863; m., 25 April 1885, Charlotte H., dau. of Leonard Wyeth, and has issue.
    2. Robert Hare, b. 13 July 1864; m., 14 Aug. 1889, Anne Shepherd, dau. of George Francis Lloyd, of Virginia, and has issue.
    3. Frederick Prime, b. 2 Feb. 1868; m., 10 Nov. 1898, Elsie, dau. of Charles G. Barber, and has issue.
    1. Emily, b. 10 Sept. 1870; m., 21 June 1901, Dr. Rolfe Floyd, of Mastic, L.I., and has issue.
2. Maturin Livingston, of whom we treat.
3. Joseph, b. 15 Aug. 1839; d. 24 Feb. 1848.
1. Julia Livingston, b. 10 Sept. 1837.

He d. 12 Feb. 1875.

*Residences*—Fieldston in the Bronx, New York; Sunswyck, Long Island, N. Y.; The Ross Meadows, Alleghany Co., Pennsylvania.

*Clubs*—Union, Metropolitan (New York).

*Arms*—Sable, a cross patonce or.

*Crest*—A dove displayed, holding in its beak an olive branch proper.

# TOWER

Charlemagne Tower, b. 17 April 1848; m., 8 Feb. 1888, Helen, dau. of G. Frank Smith, of Oakland, California, and, by her, has issue:—

1. Charlemagne, b. 19 March 1889.
2. Geoffrey, b. 1 July 1890.
3. Roderick, b. 21 Oct. 1892.
1. Helen, b. 27 June 1894.
2. Gertrude, b. 30 Oct. 1896.

The Hon. C. Tower was U.S. Minister to Austria, 1897–1899; Ambassador to Russia, 1899–1902; and Ambassador to Germany, 1902–1908.

# TOWER

## DESCENT

Robert Tower (1567–1634), of Hingham, Co. Norfolk, b. 1567 ; m. Dorothy Damon ; d. April 1634, having had, by her (who d. 10 Nov. 1629), issue :—

John Tower (1609–1701), of Hingham, Co. Norfolk, b. 14 May 1609 ; emigrated to Massachusetts, where he and his companions established the town of Hingham in that Colony, 1636 ; m. Margaret, dau. of Richard I'brook ; d. 13 Feb. 1701, having had, by her (who d. 15 May 1700), issue :—

Benjamin Tower (1654–1721), of Hingham, Mass., b. 1 Nov. 1654 ; m. Deborah, dau. of John Garnet ; d. 24 March 1721, leaving, by her (who d. 6 June 1729), issue :—

Ambrose Tower (1699–1752), of Concord, Mass., b. 10 Jan. 1699 ; m. Mary, dau. of Matthew Cutler ; d. 15 June 1752, leaving, by her (who d. 10 Aug. 1765), issue :—

Joseph Tower (1723–1799), of Rutland, Mass., b. 5 Sept. 1723 ; m. Hepzibah, dau. of Isaac Gibbs ; d. 3 June 1799, leaving, by her (who d. 16 Jan. 1816), a son:—

Jeduthan Tower (1756–1817), of Paris Hill, New York, b. 17 May 1756 ; m. Mary, dau. of John Smith ; d. 27 Aug. 1817, having had, by her (who d. 30 Dec. 1835), issue :—

Reuben Tower (1787–1832), of Waterville, New York, b. 15 Feb. 1787 ; m. Deborah Taylor, dau. of Stephen Pearce ; d. 14 March 1832, leaving, by her (who d. 30 Dec. 1864), issue :—

Charlemagne Tower (1809–1889), of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, b. 18 April 1809 ; m., 14 June 1847, Amelia Malvina, dau. of Lambert Bartle, and, by her (who d. 24 April 1896), had issue :—

Charlemagne, of whom we treat.

He d. 24 July 1889.

*Residences*—228 South 7th Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and Waterville, Oneida Co., New York.

*Clubs*—Philadelphia, Rittenhouse, and Union League (Philadelphia) ; Metropolitan and University (New York).

# POMEROY

George Eltweed Pomeroy, b. at Clinton, Lenawee Co., Michigan, 28 Nov. 1848 ; m., 22 Aug. 1883, Matilda, dau. of John Thomas Worthington, of Maryland.

## DESCENT

Eltweed Pomeroy (1585–1673), b. in Beaminster, Co. Dorset, 4 July 1585 ; son of Richard Pomeroy, of Beaminster, Co. Dorset ; emigrated to America in the ship *Mary and John*, 1630 ; m. (1), 4 May 1617, Joan Keech, who d. 27 Nov. 1620 ; m. (2), 7 May 1627, Margery Rockett, and, dying 1673, left with other issue a son:—

Medad Pomeroy (1638–1716), of Northampton, Mass., b. 19 Aug. 1638 ; Representative from Mass., 1677 ; m. (1), 21 Nov. 1661, Experience, dau. of Henry Woodward ; m. (2) Abigail, dau. of John Strong, widow of Rev. Nathaniel Chauncey ; m. (3) Hannah, widow of Thomas Noble, and, dying 30 Dec. 1716, left with other issue a son :—

Ebenezer Pomeroy (1669–1754), of Northampton, Mass., b. 30 May 1669 ; Major ; High Sheriff, Commissioner, and Representative ; m. (1), 4 May 1690, Hannah Strong ; m. (2), 26 Dec. 1692, Sarah, dau. of John King, and, dying 1754, left with other issue a son :—

Seth Pomeroy (1706–1777), of Northampton, Mass., b. 20 May 1706 ; Captain in the military service of the Colony, 1744 ; served as Major at the capture of Louisburg, 1745 ; Lieutenant-Colonel in Ephraim William's Regiment, 1755 ; commanded the force that defeated the French and Indians under Baron Dieskau ; served as Delegate to the Provincial Congress, 1774–5 ; appointed a General officer 1774, and Brigadier-General, 1775 ; Delegate to the Provincial Congress, 1774–5 ; m., 14 Dec. 1732, Mary, dau. of Lieutenant Jonathan Hunt, and, dying 19 Feb. 1777, left, by her (who d. 11 Sept. 1777), with other issue a son :—

Quartus Pomeroy (1735–1803), of Northampton, Mass., b. 14 May 1735 ; m. (1), 4 Nov. 1762, Phebe (who d. 30 May 1776), dau. of Benjamin Sheldon ; m. (2), 10 Oct. 1776, Rachel, dau. of Lieutenant Daniel Pomeroy, and, dying 3 Nov. 1803, left, with other issue, a son :—

Seth Pomeroy (1777–1861), of Northampton, Mass., b. 30 June 1777 ; m. (1), 1 Jan. 1800, Sarah Kingsley, who d. 1801 ; m. (2), 1805, Hannah, dau. of Ashbel Wells, and, dying 13 March 1861, left, by her (who d. 1861), with other issue a son:—

George Eltweed Pomeroy (1807–1886), of Toledo, Ohio, b. 16 Sept. 1807 ; m., 5 Aug. 1833, Helen, dau. of Dr. Gain Robinson, and, by her (who d. May 1895), left, with other issue, a son :—

George Eltweed, of whom we treat.

He d. 12 Jan. 1886.

*Residences*—Toledo, Ohio, and Tillula Lake, Michigan.

*Clubs*—Toledo, Country, Yacht, and Middle Bass (Lake Erie).

# SALTONSTALL

Dudley Edward Saltonstall, b. 2 Oct. 1846; m., 29 July 1869, Annie Parmelia, dau. of Samuel Ketchum Satterlee, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Satterlee, b. 19 July 1870.
2. Dudley Winthrop, b. 22 June 1874.
3. Clarence Sanford, b. 28 April 1884; d. in infancy.

## DESCENT

Gurdon Saltonstall (1666–1724), b. 27 March 1666, eldest son of Nathaniel Saltonstall (*see* Saltonstall, Richard Middlecott); graduated at Harvard College, 1684; settled in New London, 1691; Governor of Connecticut, 1708–1724; m. (1) Jerusha, dau. of James Richards, of Hartford, and, by her (who d. at Boston, 25 July 1697), had issue :—

1. Gurdon, b. 17 July 1696; d. in infancy.
1. Elizabeth, b. 11 May 1690; m. (1), 4 Aug. 1710, Richard Christopher, who d. 9 June 1726, leaving issue; m. (2) Isaac Ledyard.

2. Mary, b. 15 Feb. 1692; m. Jeremiah Miller, M.D., of New London (who m. (2) Ann, dau. of Governor Joseph Dudley, and widow of John Still Winthrop, and d. 1756), and had issue.
3. Sarah, b. 8 April 1694; m. (1) John Gardiner; m. (2) Samuel Davis; m. (3) Thomas Davis, all of New London.
4. Jerusha, b. 5 July 1695; d. in infancy.

He m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. and sole heir of William Rosewell, of Branford, and, by her (who d. 12 Sept. 1710), had issue :—

2. Rosewell, graduated at Harvard College, 1720; m. Mary, dau. of Hon. John Haynes, and widow of Elisha Lord, and, by her (who m. (3) Rev. Thomas Clapp), had issue.
3. Nathaniel, b. 1 July 1707; m., 1733, Lucretia Arnold.
4. Gurdon, of whom later.
5. Richard, b. 1 Sept. 1710; d. in infancy.
5. Katherine, b. 19 June 1704; m. Thomas Brattle, of Boston.

He d. 20 Sept. 1724, having m. (3) Mary (who d.s.p. 23 Jan. 1730), dau. of William Whittingham, and widow of William Clarke, of Boston.

Gurdon Saltonstall (1708–1785), b. 22 Dec. 1708; graduated at Yale College, 1725; Brigadier-General in the Revolution and afterwards Collector of the

# SALTONSTALL

Port of New London ; m., 15 March 1733, Rebecca, dau. of John Still Winthrop, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Gurdon, b. 15 Dec. 1733 ; graduated at Yale College, 1752 ; d. unm. at Jamaica, West Indies, 18 July 1762.
2. Winthrop, b. 1 June 1737 ; graduated at Yale College, 1756 ; m., 17 April 1763, Ann, dau. of Hon. Joseph Wanton, of Newport, R.I., and, by her (who d. 1784), had issue.
3. Dudley, of whom later.
4. Rosewell, b. 29 Aug. 1741 ; m., 4 March 1763, Elizabeth, dau. of Mathew Stewart, of New London, and, by her (who d. 1817), had issue ; d. in New York, 12 Jan. 1804.
5. Richard, b. 1 Jan. 1776 ; d. unm.
6. Gilbert, b. 27 Feb. 1752 ; graduated at Harvard College, 1770 ; Captain U.S. Marines ; m. Harriet Babcock, and had issue.

1. Rebecca, b. 31 Dec. 1734 ; m. David Mumford, of New London.
2. Catherine, b. 17 Feb. 1736 ; m. John Richards, of New London.
3. Ann, b. 29 Feb. 1740 ; m. Thomas Mumford, of Norwich.
4. Elizabeth, b. 12 Jan 1743 ; m. (1) John Ebbets ; m. (2) Silas Deane, U.S. Commissioner to France during the War of the Revolution.
5. Mary, b. 28 March 1744 ; m. Jeremiah Atwater, of New Haven.
6. Martha, b. 8 Oct. 1748 ; m. David Mainwaring, of New London and New York.
7. Henrietta, b. 19 March 1750 ; m., 28 Feb. 1772, John Still Miller, who d. 2 Nov. 1824, leaving issue.
8. Sarah, b. 17 June 1754 ; m. 3 Dec. 1775, Daniel Buck, of Wethersfield, Conn. (who d. 6 June 1808), and had issue ; d. 19 Nov. 1828.

He d. 19 Sept. 1785.

Dudley Saltonstall (1738–1796), b. 8 Sept. 1738 ; a Commodore in the War of the Revolution ; m., 1765, Frances, dau. of Dr. Joshua Babcock, of Westerly, R.I., and, by her (who d. in New London, 1787), had issue :—

1. Dudley, b. 1771 ; graduated at Yale College, 1791 ; settled in the South.
2. Joshua, of whom later.
3. Thomas Brattle, b. 1772 ; d. unm. 1795.
4. Luke, d. in infancy.

1. Hannah, b. 1767 ; m. Joseph Whalley.
2. Frances, b. 1769.

He d. in the West Indies, 1796.

Joshua Saltonstall, m. Abbie, dau. of Thomas Lewis, of Farmington, Conn., and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas Lewis, m. Mary Andrews ; d.s.p.
2. Dudley Gilbert, of whom later.
3. Edward Burke, lost at sea.

1. Frances Catherine, m. Judge C. Carpenter.

Dudley Gilbert (1808– ), b. 10 Sept. 1808 ; m., March 1845, Sophia A. M. de Zocieur, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Dudley Edward, of whom we treat.
2. Gurdon Winthrop, b. 23 Sept. 1848 ; m., 27 May 1882, Florence M. Furguson, and had issue :—

   Lillian Madeline, b. 6 June 1883.

3. William Herbert, b. 18 Nov. 1851.
4. Lewis Francis, b. July 1854.
5. Richard Arthur, b. 12 Nov. 1859.

6. Victor de Zocieur, b. Aug. 1862.
1. Lillian Theodora, b. 1857 ; d. in infancy.

*Residence*—Rye, New York.

*Arms*—Or, a bend between two eagles displayed, sable.

*Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet or, a pelican's head, vulning its breast, azure.

# DE WOLF

Edwin Allis De Wolf, b. 19 Sept. 1844 ; m., 17 Oct. 1877, Margaret Harding, dau. of the Hon. John Marshall Krum, of St. Louis, Missouri ; and, by her, has had issue :—

1. Herbert, b. 14 Nov. 1883 ; d. 17 Feb. 1903.
1. Ophelia, b. 21 May 1881 ; d. 8 May 1888.

## DESCENT

Belthazar De Wolf, of Hartford, Connecticut, m. Alice ——, and had issue :—

1. Edward.
2. Simon, of whom later.
3. Steven.

Simon De Wolf (1648–1695), b. 1648 ; m. Sarah, dau. of John Lay, and dying, 5 Sept. 1695, left issue :—

Josiah De Wolf (1689–1767), b. 15 Nov. 1689 ; m. (1), 4 Nov. 1713, Anna Waterman, and, by her, had issue :—

Simon, of whom later.

He d. 1767, having m. (2) Abigail Lord, who d.s.p.

Simon De Wolf (1718–1756), b. 22 Jan. 1718 ; m., 31 Jan. 1745, Lucy Calkins, and, dying 1756, left issue :—

Elisha De Wolf (1748–1838), b. 16 Feb. 1748 ; m., 1767, Lydia More, and, dying 7 March 1838, left, by her (who d. 1827), issue :

Elisha De Wolf (1772–1855), b. 11 March 1772 ; m., 1798, Eunice Allis, and, dying 28 Nov. 1855, left, by her (who d. 1864), issue :—

Elisha De Wolf (1816– ), b. 12 March 1816 ; m., 3 Nov. 1840, Sabra, dau. of Asa Sherman, and, by her (who d. 15 March 1904), has had issue :—

Edwin Allis, of whom we treat.

*Residence*—5459 Bartmer Avenue, St. Louis, Missouri.

# ABNEY

John Rutledge Abney, b. in Edgefield Co., South Carolina, 11 Jan. 1850 ; m., 21 Nov. 1896 at Washington, D.C., Mary Lloyd, dau. of the late Hon. George H. Pendleton, of Cincinnati, Ohio, U.S. Minister to Germany, 1885–1889.

The Hon. J. R. Abney was Solicitor-General for South Carolina, 1876–1880.

## DESCENT

John de Abeney (son of William de Abeney, and grandson of John de Abeney, living at Wivelislie in 1318), m. about 1400 the elder dau. and co-heiress of William de Ingewardeby, of Willeslye, Co. Derby. His descendant,

George Abney ( –1578), of Willesley Hall, Co. Derby, whose will was proved 7 Jan. 1579, m. Ellen, dau. of John Wolseley, and, by her (who d. 19 Dec. 1571), had issue :—

1. James, m. Mary Milward, by whom he left issue.[1]
2. Robert, from whom descend the Abneys of Measham, Co. Derby.
3. Edmond, of whom later.
4. John, who m., as his 2nd wife, Elizabeth Trowell, and had issue.
5. Thomas.
6. Walter.

He d. 1 March 1578.

Edmond Abney, of Leicester, m. Katherine, dau. of William Ludlam, Mayor of Leicester in 1587, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Paul, of whom later.
2. Danett, Alderman and twice Mayor of Leicester ; bur. 31 Aug. 1669.

---

[1] From this James Abney descended the two brothers, Sir Thomas Abney, Knt., the famous Lord Mayor of London, who was one of the founders of the Bank of England and President and benefactor of St. Thomas's Hospital ; and Sir Edward Abney, Knt., of Willesley Hall, M.P. for Leicester 1690–1695, who married Judith, dau. and co-heiress of Peter Barr of London, by whom he had an only son, Sir Thomas Abney, Knt., Justice of the Common Pleas in 1743, whose granddaughter and last-surviving descendant, Parnell, m. Gen. Sir Charles Hastings, Bart. Their son, Sir Charles Abney Hastings, Bart., M.P., d. unm. 1858, when Willesley Hall passed to his cousin Edith Maud, Countess of Loudon.

1. Mary ; m. John Colley, of Nottingham.
2. Katherine.

His will was proved 25 Jan. 1604.

PAUL ABNEY, of Leicester, m. Mary, dau. of George Brookesby, of Stapleford, Co. Leicester, and, by her, had issue :—

1. George, of whom later.
2. Francis.
3. Phillip, bapt. 23 Nov. 1623 ; Mayor of Leicester, 1678 ; bur. 15 May 1697. His son, John, was Mayor 1700, and was bur. at Braunstone, 23 July 1714.
1. Elizabeth.
2. Johanne.

His will was proved 18 June 1635.

GEORGE ABNEY ( –1661), of Leicester ; m. Bathshua ——, and, dying 1661, left, by her, issue :—

PAUL ABNEY (1653–1698), of Leicester and Virginia, was baptized in St. Mary's Church, Leicester, 14 Jan. 1653 ; Lieutenant of the Frigate *Josiah*, 1685–1688 ; settled in Virginia about 1690 ; m. Mary Lee, and, dying 1698, left issue :—

GEORGE ABNEY, of Henrico Co., Virginia, grantee of lands in Henrico, Lunenburgh, Halifax, and Charlotte Cos., 1728–1760 ; will proved at Houston, Virginia, 16 Oct. 1766 ; m. Unity ——, and, by her, had issue :—

WILLIAM ABNEY ( –1832), of Henrico Co., Virginia, and South Carolina ; removed to South Carolina, 1772, and was grantee of lands there, 1772–1786 ; Captain in the Revolutionary Army ; m. Mary Clark, and, dying Jan. 1832, left issue :—

WALTER ABNEY ( –1827), of Edgefield Co., South Carolina ; m. Susan Brooks (who d. 1820), and, dying Dec. 1827, left issue :—

JOHN RUTLEDGE ABNEY ( –1829), of Edgefield Co., South Carolina ; m. Alesey Lindsey, and, dying 1829, left, by her (who d. 1833), issue :—

JAMES MADISON ABNEY (1827–1889), of Edgefield Co., South Carolina ; b. 10 Aug. 1827 ; m., 21 Dec. 1848, Martha Livingston, and, by her (who d. 18 June 1877), had issue :—

JOHN RUTLEDGE ABNEY, of whom we treat.

He d. 20 June 1889.

*Residence*—19 East 86th Street, New York.

*Clubs*—Metropolitan, Church (New York).

*Arms*—Or, on a chief gules, a lion passant argent, a mullet for difference.

*Crest*—A demi-lion rampant or, holding a pellet between the paws.

# VILAS

William Freeman Vilas, b. in Chelsea, Orange Co., Vermont, 9 July 1840 ; m., 3 Jan. 1866, Anna Matilda, dau. of William Herriman Fox, M.D., of Oregon, Wisconsin, and has had issue :—

1. Levi Baker, b. 6 June 1869 ; d. young.
2. Henry, b. 28 May 1872.
1. Cornelia, b. 31 May 1867.
2. Mary Esther, b. 10 Oct. 1873.

The Hon. William Freeman Vilas, graduated at the University of Wisconsin, 1858 (A.M., 1861), and at the Albany Law School (LL.B.), 1860 ; served as Captain of Company A. in the Wisconsin Volunteer Infantry, which he raised in the Vicksburg Campaign, 1862 ; promoted Lieutenant-Colonel of the same regiment, during siege of Vicksburg ; Postmaster-General U.S., 1885–1888 ; Secretary of the Interior, 1888–9 ; U.S. Senator, 1891–1897.

## DESCENT

Peter Vilas ( –1756), m. Mercy (who d. 15 Aug. 1770), dau. of John Gay, and, dying 21 April 1756, left issue an only son :—

Noah Vilas (1733–1799), b. 2 Nov. 1733 ; m., 24 July 1760, Abigail, dau. of Gideon Baker, of Alstead, New Hampshire, and, by her (who d. 10 July 1808), had issue :—

1. Joseph, b. 20 April 1761 ; d. 26 Jan. 1789.
2. Noah, b. 1 Feb. 1763; m., 21 Nov. 1793, Lovina Cady, who d. 28 April 1833; d. 31 Oct. 1820, leaving issue.
3. Samuel, b. 12 Sept. 1764 ; m. Ruby Cooper ; d. 1 Sept. 1806.
4. Nathaniel, b. 12 Oct. 1766 ; m. (1), 30 April 1789, Mary Chandler, who d. 9 Jan. 1805 ; m. (2), 28 Jan. 1805, Lovina Crosby, who d. 9 Sept. 1851 ; d. 12 Dec. 1852, leaving issue.
5. Aaron, b. 7 Sept. 1768 ; m., 17 March 1802, Deborah Spencer, who d. 24 March 1859 ; d. 20 Jan. 1862, leaving issue.
6. Moses, of whom later.
1. Abigail, b. 25 Jan. 1775 ; m., 29 Sept. 1795, James Chandler; d. 29 Nov. 1854, leaving issue.

He d. 17 Sept. 1799.

Moses Vilas (1771–1849), of Vermont, b. at Grafton, Mass., 19 March 1771 ; m., 30 Jan. 1799, Mercy, dau. of Samuel Flint, of Randolph, Vermont, and, by her (who d. 9 March 1861), had issue :—

1. Joseph, b. 31 Oct. 1799 ; d. 17 July 1826.
2. William Ramson, b. 8 Sept. 1802 ; m., 15 July 1834, Mary, dau. of Breed Noyes.

3. Samuel Flint, b. 9 Jan. 1807 ; m., 6 Aug. 1836, Harriet, dau. of James Hunt.
4. Levi Baker, of whom later.
5. Freeman Chandler, b. 27 May 1815 ; d. unm. 5 Oct. 1843.
6. Harrison Martin, b. 7 Dec. 1817 ; Major, 13th Vermont Regiment ; m., 27 Sept. 1847, Mary Jane, dau. of Samuel Hathaway.

1. Lucy Martin, b. 28 Sept. 1800 ; m., Oct. 1833, Perry Haskell ; d. 25 Sept. 1838, leaving issue.
2. Caroline Avigail, b. 18 Dec. 1804 ; m., 21 March 1827, Dr. Almerin Tinker ; d. 15 April 1841, leaving issue.
3. Pamelia, b. 4 Feb. 1809 ; d. young.
4. Emma, b. 31 Dec. 1813 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 7 March 1849.

Levi Baker Vilas (1811–1879), of Madison, Wisconsin, b. 25 Feb. 1811 ; State Senator, Orange Co., Vermont, 1845–1846 ; Mayor of Madison, 1861 ; m., 10 Oct. 1837, Esther Green, dau. of Hon. Nathan Smilie, of Cambridge, Vermont, and had issue :—

1. Nathan Smilie, b. 20 Aug. 1838 ; d. in infancy.
2. William Freeman, of whom we treat.
3. Henry, b. 24 May 1842 ; graduated at the University of Wisconsin (A.M., 1864, LL.B., 1869) ; served in the Civil War, becoming Captain in the 23rd Regiment of the Wisconsin Volunteer Infantry; d. unm. 21 Nov. 1872.
4. Levi Madison, b. 17 Feb. 1844 ; LL.B. (Albany Law School) ; City Attorney of Eau Claire, Wisconsin, 1868 ; Judge of District Court, Ramsay Co., Minnesota ; m., 25 Aug. 1869, Ella C., dau. of Levi Slingluff, and, dying 28 Aug. 1889, left issue :—

   Jessie, b. 2 Oct. 1870.

5. Charles Harrison, b. 22 July 1846, graduated at the University of Wisconsin, 1865 (A.M., 1868) ; ex-President Hahnemann Medical College, Chicago.
6. Frederick, b. 28 Feb. 1850 ; d. in infancy.
7. Edward Perrin, b. 6 Nov. 1852 ; graduated at the University of Wisconsin (A.B., 1872, LL.B., 1875).
8. Ira Hill, b. 19 April 1863 ; d. in infancy.

1. Esther, b. 28 Aug. 1865.

He d. 27 Aug. 1879.

*Residence*—Madison, Wisconsin.

*Club*—Reform (New York).

# DAVIES

Julien Tappan Davies, b. at N.Y. 25 Sept. 1845; m., 22 April 1869, Alice, dau. of Hon. Henry H. Martin, and, by her, has had issue :—

1. Julien Townsend, b. 20 Feb. 1870; admitted to the Bar in N.Y., 1894; m., 22 Nov. 1894, Marie Rose, dau. of Carlos G. de Garmendia.
2. Thomas Alfred, b. 1873; d. in infancy.
3. Frederick Martin, b. 12 Sept. 1877.

1. Alice, b. 1871; d. young.
2. Helen, b. 1872; d. in infancy.
3. Ethel, b. 19 March 1876.
4. Cornelia Sherman, b. 21 Oct. 1882.

## DESCENT

John Davies (1680–1758), b. at Kington, Co. Hereford, 1680; presumed to have been the only son of Thomas Davies, the fourth son of Robert Davies, of Gwysaney Castle, Co. Flint, a staunch Cavalier and the representative of one of the most ancient families of North Wales; emigrated to America, 1735, and settled in the western part of Litchfield Co., Conn., where he purchased a tract of land; m., before his emigration, Catherine Spencer, and, dying 22 Nov. 1758, left, by her, an only son :—

John Davies (1711–1797), b. at Kington, Co. Hereford, 1711; educated at Oxford University; emigrated to America, 1747, and settled in Litchfield, Conn.; m. (1), 1734, Elizabeth Brown, and, by her (who d. 1739), had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Thomas (Rev.), b. 2 Jan. 1737; graduated at Yale, 1758; Episcopalian Minister at New Milford, Conn.; m., 1 April 1762, Mary Hervey; d. 12 May 1766, leaving issue.
3. William, b. 1739; d. in infancy.

He m. (2), 1744, Mary Powell, and, by her (who d. 15 Dec. 1801), had issue :—

4. William, b. 29 Jan. 1744; went to Canada; m. ——; d. 1815, leaving issue.
5. James, b. 1746; d. in infancy.
6. Walter, b. 22 June 1747; went to Canada; m. Jemima ——; d. 1817, leaving issue.
7. James John, b. 31 Dec. 1757; m. Lucretia, dau. of Rev. Nathaniel Bartlett; d.s.p. 25 Dec. 1831.

8. David, b. 14 March 1759 ; m., 1783, Sarah Peet ; d. 23 Jan. 1834, leaving issue.
9. George, b. 12 Feb. 1764 ; went to Canada ; d. 17 Aug. 1826, leaving issue.
10. Thomas, M.D., of Redding, Conn., b. 30 May 1766 ; m., 26 Feb. 1789, Hannah Crissey ; d. 11 July 1831, leaving issue.

1. Mary, b. 17 March 1745 ; d. young.
2. Catherine, m., 2 April 1780, Nathaniel Bosworth, and had issue.
3. Elizabeth, b. 3 July 1753 ; m. — Howard ; d. 1831.
4. Ann, b. 18 Nov. 1755 ; m. John Sperry.
5. Rachel, b. 20 Aug. 1761 ; m. James McDonald ; d. 1847.

He d. 19 May 1797.

John Davies (1735–1799), of Litchfield, Conn., b. at Kington, Co. Hereford, June 1735 ; m., 1763, Eunice Hotchkiss, and, by her (who d. 29 March 1824), had issue :—

1. Thomas John, of whom later.

1. Elizabeth, b. 1763 ; m., 28 Feb. 1784, Captain David Judson ; d. June 1850, leaving issue.
2. Eunice, m., 24 March 1793, Peter Powell ; d., 1840, leaving issue.
3. Esther, b. 1773 ; m. Dr. Powell Davies ; d. 1840, leaving issue.

He d. 18 April 1799.

Thomas John Davies (1767–1845), of Black Lake, St. Lawrence Co., N.Y., b. Nov. 1767 ; m., 29 Dec. 1792, Ruth, dau. of Captain John Foote, and, by her (who d. 21 Sept. 1852), had issue :—

1. John Foote, b. 2 May 1796 ; m., 4 July 1819, Almeda Giffen ; d. 1 May 1888, leaving issue.
2. Charles, b. 22 Jan. 1798 ; LL.D., Professor of Mathematics at Trinity College, Hartford, Conn. ; m. Mary Anne, dau. of Lieutenant-Colonel Jared Mansfield ; d. 18 Sept. 1876, leaving issue.
3. Henry Ebenezer, of whom later.
4. Thomas Alfred, b. 3 Dec. 1809 ; Major-General of Volunteers, 1865 ; m., 24 Aug. 1844, Maria White.

1. Belvidere, b. 4 Jan. 1794 ; m., 1820, George Ranney ; d.s.p. 6 Aug. 1870.
2. Eunice Ruth, b. 5 March 1807 ; m., 2 July 1827, William Henry Scovill ; d. 25 Nov. 1839, leaving issue.

He d. 18 April 1845.

Henry Ebenezer Davies (1805–1881), b. 8 Feb. 1805 ; LL.D. ; Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, 1860–1869 ; m., 1 July 1835, Rebecca Waldo, dau. of John Tappan, and, by her (who d. 24 Feb. 1884), had issue :—

1. Henry Eugene, b. 2 July 1836 ; graduated at Columbia College, 1857 ; Major-General of Volunteers, 1863 ; m., 10 Aug. 1858, Julia, dau. of John T. Rich ; d. 6 Sept. 1894, leaving issue :—

   Henry Eugene.

2. Charles Frederick, b. 27 June 1838 ; Lieutenant-Colonel of Volunteers ; d. unm. 3 Dec. 1865.
3. William Gilbert, b. 21 March 1842 ; graduated at Trinity College, Hartford, 1860 ; Barrister ; m., 15 Dec. 1870, Lucy C., dau. of Hon. Alexander Rice, and has issue :—

   Augusta McKim.

4. Julien Tappan, of whom we treat.
5. Theodore, b. 22 Oct. 1847 ; d. unm. 15 March 1875.
6. Francis Herbert, b. 15 Sept. 1849 ; m., 27 April 1876, Cornelia Scott, dau. of Henry S. Rokenbaugh.

1. Helen, b. 9 June 1851; m., 20 Oct. 1875, Charles E. Tainter, and has issue :—
   1. Davies.
   2. Louis Swift.

2. Lucy, b. 7 March 1853 ; m., 21 April 1875, Dr. Samuel Swift, and has issue :—
   1. Samuel.
   1. Martha.

He d. 17 Dec. 1881.

*Residence*—17 West 9th Street, New York.

*Arms*—Quarterly 1st and 4th, gules, on a bend argent, a lion passant sable, armed and langued of the first ; 2nd, Argent, a lion rampant sable, armed and langued gules ; 3rd, Or, a lion rampant gules, armed and langued of the first.

*Crest*—A lion's head erased, quarterly argent and sable, langued gules.

# CARNEY

Sydney Howard Carney (M.D.), b. in Lowell, Mass., 24 Aug. 1837 ; m., 30 April 1862, Hortense, dau. of Ebenezer Tilden Abbott, and, by her (who d. 18 July 1892), had issue :—

1. Sydney Howard, M.D., b. 3 Dec. 1863.
2. Charles Abbott, d. in infancy.
3. Philip Dean, d. in infancy.
1. Hortense Abbott, b. 31 March 1872.

## DESCENT

Mark Carney (*1740*–1782), b. about 1740, served in the French and Indian War, 1759–1760 ; sentinel in Captain Leissner's Company, 1760 ; m. Suzanne, dau. of Daniel Goux, and, by her (who d. 3 March 1799), had issue :—

1. Daniel, of whom later.
2. James, b. 5 June 1744 ; m. (1) Joanna, dau. of Captain Stephen Marson, and, by her (who d. 4 May 1832), had issue ; m. (2), 7 March 1834, Jane, widow of Captain John Baker ; d. 15 March 1858.
3. William Howe, b. 28 Jan. 1778 ; d. unm. 1800.
1. Catherine, b. 13 Dec. 1761 ; m., 18 Jan. 1780, Edward Kelley, of Newcastle, Maine.

2. Mary, b. 17 Feb. 1763 ; m., 19 May 1783, Jonathan Trask, of Alna, Maine ; d. 8 April 1785.
3. Elizabeth, b. 15 Aug. 1764 ; d. unm. 1 Jan. 1859.
4. Margaret, b. 2 Dec. 1766 ; m., 15 Jan. 1790, Abner Marson, of Pittstown, and had issue.
5. Susannah, b. 8 Jan. 1768 ; m. Ebenezer Howard ; d. 23 March 1849, leaving issue.
6. Jane, b. 17 April 1769.
7. Joanna, bap. 26 April 1772 ; d. 29 March 1808.
8. Nancy, b. 10 June 1776 ; m., 14 Oct. 1798, Andrew Peters (who d. 9 April 1825) ; d. 1865, leaving issue.
9. Abigail, b. 5 May 1780 ; m. Nathaniel Benson, and had issue.

He d. 17 Oct. 1782.

Daniel Carney (1765–1852), of Boston, b. 25 Nov. 1765 ; Coroner for Suffolk Co., Mass., 1810–1827 ; Alderman of Boston, 1825–1826 ; appointed Justice of the Peace for Suffolk Co., Mass., 22 Feb. 1826 ; m. (1), 11 March 1792, Sarah, dau. of Captain Benjamin Bell, of Salem, Mass., and, by her (who d. 11 Nov. 1812), had issue :—

1. Benjamin Bell, b. 22 Dec. 1794 ; m. Lydia Lilly ; d. 10 April 1872.
2. Daniel, b. 17 Jan. 1799 ; U.S. Consul at Santo Domingo, Hayti, West Indies, 1837–1838 ; d. unm. 14 Dec. 1838.
3. William, b. 24 May 1801 ; m., 13 Feb. 1833, Lucia, dau. of Nathaniel Benson, and had issue ; d. 17 June 1887.
4. James G., of whom later.
5. Nathaniel Brown, b. 6 July 1805 ; m., 14 Sept. 1841, Sarah Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Morse ; d. 16 Dec. 1887.
6. Osgood, b. 28 Dec. 1809 ; d. 2 Aug. 1835.
1. Mary Trask, b. 24 Dec. 1792 ; m. Captain William Whiting Howard ; d.s.p. 17 Sept. 1838.
2. Susannah, b. 5 Dec. 1796 ; d. unm. 12 March 1885.
3. Sarah Bell, b. 21 June 1807 ; d. unm. 20 Aug. 1868.

He m. (2), 24 July 1814, Mary, dau. of Captain Josiah Wheeler, and, by her (who d. 13 March 1877), had issue :—

7. Josiah Wheeler, b. 23 July 1815 ; m. (1), Nov. 1837, Betsy Lovell (who d. 12 Oct. 1839), dau. of Joshua Vose, and had issue ; m. (2), 25 Dec. 1843, Sarah (who d. 17 Jan. 1866), dau. of Isaac Hall, and left issue ; m. (3), 19 Feb. 1872, Sarah, dau. of Benjamin Vose, who d.s.p.
8. Joseph, b. 16 Oct. 1819 ; m., 4 July 1854, Charlotte, dau. of William Constable, and had issue ; d. 23 Jan. 1895.
9. Samuel Parker, b. 18 Nov. 1821 ; m. Mary Adeline Smith, and had issue ; d. 29 Sept. 1859.
10. Henry, b. 12 Jan. 1823 ; m., 1846, Almira, dau. of John Bent, and, by her (who d. 4 March 1901), had issue ; d. 5 Jan. 1900.
11. Franklin La Fayette, b. 19 Aug. 1824 ; m., 16 Oct. 1856, Cecilia A., dau. of Captain James Mahoney, and had issue.
12. Addison, b. 24 Dec. 1830 ; m., 20 May 1855, Helen A. Browne, and had issue.
13. Edwin Harvey, b. 12 March 1833 ; m., 2 April 1863, Jennie R. Yeaton, and, by her (who d. 15 May 1868), had issue.
14. John Vose, b. 6 Nov. 1835 ; m., 23 March 1854, Susan Abbott, and had issue ; d. 31 Aug. 1907.

4. Emeline, b. 25 Jan. 1817; m., Oct. 1841, Moses Eastman, and had issue; d. 30 Aug. 1906.
5. Ann, b. 17 May 1818; m., 21 Jan. 1843, Elbridge Chase; d. 13 Jan. 1908.
6. Eliza Wheeler, b. 27 Dec. 1826; m., 4 May 1859, Parker C. Harley, and had issue; d. 28 Jan. 1861.
7. Henrietta, b. 7 June 1828; m. 15 Jan. 1853, Stephen Robins Cole (who d. 24 May 1901), and had issue.
8. Adeline, d. in infancy.

He d. 11 March 1852.

James G. Carney (1804–1869), b. at Boston, 14 Feb. 1804; removed to Lowell, Mass., 1828; m., 9 Oct. 1828, Clarissa, dau. of Joseph Willett, of Boston, and, by her (who d. 3 May 1856), had issue:—

1. Horace Howe, b. 2 Nov. 1830; d. in infancy.
2. Charles Tebbetts, b. 17 Feb. 1832; m., 30 April 1857, Ellen, dau. of Benjamin Lofthouse Dean; d. 23 Sept. 1862.
3. George James, b. 13 June 1835; Major, afterwards Lieutenant-Colonel on the staff of General B. F. Butler during the Civil War; m., 9 Oct. 1866, Lizzie, dau. of Andrew B. McClean, and, by her, had issue:—
    1. James Andrew, b. 3 Nov. 1867.
    2. George Sydney, b. 9 Aug. 1869.
    3. Edward Bullard, b. 8 June 1871.
4. Sydney Howard, of whom we treat.
1. Clara, b. 13 July 1829; d. in infancy.
2. Alice, d. in infancy.
3. Mary Howard, b. 10 Sept. 1839; m. 28 Oct. 1868, Jacob Rogers, and had issue.

He d. 10 Feb. 1869.

*Residence*—New Brighton, Staten Island, N.Y.

# FOX

William Fletcher Fox, b. 13 Aug. 1836; m., 3 Sept. 1861, Mary Theresa, dau. of Henry Dodge, of Dodgeville, Wisconsin, and grand-dau. of the Hon. Henry Dodge, late Governor of Wisconsin, and has had issue :—

1. William Charles, b. 8 Sept. 1864.
1. Mary Adele.
2. Virginia Theresa.
3. Clara Elizabeth.

## DESCENT

This family, which traces its pedigree in an unbroken line of descent from Neill Niagallagh, King of Ireland, possessed the entire barony of Kilcoursey, in King's Co. Hubert Foxe "of Lehinchie, Barony of Kilcoursie, commonly called The Foxe, chief of his name," by deed dated 1 May 1599, surrendered all his estates to the Queen, who, on 29 Jan. 1600, regranted them to him and the heirs male of his body, with remainder to "his nephew, Brissell Foxe, son of his brother Arte," to be held "by knight's service *in capite*."

Brassell Fox, of Kilcoursey, to whom the estates descended on the death of his uncle, above named, without issue 16 June 1600, m. Mary, dau. of Hugh Mac Geoghegan, of Castletown, Co. Westmeath, and had issue :—

1. Arthur, d. in infancy.
2. Hubert, of whom later.
3. Arthur, d. young.
4. James, d. unm. in the Netherlands.
1. Mary, m. Edmund Malone of Kilgarvin, Co. Westmeath.
2. Ellen, m. Neal Molloy of Pallis, King's Co.
3. Mary, d. unm.
4. Margaret, d. unm.
5. Amy, d. unm.
6. Catherine, d. unm.

He. d. 7 April 1639, and was bur. in Durrow churchyard.

Hubert Fox, of Kilcoursey, who had livery of his estate, 22 May 1640; joined in the insurrection of 1641, and was a captain in an insurgent troop, and later,

at the siege of Athlone, was promoted to the colonelcy of a regiment of foot; m. Mary, dau. of Lewis O'Connor, of Leixlip, Co. Kildare, and had issue :—

1. Brassill, of Kilcoursey, living in 1689; d.s.p.
2. James, of whom later.

JAMES FOX, of Ballagh, Co. Westmeath, m. Jane Stone, and had issue :—

1. Anthony, of whom later.
1. Jane, m. Anthony Coffy, of Kilglass, Co. Kildare.
2. Catherine, d. unm.
3. Elizabeth, d. unm.

ANTHONY FOX (1689–1751), of Ballagh, Co. Westmeath, b. 1689; m. Anne, dau. of Charles Kelly, of Castle Kelly, Co. Galway, by whom he had issue :—

1. James, of whom later.
2. Ross, of Ballybroder; m. (1) Anne, dau. of Edward Bermingham of Kilfylan, and had a dau., Catherine (who m. Dr. Theobald Donnelly of Ballymahon, Co. Longford); m. (2) a dau. of William Atkinson, of Torganny, Co. Westmeath.
3. Philip, of Ballagh; m. Celia, dau. of John Dalton, and had issue, a son, Ross (who m. Mary, dau. of John Goodman).

He d. 1751.

JAMES FOX (1715–1794) of Suntown, Co. Westmeath, b. 1715; m., 1743, Millicent, dau. of Captain Matthew Palin, of Hyde Park, Co. Westmeath, and, by her (who d. 12 Feb. 1793), had issue :—

1. James, d. in infancy.
2. Matthew, of whom later.
3. Anthony, d. unm.

He d. 27 July 1794, and was bur. at Laracor.

MATTHEW FOX (1745–1808), of Foxbrook, Co. Meath, b. 1745; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Grierson, of Doolistown, Co. Meath, and had issue :—

1. James, b. 14 July 1773; m. (1) Harriet, dau. of James D'Arcy, of Hyde Park, Co. Westmeath, and had issue; m. (2), 31 Jan. 1849, Margaret, dau. of John Crozier, of Gortra, Co. Fermanagh; d. 1850.
2. John, of Dublin, m. Sarah, dau. of Alexander Kingstone of Mosstown, Co. Longford, and left issue.
3. Joseph, of Doolistown, Co. Meath; m., 1807, Frances, dau. of James D'Arcy, of Hyde Park, Co. Westmeath; d. 1855, leaving issue.
4. William Maine, of whom later.
1. Amelia, b. 25 Dec. 1775; m., 1797, Robert Mc Cutchan Johnstone of Goshen, Co. Longford, who d. at Philadelphia, 1832; d. at Cleveland, Ohio, Feb. 1844, leaving issue.
2. Anne, m., 1805, Rev. Nicholas Gosseling, Rector of Tashinny, Co. Longford, who d. 1848; d. May 1808, leaving issue.
3. Eliza, b. 25 July 1784; m., 28 Feb. 1810, William Holmes Fletcher, of Newry, Co. Down, and left issue.
4. Maria, m., 1805, Charles McCutchan Johnstone, of Goshen, Co. Longford, and Evansville, Indiana, who d. 3 May 1828; d. 17 July 1817, leaving issue.
5. Matilda, b. 6 July 1792; m. John Creighton; d. 20 April 1834, leaving issue.

He. d. 15 May 1808, and was bur. at Laracor.

# FOX

William Maine Fox (*1782*–1859), of Wisconsin, b. about 1782; m. (1), 1807, Eleanor, eldest dau. of Adam Loftus Lynn, of Newport Lodge, Co. Waterford, and, by her (who d. 1844), had issue :—

1. Adam Loftus, of Durand, Wisconsin, b. 21 Jan. 1811; m., 29 Jan. 1832, Jane Matilda, dau. of James Mc Cutchan, and, dying 23 Feb. 1882, left, by her (who d. 13 Dec. 1852), issue :—
    1. Henry Lynn, b. 16 Nov. 1837; m., 18 Oct. 1865, Carrie, dau. of Caleb Spooner, and had issue.
    2. Charles James, b. 26 April 1842; m., 1867, Helen Jane, dau. of James Wood, and had issue.
    3. Loftus, b. 14 Aug. 1845; m., 19 April 1874, Emma, dau. of George Schusler, and had issue.
    4. Arthur, b. 20 Jan. 1849; m., 17 Oct. 1874, Mattie Corintha, dau. of A. E. Parish, and had issue.
    1. Susan Jane, m., 6 Sept. 1855, Hugh Cathcart.
    2. Anna Maria, m., 29 Dec. 1870, Albert Titus Spooner.
    3. Frances Ellen, m., 28 Jan. 1873, Charles Freligh.
2. Matthew Anthony, of whom later.
3. William Harriman, b. 14 Sept. 1814; m., 24 Dec. 1841, Cornelia, dau. of Mills Averill, and, dying 20 Oct. 1883, left, by her (who d. 1864), issue :—
    1. Katherine, m., 26 Feb. 1867, Frederick Adamson, who d. 4 July 1883.
    2. Adeline, b. 18 Aug. 1844; d. unm. 11 June 1865.
    3. Anna Matilda, m., 3 Jan. 1866, Hon. William Freeman Vilas, Postmaster-General, U.S.A., 1885–1888.
4. James Hubert, b. 7 Feb. 1816; m. (1), 1834, Catherine, dau. of Terrance Kelly; m. (2), 11 May 1846, Mary, dau. of Bartlett Roony, by whom he had issue :—
    1. John, b. 15 Jan. 1848; m., 28 Feb. 1880, Kate, dau. of Patrick Ryan, and had issue.
    2. Carberry Thomas, b. 15 Sept. 1851; m., 5 June 1874, Mattie, dau. of Rowland H. Newton, and had issue.
    3. Philip, b. 29 June 1855; m. Frances, dau. of George Kees.
    1. Mary Ellen, m., 22 May 1867, Nathan Andrew Jackson Kees.
    2. Josephine, m., 18 Feb. 1878, Frederick Newton.
    3. Margaret Evangeline.
5. George Wilkinson, b. 12 May 1820; m., 18 May 1838, Katherine, dau. of John Keenan, and had issue :—
    1. Philip, M.D., of Madison, Wisconsin; b. 27 March 1840; m., 1 Sept. 1866, Anna, dau. of William R. Reynolds, M.D., of Madison, Wisconsin, and had issue.
    2. William, M.D., of Milwaukee, Wisconsin; b. 22 June 1844; m., 18 Jan. 1877, Narcissa, dau. of the Hon. Alexander Stuart Mc Dill, of Portage Co., Wisconsin, and had issue.
    3. John, b. April 1859; d. in infancy.
    1. Eleanor, b. 22 July 1842; m., 15 April 1868, John Elon Wilson, M.D., of Madison, Wisconsin, and, by him (who d. 5 Jan. 1886), had issue; d. 30 Nov. 1884.
    2. Maria Louisa, m. (1), 17 Oct. 1876, Theodore, son of William H. Colladay, and, by him (who d. 1881), had issue; m. (2) 23 Oct. 1890, Patrick Geraughty.
    3. Katherine, m. Garrett Barry, of Dane Co., Wisconsin, and had issue.
    4. Adelaide.

6. Joseph Grierson, of Oregon, Wisconsin, b. 12 April 1822 ; m. (1), 22 June 1845, Mary, dau. of Patrick Lalor, of Tenakill, Queen's Co., and had issue :—

    1. George, M.D., of Oregon, Wisconsin, b. 6 June 1846 ; m., 5 Feb. 1870, Lucy, dau. of William Allen, of Buffalo, N.Y., and had issue.
    2. Joseph Patrick, of Oregon, Wisconsin, b. 9 Feb. 1850.
    1. Anna Catherine, b. 20 Aug. 1847 ; d. unm. 16 June 1878.
    2. Eleanor, m., 28 Jan. 1885, William I. Kiser, of Osage City, Kansas.

    m. (2), 24 May 1854, Harriet Lucinda, dau. of Christian Adamson, of Ballinlock, Ireland, and, by her, had issue :—

    3. John Francis Hubert, of Oregon, Wisconsin, b. 20 May 1856 ; m. Ida, dau. of John Q. Kiser, of Osage City, Kansas.

1. Susanna, m. Rev. William Brethour, of Chateauguay Co., Canada, and had issue :—

    1. William Fox, of Ormstown, Canada ; m. Eliza Emmerson Baird, and had issue.
    1. Mary Helena, m. Alexander Lunan, and had issue.
    2. Harriette Eleanor.
    3. Susanna Lynn.
    4. Elizabeth Louisa.
    5. Caroline, m. Edwin Amsden, and had issue.

2. Matilda, m., 20 April 1843, George, son of John Keenan, of King's Co., and has had issue :—

    1. Anthony, b. 2 Dec. 1846 ; d. unm. 27 March 1876.
    2. William of Mc Farland, Wisconsin, b. 19 Dec. 1852 ; m., 30 Nov. 1876, Alice, dau. of William H. Colladay, and had issue.
    3. George, M.D., of Madison, Wisconsin, b. 3 July 1858 ; graduated at Rush Medical College, Chicago.
    1. Catherine Matilda, m. (1), 24 Nov. 1864, John Colladay, of Germantown, P.O., Wisconsin, and, by him (who d. 30 Sept. 1865), had issue ; m. (2), 3 Jan. 1883, Elijah Tusler, who d.s.p. 28 April 1885.
    2. Charlotte Amelia, m., 12 Dec. 1877, Forrest Colladay, and had issue.
    3. Caroline, m., 1 Oct. 1884, Paul Tannert, of Germany.
    4. Frances Isabella.
    5. Adelaide.

3. Amelia Arabella, b. 25 April 1824 ; m., Dec. 1843, William Lalor, of Tenakill, Queen's Co., and had issue :—

    1. Patrick Edwin, d. unm. 1864.
    2. William, m. Julia Dorris, and had issue.
    3. Richard, of Cerro Gordo Co., Iowa.
    4. James.
    5. John.
    1. Mary.
    2. Ellen.
    3. Ann.
    4. Kate, m. Michael Broderick, of Cerro Gordo Co., Iowa, and had issue.
    5. Emma, m. George Holmes, of Eau Claire, Wisconsin.
    6. Alice.

4. Eleanor Mildmay, b. 13 June 1831 ; m., 12 Oct. 1859, Robert Stockman, of Milton Junction, Rock Co., Wisconsin, and, dying 27 July 1866, left issue :—

    1. William James, b. 16 Aug. 1860.
    2. George, b. 20 Dec. 1861.
    3. Robert West, b. 1 Feb. 1864.

He d. Oct. 1859.

Matthew Anthony Fox (1812–1883), of Oregon, Wisconsin, b. 22 Nov. 1812 ; m. (1), 17 Nov. 1835, Elizabeth Jane, dau. of William Holmes Fletcher, of Newry, Co. Down, and had issue :—

1. William Fletcher, of whom we treat.
2. Loftus Lynn, b. 10 Oct. 1844 ; d. 4 Jan. 1865.
3. Edwin Mildmay, of Milwaukee, Wisconsin, b. 3 June 1847 ; m., 19 Oct. 1881, Frances Rosamond, dau. of Willard I. Gordon, of Madison, Wisconsin, and has had issue :—

    1. Lucy Mildmay.
    2. Bessie Gordon.

4. Charles Henry, b. 8 Nov. 1848 ; d. 16 March 1864.
5. James Mac Mahon, of Milwaukee, Wisconsin, b. 19 Oct. 1851 ; m., 10 Oct. 1876, Frances Antill, dau. of Edward Antill Tappin, of Madison, Wisconsin, and has had issue :—

    1. Edward Tappin, b. 23 Aug. 1877.
    2. James Fletcher, b. 28 June 1879.
    1. Rachel Janet.

1. Eleanor Lynn, b. 4 July 1838 ; d. in infancy.
2. Marion Henrietta ; m., 31 March 1867, Edwin Henry Osborne, M.D., of Ohio, and has had issue :—

    1. Charles De Lacy, b. 30 July 1879.
    1. Mary Genevieve.
    2. Jessie Lynn, b. 20 Aug. 1873 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 23 Oct. 1883, having m. (2), March 1875, Mary Anne Armstrong, who d.s.p.

*Residence*—Chicago.

*Arms*—Argent, a lion rampant and in chief two dexter hands couped at the wrist, gules.

*Crest*—An arm embowed in armour holding a sword, all proper.

# STEPHENS

Paran Stephens (The Late), b. 11 Sept. 1802 ; m. (1), 1824, Eliza, dau. of Joshua Raymond Jewett, of Granby, Conn., and, by her (who d. 4 March 1850), had issue :—

Ellen Matilda, b. 10 June 1825 ; m., 13 Dec. 1855, John Lowell Melcher ; d. 19 Dec. 1900, leaving issue :—

John Stephens, b. 23 Aug. 1859 ; m. (1), 31 Dec. 1889, Margaret Greenleaf, dau. of Rev. Charles W. Homer, D.D., and, by her (who d. 15 May 1899), had issue :—

John, b. 28 March 1895.
Margaret Sybil, b. 4 Sept. 1892.

m. (2), 3 June 1904, Helen, eldest dau. of Edward F. de Selding.

He m. (2), 5 June 1851, Marietta, dau. of Ransom Reed, of Lowell, Mass., and, by her, had issue :—

1. Henry Leiden, b. 21 Oct. 1858 ; d. unm. 18 July 1885.
2. Mary Fiske, b. 13 Aug. 1853 ; m., 27 July 1878, Lieutenant-General Sir Arthur Henry Fitzroy Paget, K.C.V.O., C.B., eldest son of Lieutenant-General Lord Alfred Henry Paget, C.B. (*see* Burke's Peerage), and has issue :—

1. Albert Edward Sidney Louis, b. 23 May 1879 ; Lieut. and Adjutant of the 11th Hussars ; member of the Victorian Order, and A.D.C. to the Lord Lieutenant of Ireland.
2. Arthur George Wyndham, b. 6 March 1888.
3. Reginald Scudamore, b. 6 March 1888.
1. Louisa Margaret Leila Wemyss.

He d. 25 April 1872.

## DESCENT

The family of Stephens is one of considerable antiquity in the county of Gloucester.

# STEPHENS

Henry Stephens ( –1552), of Frocester, Co. Gloucester, m. the dau. and heir of Edward Lugg, of Herefordshire, and by her left issue :—

1. Edward, of whom later.
2. Walter.
3. Richard, of the Middle Temple, barrister-at-law ; m. Dorothy Miles.
4. William.
5. Robert.
6. John.
1. Alice.
2. Anne.
3. Elizabeth.

His will was proved 16 March 1552.

Edward Stephens ( –1587), who acquired by purchase the manor of Eastington, Co. Gloucester, 1573, m. Joan, dau. of Richard Fowler, of Stonehouse, Co. Gloucester, and, by her (who d. 1587), left issue :—

1. Richard, m. Margaret St. Loe ; d. and bur. at Eastington, 1599, leaving issue.
2. James, m. Katherine Browning ; d. 19 Oct. 1594, leaving issue.
3. Thomas, of whom later.
1. Margery, m. John Parker.
2. Alice, m. — Wilcoxe.

He was bur. at Eastington, and his will was proved 17 Nov. 1587.

Thomas Stephens (1558–1613), of Over-Lypiate, in the parish of Stroud, Co. Gloucester, b. 1558 ; Attorney-General to Henry, Prince of Wales, and to Prince Charles (afterwards King Charles I) ; appointed Reader to the Middle Temple, 1603 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. and co-heir of John Stone, of Over-Lypiate, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Edward, of whom later.
2. John, of Over-Lypiate, b. 1603 ; Bencher of the Middle Temple ; m. 4 times, and at his decease, 12 Aug. 1679, left issue.
3. Nathaniel, of Horton and Cherrington, Co. Gloucester, b. 1610 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. and eventually sole heir of Robert Tyringham, of Weston-upon-Flavell, Co. Northampton, by whom he left issue ; d. 1640.
1. Anne, m. Samuel Codrington, of Dodington, co. Gloucester.
2. Mary, m. Thomas Shelley.

He was bur. at Stroud 6 April 1613.

Edward Stephens (1590–*1670*), of Little Sodbury, Co. Gloucester, b. 1590 ; elected M.P. for Tewkesbury, 1640 ; m. Anne, dau. of Sir Thomas Crewe, Knt., of Co. Northampton (Speaker of the House of Commons), by whom he left issue :—

1. Thomas (Sir), High Sheriff of Co. Gloucester, knighted by King Charles II. 11 July 1660 ; m. Catherine, dau. and co-heir of William Combs, of Stratford-on-Avon, and, by her, had issue.
2. John, of whom later.
3. Edward.
1. Anne, m. John Parker.

He d. about 1670.

# STEPHENS

John Stephens (  –1670), emigrated to America about 1648, and settled at Guildford in the Province of New Haven; m., and had issue :—

1. John.
2. William, of whom later.
3. Thomas, one of the founders of Killingworth, Conn.; Member of the Legislature of Connecticut, 1671–1683; m. Mary Fletcher; d. 18 Nov. 1685.
1. Mary.

He d. 1670.

William Stephens (  –*1712*), of Guildford, Conn.; accompanied his father to America; for some years Magistrate of Guildford, Conn.; m., 3 March 1653, Mary, eldest dau. of John Meggs, and, by her (who d. 30 April 1703), had issue :—

1. John, b. 3 March 1654; d. unm. 1676.
2. Samuel, b. 1656.
3. Nathaniel, d. in infancy.
4. Nathaniel, of whom later.
5. Josiah, b. 8 Dec. 1670.
1. Judith, b. 1 Oct. 1668; m. Samuel Buell.
2. Mary, b. 2 Nov. 1677; m. Joseph Harris.

He d. about 1712.

Nathaniel Stephens (1661–1709), of Summer Hill, near Guildford, Conn.; commissioned Lieutenant in the Colonial Forces in Queen Anne's War, 1705; m. Sarah ——, and, by her (who d. 24 May 1746), had issue :—

1. Nathaniel, of whom later.
1. Sarah, m., 25 Sept. 1707, Stephen Bishop, of Guildford, Conn.
2. Elizabeth, m., 10 May 1714, Hon. John Graves, of Guildford, Conn.; d. 10 Feb. 1725.

He d. 1709.

Nathaniel Stephens (  –1747), of Summer Hill, near Guildford, Conn.; Captain of 6th Company, 7th Connecticut Regiment; m., 11 Nov. 1713, Mindwell, dau. of Hon. George Graves, of Hartford, Conn., and, by her (who d. 12 Feb. 1771), left issue :—

1. Nathaniel, b. 6 June 1721; m. (1), 14 May 1746, Sarah Griswold, by whom he had issue :—
    1. Samuel, b. 19 Sept. 1754; d. unm. 24 Sept. 1776.
    1. Jerusha, b. 28 April 1747; m. Didymus French.

    m. (2), 20 Oct. 1762, Ruth Dudley, by whom he had issue :—
    2. Roswell, b. 14 Oct. 1764; d. 1794.
    2. Mabel.
    3. Sarah.

    m. (3), 15 Aug. 1787, Rebecca Buell, by whom he had issue :—
    4. Julia.
2. Elihu, of whom later.
3. Eliakim, b. 4 Oct. 1734; m., 7 Jan. 1756, Susannah French; d. 27 Jan. 1784, leaving issue.
1. Mindwell, b. 2 Feb. 1715; m., 20 Nov. 1733, Jonathan Crampton.
2. Sarah, b. 16 March 1722; m., 2 Nov. 1737, Ebenezer Bishop.
3. Mabel, b. 8 Oct. 1739; m., 20 Oct. 1757, Timothy Munger, of Guildford, Conn.

He d. 9 March 1747.

# STEPHENS

Elihu Stephens (1731–1814), of Guildford, Conn., and Claremont, New Hampshire ; b. 8 April 1731 ; Justice of Peace for New Hampshire from 1777 ; three times elected a member of the Provincial Congress of that county ; m. (1), 31 Oct. 1750, Rachel, eldest dau. and co-heir of Josiah Meigs, of Guildford, Conn., and, by her (who d. 21 July 1798), had issue :—

1. Josiah, of whom later.
2. Elihu, b. 21 Mar. 1755 ; m., 2 April 1798, Lucretia Matthews, and had issue.
3. Henry, b. 7 Feb. 1757 ; m., 26 Feb. 1777, Martha, widow of Lieutenant-Colonel Joseph Waite.
4. Roswell, b. 8 Aug. 1760 ; m. Lucy Chapin ; d. 27 May 1832, leaving issue.
5. Meigs, b. 28 April 1763 ; m., 29 Jan. 1790, Lucretia, dau. of Andrews Evarts, of East Guildford, and, dying 6 April 1846, had issue.
6. Ziba, twin brother of Meigs ; m., 26 May 1785, Lydia, dau. of Captain Gideon Kirtland ; d. 2 Jan. 1834, leaving issue.
7. Linus, M.D., of Clinton, Michigan ; b. 19 Jan. 1766.

1. Rachael, b. 9 July 1768 ; m., 19 Feb. 1789, Roswell Clapp, of Charlestown, New Hampshire.
2. Betty, b. 21 Dec. 1770 ; m. Sylvanus Church.
3. Eliza, b. 5 Oct. 1773 ; m. Benedick Roys.

He d. 27 Jan. 1814.

Josiah Stephens (1752–1827), of Guildford, Conn., and Claremont, New Hampshire ; b. 12 Aug. 1752 ; Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant of the New Hampshire Regiment, 1798–1803 ; elected Member of the Legislature of New Hampshire, 1798 ; m. (1), 25 Jan. 1775, Abigail, dau. of Ebenezer Dudley, of East Guildford, Conn., and, by her (who d. 1790), had issue :—

1. Josiah, b. 9 Sept. 1784 ; m., 1808, Mary, dau. of Ebenezer Fielding ; d. 3 Feb. 1857, leaving issue.

1. Abigail, d. young.
2. Abigail, b. 20 July 1778 ; m. Daniel Parmelee.
3. Ruth, d. young.
4. Ruth, b. 18 July 1787 ; m. Nathaniel Rice ; d. May 1819.

He m. (2), 9 Sept. 1790, Matilda, dau. of Captain John Cooke, of Norton, Conn., and, by her (who d. 2 April 1826), had issue :—

2. Alfred, d. in infancy.
3. Alfred, d. in infancy.
4. Godfrey, b. 10 Sept. 1796 ; Member of the Legislature of New Hampshire for several years ; m., 28 Nov. 1818, Hannah, dau. of Captain William Welsted Poole, of Hollis, New Hampshire, and, dying 18 Sept. 1842, left, by her (who d. 10 Jan. 1861), issue.
5. Alvah, b. 11 Dec. 1798 ; m., 5 April 1820, Almira Whedon ; d.s.p. 20 Feb. 1858.
6. Edwin Baxter, b. 24 Nov. 1800 ; d. unm. 22 June 1825.
7. Paran, of whom we treat.

5. Matilda, b. 28 June 1791 ; m., 1 Jan. 1812, Hon. Samuel Fiske, of Brookfield, Mass.; d. 28 Aug. 1820, leaving issue.
6. Miranda, b. 25 Nov. 1804 ; m., 25 Oct. 1826, Samuel Philips Fiske, of Claremont, New Hampshire ; d. 27 May 1882.

He d. 10 April 1827.

*Arms*—Per chevron azure, and argent, in chief two falcons volant or.

*Crest*—A demi-eagle displayed or.

# DIGGES

James McClenachan Digges, b. 22 Aug. 1837; m., 18 Nov. 1863, Emma Henrietta, dau. of James Scrymser, of New York, and, by her, has had issue:—

1. Charles Munro, b. 10 Feb. 1865.
2. Edward Dudley Scrymser, b. 21 March 1866.
3. Thomas Nelson, b. 7 Aug. 1879.
1. Emily Arden.
2. Alice Virginia.

## DESCENT

Leonard Digges ( –1571), of Wootton Court, Co. Kent, a well-known mathematician, son of James Digges, of Barham, Co. Kent, whose family had been seated in Kent for many generations, m. Bridget, dau. of Thomas Wilford, of Hartridge, Co. Kent, and, by her, had issue:

1. Thomas, of whom later.
1. Mary, m. — Barber.
2. Anne, m. William Digges.
3. Sarah, m. — Martin.

He d. 1571.

Thomas Digges ( –1595), a celebrated mathematician; matriculated at Queens' College, Cambridge, 1546; M.A., 1557; M.P. for Wallingford, 1572, and for Southampton, 1585; Muster Master General of the English Forces in the Netherlands, 1586–1594; m. Anne, dau. of Sir Warham St. Leger, Kt. (by Ursula his wife, dau. of George Neville, Lord Abergavenny), and, by her (who died 1636), had issue:—

1. Dudley, of whom later.
2. Leonard, b. 1588; matriculated at University College, Oxford, 1603; M.A., 1626; poet; d.s.p. 7 April 1635.
3. William, d. young.
1. Margaret, m. Sir Anthony Palmer, Kt.
2. Ursula.
3. Mary, d. young.

He d. 24 Aug. 1595.

Sir Dudley Digges (1583–1639), of Chilham, Co. Kent, b. 1583; matriculated at University College, Oxford, 1600; B.A., 1601; knighted at Whitehall, 29 April 1607; M.P. for Tewkesbury, 1610–1614, 1621–1626, for Kent,

1628–1629; Ambassador to Russia, 1618; Master of the Rolls, 1636–1639; m. Mary, dau. of Sir Thomas Kempe, Kt., and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, of Chilham; matriculated at University College, Oxford, 1626; B.A., 1629; m. Mary, dau. of Sir Morris Abbott, Kt., and, dying 1687, left with other issue :—
    1. Maurice (Sir), of Chilham, b. 1633; created a Baronet 6 March 1666; m. (1) Bennet, dau. of Mark Dixwell; m. (2) Judith, dau. of George Rose; d.s.p. 1672.
2. John, of Faversham.
3. Dudley, b. 1613; matriculated at University College, Oxford, 1630; B.A., 1632; M.A., 1635; Fellow of All Souls, 1632; d.s.p. 1 Oct. 1643.
4. Edward, of whom later.

1. Anne, m., 6 July 1633, Anthony Hammond.

He d. 18 March 1639.

Edward Digges (1620–1676), b. 1620; emigrated to Virginia, 1650; settled at Hampton, York Co., Virginia; introduced the culture of the silk-worm into Virginia; Member of the Council, 1654–1656, 1670–1675; Colonel of Horse and Foot; Governor of Virginia, 1656–1658; Agent of the Colony in England, 1658–1660, 1663; Auditor-General, 1670–1676; m. Elizabeth Page, and, by her (who d. 1691), had issue :—

1. William; J.P. 1671; Captain of Horse, 1674; Sheriff of York Co., 1679; afterwards went to Charles Co., Maryland, where he became Member of the Council; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Henry Seawell, and, dying 1698, left issue.
2. Dudley, of whom later.
3. Edward.

1. Mary, m. Captain Francis Page; d. 10 May 1690.
2. Ann, m. Colonel William Cole; d. 21 Nov. 1688.

He d. 15 March 1676.

Dudley Digges (1665–1710), b. 1665; Member of the Council; Auditor-General; m. Susannah, dau. of Colonel William Cole, of Bolthorpe, Warwick Co., and, by her (who d. 1708), had issue :—

1. Cole, of whom later.
2. Edward, d. 1711.
3. Dudley, of Williamsburg; m. Mary, dau. of James Hubard, and had issue.
4. Elizabeth.

He d. 18 Jan. 1710.

Cole Digges (1692–1744), b. 1692; Member of the House of Burgesses, 1718; Member of the Council, 1719; President of the Council; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. Henry Power, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Edward, of whom later.
2. William (Colonel), of Denbigh; m. Frances, dau. of Major Anthony Robinson; d. April 1817, leaving issue.
3. Dudley (Colonel), Member of the Council; m. Martha Armistead; d. 3 June 1790, leaving issue.

1. Mary, b. 1717; m., 23 Aug. 1739, Nathaniel Harrison; d. 12 Nov. 1744, leaving issue.
2. Susannah, m. 23 Aug. 1739, Benjamin Harrison, and had issue.

He d. 1744.

# DIGGES

Edward Digges ( –1769), of Bellfield, Virginia ; Member of the House of Burgesses ; m., 9 Aug. 1739, Anne, dau. of Nathaniel Harrison, and, by her (who d. 16 Dec. 1775), had issue :—

1. Edward, b. 26 May 1740 ; d. in infancy.
2. Edward, b. 1 Dec. 1741 ; d. in infancy.
3. William, of Bellfield and Newport News, b. 29 Dec. 1742 ; J.P. ; Member of the House of Delegates ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Colonel William Digges, of Denbigh, and had issue.
4. Cole, b. 11 Oct. 1744 ; Member of the House of Delegates; d.s.p. 20 May 1777.
5. Edward, of whom later.
6. Thomas, b. 17 Aug. 1750 ; J.P. ; d. 15 Aug. 1818, leaving issue.
7. Dudley, b. 15 Jan. 1760 ; m. Mary Digges, and had issue.
8. Charles.

1. Mary, b. 25 Dec. 1748 ; m. George Fitzhugh ; d. 7 Feb. 1814, leaving issue.
2. Elizabeth, b. 14 Nov. 1752 ; m., 1772, Dr. Thomas Powell.
3. Hannah, b. 1 Dec. 1754 ; d. in infancy.
4. Anne, b. 5 Sept. 1756 ; d. in infancy.
5. Sarah, b. 17 Dec. 1757 ; m. William Fitzhugh, and had issue.

He d. 22 March 1769.

Edward Digges (1746–1818), of Fauquier Co., Virginia ; b. 22 Jan. 1746 ; J.P. ; Captain of Artillery ; m., 11 June 1775, Elizabeth, dau. of Colonel Thomas Gaskins, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Edward, of whom later.
2. Thomas Gaskins, b. 9 April 1779.
3. Cole Harrison, b. 6 March 1781 ; d. young.
4. Richard Henry Lee, d. in infancy.
5. William Henry, b. 24 June 1791 ; d. 29 March 1832, leaving issue.
6. Charles Richard, d. in infancy.
7. Ludwell, b. 14 April 1796 ; d. 4 March 1836.

1. Sarah Dudley, b. 24 May 1783 ; m. her cousin, Whiting Digges.
2. Portia, b. 11 Sept. 1785.

He d. 29 Oct. 1818.

Edward Digges (1777– ), b. 6 March 1777 ; m., 30 March 1798, Ann Eustace Gaskins, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Cole, b. 1801 ; d. in infancy.
2. Thomas Edward, b. 1805 ; m. Sarah Beal ; d.s.p. 1885.
3. John Henry, b. 1806 ; m. Elizabeth L. Gordon ; d.s.p. 1869.
4. Charles William, of whom later.
5. Wilson Morris, b. 1813 ; d.s p. 1838.
6. Joseph Stone, b. 1819 ; d. in infancy.

1. Ann Elizabeth, b. 1799 ; d. unm. 1876.
2. Frances Cordelia, b. 1800 ; m. — Blackwell ; d.s.p. 1860.
3. Sarah Gaskins, b. 1803 ; d. unm. 1884.
4. Mary Allett Lee, b. 1807 ; d. unm. 1888.
5. Portia Lucella, b. 1810 ; d. unm. 1879.
6. Harriett Byron, b. 1812 ; d. young.
7. Hester Ann Rogers, b. 1814 ; d. unm. 1859.
8. Kitty Reynolds, b. 1816.
9. Harriett, b. 1817 ; d. in infancy.
10. Jane Eustace, b. 1820 ; d. unm. 1879.

## DIGGES

Charles William Digges (1809–1869), b. 1809 ; m., 18 April 1833, Elizabeth Scott, dau. of Charles McClenachan, and, by her (who d. 1877), had issue :—

1. Edward Wilson, b. 1834 ; d. young.
2. James McClenachan, of whom we treat.
3. Charles William, b. 1839 ; m. Ida Rucker, and has issue :—

   Charles William.
   Ann Elizabeth.

4. Thomas Henry, b. 1841 ; m. Elizabeth Le Forge, and has issue :—

   1. Lloyd.
   1. Ann Elizabeth.
   2. Laura.
   3. Agnes.

1. Mary McClenachan, b. 1843 ; d. unm. 1862.
2. Ann Elizabeth, b. 1845 ; d. unm. 1890.

He d. 1869.

*Residence*—Warrenton and Cliff Mills, Fauquier Co., Virginia.

*Arms*—Gules, on a cross argent, five eagles displayed, sable.

*Crests*—An eagle's leg couped at the thigh sable, issuant therefrom three ostrich feathers argent.

# ENO

Henry Clay Eno, b. 28 Oct. 1840 ; m., 12 Oct. 1869, Cornelia, dau. of George William Lane, and, by her (who d. 2 May 1907), had issue :—

Henry Lane, b. 8 July 1871 ; m., 19 Oct. 1898, Edith Marie, dau. of Peter Labouisse, of New Orleans, Louisiana, and has issue :—

Alice Labouisse, b. 19 Aug. 1903.

## DESCENT

James Enno (1625–1682), descended from an ancient Huguenot family settled in London ; bap. 21 Aug. 1625 ; emigrated from England to America, 1648, and settled at Windsor, Conn. ; m., 18 Aug. 1648, Anna Bidewell, and, dying 11 July 1682, left, by her (who d. 7 Oct. 1657), a son :—

James Enno (1651–1714), of Windsor, Conn., b. 30 Oct. 1651 ; m., 26 Dec. 1678, Abigail Bissell, and, dying 16 July 1714, left, by her (who d. 19 April 1728), a son :—

## ENO

David Eno (1702–1745), of Simsbury, Conn., b. 12 Aug. 1702; m., 20 Oct. 1726, Mary, dau. of Cornelius Gillet, of Windsor, Conn., d. 1745 (killed at the siege of Louisburg), leaving, by her (who d. 23 Nov. 1760), a son :—

Jonathan Eno (1739–1813), of Simsbury, Conn., b. 1739; m., 7 Jan. 1765, Mary, dau. of Elijah Hart, and, dying 4 Dec. 1813, left, by her (who d. 8 Oct. 1834), a son :—

Salmon Eno (1779–1842), of Simsbury, Conn., b. 13 Dec. 1779; m., 2 June 1805, Mary, dau. of Amos Richards, of New Britain, Conn., and, dying 3 April 1842, left, by her (who d. Sept. 1883), a son :—

Amos Richards Eno (1810–1898), of Simsbury, Conn., b. 1 Nov. 1810; m., 14 Jan. 1835, Lucy Jane, dau. of Elisha Phelps, of Simsbury, Conn., and, by her (who d. 14 Nov. 1882), had issue :—

Henry Clay, of whom we treat.

He d. 21 Feb. 1898.

*Residences*—8 East 61st Street, New York; Sanzatuck, Conn.; Sonogee, Bar Harbour, Maine.

*Clubs*—University, Century, New York Yacht, City, Grolier, Seawanhaka Yacht, (New York).

# FOX

William Freeman Fox, b. in Ballston Spa, N.Y., 11 Jan. 1840; m., at Corning, N.Y., 28 Sept. 1865, Mary Ann, dau. of Levi H. Shattuck, and has had issue :—

Charles Shattuck, b. 8 Nov. 1868.
Emma, b. 24 June 1870.

Colonel Fox was educated at Union College, Schenectady, 1860; entered the Army during the Civil War; served as Captain, Major, and Lieutenant-Colonel in the 107th Regiment, New York Volunteers; Superintendent of the State Forests of New York.

# FOX

## DESCENT

Daniel Fox descended from a family which resided in New London, Conn., and was a great-grandson of Thomas Fox, of Concord, Mass., who was b. in England, and d. 1658, and whose three sons settled in New London about 1675; m. (1), 10 Oct. 1747, Hannah Burr, by whom he had issue :—

1. Reuben, served in Connecticut Militia; marched to New London, 1781; settled in Cornwall; m., and had issue.
2. Ansel, served in the American Army, under General Benedict Arnold, on the Lake; enlisted in the Continental Artillery, and was killed at the battle of Monmouth.
3. Hubbard, served in Captain Holme's Company of the First Connecticut Line, a New London Regiment, which was present at Germantown, Valley Forge, Monmouth, Tryon's Invasion, and Stony Point.
4. Allen (or Allyn), served in the campaign against Ticonderoga and Crown Point; afterwards joined the Seventh Connecticut Line, which Regiment was present at Germantown, Valley Forge, and Stony Point; transferred to Sécond Connecticut Line, and was present at West Point, June 1783.
1. Sybil, m. Joseph Rowley, and settled in Richmond, Berkshire Co., Mass.
2. Dimmis, m. Brown Chamberlain, and settled in Richmond, Berkshire Co., Mass.

He m. (2) Elizabeth Gates, by whom he had issue :—

5. Jehiel, of whom later.
6. Levet (or Leavitt), of Hoosick Falls, N.Y.
7. Amasa.
8. Daniel.
9. Gabriel Ely, of Sackett's Harbor, N.Y.
3. Candace.
4. Orange, m. Jonathan Townshend, and had issue.

He m. (3) — Winslow.

Jehiel Fox (1762–1823), b. in East Haddam, Conn., 12 Aug. 1762; moved to New Canaan; enlisted in a Militia Regiment, 1781; served with the troops which marched to the relief of New London; entered the Ministry as a Baptist preacher; moved to Hoosick Falls, 1788, and afterwards to Chester, Warren Co., N.Y., April 1797; m. Jerusha, dau. of Captain Hezekiah Baldwin, and, by her (who d. 2 Sept. 1819), had issue :—

1. Alanson, of Chester, Warren Co., N.Y.; b, at Canaan, N.Y., 30 Jan. 1787; m. Maria Chesebrough, by whom he had issue; d. in New York City, 13 July 1829.
2. Solyman B., m. Aurelia Warren, and, dying 5 Oct. 1813, left issue.
3. Norman, of whom later.
1. Selina, m. Joseph Dean, and, dying 1861, left issue.
2. Sophia, m. Dr. Benjamin Dean, and, dying 17 Nov. 1853, left issue.

He d. 25 July 1823.

Norman Fox (1792–1863), b. at Hoosick Falls, N.Y., 17 Sept. 1792; educated at Granville Academy, Washington Co., N.Y., and at Union College, Schenectady, 1817; served in the war of 1812, as an Ensign in one of the Regiments from Essex Co.; Judge of the Warren and Washington County Courts; Member of the New York Legislature, and of the Assembly, 1819–1820, 1826,

and 1830 ; moved to Schenectady, April 1851, and afterwards to Painted Post, N.Y. ; m. (1), 23 Feb. 1831, Jane, dau. of William Freeman, and, by her (who d. 7 March 1849), had issue :—

1. Alanson Jehiel, b. at Glens Falls, N.Y., 7 Nov. 1833 ; m. (1), Abbie, dau. of John D. Hale, of Ballston Spa, N.Y., and, by her (who d. 1871), had issue :—

    1. Stuart McArthur, b. 2 Oct. 1870.
    1. Ada, b. 14 April 1863.
    2. Julia McKnight, b. 9 June 1869.

    m. (2), 1873, Cornelia, dau. of Philander W. Stebbins, of Plainfield, New Jersey, and had issue :—

    2. Joseph Stebbins, b. 3 Jan. 1880 ; d. in infancy.
    3. Alanson, b. 18 Nov. 1881.

2. Norman, b. at Glens Falls, N.Y., 13 Feb. 1836 ; graduated at the University of Rochester, 1855, and at the Rochester Theological Seminary ; entered the Army, and was commissioned as Chaplain of the 77th Regiment, New York Infantry ; afterwards became Professor at William Jewell College, Liberty, Missouri ; received degree of D.D. from University of Rochester ; m. (1), 1868, Julia T. McKnight, and, by her (who d. 1869), had issue :—

    1. Arthur Benjamin, b. 19 Sept. 1869.

    m. (2), 1874, Jane B. Bleecker, of New York City, and, by her (who d. 1880), has had issue :—

    2. Noel Bleecker, b. 28 March 1878.
    1. Alice Bleecker, b. 15 June, 1876.

3. William Freeman, of whom we treat.

4. Charles James, b. at Ballston Spa, N.Y., 9 April 1842 ; graduated at Union College, 1861 ; entered the Army, 1862, and received a commission as First Lieutenant in the 107th Regiment, New York Volunteers ; promoted to be Captain, and afterwards Major ; was present at Antietam, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Resaca, New Hope Church, Peach Tree Creek, Siege of Atalanta, The March to the Sea, Siege of Savannah, The Carolinas, Averasboro, and Bentonville ; m., 1865, Louise, dau. of the Hon. John C. Wright, Judge of the Supreme Court, and, formerly, Comptroller of the State, and has had issue :—

    1. Norman Wright, b. 23 July 1866.
    2. Herbert Wright, b. 7 Feb. 1873.
    3. Walter Wright, b. 21 Feb. 1878.
    4. George Henry, b. 15 Aug. 1882.
    1. Caroline Wright, b. 21 April 1869.

5. George Henry, b. at Ballston Spa, N.Y., 8 Oct. 1846 ; graduated at the University of Rochester, A.M., 1867 ; entered the Army, and joined the 77th Regiment, New York Volunteers, and served till the close of the war in 1865 ; afterwards entered the medical profession ; M.D., University of Pennsylvania, 1869 ; m., 1872, Harriet Louisa, dau. of Francis Henry Gibbs, of Munda, N.Y., and has had issue :—

    1. George Howard, b. in London, 4 July 1873.
    2. Alanson Gibbs, b. 30 Aug. 1879.
    1. Adaline, b. 23 Nov. 1875.
    2. Helen, b. 19 Sept. 1882.

1. Adaline, b. at Chester, N.Y., 17 Feb. 1832 ; d. at Ballston Spa, N.Y., 7 Nov. 1850.

2. Mary Elizabeth, b. at Ballston Spa, N.Y., 11 July 1844; m., 1870, Rev. Robert S. McArthur, D.D., of New York City, and has had issue :—

1. Robert Fox, b. 7 Nov. 1871.
2. Kenneth Cauldwell, b. 6 Oct. 1882.
1. Gertrude Eugenie, b. 6 Feb. 1873.
2. Edith Stuart, b. 8 April 1874.
3. Marion Elizabeth, b. 14 Feb. 1884.

He d. at Painted Post, N.Y., 3 Oct. 1863, having m. (2), 8 Aug. 1854, Mary Ann (who d. 1886), widow of John D. Hale, of Ballston Spa.

*Residence*—342 Hudson Avenue, Albany, N.Y.

# HARE-POWEL

Robert Johnston Hare-Powel, b., at Newport, R.I., 4 May 1855; m., at Morristown, New Jersey, 1 June 1887, Elisabeth Butler, dau. of John P. Crosby, and, by her, has had issue :—

1. John, b. 6 July 1893; d. 24 July 1893.
2. Robert Johnston, b. 23 Nov. 1895.
1. Elisabeth, b. 11 Nov. 1889.

Mr. Hare-Powel, who graduated at Harvard University, 1878, was admitted a member of the Philadelphia Bar, 1882.

## DESCENT

Richard Hare (1700–1776), of Limehouse, Co. Middlesex, descended from the ancient and distinguished Norfolk family of Hare of Stow-Bardolph; b. 1700; J.P., Co. Middlesex; m. (as his second wife) Martha, dau. of the Rev. — Harford, and, by her, left issue :—

1. Richard, of Bath, b. 1747; d. 1822, leaving issue.
2. James, b. 1749; A.M.(Oxon); Rector of Coln St. Denys, Co. Gloucester; d. 1808, leaving issue.
3. Robert, of whom later.

4. John, of the Inner Temple, Barrister at Law ; d.s.p. 1784.
5. Charles, b. 1756 ; Captain, R.N. ; d. leaving issue.
1. Martha, b. 1758 ; d.s.p. 1840.
2. Charlotte, b. 1763 ; d.s.p. 1803.
3. Mary, d.s.p.

He d. 1 July 1776, and his will was proved, P.C.C., Aug. 1776.

Robert Hare (1752–1811), of Woolwich, Kent, b. 28 Jan. 1752 ; emigrated to Philadelphia, 4 June 1773 ; became a framer of the 1st Constitution, and Speaker of the 1st Senate of Pennsylvania, 1796 ; m. Margaret, dau. of Charles Willing, and, dying 8 March 1811, left, by her (who d. 21 Sept. 1816), with other issue :—

John Hare-Powel (1786–1856), of Powelton, Philadelphia, and Newport, R.I., b. 22 April 1786 ; adopted the name of Powel, in addition to his own, on succeeding to an entailed estate ; Secretary of Legation at Court of St. James's, 1808–1811 ; Inspector-General (with rank of Colonel) in U.S. Army, 1814–1815 ; Senator in Pennsylvania Senate, 1827–1830 ; m. Julia, dau. of Colonel Andrew de Veaux, and, dying 14 June 1856, left, by her (who d. 8 Dec. 1845), with other issue:—

Samuel Hare-Powel (1818–1885), of Powelton, Philadelphia, and Newport, R.I., b. 14 Aug. 1818 ; an Attaché at the French and English Courts, 1840–1842 ; Senator in Rhode Island Senate, 1870–1876 ; m., 6 March 1845, Mary, dau. of Robert Johnston, and, by her (who d. 28 July 1900), had issue :—

1. Samuel, b. 1848 ; d. 1902, leaving issue.
2. John, b. 1852 ; d.s.p. 1892.
3. Robert Johnston, of whom we treat.
4. Harford, b. 1856 ; m., and had issue.
1. Mary, b. 1846.
2. Katherine, b. 1850 ; m., and had issue.

He d. 5 March 1885.

*Residences*—Dobbs Ferry-on-Hudson, New York, and Newport, Rhode Island.

*Arms*—Gules, two bars and a chief indented, or.

*Crest*—A demi-lion rampant argent, holding a cross crosslet fitchée gules, ducally gorged or.

# RUXTON

Philip Ruxton, b. 19 Jan. 1866 ; m., 8 Dec. 1891, Louise, dau. of Thomas Talmage De Witt, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Louise, b. 20 Feb. 1894.
2. Frances, b. 3 Dec. 1898.

## RUXTON

### DESCENT

Robert Ruxton (1747–1828), son of Robert Ruxton, of Gilchorn, N.B., b. 1747 ; m. Margaret, dau. of Andrew Brown, and, dying 1828, left, by her (who d. 1824), a son :—

William Ruxton (1797–1842), of Buffalo, New York, b. 2 July 1797 ; m. Caroline, dau. of William Barton, and, dying 7 June 1842, left, by her (who d. 31 March 1887), a son :—

William Brown Ruxton (1832–1899), of Buffalo, New York, b. 22 July 1832 ; m., 5 Sept. 1854, Mary Anna, dau. of William Wallace Howell, and has had, by her (who d. March 1882), a son :—

Philip Ruxton, of whom we treat.

He d. 1899.

*Residence*—24 Remsen Street, Brooklyn, N.Y.

*Clubs*—Hamilton, Brooklyn, Excelsior, and Crescent (New York).

# GAMAGE

Frederick Luther Gamage, b. at Woodville, Mass., 19 June 1860; m., 23 Sept. 1886, Isabella, dau. of Captain Robert Horner, by whom he has had issue :—

Frederick Luther, b. 13 Jan. 1896.
Margaret Edgerton, b. 27 Dec. 1890.

Professor Gamage graduated at West High School, 1878 ; Brown University (A.B., 1882 ; A.M., 1885) and received the degree of D.C.L., Hobart College, 1898.

### DESCENT

John Gamage of Ipswich, Mass., ancestor of the family in New England, was first known as a soldier in King Philip's war, 1675, serving under Colonel Samuel Appleton ; m. Mary, dau. of Alexander Knight, and, by her (who m. (2) Henry Osborn), had issue :—

1. John, b. 6 Feb. 1676 ; m. Hannah Adams ; d.s.p. 25 April 1753.
2. Nathaniel, b. Feb. 1678 ; d. 1741.
3. Joshua, of whom later.
1. Mary, b. 15 July 1681 ; m., in Boston, 25 April 1706, Samuel Bridgeman.
2. Sarah, m. in Boston, 4 Dec. 1707, Samuel Roberts.

# GAMAGE

Joshua Gamage, settled in Cambridge, Mass., about 1708; admitted to membership First Parish Church, 1727; m., 22 June 1710, Deborah, dau. of William Wyeth, and, by her (who d. 1773), had issue :—

1. Nathaniel, b. 1 March 1713; m. Mary, dau. of Joshua Norwood, and had issue.
2. William, of whom later.
3. John, b. 16 Feb. 1724; m. Agnes ——; d. 1772.
4. Daniel, b. 16 March 1734; soldier in the Revolution.
1. Mary, b. 6 April 1712; d. in infancy.
2. Ruth, b. 19 July 1719; d. in infancy.
3. Sarah, b. 1 Sept. 1721; m., 17 Jan. 1750, Stephen Palmer.
4. Martha, b. 17 April 1726; m. (1), 6 Nov. 1746, Daniel Parkhurst; m. (2) John Hagar.
5. Rebecca, b. 21 Dec. 1729; m., 25 March 1756, Jacob Bull.
6. Elizabeth, b. 2 April 1732; d. in infancy.

William Gamage (1715–1783), b. in Cambridge, Mass., 21 Feb. 1715; settled in Watertown; an officer in a Middlesex Regiment; Ensign, 1763; Lieutenant, 1765; m., in Boston, 1 Aug. 1746, Abigail, dau. of Stephen Cook, and, by her (who d. 21 Dec. 1803), had issue :—

1. William, b. 22 Feb. 1748; m., 11 Nov. 1777, Sarah Doulet, by whom he had issue; d. 1 Jan. 1821.
2. Samuel, of whom later.
3. Joshua, b. in Cambridge, Mass., Jan. 1753; m. (1) Mary Beaton, of Cambridge, who d. 28 Dec. 1825, leaving issue; m. (2) Hannah Gordon; d. 24 June 1843.
4. Daniel, b. March 1755; d. in infancy.
5. Daniel, b. 4 May 1761.
6. John, b. in Cambridge, Mass., March 1765; m., 5 March 1789, Elizabeth Ash; d. 11 Oct. 1816, leaving issue.
1. Abigail, b. 5 Aug. 1750; d. in infancy.
2. Abigail, b. 28 May 1759; m. Dr. Eph. Ware, of Groton, Mass.

He d. at Cambridge, Mass., 21 Dec. 1783.

Samuel Gamage (1751–1832), b. in Watertown, 25 Aug. 1751; a Lieutenant under Captain Winthrop Gray, of Colonel Craft's Regiment of Artillery, served one year as Lieutenant of Marines on board frigate *Dean* in the War of Independence; m. (1), at Waltham, Mass., 5 Feb. 1780, Martha, widow of Ebenezer Swift, and dau. of Richard Rice, of Natick, Mass., and, by her (who d. 7 Nov. 1788), had issue :—

1. Richard, of whom later.
2. Samuel, b. in Cambridge, Mass. 16 April 1782; m., 22 May 1808, Julia Tunis (who d. 4 June 1822); d. in Batavia, Ohio, 24 April 1824, leaving issue.
3. Amory, b. 30 May 1784.
4. Elisha, of Hudson, N.Y., b. 15 June 1786; bur. at sea, 4 July 1809.
1. Betsy, b. 2 April 1788; d. 21 Aug. 1797.

He m. (2), 21 June 1792, Mary, dau. of Joseph Ellise, of Sag Harbour, L.I., by whom he had issue :—

5. Edward.
2. Hannah.
3. Sarah.
4. Julia, m. — Maxwell.
5. Harriet, m. W. H. Shaver, of Hudson, and had issue.

He d. at Hudson, N.Y., 4 Aug. 1832.

# GAMAGE

Richard Gamage (1780–1848), b. in Cambridge, Mass., 11 Dec. 1780; settled in village of Woodville, Hopkinton, Mass.; Captain of Militia for many years; m. at Sherburn, Mass., 26 July 1801, Betsey, dau. of John Phipps, and, by her (who d. 28 May 1857), had issue :—

1. Amory, b. at Hopkinton, Mass., 20 July 1812; settled in Boston 1833; m. 1 Nov. 1835, Nancy (who m. (2) Levi Hardy, of Oxford, Mass.), dau. of Captain William Lyman; d. 16 April 1882, leaving issue.
2. Joseph, of whom later.
3. Richard, b. 11 Nov. 1817; m. Elizabeth Bridges; d. 15 Jan. 1898.
1. Martha, b. 1803; d. in infancy.
2. Martha, b. 1 Jan. 1804; m., 19 Nov. 1826, John Smith, of Hopkinton, and had issue.
3. Izannah, b. 24 June 1808; m., 11 March 1834, Lowell Belnap (who d. 3 May 1872); d. 9 Jan. 1889.
4. Hannah, b. 24 July 1810; m., 9 April 1829, William H. Morse, of Milford, later of Hopkinton (who d. 22 Nov. 1889); d. 15 Dec. 1890.
5. Betsey, b. 1 Jan. 1820; m. (1), 3 April 1838, Alvah Ormes, of Milford, Mass., and had issue; m. (2) Emerson Haven, of Milford, Mass.
6. Ann, b. 9 Feb. 1822; m., 30 July 1844, Harvey Newton, of Westboro'; d.s.p. 22 March 1893.
7. Mary, b. 3 Jan. 1827; m., 12 Dec. 1859, George Howard of Boston, Mass.; d.s.p.

He d. 26 May 1848, and was bur. at Woodville, Mass.

Joseph Gamage (1814–1893), b. in Woodville Village, Hopkinton, Mass., 24 June 1814; m., 7 July 1836, Mary Taft, of Woodville, and by her (who d. 23 Dec. 1893), had issue :—

1. Henry Richard, of whom later.
2. Wilbur S., b. 24 June 1856; m., 6 Nov. 1879, Lizzie Warren; d.s.p.
1. Izannah, b. 3 Nov. 1840; m., 11 Oct. 1860, George F., son of William Adam, of Hopkinton, Mass., and had issue.
2. Ann, b. 14 Feb. 1843; m., 17 Feb. 1863, Luther W. Haven; d. 1 Feb. 1905.
3. Mary, b. 4 May 1845; m., 13 Nov. 1861, George Henry, son of John Adams, of Littleton, Mass.; d. 17 June 1905, leaving issue.
4. Addie, b. 5 July 1847; m., 31 Dec. 1865, James F. Gleason, of Marlboro', Mass.
5. Josephine, b. 13 June 1849; m., 5 Oct. 1870, Leroy Coolidge, of Woodville, Mass. (who d. 13 Feb. 1903); d.s.p. 8 May 1894.
6. Ellen, b. 24 Nov. 1850; d. in infancy.

He d. 12 Oct. 1893, and was bur. at Woodville, Mass.

Henry Richard Gamage (1838–1864), b. 1 Nov. 1838; served in the 26th Massachusetts Regiment of Infantry, the war of the Rebellion, and was killed at the Battle of Winchester; m. at Westboro', Mass., 28 July 1858, Abbie Lackie, and left issue :—

1. Louis H., b. 30 Jan. 1859.
2. Frederick Luther, of whom we treat.

He d. 19 Sept. 1864.

*Residence*—Pawling, New York.

*Club*—University (New York).

# HILL

Charles Ebenezer Hill, b. 7 Feb. 1848 ; m., 23 Nov. 1875, Kate Watts, dau. of Philip Coleman Clayton, and, by her (who d. 6 April 1907), has had issue :—

1. Bancroft Clayton, b. 17 Feb. 1877 ; d. 6 July 1877.
2. John Philip, b. 2 May 1879 ; A.B. (Johns Hopkins University, 1900) ; LL.B (Harvard University, 1903) ; Captain 4th Infantry M.N.G.
3. Eben Clayton, b. 9 Oct. 1881; A.B. (Johns Hopkins University, 1902) ; m., 19 Sept. 1908, Lucy Lovell, dau. of Edward Storrs Atwater.
4. Joseph Bancroft, b. 5 May 1887.

## DESCENT

Ralph Hill ( –1663), presumed to have descended from the ancient West of England family of Hill, whose arms have been borne by the American family for several generations, emigrated to America before 1638 and was one of the first settlers of Plymouth Colony ; disposed of his land at Wellingsley, Plymouth, 16 Sept. 1643 ; admitted freeman of Woburn, 1647 ; Selectman of the town, 1649 ; d. 29 April 1663, leaving issue :—

1. Ralph, of whom later.
2. Nathaniel, m., 21 June 1667, Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Holmes, of Cambridge ; d. 14 May 1706.
3. Jonathan, b. 20 April 1646 ; m., 11 Dec. 1666, Mary, dau. of William Hartwell, of Concord.

1. Jane, m. Francis Littlefield.
2. Martha.
3. Rebecca, m., 5 July 1666, Caleb Farley ; d. 1669.

His will was proved 12 Nov. 1663.

Ralph Hill ( –1695), one of the petitioners, with his father, for the incorporation of the town of Billerica ; sergeant in command of his house, used as a garrison house in King Philip's War ; served throughout the Indian Wars ; Ensign of the Billerica company, 1683, afterwards becoming Captain ; Representative of the General Court of Massachusetts, 1689–90, and again 1692 ; m., 15 Nov. 1660, Martha, dau. of Roger Toothaker, and, by her (who d. 4 Jan. 1704), had issue :—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. Daniel, b. 22 Feb. 1675.

1. Elizabeth, b. 28 July 1661; m., 2 June 1687, Timothy Baldwin, of Charlestown; d. 26 Jan. 1704.
2. Deborah, b. 14 Dec. 1663; m. John Sheldon.
3. Rebecca, b. 14 Aug. 1666.
4. Hannah, b. 18 Dec. 1681; d. 20 Sept. 1689.

He d. 9 April 1695.

Samuel Hill (1672–1755), b. 18 Feb. 1672; Captain of the military company in Billerica; m. Deborah ——, and, by her (who d. 27 June 1748), had issue:—

1. Ralph, b. 16 Sept. 1707; m., 1 Feb. 1733, Mehitable, dau. of William Patten; d. 13 Feb. 1789.
2. Samuel, of whom later.
1. Deborah, b. 4 Nov. 1705; m., 8 May 1729, Samuel Whiting, grandson of the Rev. Samuel Whiting, A.B., first Minister of Billerica; d. 5 Sept. 1745.
2. Martha, b. 15 Sept. 1709; d. 8 April 1747.
3. Rebecca, b. 12 Oct. 1711; m., 17 Feb. 1746, Isaac Marshall; d. 13 Dec. 1789.
4. Sarah, b. 11 Dec. 1713; m., 6 June 1737, David Baldwin; d. 21 April 1750.
5. Hannah, b. Feb. 1718; d. 15 May 1736.
6. Ursle, b. 23 April 1721.
7. Elizabeth, b. 16 Sept. 1723; m., 13 March 1755, Abraham Jaquith.

He d. 4 Aug. 1755.

Samuel Hill (1716–1798), b. 20 Feb. 1716; served in the French and Indian Wars, and the War of the Revolution; m. Sarah, dau. of Captain Ebenezer Cutler, of Lexington, and, by her (who d. 30 Dec. 1808), left issue:—

1. Samuel, b. 1764; d. 23 May 1813.
2. Ebenezer, of whom later.

He d. 21 June 1798.

Ebenezer Hill (1766–1854), b. Jan. 1766; graduated at Harvard College (A.B., 1786; A.M., 1789); Minister of the Church at Mason for sixty-four years; representative in New Hampshire Legislature, 1839; m. (1), 2 Feb. 1791, Polly, dau. of Nathaniel Boynton, and, by her (who d. 2 March 1794), had issue:—

1. Ebenezer, b. 16 Oct. 1791; d. 16 May 1875.
1. Polly, b. 13 Jan. 1793.
2. Sally, b. 13 Jan. 1793.

He m. (2), 18 Nov. 1795, Rebecca, dau. of Colonel Ebenezer Bancroft and widow of Samuel Howard, and, by her (who d. 12 July 1797), had issue:—

2. Joseph Bancroft, of whom later.
3. John Boynton, b. 25 Nov. 1796; (A.B., 1821) Harvard College; Attorney at Law; Representative of City of Bangor in Maine Legislature, 1853–1855, and Speaker *pro tem.* 1855; m., 10 Aug. 1829, Achsah Parker; d. 3 May 1886.

He m. (3), 22 Sept. 1799, Abigail, dau. of Colonel Timothy Jones, by whom he had issue:—

4. Edward Stearns, b. 19 July 1800; m. Catherine Houghton; d. 24 March 1874.
5. Timothy, b. 15 March 1808; d. in infancy.
6. Timothy (D.D.), b. 30 June 1819; d. 21 May 1887.
3. Rebecca Howard, b. 13 March 1802; d. April 1883.
4. Abigail Jones, b. 7 Feb. 1804; m. John Kimball; d. 9 Sept. 1829.

5. Maria, b. 14 Dec. 1806; m. Oliver H. Pratt; d. 10 Sept. 1835.
6. Lucy Sylvania, b. 14 June 1810; d. 13 Aug. 1827.
7. Adeliza, b. 12 July 1812; m. Benjamin Wheeler Merriam; d. 14 June 1881.
8. Martha, b. 31 Oct. 1816; m. Rev. Edwin Ruthven Hodgman; d. 2 May 1854.

He d. 20 May 1854.

Joseph Bancroft Hill (1796–1864), b. 25 Nov. 1796; graduated at Harvard College (A.B., 1821); admitted to Tennessee Bar, 19 Sept. 1828; later, joined his father in the Ministry of the Church at Mason; joined the Army of Cumberland in Service of Christian Commission; m., 26 Aug. 1845, Harriet, dau. of Captain Isaac Brown, and, by her, left issue: —

1. Charles Ebenezer, of whom we treat.
2. William Bancroft (D.D.), b. 17 Feb. 1857; graduated at Harvard University (A.B., 1879); admitted to Baltimore Bar, 1882; graduated Union Theological Seminary, 1886; Professor Biblical Literature, Vassar College; m., 29 Dec. 1892, Elise, dau. of Frederic Weyerhauser, of St. Paul, Minn.
3. Joseph Adna, b. 5 May 1860; graduated Harvard University (A.B., 1885; A.M., 1887), (Ph.D. Halle, Germany, 1892).

He was killed in a railway accident, 16 June 1864, while attending the wounded at Chattanooga.

*Residences*—2120 North Charles Street, Baltimore, Maryland, and Temple, Hillsboro' Co., New Hampshire.

*Clubs*—University, Country (Baltimore); Alpha Delta Phi (New York).

*Arms*—Gules, a saltire vair, between four mullets argent.

*Crest*—A demi-leopard argent, spotted of all colours, ducally gorged or.

# DALLAS

Trevanion Barlow Dallas, b. 11 Sept. 1843; m. (1), 11 May 1869, Ella, dau. of Hugh Douglas, of Nashville, Tennessee, and, by her (who d. 1870), had issue :—

Hugh Douglas, b. 18 Jan. 1872.

He m. (2), 6 Jan. 1876, Ida, dau. of Dr. H. M. Bonner, of Nashville, Tennessee, and has issue :—

Anne Willis.

## DESCENT

The name of Dallas is met with in the Records of Scotland at an early date, and Henry Dallas was registered 15 Aug. 1506 as paying a yearly tax for his lands of Cantray to the Thane of Cawdor. His descendant,

William Dallas, of Cantray, Co. Inverness, then chief of his name, was living 1617–1650, and m. Agnes, dau. of — Rose, of Kilravock, by whom he had issue :—

1. Alexander of Cantray, whose male line became extinct in 1850.
2. George, of whom later

George Dallas (1630–1701), of St. Martins, Co. Ross, b. 1630; Deputy-Keeper of the Privy Seal of Scotland during the reign of James VII.; m. — Abercromby, of Birkenbeg, and, dying 1701, left issue :—

John Dallas ( –1735), of North Newton, Co. Stirling; m. (1), 1683, Elizabeth, dau. of Walter Riddell; m. (2), Barbara, dau. of Sir James Cockburn, of Langton, and, by her, had with other issue :—

1. George, of North Newton.
2. William, b. 1724, d. 1785, from whom descends Thomas Dallas Yorke, Walmsgate Hall, Louth, Co. Lincoln.
3. Robert, of whom later.
4. Stuart, m. and left issue.
1. Isobel, m. her cousin William Dallas, of Cantray.

He d. 1735.

# DALLAS

Robert Dallas, of Dallas Castle, Jamaica, where he m. —, dau. and co-heir of Colonel Cormack, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Robert Charles, of Dallas Castle, b. 1754 ; m. Sarah, dau. of Thomas Harding, of Nelmes, Co. Essex ; d. 1824, having had issue :—
    1. Alexander Robert Charles, b. 1791 ; Rector of Wonston, Hants, 1828 ; m. (1) Mary Anne, dau. of Robert Ferguson, and had issue ; m. (2) Anne Biscoe, dau. of Rev. T. G. Tyndale, Rector of Holton, Co. Oxford ; d. 1869.
    2. George Anson Byron John Graham, d. young.
    3. Charles Francis, d. young.
    1. Laura, d. young.
    2. Frances Georgina, d. unm. 1835.
    3. Charlotte, d. unm.
    4. Julia Maria, m., 1821, Rev. C. R. K. Dallas, Rector of Farncombe.
2. Alexander James, of whom later.
3. Stuart George, Speaker of the House of Assembly, Jamaica ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Jackson, and had issue :—
    1. Samuel Jackson, b. 1789, Speaker of the House of Assembly, Jamaica ; m. Margaret Morrison ; d. 1861, leaving issue.
    2. Stuart.
    3. Milborough.
    4. Alexander.
    5. Robert Walter.
    1. Sarah, m. Nathaniel Marston.
    2. Charlotte, m. Charles Dewdney.
4. Charles Stuart, R.M., m. Susan Seil King, and had issue :—
    1. Stuart, m. Anne King, and had issue.
    2. Charles Robert King Dallas, Rector of Farncombe ; m. his cousin, Julia Maria, dau. of Robert Dallas, of Dallas Castle, and had issue.
1. Charlotte Henrietta, m. Captain George Anson Byron, R.N. ; d. 1793, leaving a son, George Anson, who on the death of his cousin, Lord Byron, the poet, without male issue, in 1824, succeeded to the Barony.
2. Elizabeth, m. — Stewart, of Stewart Castle, Jamaica.

Alexander James Dallas (1759–1817), b. in Jamaica, 21 June 1759, and admitted to the Bar in Jamaica, where he held the office of Master in Chancery ; emigrated from Jamaica to the United States, and arrived at New York 7 June 1783, but immediately removed to Philadelphia, where he settled and took the oath of allegiance to the United States, Secretary of the Treasury under President Madison, 1814–1816 ; m., in England, 4 Sept. 1780, Arabella Maria, dau. of Major George Smith, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Charles Alexander, d. young.
2. Robert, d. young.
3. Alexander James, of whom later.
4. George Mifflin, b. in Philadelphia, 10 July 1792 ; Vice-President of the U.S.A., 1844–1849 ; and Ambassador to Russia, 1837–1839 ; and the Court of St. James, 1856–1861 ; m., 23 May 1816, Sophia Chew, dau. of Philip Holbrooke Nicklin, of Philadelphia, and, dying 31 Dec. 1864, left issue :—
    1. Alexander James, d. young.
    2. Philip Nicklin, b. 13 Aug. 1835 ; d. unm. 14 March 1866.

1 Juliana Maria.

2. Elizabeth Nicklin, m., 20 Sept. 1842, David Hunter Tucker, M.D., of Richmond, Virginia, and had issue :—

1. Henry St. George, d. young.
2. George Dallas, b. 4 Sept. 1850.
3. John Randolph.
1. Juliana Nicklin, d. young.
2. Virginia Bland.
3. Sophia Dallas, d. young.
4. Catherine Dallas.
5. Emma Beverley.

3. Sophia Phillips.

4. Catherine Chew, m., 4 Dec. 1849, Fitz Eugene Dixon, of Boston, Mass., and had issue :—

1. Alexander James Dallas, b. 4 Oct. 1850.
2. Thomas Fraser, b. 7 June 1852.
3. George Dallas, b. 28 March 1857.
4. Thomas Henry, b. 14 Feb. 1859.
5. William Boulton, b. 16 May 1860.
6. Cary Sanders, d. young.
1. Sophia Dallas.
2. Mary Homer, m., 18 April 1876, Russell Thayer, of Philadelphia, and has issue.
3. Catherine Eugenia.
4. Harriet.
5. Susan Dallas.
6. Matilda Wilkins.

5. Susan.

6. Charlotte Byron, m. Charles Henry Morrell, of Cuba, and has issue :—

1. Robert Dallas.
2. George Dallas.
3. Carl.
4. Phillip Dallas, d. young.
5. William.
1. Luisa, d. young.
2. Charlotte Dallas.
3. Laurette, d. young.

5. Trevanion Barlow, b. 23 Feb. 1801 ; m., 15 April 1822, Jane, 5th dau. of John Wilkins, of Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, by whom he had issue :—

1. William Wilkins, b. 16 Feb. 1823 ; m., 6 July 1844, Louise, dau. of Anthony Shorb, of Pittsburg ; d.s.p. 6 May 1873.

2. Alexander James, U.S. Navy ; b. 3 April 1824 ; m., 31 July 1848, Mary, dau. of Cadwallader Evans, of Pittsburg, and left issue: —

1. Cadwallader Evans, d. young.
1. Katherine Denny, m., 6 June 1867, George C. Lecky, of Alleghany City, Pennsylvania, and has issue.
2. Jane Brackenridge, d. young.

He d. 1853.

3. John Wilkins, d. young.

4. George Mifflin, b. 7 Feb. 1839; U.S. Judge of the 3rd Circuit since 1892; m., 22 Oct. 1867, Ellen Wharton Morris, dau. of Geo. M. Wharton, of Philadelphia, by whom he has issue :—
    1. Trevanion Borda, b. 23 Jan. 1870.
    2. George Wharton, b. 10 May 1874.
    1. Edith Wharton.
1. Catherine Stevenson, m., 10 Dec. 1846, James O'Hara Denny, of Pittsburg, and d.s.p. 1849.
2. Maria, d. young.
3. Matilda, m., 11 Oct. 1854, Eugene Borda, of Paris, and had issue :—
    1. Charles, b. 8 Dec. 1855.
    2. Trevanion, d. young.
    3. Eugene, b. 25 Nov. 1860.
    4. Claude, d. young.
    5. George Dallas, b. 14 Jan. 1868.
    1. Alice.
    2. Mary Dallas.
    3. Sophia.
4. Mary, m., 10 March 1858, George C. Potts, of Philadelphia; d.s.p. 1859.
5. Sophia, m. (1), 18 Oct. 1860, J. Campbell Shorb, M.D., of Maryland, who d.s.p.; m. (2), 24 Jan. 1873, M. W. Hazeltine, of Boston, and has issue :—
    Sophia Dallas.

1. Sophia Burrel, m., 4 April 1805, Richard Bache, of Philadelphia, a grandson of Dr. Benjamin Franklin, and had issue.
2. Maria Charlotte, m., 23 Sept. 1813, Alexander Campbell, of Norfolk, Virginia, and had :—
    1. St. George Tucker, b. 30 Aug. 1814; m., 17 Nov. 1841, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomson Mason, of Colross, Virginia; d., 20 March 1874, leaving issue :—
        1. Alexander James Dallas, b. 17 Dec. 1845; m., 20 Oct. 1870, Mary Waln, dau. of Benjamin C. Wilcox, of Philadelphia, and has issue.
        2. Mason, b. 27 Sept. 1850.
        1. Elizabeth Mason, m., 25 Feb. 1868, Edward Coles, of Philadelphia, and has issue :—
            1. Edward, d. young.
            1. Virginia Campbell.
            2. Mary Roberts.
        2. Virginia King, d. young.
        3. Matilda Walker, m., 16 Nov. 1871, John Markoe, of Philadelphia.
3. Matilda, m., 1 Oct. 1818, Hon. William Wilkins, of Homewood, Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, who d. June 1865, leaving issue :—
    1. Charles Patterson, b. 12 Sept. 1820; m., 28 Oct. 1849, Emily, dau. of Z. B. Peterson, of Missouri; Judge of the Court of the County of Sonoma, California; d. there 1 Aug. 1865, leaving issue :—
        1. William, b. 12 April 1858.
        1. Maria Sanders.
        2. Henrietta Constantia.
    2. Dallas, d. young.

3. Biddle, b. 11 Oct. 1825.
1. Maria Dallas, m., 27 Dec. 1838, John Sanders, Captain U.S. Engineers (who d. 29 July 1858), and had issue :—
    1. William Wilkins, Lieutenant-Colonel 6th Infantry ; b. 8 Oct. 1839 ; d. 26 Jan. 1883 ; m., 2 Sept. 1874, Helen, dau. of John Robert Livingston, of New York, and had issue :—
        John Robert Livingston, b. 7 Feb. 1876.
    2. Cary Nicholas, b. 16 Dec. 1844 ; Assistant-Paymaster U.S. Navy ; lost at sea 24 Nov. 1877.
    3. Dallas, b. 13 Jan. 1848.
    4. Richard Hawes, b. 14 May 1850.
    1. Anne Nicholas.
    2. Matilda Dallas, m., 16 June 1864, Thomas Scott, of Pittsburg, and has :—
        1. William Sanders, b. 1865.
        2. Hutchison.
        1. Maria Sanders.
    3. Henrietta Wilkins.
2. Catherine, m., 22 Dec. 1846, James A. Hutchison, of Pittsburg, and has issue :—
    1. Lewis.
    2. William Wilkins, d. young.
    3. James A.
    4. Dallas.
    5. Stanton.
    1. Matilda Dallas.
    2. Eleanor Adams.
    3. Catherine Wilkins.
    4. Sophia.
    5. Mary.
3. Sophia Bache, m., 22 Feb. 1848, Captain Overton Carr, U.S. Navy, of Virginia, who d., 5 March 1886, leaving issue :—
    1. Overton Carr, b. 11 Aug. 1850 ; Lieutenant 12th Infantry.
    2. William Willkins, b. 19 May 1853.
    3. John Sanders, b. 22 July 1858.
    1. Matilda Wilkins, m., 3 Nov. 1874, Edwin L. Stanton, of Washington, D.C. ; and has :—
        Edwin M., b. 22 Sept. 1875.
    2. Sophia.
4. Henrietta Constantia.

He d. at Trenton, New Jersey, 14 Jan. 1817.

Alexander James Dallas (1791–1844), b. 15 May 1791 ; appointed Lieutenant U.S. Navy, 1810, and served on board *The President*, 1812 ; promoted Captain, 1828 ; m. (1), 8 Jan. 1821, Henrietta Constantia, eldest dau. of Richard Worsam Meade, of Philadelphia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Richard Worsam, d. young.
2. Alexander James, Lieutenant-Colonel 22nd Infantry, b. 2 March 1830 ; m., 31 Jan. 1855, Frances Virginia, dau. of S. Masi, of Washington, D.C. ; d.s.p. 19 July 1895.

He m. (2) 16 July 1836, Mary Byrd, dau. of Colonel Byrd C. Willis, of Fredericksburg, Virginia, by whom he had issue :—

3. Bayard Charles, b. 16 July, 1837.
4. Trevanion Barlow, of whom we treat.
1. Henrietta Constantia, d. young.
2. Mary Willis, m., 20 Feb. 1860, Chase Strong, of the Confederate States Army, and had issue :—
    1. Jasper, b. 27 Nov. 1860.
    2. Alexander James Dallas, d. young.
    3. Achille Murat, b. 4 Dec. 1865.
    4. Trevanion Dallas, b. 29 Jan. 1867.
    5. Conrad Mathews, b. 3 May 1870.

He d. 3 June 1844.

*Residence*—Nashville, Tennessee.

*Arms*—Argent, a fesse between five mullets, gules, three and two.

*Crest*—An increscent gules.

# THOMAS

Douglas Hamilton Thomas, b. at Baltimore, Maryland, 1 Jan. 1847; m., 25 Jan. 1870, Alice Lee, dau. of Dr. John Whitridge, of Baltimore, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Douglas Hamilton, b. 5 March 1872; m. Bessie Lyman, dau. of Dr. James R. Chadwick, of Boston, Mass., and has issue :—
    1. Catherine Lyman, b. 12 Nov. 1901.
    2. Alice Lee, b. 12 March 1903.
    3. Rosamond Whitridge, b. 23 July 1904.
2. John Hanson, b. 1 March 1876.
1. Alice Lee Whitridge, b. 5 Aug. 1882.

Mr. Douglas Hamilton Thomas was Major, 5th Regiment Maryland National Guard, 1868–1877; Finance Commissioner of Baltimore City and Commissioner of Public Parks, 1886–1892.

## DESCENT

James Thomas emigrated to Kent Co., Maryland, 1702; m. Elizabeth Hackett, of Delaware, and, by her, had issue :—

# THOMAS

James Thomas (  –1760), b. in Kent Co., Maryland ; m. Elizabeth Bellicum, of Delaware, and, dying Feb. 1760, left issue :—

Philip Thomas (1747–1815), b. at Chestertown, Kent Co., 11 June 1747 ; M.D. ; Member of House of Delegates, 1777 ; m., 18 Feb. 1773, Jane Contee, dau. of Hon. John Hanson, of Charles Co., Maryland, and, by her (who d. 17 June 1781), had issue :—

1. James, b. Aug. 1774 ; d. in infancy.
2. John Hanson, of whom later.
1. Catherine Hanson, b. 15 Oct. 1775 ; m. Dr. Ashton Alexander, and had issue.
2. Rebecca Bellicum, b. 8 Feb. 1777 ; m. Judge Alexander Contee Magruder, and had issue.

He d. 25 April 1815.

John Hanson Thomas (1779–1815), b. at Frederick, Maryland, 16 May 1779; Member of the Maryland Legislature, 1812 ; m., 5 Oct. 1809, Mary Isham, dau. of Rawleigh Colston, of Virginia, and, by her (who d. 11 Dec. 1844), had issue :—

1. Philip Hanson, b. 10 Sept. 1810 ; d. 11 Nov. 1821.
2. Rawleigh Colston, b. 12 Aug. 1812 ; d. 16 June 1826.
3. John Hanson, of whom later.

He d. 2 May 1815.

John Hanson Thomas (1813–1881), b. at Frederick, Maryland, 23 Sept. 1813; his name was originally Charles Edward, but was changed to that of his father by Act of Assembly ; M.D. ; Member of the State Legislature, 1861 ; m., 15 Nov. 1837, Annie Campbell, dau. of Basil Campbell Gordon, of Falmouth, Virginia, and, by her (who d. 17 March 1886), had issue :—

1. Douglas Hamilton, of whom we treat.
2. Basil Gordon, b. 14 April 1839.
3. John Hanson, b. 21 Sept. 1841 ; m., 16 Oct. 1866, Mary Howard, dau. of Hon. George P. Beirne, of Alabama, and, by her, had issue :—

   Howard Beirne, b. 26 Sept. 1867.

4. Rawleigh Colston, b. 8 Oct. 1844 ; m., 25 Nov. 1868, Mary, dau. of William McDonald, of Guilford, Baltimore Co., and, by her, had issue :—

   1. Rawleigh Colston, b. 5 Aug. 1875; m. Elizabeth Fitzgerald Jennings, of Pittsburg, Pennsylvania.
   2. Reginald Contee, b. 9 Sept. 1879.
   1. Mary McDonald, b. 30 Jan. 1872 ; m. Alexander Payson Knapp.
   2. Annie Campbell Gordon, b. 11 May 1883 ; m., 8 Nov. 1905, J. Charles Macgill, M.D.

5. John Marshall, b. 5 Dec. 1853 ; m. Annie, dau. of John Gregg, of Baltimore, and, by her, has issue :—

   1. John Gregg, b. 3 Oct. 1883.
   2. John Marshall, b. 17 June 1891.
   1. Nathalie Contee, b. 20 April 1885.

1. Nannie Gordon, b. 20 May 1849 ; m., 19 Feb. 1878, H. Reiman Duval, of New York, and has issue :—

   1. Hanson Rawlins, b. 10 April 1881.
   2. Reiman Gordon, b. 5 Nov. 1883.
   1. Annie Campbell, b. 13 Sept. 1886.

## THOMAS

2. Mary Randolph, b. 10 Oct. 1851 ; m., 21 April 1870, General John N. Carroll, and has issue :—

    1. John Nicholas, b. 4 March 1871.
    2. Charles Gordon, b. 17 July 1872 ; m. Bessie Swann, of Fernandina, Florida.
    3. Douglas Gordon, b. 14 July 1883.
    4. John Marshall, b. 13 March 1890.

He d. at Baltimore 15 July 1881.

*Residence*—1010 St. Paul Street, Baltimore, Maryland.
*Clubs*—Maryland, Merchants.

# MIDDLETON

John Izard Middleton (M.D.), b. in Baltimore, 14 Feb. 1867.

## DESCENT

Henry Middleton, of Twickenham, Co. Middlesex, had issue :—

1. Arthur, of Yeshoe plantation, South Carolina, Justice of the Peace ; went to Barbados, and afterward to Carolina, 1679, where he became Lord Proprietors' Deputy, 1680 ; Member of the Grand Council, 1680–1684 ; obtained grants of large tracts of land, 1683 ; m., 7 Dec. 1682, Mary (who m. (3), Ralph Izard, of Carolina), widow of John Smyth, of Booshöi ; d.s.p. 1685.
2. Edward, of whom later.

1. Katherine, m. John Harwood, of London, and had issue.
2. Mary, m. (M. L., 7 June 1664) William Birkhead, of Lambeth, Co. Surrey, and had issue.
3. Hester, m. Daniel Browning, of Crowfield Hall, Co. Suffolk, High Sheriff of the Cos. of Norfolk and Suffolk, 1695 ; d.s.p., and will proved 22 June 1714.

Edward Middleton ( –1685), of Berkley Co., South Carolina, b. in England ; emigrated to Barbados, and from thence to South Carolina, 1678, where he received large grants of land ; Lord Proprietors' Deputy, 1678–1680 ; one of the Assistant Justices of the Province, 1683–1684 ; m. (1), and had issue :—

1. Henry, of London.

He m. (2), in Carolina, 1680, Sarah, widow of Richard Towell, of Barbados, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Arthur, of whom later.

He d. at Charleston, 1685 (admon. granted 21 Aug. 1685).

# MIDDLETON

Arthur Middleton (1681–1737), of the Oaks, Berkley Co., South Carolina, and of Crowfield Hall, Co. Suffolk, b. 1681 ; Member of the Commons House, 1704–10; Captain in the Berkley Regiment ; appointed Naval Officer for South Carolina, 1711 ; Commissioner of Indian Affairs ; Member of the Council of the Province, 1711–1717, and afterward Speaker of the Commons ; President of the Convention which overthrew the Proprietary Government, 1719 ; President of the Council, 1721–1737 ; Governor of the Province, 1725–1731 ; m., 1707, Sarah, dau. of Jonathan Amory, and, by her (who d. 1722), had with other issue :—

1. William (Hon.), of Crowfield, South Carolina, and Crowfield Hall, Co. Suffolk, b. in South Carolina, 1710 ; one of the Commissioners of the Peace, 1734 ; Member of the Commons and Speaker, 1742 ; Appointed to the Council, 1742 ; resigned, 1754, and removed to England ; m. (1), 21 April 1730, Mary Izard, who d. 14 June 1735 ; m. (2), 30 July 1747, Sarah, dau. of Francis Wilkinson, and, by her (who d. 1763), had issue :—

    1. William Fowle (Sir), of Crowfield Hall and Shrubland Park, Co. Suffolk, b. in Carolina, 9 Sept. 1749 ; educated in England ; High Sheriff of Co. Suffolk, 1782 ; M.P. for Ipswich, 1784 ; created a Baronet, 12 May 1804 ; assumed by Royal sign manual, 1822, the additional surname of Fowle, after receiving from John Fowle the Lordship of Brome ; m., 1774, Harriet, dau. of Nathaniel Acton, of Bramford Hall, Co. Suffolk, and, by her (who d. 25 Aug. 1852), had an only son :—

        William Fowle (Sir), of Crowfield Hall, Co. Suffolk, 2nd Baronet, b. 19 Aug. 1784 ; educated at St. John's College, Cambridge ; Justice of the Peace and High Sheriff of Co. Suffolk, 1830 ; m., 22 Aug. 1825, Anne (who d. 8 May 1867), dau. of Lord Brownlow, and d.s.p. 2 May 1860, when the baronetcy became extinct.

    2. Thomas, of Crowfield, South Carolina ; Justice of the Peace ; m. (1), 17 Nov. 1774, Mary, dau. of Robert Gibbes, and, by her (who d. Dec. 1775), had issue ; m. (2), 22 Dec. 1778, Elizabeth, dau. of David Deas, who d.s.p. 10 Nov. 1784 ; d. 2 Aug. 1779.
    3. Henry, of Shrubland Park, Co. Suffolk ; d. unm. Nov. 1811.
    4. John, served through the Revolutionary War ; m., 31 July 1783, Frances (who m. (2), General Thomas Pinckney, U.S. Minister to the Court of St. James's), dau. of Jacob Motte, and had issue ; d. 14 Nov. 1784.
2. Henry, of whom later.
3. Thomas, of Boochawe, b. 1719 ; Justice of the Peace, and Member of the Commons, 1742–1766 ; Adjutant of Charlestown Regiment, 1741, of Wright's Horse, 1743, and afterwards Captain in the Berkley Regiment ; commanded the Gentlemen Volunteers on an expedition into the Cherokee Mountains ; Colonel of the South Carolina Regiment, and commanded the latter at the battle of Etchoee, and in the campaign against the Cherokees ; m. (1) Mary, dau. of John Bull, of Bull's Island, and, by her (who d. 2 Feb. 1760), had issue ; m. (2) Anne (who m. (2), 24 May 1772, Stephen Bull, of Sheldon), dau. of Nathaniel Barnwell ; d. at Beaufort, 17 Dec. 1766, leaving issue.

1. Hester, b. 1711 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 7 Sept. 1737, and his will was proved 7 Dec. 1737.

# MIDDLETON

Henry Middleton (1717–1784), of the Oaks, b. in South Carolina, 1717; Lieutenant of Horse; Justice of the Peace; Member of the Commons, 1742, and Speaker 1745–1747, and 1754–1755; Member of the Council, 1755–1770; Delegate to the 1st Continental Congress, and appointed President, 1774; President of the Provincial Congress of South Carolina, 1775–1776; Member of the Council of Safety; m. (1), 1741, Mary, dau. and heiress of John Williams, and, by her (who d. 9 Jan. 1761), had issue:—

1. Arthur, of whom later.
2. John, b. in Charleston, 21 Jan. 1744; d. in infancy.
3. Henry, b. in Charleston, 8 Dec. 1746; d. in infancy.
4. Williams, b. in Charleston, 15 May 1752; d. in infancy.
5. Thomas, of the Oaks, b. in Charleston, 26 July 1753; educated in England; elected to the Commons and Provincial Congress, 1775; appointed Lieutenant in the Berkley Regiment, Dec. 1775; Representative for Prince Williams, 1784; Senator, 1788; m., 8 April 1783, Anne, dau. of the Hon. Peter Manigault, Speaker of the Commons, and, by her (who d. 4 Aug. 1811), had issue.

1. Sarah, b. 22 July 1745; d. in infancy.
2. Mary, b. 18 Feb. 1749; d. in infancy.
3. Henrietta, b. at Charleston, 15 Nov. 1750; m., 1 March 1774, Hon. Edward Rutledge, Governor of South Carolina, 1798–1800, and signer of the Declaration of Independence; d. 22 April 1792, leaving issue.
4. Hester, b. at Charleston, 15 Sept. 1754; m., 24 Feb. 1774, Charles Drayton; d. 10 Nov. 1789, leaving issue.
5. Sarah, b. at Charleston, 5 July 1756; m., 28 Sept. 1773, General the Hon. Charles Cotesworth Pinckney, U.S. Minister to France; d. 8 May 1784, leaving issue.
6. Mary, b. at Charleston, 10 Nov. 1757; m., Nov. 1776, Peter Smith, of Bloomville; d. Feb. 1825, leaving issue.
7. Susannah, b. 6 Jan. 1760; m. 24 Dec. 1786, the Hon. John Parker, Member of Congress; d. 28 Aug. 1834, leaving issue.

He d. at Charleston, 13 June 1784, having m. (2), 1762, Maria Henrietta (who d.s.p. 1 March 1772), youngest dau. of the Hon. William Bull, Lieutenant-Governor of South Carolina; m. (3), Jan. 1776, Lady Mary Mackenzie (who d.s.p. 21 Nov. 1788), dau. of the 3rd Earl of Cromartie, and widow of John Ainslie; and his will was proved 25 June 1784.

Arthur Middleton (1742–1787), of Middleton Place, on Ashley River, South Carolina, b. 26 June 1742; graduated at St. John's College, Cambridge; returned to Carolina, 1763; elected to the Commons there, 1765–1766, and again in 1772; Member of the Provincial Congress, 1774, and again, 1780, and of the Council of Safety; succeeded his father as Delegate to the Continental Congress and signed the Declaration of Independence for South Carolina; declined the Governorship of the State, 1778; served in the State Senate for several years; m., 19 Aug. 1764, Mary, dau. of Walter Izard, and, by her (who d. July 1814), had issue:—

1. Henry, of whom later.
2. John Izard, of Cedar Grove, b. at Middleton Place, 13 Aug. 1785; educated at the University of Cambridge; m., 11 June 1810, Eliza Augusta, dau. of Jean Louis Theodore de Palazieu Falconet, and had issue; d. at Paris, 5 Oct. 1849.

1. Maria Henrietta, b. 13 Aug. 1772; m., 25 Nov. 1788, Joseph Manigault; d.s.p. 14 Jan. 1791.
2 Eliza Carolina, b. 6 Oct. 1774; d. unm. 7 Feb. 1792.

3. Emma Philadelphia, b. 22 Oct. 1776 ; m., 1 June 1795, Henry Izard (eldest son of Hon. Ralph Izard, U.S. Senator) ; d. 1 May 1813, leaving issue.
4. Anna Louisa, b. 1778 ; m., 1 Jan. 1800, Daniel Blake, who d. 9 Dec. 1834 ; d. at Grosvenor Square, London, 1819, leaving issue.
5. Isabella Johannes, b. 25 Nov. 1780 ; m., 26 Nov. 1800, Hon. Daniel Elliott Huger, U.S. Senator for South Carolina ; d. at Athens, Georgia, 25 Aug. 1865, leaving issue.
6. Septima Sexta, b. 25 Oct. 1783 ; m., 1800, Henry Middleton Rutledge ; d. at Nashville, Tennessee, 1865, leaving issue.

He d. at Goose Creek, South Carolina, 1 Jan. 1787.

Henry Middleton (1770–1846), of Middleton Place, b. in London, 28 Sept. 1770 ; Member of the Legislature, 1801–1810, and Governor of South Carolina, 1810–12 ; Representative in Congress, 1815–1819 ; U.S. Minister at St. Petersburg, Russia, 1820–1830 ; Member of the Convention, 1833 ; m., at Bath, 13 Nov. 1794, Mary Helen, dau. of Captain Julines Hering, 34th Regiment, of Heybridge Hall, and, by her (who d. at Philadelphia, 24 May 1850), had issue :—

1. Arthur, of Niewport plantation, b. at Clifton, Co. Gloucester, 28 Oct. 1795 ; graduated at Harvard College, 1814 ; called to the Bar, 1823 ; U.S. Secretary of Legation and Chargé D'Affairs at Madrid for 8 years ; m. (1) at Washington, D.C., 27 Dec. 1821, Ann Elbertina (who d.s.p. 23 Nov. 1822), dau. of General John Peter Van Ness, Member of Congress for New York, 1801–1803 ; m. (2) at Rome, 1841, Paulina, Countess Bentivoglio, dau. of General Count Bentivoglio, and, dying at Naples, 7 June 1853, left issue :—

   Henry Bentivoglio Van Ness, Count Bentivoglio, b. at Charleston, 10 March 1843 ; educated at Paris, and South Carolina Military Academy ; served through the Confederate War in the Marion Artillery and Signal Corps, C.S.A., at Charleston, and Hagood's Battalion in Virginia ; went to Rome, 1866, and was Captain in the Papal Zouaves, and is now an officer at the Court of the King of Italy ; m. at Rome, 1869, Beatrice, Countess Cini, dau. of Count Cini, and grand-niece of Pope Leo XIII, and has issue :—

      1. Giulio Arturo, b. in Rome ; an officer in the Italian Navy.
      1. Costanza, m. 1895, John Bowring Spence, His Brittanic Majesty's Consul at Madeira.
      2. Virginia, m. Count Masetti, of Florence, and has issue.
      3. Eliza.

   Angelina, m., 1892, M. Emanuele Basile, of Rome.

2. Henry, of Hayfield, Asheville, North Carolina, b. in Paris, 16 March 1797 ; graduated at West Point, 1815, and assigned to the Corps of Engineers, serving in the construction of defences on the Savannah River, Georgia ; resigned 1816, entered the Litchfield Law School, and completed his education at Edinburgh, North Britain ; called to the Bar of Philadelphia, 1822 ; m. in England, 14 Jan. 1858, Ellen Goggin, niece of Sir Henry Pollock ; d.s.p. at Washington, 15 March 1876.
3. Oliver Hering, of Charleston, b. at Clifton, Co. Gloucester, 12 Aug. 1798 ; educated at South Carolina College ; Midshipman in the U.S. Navy ; m., 5 April 1828, Susan Matilda Harriet, only dau. and heiress of Robert Trail Chisolm, M.D., of Edisto Island, and, dying at Charleston, 17 Jan.

1892, left, by her (who d. at Columbia, South Carolina, 18 Oct. 1865), issue :—

1. Oliver Hering, b. at Charleston, 17 July 1845 ; soldier in the Charleston Light Dragoons, C.S.A. ; killed in action at Matadequin Creek, 30 May 1864.
1. Mary Julia, b. at Charleston, 1 Feb. 1829 ; m. 16 Feb. 1854, Benjamin Huger Read, of Rice Hope, and has issue.
2. Susan Matilda, b. at Edisto, 2 Jan. 1830 ; d. unm. at St. Catharine's, Canada, 11 Jan. 1880.
3. Eleanor Maria, b. 17 April 1831 ; m., 25 Jan. 1858, Benjamin Huger Rutledge, late Colonel, 4th South Carolina Cavalry, C.S.A. (who d. 30 April 1893), and has issue.
4. Olivia, b. 25 April 1839 ; m., 6 Dec. 1864, Frederick Rutledge Blake (q.v.).
5. Emma, b. 4 March 1841.

4. John Izard, of whom later.
5. Williams, of Middleton Place, b. at Sullivan's Island, 26 July 1809 ; educated in England and Paris ; U.S. Attaché at the American Legation in Russia ; m., Jan. 1849, Susan Pringle, dau. of Robert Smith, and granddau. of the Right Rev. Robert Smith, first Bishop of South Carolina, and, dying at Greenville, South Carolina, 23 Aug. 1883, left, by her (who d. at Greenville, 10 Jan. 1900), issue :—

   Henry, of Brighton, Co. Sussex, b. at Charleston, May 1851 ; educated at Charleston College, and St. John's College, Cambridge.

   Elizabeth, m. 10 March 1881, Julius Henry Heyward, Master U.S. Circuit Court for South Carolina.

6. Edward, b. at Charleston, 11 Dec. 1810 ; educated in Europe, and at the U.S. Naval Academy, 1828 ; Midshipman, 1834 ; Lieutenant, 1841 ; served during the Civil War ; appointed Captain, 1863, Commodore, 1868, and Rear-Admiral, 1876 ; m. (1) at Naples, 13 Jan. 1845, Edwardina de Normann, and had issue :—

   1. Edward, b. 6 June 1846 ; d. in infancy.

   m. (2) Ellida J. Davidson, and, dying at Washington, 27 April 1883, left issue :—

   2. Arthur Edward.
   1. Emmeline Virginia.

1. Maria Henrietta, b. 14 Nov. 1802 ; m., 1834, Edward Jenkins Pringle ; lost with her husband and children on the steamer *Pulaski*, 14 June 1838.
2. Eleanor, b. 18 July 1804 ; d. unm. at St. Petersburg, 1826.
3. Emma, b. in Charleston, 16 June 1806 ; d. in infancy.
4. Catherine, b. 10 Sept. 1812 ; d. unm. 1894.
5. Elizabeth Izard, b. 9 June 1815 ; m., 12 March 1839, J. Francis Fisher, of Philadelphia ; d. 19 Feb. 1890, leaving issue.

He d. at Charleston, 14 June 1846.

John Izard Middleton (1800–1877), of Crowfield, Georgetown Co., b. at Charleston, 4 Feb. 1800 ; graduated at Princeton College, 1819 ; Secretary in the U.S. Legation, at St. Petersburg, 1822–1824 ; Member of the State Legislature, 1832–1840 ; Member of the General Assembly, 1839–1857 ; Speaker, 1848 ; State Senator, 1858 ; Member of the Conventions of 1832, 1850, and 1860, and signed

the Ordinance of Secession ; m., 28 March 1828, Sarah McPherson, only dau. of John Ashe Alston, and, by her (who d. 28 May 1878), had issue :—

1. Henry, b. 9 Dec. 1828 ; d. unm. 31 Jan. 1847.
2. John Izard, of whom later.
3. Thomas Alston, b. at Charleston, 16 Jan. 1836 ; commissioned Lieutenant, 1st South Carolina Artillery, C.S.A. ; served at Fort Sumter and defence of Charleston and in several other engagements ; m., 26 July 1866, Mary, dau. of Andrew Beirne, of Baltimore ; d. 6 Feb. 1896, leaving issue :—
    1. Andrew Beirne, b. 30 April 1867 ; d. at Baltimore, 9 Jan. 1895.
    2. John Izard, b. 7 Jan. 1868.
    3. Thomas Alston, b. 22 May 1870 ; educated at Lehigh University.
    1. Sarah McPherson, b. 14 June 1873.
4. Arthur, b. at Charleston, 1838 ; d. in infancy.
1. Sarah McPherson, b. 30 June 1830 ; d. unm. 9 July 1855.
2. Mary Helen, b. at Charleston, 1832 ; d. in infancy.
3. Mary Helen, of Baltimore, b. 23 Oct. 1839.
4. Maria Henrietta, of Baltimore, b. 18 April 1841.

He d. at Summerville, South Carolina, 12 Jan. 1877.

John Izard Middleton (1834– ), of Baltimore and Woodleigh, b. at Charleston, 16 Feb. 1834 ; graduated at South Carolina College, 1853 ; served as Lieutenant, A.D.C., Captain, and Major on the Staff of Brigadier-General Alexander, Chief of Artillery, Longstreet's Corps, in the Northern Virginian Army ; m. at Baltimore, 26 April 1866, Harriet Sterrett, dau. of Lambert Gittings, of Baltimore, and, by her, had issue :—

John Izard, of whom we treat.
Mary Alston, b. 2 Nov. 1872 ; d. at Summerville, South Carolina, 28 March 1893.

*Residence*—169 East 64th Street, New York.

# GREENE

Henry Fay Greene, b. at New Berne, North Carolina, 30 May 1859; m., 27 Aug. 1895, Susan Ryan Grady.

Mr. Greene was admitted to the Bar 30 May 1883, and was appointed Civil Service Commissioner 17 June 1903.

## DESCENT

James Greene (1626–1698), 4th son of John Greene (*see* Greene, Francis Vinton), bap. 21 June 1626 ; admitted freeman of Warwick, 1647 ; Member of

General Assembly, 1660–1671; m. (1) Deliverance, dau. of Robert Potter (one of the early proprietors of Warwick), and, by her (who d. 1664), had issue :—

1. James, of whom later.
2. Elisha, b. 17 March 1663 ; d. young.
1. Mary, b. 28 Sept. 1660 ; m., 19 Feb. 1685, James Reynolds, by whom she had issue.
2. Sarah, b. 27 Aug. 1664 ; m. Henry Reynolds ; d. 1716, leaving issue.

He m. (2), 3 Aug. 1665, Elizabeth, dau. of John Anthony, of Portsmouth, R.I., and, by her (who d. 1698), had issue :—

3. Peter, b. 25 Aug. 1666 ; m. 12 Feb. 1695, Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. Ebenezer Slocum, of Conanicut ; d. 1708, leaving issue.
4. John, b. 1 Feb. 1670 ; d. young.
5. Jabez, b. 17 May 1673 ; admitted freeman of Warwick, 5 May 1696 ; m. (1), 17 March 1698, Mary, dau. of Benjamin Barton, who d. 6 March 1713, leaving with other issue Nathaniel (father of Major-General Nathaniel Greene, Commander-in-Chief of the American Revolutionary Army in the South) ; m. (2), 23 May 1716, Grace, dau. of Valentine Whitman, of Providence, by whom he had issue ; d. 1 Oct. 1741.
6. David, b. 24 June 1677 ; m. (1), Mary, dau. of Rev. Ebenezer Slocum, by whom he had issue ; m. (2), 24 June 1706, Sarah, dau. of Moses Barber, of South Kingstown, R.I., by whom he had issue ; d. 31 Jan. 1762.
7. Thomas, b. 11 Nov. 1682 ; d. young.
8. John, b. 30 Sept. 1685 ; m., 16 Feb. 1710, Mary, dau. of Increase Allen, of Dartmouth, Mass. ; d. 8 Dec. 1757, leaving issue.
3. Elizabeth, b. 17 Oct. 1668 ; m. Francis Reynolds ; d. 1722, leaving issue.
4. Susanna, b. 24 May 1688 ; m., 1 Feb. 1712, Joseph Hull, of Barnstable, Mass., by whom she had issue ; d. 25 Sept. 1748.

He d. 27 April 1698.

James Greene (1659–1712), b. 1 June 1659 ; admitted freeman 26 June 1683 ; Deputy from Warwick, 1696 ; m., 29 Jan. 1689, Mary, dau. of Captain John Fones, of Newport, Jamestown, and Kingstown, and, by her (who d. 20 March 1721), left issue :—

1. Fones, of whom later.
2. James, b. 2 April 1692 ; Major of Militia ; admitted freeman of Newport, 1714 ; m. Roley, dau. of Caleb Carr, who d. 22 Dec. 1728, leaving issue ; d. 17 April 1758.
3. Daniel, b. 7 April 1696.
4. Elisha, b. 5 Aug. 1698 ; ordained Baptist Minister, 1764 ; m. (1), 26 Sept. 1723, Martha, dau. of James Brown, who d. 27 July 1725, leaving issue ; m. (2), 13 March 1727, Abigail, dau. of John Dexter, and widow of Arthur Fenner.
5. John, b. 26 Feb. 1706 ; d. unm. 8 Dec. 1757.
6. Jeremiah, b. 16 Dec. 1708 ; m. 13 Aug. 1749, Anne Wylis.
7. Samuel, b. 8 June 1711 ; m. (1) Mary (who d. 22 May 1745), dau. of Nicholas Whilford ; m. (2), 19 May 1752, Elizabeth, dau. of John Marshall, and widow of Fleet Stanbrough ; d. 18 Feb. 1788, leaving by her (who d. 18 Nov. 1782), issue.
1. Mary, b. 16 March 1693 ; d. young.
2. Deliverance, b. 12 Feb. 1701 ; m. John Holden ; d.s.p.
3. Mary, b. 25 Sept. 1703 ; m., 23 Jan. 1724, Resolved Rhodes, of Providence, by whom she had issue.

He d. 12 March 1712.

# GREENE

Fones Greene (1690–1758), b. 23 March 1690 ; m. (1), 15 March 1711, Dinah (who d. 21 March 1711), dau. of Sampson Batty, of Jamestown, R.I. ; m. (2), 29 Feb. 1712, Rebecca, dau. of Henry Tibbitts, of North Kingstown, R.I., and, by her (who d. 18 Feb. 1765), had issue :—

1. James, b. 2 Dec. 1713 ; m., 10 April 1740, Patience, dau. of Captain John Waterman ; d. 3 Sept. 1802, leaving issue.
2. Job, of whom later.
3. Thomas, b. 22 Nov. 1719 ; m. (1), 6 April 1749, Phebe (who d. 20 Nov. 1752), dau. of Captain John Greene, of Coweset, and had issue ; m. (2), 5 Feb. 1758, Mary (who d. 3 Jan. 1705), dau. of Colonel Benoni Waterman, and widow of Fones Greene, and had issue ; m. (3), 13 Nov. 1766, Hannah (who d. 2 Oct. 1820), widow of Nathan Hill ; d. 1806.
4. Fones, b 29 July 1727 ; m. Mary, dau. of Colonel Benoni Waterman ; d.s.p. 12 Sept. 1753.

1. Dinah, b. 24 Dec. 1715 ; m., 16 March 1735, Randall Rice.
2. Mary, b. 29 July 1727 ; d. unm. 2 May 1742.

He d. 29 July 1758.

Job Greene (1717–1798), of Coventry, b. 8 Aug. 1717 ; prominent in military affairs during the Revolutionary War, as shown by the Colonial Records of Rhode Island ; m., 30 May 1745, Mercy, dau. of William Greene, of Old Warwick, and, by her (who d. 8 April 1800), he had issue :—

1. Job, b. 7 Aug. 1746 ; m., 10 Dec. 1767, Mary, dau. of Benjamin Dexter, who d. 22 March 1826 ; d. 12 Sept. 1820, leaving issue.
2. William, b. 15 Jan. 1748 ; m. Mercy, dau. of Robert Knight, of Cranston, by whom he had issue.
3. Fones, b. 6 Sept. 1754 ; m., 1810, Patience Cornell, who d. 14 Sept. 1848 ; d. 22 Feb. 1842, leaving issue.
4. Stephen, b. 9 Jan. 1757 ; m., 6 May 1782, Sarah, dau. of Abraham Chase, of Warwick, who d. 27 Nov. 1828 ; d. 5 Sept. 1829, leaving issue.
5. Daniel, b. 1764 ; d. young.
6. John, of whom later.
7. Samuel, b. 13 April 1769 ; m. (1), 14 July 1793, Barbara, dau. of Captain James Sheldon, of Cranston, who d. 12 March 1820, leaving issue ; m. (2), 3 Sept. 1820, Mary, dau. of Moses Lippitt, of Cranston, by whom he had issue ; d. 4 March 1861.

1. Mary, b. 1747 ; d. young.
2. Mary, b. 15 Feb. 1752 ; m., 28 May 1772, George Tillinghast, of East Greenwich, an officer in the Revolution, and subsequently Judge of the County Court ; d. 1851, leaving issue.
3. Rebecca, b. 1759 ; d. unm.
4. Mercy, b. 1762; m., 5 Jan. 1801, William Rice, of Middlefield, Otsego County, N.Y., who d. 1830.
5. Nancy.

He d. 29 March 1798.

John Greene (1767–1840), b. 15 March 1767 ; m., 21 July 1789, Lavina, dau. of Robert Knight, of Cranston, R.I., and by her (who d. 31 Oct. 1841), had issue :—

1. Henry, of whom later.
2. Nathaniel, b. 8 Oct. 1791 ; m., 1814, Frances, dau. of Lewis Woolson, of Oswego, N.Y., who d. 17 Oct. 1876 ; d. 25 May 1867, leaving issue.

3. Christopher Columbus, b. 9 Oct. 1797 ; m., 21 June 1821, Azubah Atherton, dau. of William Bailey, of Sterling, Mass. ; d. 5 April 1872, leaving issue.
4. Samuel, b. 4 Nov. 1803 ; m., 31 May 1831, Jane, dau. of Judge Walter Fish ; d. 1 Sept. 1869, leaving issue.
5. John, b. 16 Jan. 1806 ; m., 30 Oct. 1830, Mary Ann Arnold ; d. 20 Nov. 1873, leaving issue.
6. Sylvester, b. 13 Feb. 1808 ; m., 21 Feb. 1833, Lydia Miller, dau. of Peter Cross, by whom he had issue.
7. Benjamin Franklin, b. 24 July 1814 ; m., 1837, Polly Parkhurst, of Fairfield, by whom he had issue.
8. Nehemiah Knight, b. 22 May 1817 ; d. 12 Aug. 1822.
1. Ann Frances, b. 26 July 1793 ; d. unm. 12 Dec. 1847.
2. Elizabeth, b. 5 Sept. 1795 ; d. 7 April 1867.
3. Abigail, b. 9 Aug. 1799 ; m., 9 July 1838, Joseph Eells, of Norwalk, Ohio.
4. Susan, b. 13 Oct. 1801 ; d. unm. 20 April 1861.
5. Mercy, b. 9 Feb. 1810 ; d. unm. 2 Oct. 1831.
6. Mary Angeline, b. 29 Feb. 1812 ; m., 17 Oct. 1832, Captain John Gill Palmeter, of Fairfield, N.Y. ; d. 23 July 1880, leaving issue.

He d. 11 July 1840.

Henry Greene (1789–1844), b. 15 Dec. 1789 ; served as Surgeon in the War of 1812 ; m. Julia Isham, of Esperance, Schoharie County, N.Y., and, by her, had issue :—

1. Alfred Isham.
2. Henry Fayette, of whom later.

He d. May 1844.

Henry Fayette (1824–1860), b. 9 May 1824 ; an Episcopal clergyman of Raleigh, North Carolina ; m. Alice, dau. of Otho Lawrence, of Hagerstown, Maryland, and, by her (who d. 9 Sept. 1904), left issue :—

Henry Fay, of whom we treat.

He d. 1860.

*Residence*—1527 31st Street, Washington, D.C.

# BARNWELL

Joseph Walker Barnwell, b. in Charleston, South Carolina, 31 Oct. 1846 ; m., 23 Jan. 1883, Harriott Kinloch, dau. of Dr. Charles Manly Cheves, and, by her (who d. 17 Jan. 1900), had issue :—

1. Langdon Cheves, b. 6 Feb. 1886 ; d. in infancy.
2. Joseph Walker, b. 2 Jan. 1889 ; d. in infancy.

3. Joseph Woodward, b. 8 Aug. 1891.
4. Charles Edmund, b. 29 Oct. 1894.
1. Harriott Kinloch, b. 20 Aug. 1887.

The Hon. Joseph Walker Barnwell was a Member of the South Carolina House of Representatives from Charleston County, 1874–1876 ; elected State Senator for Charleston County, 1894.

## DESCENT

John Barnwell ( –1724), the founder of this distinguished family, emigrated from Dublin to South Carolina in 1701, where he became Deputy Secretary of the Colony and Clerk of the Council ; served as a volunteer under Colonel William Rhett against the French and Spaniards in Sewee Bay, 1706 ; appointed Comptroller of the Colony, 1707 ; subsequently settled at Port Royal, and was a Member of the House of Assembly, and afterwards of the Governor's Council, and a Deputy Surveyor-General ; Colonel of the first expedition against the Tuscarora Indians, 1712 ; Colonel of the South Carolina forces in the Yemassee War, 1715 ; agent for the Province in London during the Revolution, 1719 ; m. Anne Berners, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Nathaniel, of whom later.
2. John, b. 8 March 1711 ; m., 31 Oct. 1737, Martha Chaplin, and had issue.
1. Margaret, b. 13 Feb. 1704 ; m. (1) John Whitmarsh, who d.s.p.; m. (2) Richard Stevens, by whom she had issue ; bur. 18 Aug. 1750.
2. Anne, b. 7 Aug. 1707 ; m. (1), 29 March 1726, Thomas Stanyarne, who d.s.p., and was bur. 6 April 1731 ; m. (2), 16 Dec. 1733, Dr. Ambrose Reeve, by whom she had issue ; m. (3), 6 March 1752, Colonel Thomas Wigg, who d.s.p.; m. (4), 29 Aug. 1760, Colonel John Gibbes ; d. 17 Aug. 1770.
3. Mary.
4. Bridget, m., 18 April 1741, Robert Sams, and had issue.
5. Catherine, b. 4 Nov. 1710 ; m., 2 Jan. 1734, Hugh Bryan ; d. 9 Oct. 1740.
6. Elizabeth, m. Thomas Tattnall ; d. 1744.

He d. at Beaufort, South Carolina, June 1724.

Nathaniel Barnwell (1705–1775), b. in Charleston, 3 March 1705 ; A.D.C. to General Oglethorpe in the Florida Expedition, 1740 ; Member of the House of Assembly ; m. at St. John's Island, 7 April 1738, Mary, dau. of Colonel John Gibbes, and, by her (who d. 4 Dec. 1801), had issue :—

1. Nathaniel, b. 10 Aug. 1739 ; d. in infancy.
2. John, b. 27 May 1741 ; d. in infancy.
3. Nathaniel, b. 1746 ; m., 1 Dec. 1768, Elizabeth Waight, and had issue ; d. 1798.
4. John, b. 15 July 1748 ; d. 1799.
5. Robert, b. 16 Aug. 1749 ; d. in infancy.
6. Robert, b. 29 March 1752 ; d. in infancy.
7. Richard, b. 20 Jan. 1755 ; d. in infancy.
8. Edward, b. 16 Nov. 1757 ; m. (1), 8 June 1783, Mary, dau. of William Bower Williamson, who d. 12 March 1789, leaving issue ; m. (2), 29 July 1790, Mary Hutson, dau. of William Hazzard Wigg ; d. 15 April 1808.
9. Robert, of whom later.

1. Anne, b. 23 Sept. 1743 ; m. (1) Colonel Thomas Middleton, who d. 17 Dec. 1766, leaving, by her, issue ; m. (2), 24 May 1772, Colonel Stephen Bull, of Sheldon, and had issue.
2. Mary, b. 11 April 1745 ; m. William Elliott, and had issue ; d. 1774.
3. Bridget, b. 16 Oct. 1750 ; d. in infancy.
4. Elizabeth, b. 19 June 1753 ; m. in London, 1772, Captain Richard Gough, and had issue ; d. 1817.
5. Sarah, b. 15 April 1764 ; m., 5 May 1784, James Hazzard Cuthbert, and had issue.

He was bur. in Beaufort, South Carolina, 20 Feb. 1775.

Robert Barnwell (1761–1814), b. 21 Dec. 1761 ; served in the Revolutionary War, and dangerously wounded at Port Royal ; Delegate to Congress, 1788–1789 ; Member of South Carolina Convention, 1788 ; Member of Congress, 1791–1793 ; Speaker of the South Carolina House of Representatives, 1795–1797 ; President of the State Senate, 1805–1806 ; m. Elizabeth Hayne Wigg, and had issue :—

1. Robert Woodward, b. 10 Aug. 1801 ; Representative in Congress, 1829–1833 ; United States Senator, 1850–1851 ; Member of Provincial Congress of Confederate States, 1861 ; Confederate States Senator from South Carolina, 1861–1865 ; m., 9 Aug. 1827, Eliza, dau. of John Gibbes Barnwell, and, by her (who d. 3 Sept. 1891), had issue ; d. 24 Nov. 1882.
2. Nathaniel Berners, b. 20 Nov. 1802 ; d. young.
3. William Hazzard Wigg, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth, b. 4 Aug. 1797 ; m. Dr. Thomas Fuller, of Beaufort, by whom she had issue ; d. 13 Feb. 1872.
2. Ann, b. 10 Oct. 1799 ; d. unm. 4 Sept. 1846.
3. Mary Gibbes, b. 10 Aug. 1808 ; m., 1828, Stephen Elliott, Bishop of Georgia, by whom she had issue ; d. Sept. 1837.
4. Esther Hutson, b. 4 Sept. 1809 ; d. unm. 2 Dec. 1832.

He d. 24 Oct. 1814.

William Hazzard Wigg Barnwell (1806–1863), b. 28 July 1806 ; Rector of St. Peter's Church, Charleston, for twenty years ; m., 26 Nov. 1829, Catherine Osborn, dau. of Edward Barnwell, and, by her (who d. 12 June 1886), had issue :—

1. Robert Woodward, b. 23 May 1831 ; m., 23 June 1858, Mary Carter, dau. of John Singleton, and, dying 23 June 1863, left issue :—
    1. John Singleton, b. 2 April 1859.
    2. Robert Woodward, b. 20 Nov. 1860 ; m., 16 Nov. 1886, Wilhelmina Du Bose, who d. 1899.
2. Edward H., b. 27 Nov. 1832 ; m., 20 Nov. 1860, Harriet, dau. of Colonel Isaac William Hayne, and, by her, had issue :—
    1. William Hazzard, b. 12 Nov. 1861 ; m., 28 April 1887, Louisa Rebecca Lane McCrady, and has issue.
    2. Isaac Hayne, b. 21 Feb. 1864 ; m., 14 July 1887, Antoinette Cocks, and has issue.
    3. Edward, b. 21 March 1868 ; m. Leonora Williams ; d. 5 Nov. 1886, leaving issue.
    4. Stephen Elliott, b. 13 Feb. 1870 ; m., 17 Aug. 1893, Emma Louise Crane, and has issue.
    5. Robert Woodward, b. 7 Feb. 1873 ; m. Jane McNulty.
    6. Joseph Walker, b. 19 July 1875.

1. Alice Trapier, b. 12 Oct. 1865 ; m., 4 Sept. 1884, Allen Sinkler, and has issue.
2. Harriet Hayne, b. 12 Oct. 1871 ; d. young.

William Finley, b. 28 Nov. 1840 ; d. unm. 20 Nov. 1861.

Stephen Elliott, b. 17 April 1842 ; A.D.C. on the Staff of Brigadier-General Stephen Elliott, Confederate States Army ; wounded at Bentonville, North Carolina ; m., 19 Dec. 1871, Katherine Millichamp, dau. of Thomas Richard Hazzard, and, by her (who d. 12 April 1879), had issue :—

1. Emily Hazzard, b. 15 April 1873 ; m., 24 May 1900, Theodore Du Bose Ravenel.
2. Katherine Hazzard, b. 22 June 1875.
3. Hettie Hutson, b. 16 Sept. 1877.
4. Helen, b. 27 March 1879 ; m., 15 Nov. 1900, James Monroe Johnson.

5. Joseph Walker, of whom we treat.
6. Allard Belin, b. 13 Nov. 1848 ; served in South Carolina Militia ; m., 17 June 1873, Salina McCarthy, dau. of Rev. William Graham, and, dying 21 Oct. 1899, left issue :—

1. William Graham, b. 23 April 1876.
2. Allard, b. 26 Feb. 1878.
3. Charles Matthews, b. 18 April 1879.
4. Joseph Walker, b. 11 Aug. 1885.
5. George Winchester, b. 22 Aug. 1889.
6. Stephen Elliott, b. 9 Nov. 1890.
1. Catherine Osborn, b. 1 May 1874 ; m., 15 Nov. 1895, John Clyde Hoke.
2. Nina Graham, b. 18 Oct. 1880.
3. Annie Stoney, b. 8 Jan. 1882.
4. Mary Elliott, b. 23 Jan. 1884.
5. Sarah Elizabeth, b. 3 March 1887 ; d. in infancy.

7. Charles Matthews, b. 18 Jan. 1852.
1. Catherine Osborn, b. 28 Feb. 1835.
2. Elizabeth, b. 8 Feb. 1837 ; m., 17 Oct. 1871, James Ladson Barnwell.
3. Esther Hutson, b. 24 Nov. 1838.
4. Ann, b. 28 Dec. 1843 ; m., 28 Feb. 1867, Dr. Edmund Mazÿck, and had issue.
5. Mary Elliott, b. 20 March 1850.

He d. 17 Feb. 1863.

*Residence*—Charleston, South Carolina.

# WHITNEY

Joseph Cutler Whitney, b. at Boston, 7 Dec. 1856 ; graduated at Harvard University, A.B. 1878; m., 9 Nov. 1882, Georgiana, dau. of George Hayward, M.D., and has issue :—

1. Henry Lawrence, b. 13 Jan. 1886.
2. George Hayward, b. 31 Jan. 1892.
3. Robert Upton, b. 6 Nov. 1895.

## DESCENT

John Whitney (1592–1673), of Isleworth, Co. Middlesex, b. 1592 ; bap. at St. Margaret's, Westminster, 20 July 1592 ; son of Thomas Whitney, of Lambeth Marsh, who was possibly a descendant of the family of Whitney, of Whitney, Co. Hereford ; member of the Merchant Taylors' Company, London ; emigrated to America, April 1635, and settled in Watertown, Mass. ; Town Clerk, 1655 ; m. (1), Elinor ——, and, by her (who d. 11 May 1659), had issue :—

1. John, b. 1621 ; m. 1642, Ruth, dau. of Robert Reynolds ; d. 12 Oct. 1662, leaving issue ——, from whom descended Eli Whitney (1765–1825), the inventor of the "Cotton gin."
2. Richard, b. 1624 ; m., 1651, Martha Coldham, and had issue ——, from whom descended the Hon. William Collins Whitney, Secretary of the Navy, 1885, and the Professors Dwight Whitney, of Yale College.
3. Nathaniel, b. 1627 ; d. in infancy.
4. Thomas, of whom later.
5. Jonathan, b. 1634 ; m. 1656, Lydia, dau. of Lewis Jones ; d. 1702, leaving issue.
6. Joshua, b. 15 July 1635 ; m. (1), Lydia —— ; m. (2) Mary —— ; m. (3) Abigail Tarball ; d. 7 Aug. 1719, leaving issue.
7. Caleb, d. 1640.
8. Benjamin, b. 6 June 1643 ; m. (1) Jane —— ; m. (2) Mary Poor ; d. 1723, leaving issue.

1. Mary, b. 23 May 1619 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 1 June 1673, having m. (2), 29 Sept. 1659, Judah Clement, who d.s.p. prior to 1673.

Thomas Whitney (1629–1719), b. 1629 ; m., 11 Jan. 1655, Mary Kedall, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. John, b. 9 May 1659 ; d. in infancy.
3. John, d. in infancy.
4. Eleazer, b. 7 April 1662 ; m. 11 April 1687, Dorothy, dau. of James Ross, and had issue.
5. Elnathan, b. 7 April 1662 ; d.s.p.
6. Bezaleel, b. 16 Sept. 1665.
7. Isaiah, b. 16 Sept. 1671 ; m. Sarah, dau. of George Woodward ; d. 1711, leaving issue.

1. Mary, b. 22 Dec. 1663 ; d. in infancy.
2. Sarah, b. 23 March 1667 ; m. Charles Chadwick.
3. Mary, d. in infancy.
4. Martha, b. 30 Jan. 1674 ; d. unm.

He d. 20 Sept. 1719.

Thomas Whitney (1656–1742), b. 24 Aug. 1656 ; m., 29 Jan. 1679, Elizabeth, dau. of George Lawrence, and, by her (who d. 8 Feb. 1742), had issue :—

1. Thomas, b. 17 Sept. 1681 ; m. 26 July 1704, Mary Baker, and had issue.
2. John, b. 13 May 1684 ; m., 2 March 1710, Elizabeth Barnard, and had issue.
3. Benjamin, of whom later.
4. Nathan, m., 18 Nov. 1719, Mary, dau. of Jeremiah Holman, and had issue.
1. Elizabeth, b. 16 Feb. 1683.
2. Mary, b. 13 Jan. 1686.
3. Susanna.
4. Abigail ; m. 1724, John Rand.

He d. 12 April 1742.

Benjamin Whitney (1687–1737), of Marlborough and Boston, Mass., b. 7 Oct. 1687 ; m. (1), 7 Feb. 1710, Sarah, dau. of John Barrett, and, by her (who d. 15 Feb. 1730), had issue :—

1. Barrett, b. 22 Sept. 1715 ; m., 1737, Elizabeth Adams.
2. David, b. 21 Jan. 1717 ; m. Mercy ——.
3. Solomon, b. 20 Jan. 1721 ; m., 5 Oct. 1749, Elizabeth Smith ; d. 1758, leaving issue.
4. Timothy, b. 6 July 1725 ; d. in infancy.
5. Job, b. 22 Oct. 1729, graduated at Harvard, 1758 ; d. unm. 13 June 1761.
1. Deborah, b. 7 Nov. 1711 ; m. Joseph Wheeler, and had issue.
2. Persis, b. 10 Jan. 1719 ; m. Nathan Goodale, and had issue.
3. Sarah, b. 13 July 1723 ; m. Abraham Joslin, and had issue.
4. Dinah, b. 12 July 1727 ; m. 1756, Elijah Livermore, and had issue.

He m. (2), 1730, Abigail, dau. of Matthew Bridge, and, by her (who d. 1 Aug. 1767), had issue :—

6. Benjamin, b. 9 May 1732 ; d. unm. 22 March 1751.
7. George, b. 27 March 1733 ; d. unm. 26 Dec. 1751.
8. Samuel, of whom later.
5. Abigail, b. 13 May 1731 ; m. Samuel Austin ; d.s.p. May 1793.
6. Anna, b. 27 Oct. 1736 ; m. 22 Dec. 1761, William Bowes ; d.s.p. 2 Jan. 1762.

He d. 24 Oct. 1737.

Samuel Whitney (1734–1808), of Boston and Concord, Mass., and Castine, Maine, b. 5 Sept. 1734 ; m., 20 Oct. 1757, Abigail, dau. of David Cutler, and, by her (who d. 2 July 1813), had issue :—

1. Samuel, b. 15 July 1759 ; d. unm. 1783.
2. David, b. 14 Aug. 1761 ; m. (1), July 1786, Betsy Derby ; d. 17 Sept. 1818, leaving issue.
3. Benjamin, b. 11 April 1763 ; d. unm. 1784.
4. George, b. 22 Sept. 1765 ; d. 1805, leaving issue.
5. James, b. 1 Dec. 1766 ; d. unm. 1796.
6. Samuel Austin, b. 19 Sept. 1769 ; m., 28 July 1801, Ruth, dau. of John Perkins ; d. 15 Oct. 1846, leaving, by her (who d. 15 Sept. 1849), issue.

7. Joseph, of whom later.
8. William, b. 13 Nov. 1772 ; d. unm. 1809.
9. John, b. 19 Dec. 1773 ; d. unm. 1803.
10. Cyrus, b. 24 Dec. 1774 ; m., 28 Dec. 1795, Mary Brewer, and had issue.
11. Eben, b. 17 March 1780 ; m. 27 Aug. 1807, Bathsheba, dau. of Colonel Thomas Heston, and had issue.
12. Henry, b. 29 Jan. 1783 ; m. Lucy, dau. of John Perkins ; d. 27 April 1837, leaving issue.
1. Anna, b. 30 July 1764 ; m., 13 Sept. 1787, James Adams ; d. 1788.
2. Abigail, b. 22 April 1768 ; d. unm. 4 June 1808.
3. Lydia, b. 19 Jan. 1769 ; d. 1771.
4. Sarah, b. 2 Feb. 1776 ; m., 5 May 1808, David Howe, and had issue.
5. Polly, b. 14 Sept. 1777 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 29 May 1808.

Joseph Whitney (1771–1812), b. 27 Sept. 1771 ; m. (1), 24 Sept. 1793, Sally, dau. of Elizah Collins, and, dying in Boston, 24 June 1812, left by her (who d. 22 Sept. 1799), issue :—

Joseph Whitney (1796–1869), of Boston, b. 11 June 1796 ; m., 23 July 1822, Elizabeth, dau. of John Pratt, and, by her (who d. 5 Jan. 1890), had issue :—

1. Henry Austin, of whom later.
1. Caroline Elizabeth, b. 25 Oct. 1825 ; m., 28 Nov. 1847, Hezron Ayers Johnson, and had issue ; d. 24 April 1908.
2. Sarah Josephine, b. 18 Jan. 1837 ; d. 25 March 1842.

He d. 11 Sept. 1869.

Henry Austin Whitney (1826–1889), b. 6 Oct. 1826 ; graduated at Harvard, 1846 ; m. Fanny, dau. of William Lawrence, and, by her (who d. at Boston, 28 Jan. 1883), had issue :—

1. Henry Lawrence, b. 27 Oct. 1853 ; d. young.
2. Joseph Cutler, of whom we treat.
3. Ellerton Pratt, b. 21 Aug. 1858 ; m., 5 June 1901, Ellen Cushman Sargent, and has issue.
4. Hugh, b. 7 Sept. 1870 ; m., 20 Oct. 1897, Eleanor Shattuck ; d. 23 Oct. 1907, leaving issue.
1. Elizabeth, b. 23 March 1860 ; m., 30 Oct. 1884, James Jackson Minot, M.D. ; d. 19 Feb. 1903, leaving issue.
2. Constance, b. 11 May 1865 ; m., 11 Sept. 1890, Franz Edward Zorrahn, and has issue.

He d. 21 Jan. 1889.

*Residence*—232 Marlboro' Street, Boston, Mass.

*Clubs* — Country, Tennis and Racquet, Hoosic Whisick, and Exchange.

# RAVENEL

Henry St. Julien Ravenel, b. 29 April 1848 ; m., Oct. 1878, Mary F. Prindle, and has issue :—

1. Henry St. Julien, b. 26 Aug. 1883.
2. Henry William, b. 26 July 1887.
1. Lydia Snowden, b. 11 July 1879.
2. Sophie Livingston, b. 17 Nov. 1880.

## DESCENT

René Ravenel (1656– ), the founder of this distinguished Huguenot family, was the son of Daniel Ravenel, Sieur de Cohigny, Treasurer and Receiver-General of the Duc de la Tremoille, by Marie Guerineau, his first wife, and a direct lineal descendant of Robert Ravenel, living *circa* 1473 ; b. at Vitre, Bretagne, 25 Sept. 1656 ; m., at Pompion Hill Plantation, South Carolina, 24 Oct. 1687, Charlotte, dau. of Pierre Julien de St. Julien, Sieur de Malacare, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Daniel, of Somerton, South Carolina, b. 1692 ; m. Elizabeth Damaris de St. Julien, and had issue ; will proved 14 Jan. 1737.
2. René Louis, of whom later.
3. Paul Francis, d.s.p.
1. Jeanne Charlotte, m. Captain Jean Corneille, of H.M. Engineer Corps.
2. Marie Amey, m. Paul de St. Julien, and had issue.

René Louis Ravenel (1694– ), of Pooshee, South Carolina, b. 1694 ; m. Susanne, dau. of Henri Le Noble, and widow of Alexandre de Chastaigner, and, by her, left issue :—

1. René.
2. Henry, of whom later.
3. James.
4. Daniel, of Chelsea ; m. Elizabeth Jane Ravenel, and had issue.
1. Elizabeth.
2. Susanne, m. Stephen Mazÿck, of Woodboo, and had issue.

Henry Ravenel (1729–1785), of Hanover, b. 25 June 1729 ; m., 13 Sept. 1750, Mary de St. Julien, and had issue :—

1. Henry, b. 1751 ; Captain in the Revolutionary War, serving at Eutaw Springs ; d. 1823.
2. Paul René, d. in infancy.
3. René, of whom later.
4. Paul de St. Julien, b. 1765 ; m. (1) Susanna Lloyd ; m. (2) Abigail Pierce ; d. 1820, leaving issue.
5. Stephen, b. 1770 ; Secretary of State ; m. Catherine, dau. of William Mazÿck ; d.s.p. 1818.
6. Peter St. Julien, d.s.p.
7. James Le Noble, d. in infancy.
1. Mary, d. in infancy.
2. Mary, d. in infancy.
3. Susanna, d. in infancy.
4. Amy, d. unm.
5. Mary, d. unm.

6. Eliza Amy, d. unm.
7. Catherine Damaris, d. in infancy.

He d. 5 April 1785.

René Ravenel (1762–1826), of Pooshee, b. 14 April 1762 ; m., 14 Feb. 1788, Charlotte Jacqué, dau. of Stephen Mazÿck, of Woodboo, and had issue :—

1. Henry, of whom later.
2. John Stephen, m. Susanna Ann Wilson, and had issue.
1. Susan Mazÿck, m. Charles Stevens, and had issue.
2. Charlotte Mazÿck, m. Isaac Porcher, and had issue.
3. Maria, d. unm.
4. Catherine, d. unm.

He d. 21 Nov. 1826.

Henry Ravenel (1790–1867), of Pooshee, b. 23 May 1790 ; m. (1), 17 June 1813, Catherine Stevens, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Henry William, of whom later.

He m. (2), 19 Jan. 1819, Esther Dwight, who d.s.p. ; m. (3), 24 May 1822, Elizabeth Catherine Porcher, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Thomas Porcher, b. 4 Jan. 1824 ; m., 11 Feb. 1846, Elizabeth Margaret Wilson, and had issue ; d. 19 Dec. 1898.
3. René, of Pooshee, b. 3 Nov. 1826 ; m., 26 Feb. 1856, Isabel Marion de Vaux, and had issue ; d. 27 July 1875.
4. William Francis, b. 19 Sept. 1828 ; m. Ellen M. Du Bose, and had issue.
5. John Charles, d. in infancy.
1. Elizabeth Julia, d. in infancy.
2. Charlotte Mazÿck, d. in infancy.
3. Elizabeth Charlotte, d. in infancy.
4. Maria Catherine, m. Percival R. Porcher, and had issue.
5. Henrietta Mary.
6. Rowena Elizabeth, m. Dr. R. G. Dwight, and had issue.

He d. 1867.

Henry William Ravenel (1814–1887), b. 19 May 1814 ; a botanist of international reputation, and member of many Scientific Societies in America and Europe ; LL.D. (North Carolina University), 1886 ; m. (1) Elizabeth G. Snowden, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Henry St. Julien, of whom we treat.
1. Charlotte St. Julien.
2. Lydia Snowden.
3. Henrietta Elizabeth.
4. Emily, m. Edward G. Cain, and had issue.

He m. (2) Mary Huger Dawson, and, by her, had issue :—

5. Caroline Deas, m. Edward H. Lucas, and had issue.
6. Susan Stevens.
7. Elizabeth G., m. John W. Ashurst, and had issue.
8. Mary Huger.
9. Tiphaine, m. Joseph H. Burgess, and had issue.

He d. 17 July 1887.

*Residence*—Jacksonville, Florida.

# SCOTT

John Morin Scott b., in Philadelphia, 19 Sept. 1858 ; m., 19 Dec. 1888, Anna Ferris, dau. of Abraham Barker, of Philadelphia.

The Hon. J. M. Scott was a Member of the House of Representatives of Pennsylvania for five sessions, and is now a Member of the Senate of Pennsylvania.

## DESCENT

John Scott, of Kirkstyle, Scotland (son of Patrick Scott, and grandson of George Scott, both of Kirkstyle), obtained by Charter, under the Great Seal in 1670, the lands and barony of Ancrum, Co. Roxburgh, and afterwards received a patent, dated 27 Oct. 1671, creating him a Baronet of Nova Scotia, with remainder to his heirs male ; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Francis Scott, of Mangerton, and, by her, left issue :—

1. Patrick, succeeded as second baronet ; m. (1) Anne, dau. of William Wallace (M.L. 14 Oct. 1675), by whom he had no surviving issue ; m. (2) Margaret, dau. of Sir William Scott, of Harden, by whom he left at his decease, 1734, an only son, John, his heir and successor.[1]

[1] Sir John Scott, the third baronet, m. Christian, dau. of William Nisbet, of Dirleton, and left, at his decease, 21 Feb. 1746, two sons, the elder of whom, William, succeeded his father as fourth baronet, but, dying unm. 16 June 1769, the title passed to his nephew, John, only son of his younger brother John, by Margaret, his wife, dau. of Chambres Lewis, of Leith. Sir John Scott, the fifth baronet, m., 10 July 1792, Harriet, dau. of William Graham, and, dying 24 Dec. 1812, left two sons—(1) John, the sixth baronet, who was b. 14 July 1798, and served heir to his father, 24 March 1813, but d., at sea, unm., 29 Aug. 1814, being then a midshipman on board H.M.S. *Rhine ;* (2) William, the seventh baronet, who was b. 26 July 1803, and served heir, 10 July 1815, to "his brother, Sir John Scott, baronet, of Ancrum, who d. 29 Aug. 1814" ; m., 1828, Elizabeth, dau. and heir of David Anderson, of Balgay, and d. 12 Oct. 1871, leaving three sons—(a) William, who succeeded his father as eighth baronet, m., 1861, Amelia Murray, eldest dau. of General Sir Thomas Monteath Douglas, K.C.B., and d. 1902, leaving no male issue ; (b) Henry Warren, d.s.p. 1889 ; and (c) Arthur, d.s.p. 1874. The male line of the grantee's son Patrick, having thus become extinct, it would appear that Mr. John Morin Scott is *de jure* the ninth baronet.

2. Charles; m. (M.L. 16 Dec. 1689) Margaret, dau. of John Rutherford, and had, by her, an only son :—

John, of Belford, m. Marion, dau. of Alexander Baillie, of Ashestiel, Co. Selkirk, by whom he left a dau., Agnes, m. Thomas Cockburn, of Rowchester, and had issue.

3. John, of whom later.

He d. 1712, having m. (2) (M.L., 1 Feb. 1684) Elizabeth, dau. of Sir William Bennet, by whom he had two daus., and m. (3), 1708, Barbara, dau. of Walter Ker, of Littledean, who d.s.p.

John Scott ( –1725), "being bred a merchant settled in New York"; was appointed Prize-master at New York, 2 Jan. 1702; "received and allowed a free man and citizen of the City of New York," 2 March 1702; being in England, in 1709, he had correspondence and money transactions with his brother, Sir Patrick Scott, records of which are preserved in the family; in the same year was admitted and received a "burgess and gild brother" of Glasgow; was admitted a burgess of Peebles, 13 July 1709; the original certificates still exist, and in that for Peebles he is described as "lawful son of Sir John Scott, of Ancrum"; was Lieutenant of a company of Fusiliers in the province of New York, 1710; Commandant of Fort Hunter, on the Mohawk River, 1711; m. Helena, dau. of John Vincent and grand-dau. of Adrian Vincent, of New York, and, by her, had with other issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Patrick.
3. Hunter.

He d. June 1725.

John Scott (1702–1733), b. 1702, and bap., 16 Aug. of the same year, in the Dutch Reformed Church of New York; merchant in New York, and admitted a freeman of that city in 1726; obtained, 23 June 1725, a patent for land near Fort Hunter, on the Mohawk River, in which he is described as "John Scott, Jr., eldest son of John Scott, lieutenant and commandant of Fort Hunter"; m. Marian, youngest dau. of Peter Morin, merchant of La Rochelle, France (who was made a freeman of New York 11 June 1691), and d. 30 April 1733, leaving an only son :—

John Morin Scott (1730–1784), b. 1730; graduated at Yale College, 1746; licensed to practise law, 23 Jan. 1752; Member Provincial Congress, 1775–6; Secretary for State of N.Y., 1778–1784; Brigadier-General N.Y. Militia; m., about 1750, Helena, dau. of Petrus Rutgers, and, by her (who m. (2), 9 Jan. 1789, John R. Myer, and d. 1 Aug. 1798), had issue :—

1. John, b. 9 May 1755; d. young.
2. Peter Rutgers, b. 6 July 1756; d. young.
3. Lewis Allaire, of whom later.
1. Mary, b. 17 July 1753.

He d. Sept. 1784.

Lewis Allaire Scott (1759–1798), b. 11 Feb. 1759; succeeded his father as Secretary for State of New York, 1784–1798; m., at Philadelphia, 18 Feb. 1785, Juliana, dau. of William Sitgreaves, and, by her (who d. 1842), had issue :—

John Morin, of whom later.

Maria Litchfield; m. Peter Pederson, Danish Consul-General and Chargé d'Affaires U.S.; d.s.p. at Copenhagen, 7 Nov. 1814.

He d. 17 March 1798.

# SCOTT

John Morin Scott (1789–1858), b. in New York City, 25 Oct. 1789; graduated at Princeton College; Member of the Philadelphia Bar; President Select Council, Philadelphia; Member House of Representatives, and Mayor of Philadelphia, 1841–1844; m., 15 May 1817, Mary, dau. of George Emlen, of Philadelphia, and, by her (who d. 1881), had issue:—

1. Lewis Allaire, of whom later.
2. George Emlen; d.s.p. 9 May 1852, æt. 32.
3. John Morin; d.s.p. 11 March 1838.
1. Sarah Emlen; m. Joseph Dennie Meredith, of Philadelphia, and had issue:—
    1. William T., of New York; m., and had issue.
    2. Joseph M. S., m., and had issue.
    3. Joseph Dennie, m., and had issue.
    1. Mary Emlen, m. J. Montgomery Hare, of New York, and had issue:—
        Meredith.
        Elizabeth Emlen.
2. Maria Litchfield; m. John Thompson Lewis, of Philadelphia, and had issue:—
    1. Rebecca C., m. Allen Evans, and had issue.
    2. Maria Lewis, m. Edward F. Beale, and had issue:—
        Leonard F.
        Maria Scott.
    3. Helen Scott, m. J. Ogden Hoffman, and had issue.
    4. Frances, m. T. De Witt Cuyler.
    5. Amy, m. Pemberton Sidney Hutchinson, of Philadelphia, and had issue:—
        Sidney E.
        Margaret Willing.
3. Julia, m. Robert Waln Leaming, of Philadelphia, who d. 1884, leaving issue:—
    1. Thomas Leaming, m. Josephine Lea Browne.
    1. Rebecca Waln, m. William W. Montgomery, of Radnor, Pennsylvania, and had issue:—
        1. William Waln.
        2. Robert Leaming.
        3. Horace Binney.
        1. Mary Scott.
    2. Mary Emlen, m. R. Francis Wood, of Philadelphia, and had issue:—
        Charles Stewart.
        Julia Leaming.
    3. Julia; m. Nicholas Lennig.
4. Helen.

He d. 3 Apr. 1858.

Lewis Allaire Scott (1819–1896), b. in Philadelphia, 10 Aug. 1819; graduated at the University of Pennsylvania, 1858; m., 23 June 1857, Frances Anna, dau. of Richard Wistar, of Philadelphia, and, by her, had issue:—

1. John Morin, of whom we treat.
2. Lewis Allaire.
3. Alexander Harvey.
1. Hannah Lewis.

He d. 11 Aug. 1896.

*Residence*—118 South 18th Street, Philadelphia.
*Arms*—Argent, three lions' heads erazed gules, langued azure.
*Crest*—A lion's head erased gules, langued azure.

# FRENCH

Amos Tuck French, b. at Boston 20 July 1863 ; m. at Newport, R.I., 2 Dec. 1885, Pauline, dau. of Stuyvesant Le Roy, and, by her, has had issue :—

1. Francis Ormond, b. at Newport, 27 Nov. 1888.
2. Stuyvesant Le Roy, b. at Tuxedo, 19 Aug. 1895.
3. Edward Tuck, b. at Tuxedo, 3 May 1899.
4. Amos Tuck, b. at Newport, 10 Sept. 1901.

## DESCENT

Edward French ( –1674), b. in England ; emigrated to America, 1636, and settled first in Ipswich, Mass. ; removed to Salisbury, 1642 ; d. 28 Dec. 1674, leaving issue :—

Joseph French ( –1688), b. in England ; accompanied his father to America, and settled in Ipswich ; removed to Salisbury, 1642 ; d. 16 Feb. 1688, having had issue :—

Joseph French (1654–1683), of Salisbury, b. 16 March 1654 ; d. 14 Dec. 1683, leaving issue :—

Joseph French (1679–1756), of Salisbury, b. 26 March 1679 ; d. 27 Dec. 1756, leaving issue :—

Daniel French (1708–1783), of South Hampton, New Hampshire, b. 21 Aug. 1708 ; m. Sarah Gould ; d. 1 Sept. 1783, leaving issue :—

Gould French (1741–1823), of Epping, New Hampshire, b. 17 Sept. 1741 ; fought in the Revolutionary War ; m., 24 Nov. 1763, Dorothy Whittier ; d. 12 May 1823, leaving issue :—

Daniel French (1769–1840), of Chester, New Hampshire, b. 22 Feb. 1769 ; Attorney-General of State of New Hampshire ; m., 15 Sept. 1799, Mercy Brown, who d. 8 March 1802 ; d. at Chester, 15 Oct. 1840, leaving issue :—

Benjamin Brown French (1800–1870), of Chester and Washington, D.C., b. at Chester, New Hampshire, 4 Sept. 1800 ; m., 11 Jan. 1825, Elizabeth, dau. of Chief Justice Wm. Merchant Richardson ; d. at Washington, 12 Aug. 1870, leaving issue :—

Francis Ormond French (1837–1893), of New York, and Newport, R.I. ; b. at Chester, 12 Sept. 1837 ; graduated at Harvard, 1857 ; Harvard Law School, 1859 ; LL.B. ; m., 5 March 1861, Ellen, dau. of Hon. Amos Tuck, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Amos Tuck, of whom we treat.
2. Benjamin Brown, b. at New York, 26 Jan. 1872 ; d. in infancy.

## FRENCH

1. Elizabeth Richardson, m., 14 July 1892, Major-General Herbert Francis Eaton, 3rd Lord Cheylesmore, C.V.O., and has issue :—

    1. Francis Ormond Henry, b. 19 June 1893.
    2. Herbert Edward, b. 12 June 1895.

2. Ellen, m., 1901, Alfred Gwynne Vanderbilt, and has issue :—

    William Henry, b. in New York, 24 Nov. 1901.

He d. at Tuxedo Park, 26 Feb. 1893.

*Residences*—Tuxedo Park, New York ; Chester, New Hampshire.

*Clubs*—Knickerbocker, Union, Harvard, Metropolitan, Grolier, Tuxedo, Turf and Field, Coney Island Jockey, New York Yacht (New York).

# LONGFELLOW

Ernest Wadsworth Longfellow, b. at Cambridge, Mass., 23 Nov. 1845 ; graduated at the Lawrence Scientific School, Harvard, 1865 ; studied Art in Paris and Italy, and has painted many well-known pictures.

## DESCENT

William Longfellow (1651–1691), b. in Co. York, 1651 ; emigrated to America, 1675 ; settled in Newbury, Mass.; m., 10 Nov. 1678, Anne, dau. of Henry Sewall, and, by her (who d. 1706), had issue :—

1. William.
2. Stephen, d. young.
3. Stephen, of whom later.
4. Nathan, m. Mary Green.
1. Anne.
2. Elizabeth.

He was drowned at sea, 1691.

Stephen Longfellow (1685–1768), of Newbury, Mass., b. 22 Sept. 1685 ; Lieutenant ; m., 5 Feb. 1718, Abigail, dau. of Rev. Edward Thompson, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William.
2. Edward.
3. Stephen, of whom later.
4. Samuel.
5. Nathan, d. young.

1. Anne, m. John Poore
2. Sarah.
3. Abigail, d. young.
4. Elizabeth, d. young.

He d. 17 Nov. 1768.

Stephen Longfellow (1723–1790), b. 7 Feb. 1723; graduated at Harvard, 1742; Clerk of the Judicial Court, Portland, Maine, 1760; m., 19 Oct. 1749, Tabitha, dau. of Samuel Bragdon, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Stephen, of whom later.
2. Samuel, d.s.p.
3. William, d. young.

He d. 1 May 1790.

Stephen Longfellow (1750–1824), of Gorham, Maine, b. 3 Aug. 1750; Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, 1797–1811; m., 13 Dec. 1773, Patience Young; and, dying 28 May 1824, left, by her, with other issue, a son :—

Stephen Longfellow (1775–1849); b. at Gorham, Maine, 23 June 1775; graduated at Harvard 1798; admitted to the Bar, 1801; Member of Congress, 1823–1825; m., 1 Jan. 1804, Zilpah, dau. of General Peleg Wadsworth, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Stephen, m. Marianne, dau. of Hon. William P. Preble, and had issue :—
   William Pitt Preble, of Cambridge, Mass., b. 25 Oct. 1836.
2. Henry Wadsworth, of whom later.
3. Alexander Wadsworth, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Richard K. Porter.
4. Samuel, b. 18 June 1819; graduated Harvard; Unitarian Minister at Brooklyn, 1853–1860; d. 3 Oct. 1892.
1. Anne, m. George W. Pierce.
2. Mary, m. James Greenleaf.
3. Elizabeth, d. young.
4. Ellen, d. young.

He d. 3 Aug. 1849.

Henry Wadsworth Longfellow (1807–1882), b. at Portland, Maine, 27 Feb. 1807; one of the most famous American poets and writers; m. (1), 14 Sept. 1831, Mary Storer (who d.s.p. at Rotterdam, 29 Nov. 1835), dau. of Judge Barrett Potter; m. (2), 13 July 1843, Frances Elizabeth, dau. of Nathan Appleton, of Boston, and, by her (who d. 9 July 1861), had issue :—

1. Charles Appleton.
2. Ernest Wadsworth, of whom we treat.
1. Fannie, d. young.
2. Edith.
3. Alice Mary.
4. Anne Allegra.

He d. 24 March 1882.

*Residence*—7 West 43rd Street, New York.

# VINTON

Alexander Hamilton Vinton (Bishop of Western Massachusetts), b. at Brooklyn, 30 March 1852, graduated at St. Stephen's College, A.B. 1873, D.D. 1890, LL.D. 1902 ; ordained 1877 ; elected first Bishop of the Diocese of Western Massachusetts, 1902.

## DESCENT

David Vinton, (*1746*–1778), of Medford, Mass., b. about 1746 ; son of Robert Vinton, of Gore Co., Mass., living there 1731 ; m., 1773, Mary, dau. of Hammond Gowen, of Charlestown, and, by her (who d. Sept. 1775), had issue :—

1. David, of whom later.
2. John, d. in infancy.

He d. 3 Dec. 1778.

David Vinton (1774–1830), of Providence, R.I., b. at Medford, 6 Jan. 1774 ; m., 17 May 1797, Mary, dau. of Amos Atwell, of Providence, and, by her (who d. 15 May 1854), had issue :—

1. Amos Maine, b. 30 Oct. 1798 ; m., 25 Oct. 1824, Frances Jones Dyer, of Providence, and, dying 12 July 1837, had issue :—
    1. Elisha Dyer, b. 22 July 1825 ; m., 19 Oct. 1853, Alice G., dau. of Alfred P. Edwards.
    2. John Rogers, d. in infancy.
    1. Caroline Dyer, d. young.
    2. Frances Jones ; m., 2 June 1852, John F. Chapin.
    3. Elizabeth, d. young.
2. John Rogers, Major, b. 16 June 1801 ; served with distinction in Florida and Mexico, and was killed at the siege of Vera Cruz, 22 March 1847 ; m., 29 Sept. 1829, Lucretia Dutton, dau. of Ebenezer Parker, of Boston, and, by her (who d. 12 Sept. 1838), had issue :—
    1. Parker, d. in infancy
    2. Francis Laurens (General), b. 1 June 1835 ; d. 6 Oct. 1879.
    1. Helen Lucretia, d. in infancy.
    2. Louise Claire, b. 15 Oct. 1832 ; m., 14 Oct. 1852, Dr. Washington Hoppin.
3. David Hammond, of whom later.
4. Alexander Hamilton (Rev.), b. 2 May 1807 ; M.D. Yale 1828 ; Rector of Gracechurch, Providence ; m., 15 Oct. 1835, Eleanor Stockbridge, dau. of Ebenezer Thompson, of Providence, R.I., and, by her, had issue :—
    1. Frederick Swartz, d. in infancy.
    2. Alexander, b. 17 Sept. 1844.
    1. Eleanor, b. 20 Aug. 1838.
    2. Mary, b. 14 Oct. 1840.
    3. Anna, d. in infancy.
    4. Emily, d. in infancy.

5. Francis, b. 29 Aug. 1809 ; graduated at West Point 1830 ; afterward ordained rector of Gracechurch, Brooklyn, N.Y., 1848 ; and of Trinity, N.Y. City, 1855–1872 ; m. (1) Maria Bowen, dau. of John Whipple, of Providence, and, by her (who d. 6 June 1840), had issue :—

    Francis, d. in infancy.

    m. (2), 3 Nov. 1841, Elizabeth Mason, dau. of Captain Oliver Hazard Perry, and had issue :—

    1. Francis, b. 16 Nov. 1842.
    2. Henry Gilliat, d. in infancy.
    3. Oliver Perry, b. 20 Oct. 1850.
    4. Arthur Dudley, b. 23 Dec. 1852 ; graduated at Columbia College, 1873.
    5. Frederick Betts, b. 29 Nov. 1854.
    1. Elizabeth Perry, b. 8 March 1846.
    2. Grace, d. in infancy.

1. Elizabeth, b. 16 Feb. 1805 ; m. Lieutenant George Sears Greene, of the U.S. Army.
2. Ruth Paget Olney, d. in infancy.

He d. 1830.

David Hammond Vinton (1803–1873), b. at Providence, R.I., 4 May 1803 ; graduated at West Point, 1822 ; entered Army, 1 July 1822 ; served in Florida and Mexico, and rose to the rank of Colonel and Brigadier-General ; m. (1), 14 July 1829, Pamela, dau. of Major-General Jacob Brown, General-in-Chief in the U.S. Army, and, by her (who d. 20 March 1845), had issue :—

1. Jacob Brown, b. 26 March 1832.
2. James Williams, b. 28 Oct. 1833.
3. Hammond, b. 10 Dec. 1840.
4. John Rogers, b. 24 Sept. 1842.
1. Pamela Williams, b. 30 June 1830 ; m., 15 Jan. 1849, Noel Keating Lawrence, of Circleville, Ohio.
2. Elizabeth, b. 11 Aug. 1835.
3. Mary Atwell, b. 23 Jan. 1845.

He m. (2), 2 Nov. 1848, Eliza Arethusa, dau. of Daniel H. Arnold, of Brooklyn, and, by her, had issue :—

5. Alexander Hamilton, of whom we treat.
4. Harriet Arnold, b. 3 Oct. 1849.

He d. 21 Feb. 1873.

*Residence*—1154 Worthington Street, Springfield, Mass.

# BARCLAY

Henry Anthony Barclay, b. 14 Dec. 1844; m., 28 Oct. 1873, Clara O. Wright, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Henry Anthony, b. 13 Oct. 1875; m., 18 April 1901, Rosalie X. Paul, and has issue.
2. Wright, b. 26 March 1877; m., 23 June 1903, Louise Fontaine Mitchell, widow of Nathaniel E. Venable, who d. 26 July 1903.
1. Gertrude O., b. 25 July 1874; m., 29 April 1901, Julien Stevens Ulman.
2. Mildred, b. 23 Dec. 1888.
3. Clara Wright, b. 26 Feb. 1890.

## DESCENT

Thomas Barclay, ordained by the Bishop of London, 31 May 1707; appointed Chaplain to the garrison of Fort Orange at Albany, 1708; afterwards first Rector of St. Peter's Church, Albany; m. Anna Dorothea, dau. of Captain Andries Dranyer, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, d. unm.
2. Henry, of whom later.
3. Andrew, b. 6 Oct. 1719; m., 14 June 1737, Helena, dau. of Jacobus Roosevelt, and had issue.
4. John, Mayor of Albany; m. twice, and d. 18 Feb. 1779, leaving issue.

Henry Barclay (1712–1764), b. 1712; second Rector of Trinity Church, N.Y.; m., 15 Dec. 1749, Mary, dau. of Colonel Anthony Rutgers, and, by her (who d. 8 June 1788), had issue :—

1. Thomas H., b. 12 Oct. 1753; m., 2 Oct. 1775, Susanna, dau. of Peter De Lancey, and had issue.
2. Anthony, of whom later.
1. Catherine, d. unm.
2. Cornelia, m. (1) Stephen De Lancey; m. (2) General Sir Hudson Lowe, K.C.B., and had issue.
3. Anna Dorothea, m. Lieutenant-Colonel Beverley Robinson, and had issue.

He d. 20 Aug. 1764.

Anthony Barclay (1755–1805), b. 1755; m. Anna, dau. of James Lent, of Long Island, and, dying 23 Aug. 1805, left issue, by her, a son :—

Henry Barclay (1794–1863), b. 3 April 1794; m., 13 April 1842, Sarah, dau. of Daniel Sackett Moore, and, by her (who d. 3 Sept. 1873), had issue :—

1. Henry Anthony, of whom we treat.
2. James Lent, b. 5 Oct. 1848; m. (1), 19 Dec. 1876, Olivia Mott Bell, and, by her (who d. 3 Jan. 1894), had issue :—

   Adelaide Mott, b. 19 Nov. 1884; m., 23 Sept. 1903, Algernon K. Boyesen.

   m. (2), 16 April 1896, Priscilla Dixon Sloane.

3. Sackett Moore, b. 1 Dec. 1850; m., 19 Oct. 1871, Cornelia Cochrane, dau. of Henry Anthony Waldburg Barclay, and has issue :—
    1. Harold, b. 14 Aug. 1872.
    2. Robert Cochrane, b. 26 March 1874.
    1. Beatrice Waldburg, b. 21 Dec. 1875; m., 9 Oct. 1901, Stockton Beckman Colt.
    2. Ethel N., b. 28 May 1877; m., 18 July 1900, Thornton Chard.
    3. Cornelia Cochrane, b. 22 March 1892.

1. Fannie Moore, b. 16 Aug. 1846; m., 7 June 1864, William Constable.

He d. 21 March 1863.

*Residence*—Montview, Short Hills, New Jersey.
*Clubs*—Union, Metropolitan.

# ROBINSON

Beverley Robinson, b. at Philadelphia, 22 March 1844; m., at New York, 8 April 1875, Anna E. Foster, and has issue :—

1. Beverley Randolph, b. 24 June 1876; A.B., Harvard, 1898; LL.B., Columbia, 1901.
2. Herman Foster, b. 31 March 1878; d. 21 June 1903.
3. Peyton Randolph, b. 14 April 1880; d. in infancy.
1. Pauline Lentilhon, b. 10 Aug. 1881.
2. Anna Foster, b. 25 April 1889.

Dr. Robinson graduated at the University of Pennsylvania, A.B. 1862, A.M. 1865, and at the University of Paris, M.D., 1872.

## DESCENT

John Robinson ( –1688), b. in England; settled in New Charles Parish, York Co., Virginia, and received grant of 300 acres of land in Lancaster Co., 4 April 1653; m., in England, Elizabeth ——, and, dying 1 March 1688, left issue, by her (who d. 2 Oct. 1691), a son :—

Anthony Robinson (1662–1727), b. in New Charles Parish, York Co., 1 May 1662; m. (1), 1684, Mary Starkey, and, by her (who d. 31 Jan. 1698), had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Starkey, d. young.
3. Anthony, b. 23 Oct. 1697; m., 1735, Diana, dau. of Christmas Starkey; d. 17 March 1756, leaving issue.
4. James, d. in infancy.
5. Peter, b. 28 Dec. 1700; d. unm. 6 July 1734.

6. James, d. in infancy.
7. William, b. 20 Aug. 1705 ; m. Anne —— ; d. 8 Nov. 1747, leaving issue.
1. Elizabeth, d. young.
2. Frances, b. 5 Jan. 1690 ; m. Edmund Sweeny ; d. 7 May 1718, leaving issue.
3. Mary, d. young.
4. Sarah, d. in infancy.
5. Anne, b. 28 Oct. 1707 ; m. William Parsons, and had issue.
6. Jane, d. in infancy.

He d. 11 Nov. 1727.

John Robinson (1685–1737), b. in York Co., 25 Aug. 1685 ; m. Frances, dau. of Armiger Wade, of York Co., and, by her (who d. 13 Oct. 1721), had issue :—

1. Anthony, of whom later.
2. John, b. 4 Sept. 1714 ; d. unm. 5 June 1738.
3. Starkey, d. young.
1. Mary, b. 24 Oct. 1707.
2. Elizabeth, d. in infancy.
3. Martha, d. in infancy.

He d. 7 April 1737.

Anthony Robinson (1711–1737), b. 9 Sept. 1711 ; m. Mary Kirby, and, by her (who m. (2) Daniel Moor), had issue :—

1. Peter, d. in infancy.
2. Anthony, of whom later.
1. Mary.
2. Frances, b. 26 April 1735.

He d. 7 April 1737.

Anthony Robinson (1737–1776), b. 15 June 1737 ; Justice for York Co., 1762–1767 ; High Sheriff, 1765 ; m. (1), 1 Dec. 1757, Frances, dau. of Samuel Read, and, by her (who d. 26 Aug. 1762), had issue :—

1. Robert Read, d. in infancy.
1. Mary, b. 2 Dec. 1759 ; m. Edward Chisman, and had issue.

He m. (2), 23 Dec. 1762, Mary, dau. of Aaron Phillips, and, by her (who d. 7 April 1775), had issue :—

2. Starkey, b. 7 Dec. 1763 ; m., 1790, Anne, dau. of Robert Armistead ; d. 26 Nov. 1815, leaving issue.
3. Anthony, b. 12 Aug. 1770 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of William Russell, clerk of James City Co., and had issue.
4. John, of whom later.
2. Frances, d. young.
3. Elizabeth, b. 29 July 1767 ; m. Francis Howard, and had issue.
4. Anne, b. 2 March 1775 ; m., 1 Jan. 1797, Miles Carey, and had issue.

He d. April 1776.

John Robinson (1773–1850), b. 13 Feb. 1773 ; Clerk of the District Court of Richmond, Virginia, 1797–1809, and of the Circuit Court of Richmond,

1809–1850 ; m., 9 Feb. 1801, Agnes Conway, dau. of John Moncure, of Clermont, Stafford Co., and, by her (who d. 15 Nov. 1862), had issue :—

1. Moncure, of whom later.
2. Cary, b. 20 Aug. 1803 ; d. unm. 26 Sept. 1846.
3. Conway, 15 Sept. 1805 ; Representative, House of Delegates, 1852 ; m., 14 July 1836, Mary Susan Selden, dau. of Hon. Benjamin Watkins Leigh, LL.D. ; d. 30 Jan. 1884.
4. Edwin, b. 30 July 1807 ; m. Frances, dau. of Henry Brown, of Bedford Co., Virginia, and had issue.
5. Quintus, d. in infancy.
6. Eustace, b. 10 Aug. 1812 ; Lieutenant, U.S. Army, 1834–5 ; Clerk of the Circuit Court, Henrico, Virginia, 1841–1859 ; d. unm. 7 Dec. 1859.
7. Alfred, b. 26 Oct. 1815 ; d. unm. 1 Dec. 1834.
8. Moore, b. 24 July 1820 ; d. unm. 22 March 1843.

1. Anna Jane, b. 20 Nov. 1810 ; m., 3 Dec. 1836, Colonel John N. Shields, and had issue.
2. Octavia, b. 4 March 1814 ; m., 1 Nov. 1837, Richard Barton Haxall, and had issue.
3. Margaret Harvie, b. 23 March 1817 ; d. unm. 2 July 1857.
4. Agnes Gaskins, d. in infancy.
5. Cornelia, b. 13 March 1822 ; m. James B. Cunningham, and had issue.

He d. 26 April 1850.

Moncure Robinson (1802–1892), of Philadelphia, b. at Richmond, Virginia, 2 Feb. 1802 ; m., 2 Feb. 1835, Charlotte Randolph, dau. of John Bennett Taylor, of Frederick Co., Virginia, and had issue :—

1. John Moncure, Captain in the Confederate States Army ; m. Champe, dau. of Dr. James P. Conway.
2. Edmund Randolph, LL.B., Harvard, 1860 ; m. Augusta, dau. of Hon. John Jay, of New York.
3. Beverley, of whom we treat.
4. Charles Meigs.
5. Moncure, m. Lydia, dau. of Colonel Henry J. Biddle, of the U.S. Army.

1. Susan Conway, d. in infancy.
2. Agnes Conway, m. Charles Chauncey, of Philadelphia (q.v.).
3. Charlotte, d. in infancy.
4. Frances Brown, m. Algernon Sydney Biddle, of Philadelphia, who d. 8 April 1891, leaving issue.
5. Nathalie Chauncey, m. Henry Conover Boyer, of Philadelphia.

He d. 1892.

*Residence*—42 West 37th Street, New York.

*Clubs*—University, Knickerbocker, Century (New York).

# CHAUNCEY

Charles Chauncey, b. 15 Aug. 1838; m. Agnes Conway, dau. of Moncure Robinson, of Philadelphia.

## DESCENT

The family of Chauncy was, soon after the Conquest, seated at Skirpenbeck, Co. Lincoln, of which place they held the manor for several centuries.

Sir John Chauncy, son and heir of Sir William Chauncy, of Skirpenbeck, was of Stepney, Co. Middlesex; m. Margaret, dau. and co-heiress of William Giffard, of Gedleston (Gilston), Co. Hertford; and, by her, had a son :—

John Chauncy ( –1479), of Gilston; m. Anne, dau. of John Leventhorp, of Shingey Hall, Sawbridgeworth, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. William.
3. Ralph.
1. Catherine.
2. Isabel.
3. Jane.
4. Margaret.
5. Joan.
6. Elizabeth.

He d. 27 May 1479.

John Chauncy ( –1510), of Gilston; m. Alice, dau. of Thomas Boyse, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. George.
3. William.

He d. 8 June 1510.

John Chauncy ( –1546), of Gilston; m. Elizabeth, dau. and heiress of John Proffit, of Barcombe, Co. Sussex, and widow of Richard Manfield, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Maurice, the well-known prior of the Carthusian order, and confessor to Queen Mary; d. at Bruges, 2 July 1581.
2. Henry, of whom later.
3. Robert.
1. Alice, m. —Mason

He d. 8 June 1546.

# CHAUNCEY

Henry Chauncy (  –1587), of Gilston and Pishiobury, Co. Hertford ; m. (1) Lucy ——, and, by her (who d. 25 April 1566), had issue :—

1. John, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Holliday.
2. George, of whom later.
3. Robert.
4. Edward.

He d. 14 April 1587, having m. (2) Jane Salisbury.

George Chauncy, of Yardly, Co. Hertford ; m.  ) Jane, dau. and heiress of John Cornwall, of Yardly, and, by her (who d. 25 July 1582), had issue :—

1. Henry, m. Anne, dau. of Giles Allen, of Haseleigh, Co. Essex.
2. Charles, d. young.
1. Jane, bap. 19 Sept. 1577 ; m. Edward Coe.
2. Mary, bap. 12 April 1579.
3. Frances, bap. 24 July 1580 ; m. Ambrose Porter.
4. Barbara, bap. 18 March 1582 ; m. Henry Wright.

He m. (2) Agnes, dau. of Edward Welch, of Much Wymondley, and widow of Edward Humberstone, and, by her, had issue :—

3. George, bap. 22 Dec. 1584.
4. Edward, bap. 30 Sept. 1587.
5. Charles, of whom later.
5. Elizabeth, m. Robert Lane, of Walgrave, Co. Northampton.
6. Lucy, bap. 15 Feb. 1590 ; m. Nathaniel Downe.
7. Judith, of Yardly, Co. Hertford ; d. unm., and who in her will, proved 1 March 1657, mentions "her dear and loving brother Mr. Charles Chauncy of New England, and her cousins, Isaac and Ichabod."
8. Anne, bap. 25 Nov. 1593 ; d. unm.

His will was proved 25 Aug. 1624.

Charles Chauncy (1592–1672), bap. 5 Nov. 1592 ; educated at Westminster and at Trinity College, Cambridge ; Fellow, M.A., 1617 ; B.D., 1624 ; Vicar of Ware, Co. Hertford, 1627–1633 ; Vicar of Marston, St. Lawrence, Co. Northampton, 1633–1637 ; prosecuted and imprisoned by Archbishop Laud for neglect of Church ceremonies ; went to Plymouth, Mass., 1638 ; appointed President of Harvard College, 27 Nov. 1654 ; m., 17 March 1631, Catherine, dau. of Robert Eyre, Barrister at Law, of Salisbury, and, by her (who d. 24 Jan. 1668), had issue :—

1. Isaac, b. at Ware, 23 Aug. 1632 ; m. Jane —— ; d. in London, 28 Feb. 1712, leaving issue.
2. Ichabod, b. at Ware, 1635 ; graduated at Harvard College ; m. Mary King ; d. at Bristol, where he was a physician, 25 July 1691, leaving issue.
3. Barnabas, b. in England, 1639 ; graduated at Harvard College, 1657, and d.s.p.
4. Nathaniel, of whom later.
5. Elnathan, b. about 1639 ; graduated at Harvard College, 1661 ; d.s.p. in the Barbados.
6. Israel, of Stratford, Conn., b. 1644 ; graduated at Harvard College, 1661 ; m. twice and left issue.
1. Sarah, b. at Ware, 13 June 1631 ; m., 26 Oct. 1659, Rev. Gershom Bulkeley, and had issue.
2. Hannah.

He d. 19 Feb. 1672.

# CHAUNCEY

NATHANIEL CHAUNCY (*1639*–1685), b. at Plymouth, Mass., about 1639, twin with Elnathan; graduated at Harvard College, 1661, A.M. 1664, and a Fellow; Pastor at Windsor, 1667, and at Hatfield, 1680–1685; m., 12 Nov. 1673, Abigail, dau. of John Strong, of Northampton, and, by her (who m. (2), 8 Sept. 1686, Medad Pomeroy, and d. 15 April 1704), had issue :—

1. Isaac, b. 6 Sept. 1674; d. unm. 23 July 1742.
2. Charles, b. 3 Sept.; d. 31 Oct. 1679.
3. Nathaniel, of whom later.
1. Katherine, b. 12 Jan. 1675.
2. Abigail, b. 14 Oct. 1677; m. (1) Dr. Hudson; m. (2) Edward Burroughs.
3. Sarah, b. 15 Sept. 1683; m. Rev. Samuel Whittelsey; d. 31 May 1767, leaving issue.

He d. 4 Nov. 1685.

NATHANIEL CHAUNCY (1681–1756), b. at Hatfield, Mass., 21 Sept. 1681; graduated at Yale College, 1702, being the first who received a degree there; ordained as Minister of the church at Durham, 17 Feb. 1711; m., 12 Oct. 1708, Sarah, dau. of Captain James Judson, of Stratfield, and, by her (who d. 31 May 1745), had issue :—

1. Elihu, of whom later.
2. Nathaniel, b. 21 Jan. 1721; m. (1) Mary Stocking; m. (2) Susannah Gilbert; d. 3 Sept. 1798, leaving issue.
3. Elnathan, b. 10 Sept. 1724; m., 1760, Elizabeth Worthington; d. 4 May 1796, leaving issue.
1. Sarah, b. 24 Feb. 1711; m. Israel Burrit, of Durham, and had issue.
2. Catherine, b. 22 Sept. 1714; m. Benjamin Stillman, of Weathersfield, and d.s.p.
3. Abigail, b. 2 Oct. 1717; m. Hon. Jabez Hamlin, of Middletown, Conn.; d. 3 Nov. 1768, leaving issue.

He d. 1 Feb. 1756.

ELIHU CHAUNCY (1710–1791), b. at Durham, 24 March 1710; represented the town of Durham in the State Legislature for 76 sessions; Colonel of a regiment in the French War, and chief justice of the County Court; m., 28 March 1739, Mary, dau. of Samuel Griswold of Killingworth, and, by her (who d. 1 March 1801), had issue :—

1. Charles, b. 28 Dec. 1739; d. 13 Jan. 1740.
2. Charles, of whom later.
1. Catherine, b. 11 April 1741; m. Rev. Elizur Goodrich, and had issue.
2. Sarah, b. 22 Dec. 1742; d. 15 Aug. 1744.
3. Sarah, b. 8 May 1745; m. (1) Lemuel Guernsey; m. (2) Simeon Parsons.

He d. 10 April 1791.

CHARLES CHAUNCEY (1747–1823), b. at Durham, Conn., 30 May 1747; Attorney for the State of Conn., 1776, and Judge of the Superior Court, 1789–1793; M.A. (hon.), Yale College, 1777; and LL.D. (hon.), Middlebury College, 1811; m., 2 Feb. 1773, Abigail, dau. of Thomas Darling, of New Haven, Conn., and, by her (who d. 24 Dec. 1818), had issue :—

1. Charles, of Philadelphia, b. 17 Aug. 1777; LL.D., Yale College, 1827; m., 1808, Hannah, dau. of Colonel John Chester, of Wethersfield, but had no male issue to survive; d. 30 Aug. 1849.

2. Elihu, of Philadelphia, b. 15 Jan. 1779; m. Henrietta, dau. of John Teackle, of Accomac Co., Virginia, and, dying 8 April 1847, left issue :—
    1. Henrietta, m. Edwin G. Booth, of Virginia.
    2. Mary, d. 1821.
    3. Sarah, m., 11 June 1840, William Lyttleton Savage, of Philadelphia, and had issue :—
        1. William Lyttleton.
        2. Charles Chauncey.
        3. Henry Chauncey.
        1. Henrietta.
        2. Mary.
3. Nathaniel of whom later.
1. Sarah, b. 2 Dec. 1780; m. William Walton Woolsey, of N.Y.; d.s.p. 8 Feb. 1856.
2. Abigail, b. 29 June 1785; d. 14 June 1829.

He d. 28 April 1823.

Nathaniel Chauncey (1789–1865), b. 27 Feb. 1789; graduated at Yale College, 1806; admitted to the Philadelphia Bar; m., 8 June 1836, Elizabeth Sewall, eldest dau. of Samuel Salisbury, of Boston, and, by her (who d. 22 May 1850), had issue :—

1. Charles, of whom we treat.
2. Elihu, of New York, b. 17 Aug. 1840; m., 14 Nov. 1871, Mary Jane, dau. of the late Right Rev. Horatio Potter, Bishop of New York.
3. Francis Gardner, d. in infancy.

He d. 9 Feb. 1865.

*Residence*—Narberth, Montgomery Co., Pennsylvania.

*Clubs*—Rittenhouse, Pennsylvania, Contemporary.

*Arms*—Gules, a cross patonce argent, on a chief azure, a lion passant or.

*Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet or, a griffin's head gules, charged with a pale between two wings, vert, the inside of the second.

# SCHIEFFELIN

Schuyler Schieffelin, b. 28 Dec. 1866; Major, National Guard, State of New York; Lieutenant, U.S. Volunteers, 1898–1899.

## DESCENT

Johann Franz Schieffelin (1562– ), son of Lossmann Schieffelin; b. 1562; m., 2 May 1581, Margarita, dau. of Christani Prinz, and, by her, left issue :—

# SCHIEFFELIN

Michail Schieffelin (1582–1634), b. 14 Oct. 1582 ; m. Maria, dau. of Johann Duruer, and, dying 7 Sept. 1634, left, by her, issue :—

Johann Friederich Schieffelin (1601–1661), b. 4 Dec. 1601 ; m. Barbara ——, and, dying 31 Aug. 1661, left issue :—

George Schieffelin (1637–1698), b. 13 May 1637 ; m. Ursula Reichlin, and, dying 19 July 1698, left a son :—

Johann George Schieffelin (1666–1725), b. 27 Dec. 1666 ; m. Barbara Knabe, and, dying 3 Dec. 1725, left issue :—

Johann Jacob Schieffelin (1702–1750), b. 10 Dec. 1702 ; m. Maria Katharina Answerder, and, dying 28 Sept. 1750, left issue :—

Jacob Schieffelin (1732–1769), b. 4 Feb. 1732 ; emigrated from Germany to Philadelphia, 1746 ; m., 16 Sept. 1756, Regina Margretta Ritschauren, by whom he left issue :—

1. Jacob, of whom later.
2. Melchior, b. 16 Aug. 1759.
3. Jonathan, b. 16 July 1762.
4. Thomas.

He d. 22 June 1769.

Jacob Schieffelin (1757–1835), b. 24 Aug. 1757 ; m., 16 Aug. 1780, Hannah, dau. of John Lawrence, and, by her (who d. 3 Oct. 1838), had issue :—

1. Edward Lawrence, b. 13 Sept. 1787 ; m., 1 Jan. 1802, Susan Anna, dau. of Alexander Stewart ; d. 5 Oct. 1850, leaving issue :—

   Edward Anna, b. 1809 ; m. (1), 1830, Frank Nicoll Sill, who d. 1848 ; m. (2) Dr. John Noyes, who d. 1854 ; m. (3) Captain S. Chadwick, of Lyme, and d.s.p.

2. Henry Hamilton, of whom later.
3. Effingham, b. 17 Feb. 1791 ; a prominent lawyer of New York ; Member of the Common Council ; Assistant for the Ninth Ward, 1818–1825, and the Twelfth Ward, 1826 ; m., 9 Sept. 1813, Mary, dau. of Caspar Lander ; d. 14 July 1863, leaving, by her, issue.
4. Jacob, b. 20 April 1793 ; removed to Tioga Co., Pennsylvania, about 1830 ; m. Elizabeth Chapman, and, dying 27 Dec. 1880, left, by her (who d. 27 Jan. 1881), issue.
5. John Lawrence, b. 25 Feb. 1796 ; m., 19 Aug. 1844, Mathilde Therese Bowen ; d. at New Haven, 22 April 1866, leaving issue.
6. Richard Lawrence, of New York, b. 9 Nov. 1801 ; graduated at Columbia College, 1819 ; admitted to the Bar ; elected to the Common Council ; President of the Board, 1843–4 ; Brigadier-General of New York Militia ; m., 3 Aug. 1833, Margaret Helen, dau. of Captain George Knox McKay, U.S. Artillery ; d. 21 Nov. 1889, leaving issue.
1. Anna Maria, b. 11 April 1788 ; m., 4 April 1808, Benjamin, son of Jonathan Ferris (who d. 19 Feb. 1832) ; d. 24 Oct. 1848, leaving issue.

He d. 16 April 1835.

Henry Hamilton Schieffelin (1783–1886), b. 20 June 1783 ; graduated at Columbia College, 1801 ; admitted to the Bar ; m., 19 April 1806, Maria Teresa,

dau. of Samuel Bradhurst, M.D., of New York, and left, by her (who d. 22 May 1872), issue :—

1. Henry Maunsell, b. 7 Aug. 1808 ; m. (1), 1835, Sarah Louisa, dau. of David Wagstaffe, who d.s.p. ; m. (2), 14 June 1859, Sarah M. Kendall, of Maine ; d. at Alexandria, Egypt, 23 July 1890, leaving issue.
2. Samuel Bradhurst, b. 24 Feb. 1811 ; m., 1835, Lucretia Hazard, and had issue.
3. James Lawrence, b. 1813.
4. Philip, b. 1815 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Townley Haines, of New York City, and Elizabethtown, New Jersey ; d. before 1889, leaving, by her, issue.
5. Sidney Augustus, of whom later.
6. Bradhurst, b. in New York, 21 Sept. 1824 ; m. Lucy, dau. of Thomas Dodge of Montpelier, Vermont, and had issue.
7. Eugene, b. 1827 ; m. Catherine, dau. of Valentine G. Hall.

1. Mary Theresa, b. 14 Jan. 1807 ; m., 25 Sept. 1827, William Newton Clark, who d. 17 Sept. 1867 ; d. 13 Aug. 1886, leaving issue.
2. Julia, b. 1821 ; m., 1840, Clement Remington ; d. 15 Sept. 1871, leaving issue.

He d. 19 April 1886.

Sidney Augustus Schieffelin (1818–1894), of Geneva, N.Y., b. 30 Nov. 1818 ; m. Harriet Anderson, dau. of Arent Henry Schuyler, and, by her (who d. 17 Feb. 1882), had issue :—

Schuyler, of whom we treat.

He d. 20 Jan. 1894.

*Residence*—49 West 44th Street, New York.

*Clubs*—Union, Fencers, Army and Navy, Badminton, Ardsley (New York).

# WALLACE

Thomas Wallace, b. 8 May 1841 ; m. at Bloomfield, Virginia, 15 Feb. 1867, Mary, dau. of Lucian Stuart Dade, of Prince William Co., Virginia, and, by her, has issue :—

1. Hart, b. 22 Nov. 1871.
2. Thomas, b. 26 Nov. 1875.

1. Elizabeth Randolph, b. 18 April 1868.
2. Mary Dade, b. 24 Jan. 1878.
3. Rosalie Ashton, b. 31 May 1883.

Mr. Wallace served as Lieutenant in the 6th Kentucky Cavalry of the Confederate States Army during the Civil War.

# WALLACE

## DESCENT

WILLIAM WALLACE ( –1713), of Glasgow (said to have descended from the Wallaces of Elderslie, Co. Renfrew), m., and had issue :—

1. John, b. 1673 ; purchased Elderslie, 1705 ; m. Jean, dau. of Dr. Thomas Kennedy, and had issue.
2. Thomas, of Cairnhill and Glasgow, m., 1710, Lilias, dau. of William Cunninghame.
3. William, of whom later.
4. Michael, of Glasgow, m., and had issue.
1. Rebecca, m., 1715, James Campbell Douglas, of Mains, and had issue.

He d. 8 Aug. 1713.

WILLIAM WALLACE, of Galrigs ; Commissioner for the Co. of Ayr, 1720 ; sold Galrigs about 1725 ; left, at his decease (before 1734), issue :—

1. Michael, of whom later.
1. Agnes.
2. Betty.

MICHAEL WALLACE (1719–1767), b. at Galrigs, 11 May 1719 ; apprenticed by his uncles, Thomas and Michael Wallace, of Glasgow (indentures dated 18 March 1734), to Dr. Gustavus Brown, of Charles Co., Maryland, where he arrived June 1734 ; settled at Falmouth, Virginia, 1746 ; m., 27 April 1747, Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. Gustavus Brown, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William, d. in infancy.
2. Gustavus Brown, b. 9 Nov. 1751 ; Lieutenant-Colonel 25th Virginia Regiment, 8 March 1779 ; d. unm. 17 Aug. 1802.
3. Michael, b. 8 June 1753 ; Mayor, and Sheriff of King and Queen Co., 1797–8 ; m., 8 June 1775, Lettice, dau. of William Smith and widow of Rev. John Wishart, and had issue.
4 James, M.D., of Jacksonborough, South Carolina, b. 26 Sept. 1755 ; d.s.p. 12 Dec. 1790.
5. William Brown, b. 26 July 1757 ; Captain in the Revolutionary Army ; m., 22 March 1787, Barbara, dau. of Tunstal Fox, and had issue.
6. John, of Liberty Hall, Stafford Co., Virginia, b. 19 Jan. 1761 ; m., 1792, Elizabeth, dau. of Howson Hooe, and had issue.
7. Thomas, of whom later.

He d. 1767.

THOMAS WALLACE (1761–1818), of Elderslie, b. 19 Jan. 1761 ; Lieutenant 8th Virginia Regiment in the Revolutionary War ; m., 10 Nov. 1791, Mary, dau. of Howson Hooe, and, by her, had issue :—

1. James Brown, M.D., of Christian Co., Kentucky, b. 2 Sept. 1792 ; m., 26 Dec. 1820, Sarah Ann Edwards, dau. of Major Philip Clayton, and had issue ; d. 28 Sept. 1860.
2. Arthur Hooe, of whom later.
3. Albert, of Hopkinsville, Kentucky, b. 22 May 1800 ; m., 21 Oct. 1846, Ellen, dau. of Colonel Arthur McGaughee, and had issue :—
    1. Alfred Horner, b. 10 Dec. 1855 ; m., 10 Dec. 1879, Kate Edgar, dau. of Dr. J. C. Whitlock.
    2. Henry Dade, b. 3 Dec. 1857.

3. Howson Dade, M.D., of Newstead, Kentucky, b. 19 April 1860.
1. Julia Hume, m., 10 Aug. 1869, Captain Samuel Oldham Peyton, of the Confederate States Army.

4. William, b. 30 Dec. 1804 ; Member of Kentucky Legislature, 1848 ; d. unm. 16 May 1875.
5. Hugh, b. 14 July 1807 ; d. unm. 1829.
6. Thomas Henry, b. 8 Nov. 1809 ; d. unm. 11 Dec. 1882.
7. Thomas Francis, d. young.
8. John Whitten, b. 28 May 1816 ; m. (1), 24 Dec. 1846, Kate Maxwell, dau. of Colonel Fidelio C. Sharp, and had issue ; m. (2) Emma Stanley, dau. of John B. Downman ; m. (3) Mary Gardner Meriwether ; d. 26 March 1883.
1. Mary Howson, b. 16 Oct. 1796 ; m., 2 Sept. 1813, William Alexander Winston, and had issue.
2. Elizabeth, b. 25 July 1799 ; d. young.
3. Caroline Hooe, b. 16 Sept. 1802 ; d. unm. 6 Aug. 1862.
4. Amanda Frances, b. 17 Nov. 1812 ; d. unm. 27 Sept. 1845.

He d. 6 June 1818.

Arthur Hooe Wallace (1794–1878), of New Orleans and Louisville, b. 17 Sept. 1794 ; m., 1 Oct. 1832, Letitia Preston, dau. of Nathaniel Hart, of Lexington, Kentucky, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William Pope, b. 19 March 1837 ; Captain in the Confederate States Army ; m., 18 Nov. 1867, Eliza Henry, dau. of Edward Randolph Edmunds ; d., 11 Feb. 1881, leaving issue :—

    1. Arthur Hooe, of San Francisco, b. 24 Aug. 1868.
    2. Randolph Edmunds, b. 8 Oct. 1877.
    1. Jean, b. 10 Nov. 1870.

2. Thomas, of whom we treat.
1. Mary Hooe, b. 1839 ; m., 12 Oct. 1865, Hancock Taylor, of Worthington, Kentucky, and has had issue :—

    1. Arthur Wallace, b. 7 Sept. 1866.
    2. Hancock, b. 14 July 1872.
    3. William Pollock, b. 1 May 1877
    1. Maggie Barbour, b. 10 June 1868
    2. Letitia Hart, b. 8 July 1870.
    3. Mary Strother, b. 29 June 1874.
    4. Fannie Tarleton, d. in infancy.
    5. Helen Lee, b. 22 Aug. 1881.

He d. 9 July 1878.

*Residence*—Hurricane, Crittenden Co., Kentucky.

# HAWTHORNE

Julian Hawthorne, b. at Boston, 22 June 1846 ; m., 15 Nov. 1870, Mary Albertina Amelung.

## DESCENT

William Hathorne (1607–1681), b. 1607; son of William Hathorne, of Binfield, Berkshire ; emigrated to America, 1630, with John Winthrop, in the ship *Arbella* ; settled first at Dorchester, and at Salem, Mass., 1636 ; Commissioner of United Colonies, 1643 ; Speaker of the House of Deputies, 1644 ; Major, 1656 ; Governor's Assistant, 1662–1679 ; m., in England, Anne ——, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Eleazer, b. 1 Aug. 1637 ; m. Abigail, dau. of George Curwen, and had issue.
2. Nathaniel, b. 11 Aug. 1639 ; m., and had issue.
3. John, of whom later.
4. William, b. 1 April 1645 ; Captain ; m. Sarah —— ; d. 1681, leaving issue.
1. Sarah, b. 11 March 1635 ; m. Joseph Coker.
2. Anna, b. 12 Dec. 1643 ; m. Joseph Porter.
3. Elizabeth, b. 1649 ; m. Israel Porter.

He d. 1681.

John Hathorne (1641–1717), b. 5 Aug. 1641 ; Representative in the State Assembly, 1683 ; Councillor, 1684–1712 ; served as Colonel in the Indian and Eastern Wars ; Chief Judge in the Witch Trials at Salem ; m. Ruth, dau. of George Gardner, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, d. in infancy.
2. Nathaniel, m., and had issue.
3. Ebenezer, d. 1717.
4. Joseph, of whom later.
5. Benjamin, m., and had issue.
1. Ruth, m. James Ticknam.

He d. 10 May 1717.

Joseph Hathorne (1691– ), bap. June 1691 ; m. Sarah, dau. of William Bowditch, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William, m., and had issue.
2. Joseph, d.s.p.
3. John, m., and had issue.
4. Ebenezer, m., and had issue.
5. Daniel, of whom later.
1. Sarah, m., and had issue.
2. Ruth, m., and had issue.

Daniel Hathorne, Captain of a Privateer, m. Rachel Phelps, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Daniel, d. in infancy.
2. Daniel, d.s.p.

3. Nathaniel, of whom later.
1. Sarah, m. John Crowninshield.
2. Eunice.
3. Judith.
4. Ruth, d. unm. 1847.
5. Rachel, m. Simon Forester.

NATHANIEL HATHORNE (1775–1808), b. 19 May 1775; m. Elizabeth Clarke Manning, and, by her (who d. 31 July 1849), had issue :—

1. Nathaniel, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth Manning, b. 7 March 1802; d. unm.
2. Louisa Manning, b. 1808; d. unm. 27 July 1852.

He d. at Surinam, 1808.

NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE (1804–1864), of Concord, Mass., b. in Salem, Mass., 4 July 1804; the celebrated author, who changed the spelling of his surname; graduated at Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine, 1825; m., 9 July 1842, Sophia Amelia, dau. of Dr. Nathaniel Peabody, of Boston, and, by her (who d. 26 Feb. 1870), had issue :—

1. Julian, of whom we treat.
1. Una, b. 3 March 1844; d. unm. 1877.
2. Rose, b. 20 May 1851; m., 1871, George Parsons Lathrop, who d.s.p.

He d. 18 May 1864.

*Residence*—Yonkers, New York.

# LATHROP

Gardiner Lathrop, b. at Waukesha, Wisconsin, 16 Feb. 1850; m., at Kansas City, Missouri, 16 Jan. 1879, Eva Grant, and has issue :—

1. Fanny, b. 10 March 1880.
2. Jessie, b. 31 March 1881.

Mr. Lathrop graduated at the University of Missouri, A.B., 1867; A.B. and A.M., Yale, 1869; Harvard Law School, LL.B., 1873; admitted to the Bar, 1 Sept. 1873; President of the Board of Curators of the University of Missouri; Vice-President Kansas City Board of Education.

# LATHROP

## DESCENT

John Lothrop (1584–1653), bap. at Etton, Co. York, 20 Dec. 1584 ; son of Thomas Lowthorpe, of Etton, and great grandson of John Lowthorpe, of Cherry Burton, Co. York ; graduated at Queens' College, Cambridge, B.A., 1605, M.A., 1609 ; Vicar of Egerton, Co. Kent, 1611–1623 ; became an Independent Minister at Union Street, Southwark ; emigrated to Boston, 1634, and settled at Scituate, Mass. ; m., and had issue :—

1. John, bap. at Egerton, 22 Feb. 1618 ; d. in infancy.
2. Thomas, b. 1621; m., 11 Dec. 1639, Sarah, dau. of Wm. Larned, and widow of Thos. Ewer, and had issue.
3. Samuel, m., 28 Nov. 1644, Elizabeth Scudder, and had issue.
4. Joseph, of whom later.
5. Benjamin, m. Martha ——, and had issue.
6. Barnabas, bap. at Scituate, 6 June 1636 ; m. (1), 1 Dec. 1658, Susanna, dau. of Thomas Clarke ; m. (2) Abigail, widow of — Dodson, and had issue.
7. John, b. at Barnstable, Mass., 9 Feb. 1644 ; m. (1), 3 Jan. 1672, Mary —— ; m. (2), Hannah, widow of — Fuller, and had issue.

1. Jane, bap. at Egerton, 29 Sept. 1614 ; m., 8 April 1635, Samuel Fuller, of Scituate (who came with his parents in the *Mayflower*), and had issue.
2. Anne, d. in infancy.
3. Barbara, bap. at Egerton, 31 Oct. 1619 ; m., 19 July 1638, John Emerson.
4. Abigail, bap. at Barnstable, 2 Nov. 1639 ; m., 7 Oct. 1657, James Clark, of Plymouth.
5. Bathsheba, bap. at Barnstaple, 27 Feb. 1641 ; m. Alexander Marsh, of Braintree, Mass., and had issue.

He d. 8 Nov. 1653.

Joseph Lathrop (1624–1702), b. in London, 1624 ; admitted Freeman, 8 June 1655 ; Registrar of Probate Court ; m., at Barnstable, Mass., 11 Dec. 1650, Mary Ansell, and had issue :—

1. Joseph, d. unm. 1676.
2. Benjamin, b. 25 July 1657.
3. John, d. in infancy.
4. Samuel, b. 17 March 1664 ; m., 1 July 1686, Hannah, dau. of John Crocker, and had issue.
5. John, b. 7 Aug. 1666.
6. Barnabas, b. 24 Feb. 1669.
7. Hope, of whom later.
8. Thomas, b. 6 Jan. 1674 ; m., 23 April 1697, Experience, dau. of James Gorham, and had issue.

1. Mary, b. 22 March 1654 ; m., 16 Jan. 1674, Edward Crowell, and had issue.
2. Elizabeth, b. 18 Sept. 1659 ; m., 29 Dec. 1680, Thomas Fuller, and had issue.
3. Hannah, d. in infancy.

His will was proved 9 April 1702.

Hope Lathrop (1671–1736), b. at Barnstaple, 15 July 1671 ; removed to Falmouth, Mass., and afterwards to Connecticut ; m., 15 Nov. 1696, Elizabeth, dau. of Melatiah Lathrop, and, by her (who d. 21 Feb. 1763), had issue :—

1. Benjamin, b. at Barnstable, 18 Oct. 1697 ; m., 26 May 1720, Mercy, dau. of John Baker, of Windham, and had issue.

2. John, b. 3 Oct. 1699 ; m. Anne ——.
3. Ebenezer, b. 1 May 1706 ; d. Sept. 1752.
4. Ichabod, b. 20 June 1708 ; m., 9 Nov. 1732, Abigail, dau. of John Baker.
5. Solomon, b. 10 Sept. 1710 ; m. Susannah ——.
6. Melatiah, of whom later.
7. Joseph, b. 12 Sept. 1720 ; m., 17 June 1744, Prudence, dau. of Samuel West.
1. Rebecca, b. 25 Nov. 1701.
2. Sarah, d. in infancy.
3. Elizabeth, b. 20 Jan. 1712 ; m., 5 Dec. 1734, Peletiah West, and had issue.
4. Mary, b. 29 June 1716 ; m., 23 June 1740, Walter Henderson, of Windsor, Conn., and had issue.
5. Hannah, b. 19 Nov. 1722.

He d. 29 Oct. 1736.

Melatiah Lathrop (1714–1787), b. 20 Feb. 1714 ; removed to Duchess Co., N.Y., 1755 ; m., 15 Nov. 1738, Mercy, dau. of Joseph Hatch, of Tolland, Conn., and, by her (who d. 16 Oct. 1788), had issue :—

1. Jedidiah, b. 19 Feb. 1742.
2. Simon, b. 1 Jan. 1744 ; m. Hannah Davis, and had issue.
3. Walter, b. 24 Jan. 1747 ; d. 25 Jan. 1823.
4. Melatiah, b. 12 Dec. 1749 ; p. 17 June 1826.
5. Ezra, b. 19 Aug. 1751 ; m. Miriam Thurston, and had issue.
6. Ichabod, b. 25 May 1755 ; d. 15 April 1813.
7. Josiah, b. 29 May 1757 ; m. Rachel Perry, and had issue.
8. Ebenezer, b. 24 July 1759 ; m. Ruth Bettis, and had issue.
9. John, of whom later.
10. Eleazer, b. 26 March 1766 ; m. Eunice Nichols.
1. Deborah, b. 11 Aug. 1739 ; m. — Gray.
2. Lucy, b. 9 Sept. 1740 ; m. — St. John.
3. Eunice, b. 14 Nov. 1745 ; m. — Nash.
4. Mary, b. 13 Sept. 1748 ; m. — Weston.
5. Jerusha, b. 28 Sept. 1753 ; m. — Stillwell.
6. Elizabeth, b. 1 March 1762 ; m. — Hubbard.

He d. 5 Sept. 1787.

John Lathrop (1762–1825), of Sherburne, Chenango Co., N.Y., b. 1 March 1762 ; m., 19 Jan. 1794, Prudence, dau. of Eleazer Hutch, and, by her (who d. Dec. 1841), had issue :—

1. John Hiram, of whom later.
2. Miles, d. unm.
3. Marcus, b. 2 May 1802 ; m., 31 Jan. 1827, Amanda H., dau. of Moses Hopkins.
4. Charles H., b. 18 March 1811 ; m., 20 Jan. 1842, Louisa, dau. of William Newton.
1. Myra, b. 6 Aug. 1804.
2. Marcia, d. in infancy.

He d. 17 July 1825.

John Hiram Lathrop (1799–1866), b. at Sherburne, N.Y., 22 Jan. 1799 ; graduated at Yale College, 1819 ; admitted to the Bar ; Professor of Mathematics at Hamilton College, 1829 ; First President of University, Missouri, 1840–1848, and

1865; Chancellor of Wisconsin State University, 1849; m., 15 Aug. 1833, Frances E., dau. of John Hosmer Lathrop, of Utica, N.Y., and, by her, had issue :—

1. John Hosmer, d. unm. 1857.
2. Leopold, d. unm. 1858.
3. Jerusha, d. in infancy.
4. Kirkland, d. in infancy.
5. Gardiner, of whom we treat.
1. Frances E., b. 25 Nov. 1842; m., 19 Oct. 1871, William Medill Smith, of Kansas City, Missouri, and has had issue :—

   John Lathrop, b. 2 July 1882.

2. Theresa, b. 25 Nov. 1846; m., 21 Oct. 1875, Charles C. Ripley, and has had issue :—

   John Lathrop, b. 27 Feb. 1881.

He d. 2 Aug. 1866.

*Residence*—46th Street, and Warwick Boulevard, Kansas City, Missouri.

# HOYT

Henry Martyn Hoyt, b. at Wilkes-Barré, Pennsylvania, 5 Dec. 1856; m., 31 Jan. 1883, Anne, dau. of Morton McMichael, of Philadelphia.

The Hon. H. M. Hoyt, who graduated at Yale College, 1878, and the Law Department of University of Pennsylvania, 1881, was Assistant Attorney-General of the U.S., 1897–1903, and since 1903 has been Solicitor-General of the United States.

## DESCENT

Simon Hoyt ( –1657), said to have been a native or Co. Somerset, emigrated to America, 1628; settled first in Charlestown and Dorchester, Mass.; afterwards went to Connecticut and settled in Windsor and Stamford, 1639; m. (1) ——, and had issue :—

1. Walter, of whom later.
2. Nicholas, m., 1546, Susanna Joyse; d. 1655, leaving issue.
3. John, m. Mary ——; d. 1684, leaving issue.

He m. (2) Susanna ——, and, by her (who d. 1674), had issue :—

4. Moses, m. Elizabeth ——, and had issue.
5. Joshua, m. Mary Bell; d. 1690, leaving issue.
6. Samuel, m. (1) Hannah Holly; m. (2) Rebecca ——; m. (3) Hannah Gold; d. 1720, leaving issue.

7. Benjamin, b. 2 Feb. 1644 ; m. (1) Hannah, dau. of Jonas Weed; m. (2) Abigail —— ; d. 26 Jan. 1736, leaving issue.
1. A dau., m. Thomas Lyon.
2. A dau., m. Samuel Finch.
3. A dau., m. Samuel Firman.

He d. at Stamford, 1 Sept. 1657.

Walter Hoyt (1618–1698), of Norwalk, Conn., b. 1618 ; Deputy, 1658–1681 ; m., and had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Zerubbabel, m., and had issue.
1. Elizabeth, m. Samuel Sention.
2. Hannah, m. Judah Gregory.

He d. 1698.

John Hoyt (1644–1711), b. 13 July 1644 ; m. (1) Mary, dau. of Henry Lindall ; m. (2) Hannah ——, and had issue :—

1. John, b. 21 June 1669 ; m. Hannah, dau. of John Drake; d. March 1746, leaving issue.
2. Samuel, b. 17 Oct. 1670 ; d.s.p. 1751.
3. Thomas, of whom later.
4. Joshua, m. Sarah —— ; d. 1726, leaving issue.
5. Benjamin, m. Mary —— ; d. 1722, leaving issue.
6. Nathaniel, m. Mary —— ; d.s.p. 1712.
1. Mary, b. 1 Sept. 1677 ; d. unm.
2. Deborah, b. 28 Dec. 1679 ; m. Francis Barnum.

He d. 1711.

Thomas Hoyt (1674– ), b. 5 Jan. 1674 ; m. ——, and had issue :—

1. Thomas, m. Anna —— ; d. 1753, leaving issue.
2. Isaac, m. ——, and had issue.
3. Samuel, b. 1722 ; m. (1) Jerusha Judd ; m. (2) Abigail Hawley ; m. (3) Betty Parmelee ; d. 1811, leaving issue.
4. Comfort, of whom later.
5. Eleazer, m. Jane ——, and had issue.

Comfort Hoyt (1724–1812), of Danbury, Conn., b. 20 Feb. 1724 ; Lieutenant, 1758 ; Captain, 1768 ; m., 1750, Anna Beach, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Comfort, b. May 1751 ; m. (1) Eunice Mallery ; m. (2) Dolly Gregory ; m. (3) Deborah Gregory ; d. 1836, leaving issue.
2. Daniel, of whom later.
3. Amos, b. 18 Jan. 1759 ; m. (1) Sarah —— ; m. (2) Dorcas Barnum ; d. 1828, leaving issue.
4. Agur, b. 30 June 1761; m. (1) Lois Boughton ; m. (2) Sarah Grubb ; d. 1836, leaving issue.
5. Ard, b. 23 Oct. 1770 ; m., 1792, Esther Booth ; d. 18 Feb. 1828, leaving issue.
6. Beach, d.s.p. 7 Aug. 1775.
1. Esther, b. 2 Nov. 1753 ; m., 1774, Samuel Stevens.
2. Abigail, b. 15 March 1764 ; m. Edward Starr.

He d. 19 May 1812.

Daniel Hoyt (1756–1824), of Danbury, Conn., and Kingston, Pennsylvania, b. 2 May 1756 ; m. (1), 20 May 1779, Anne Gunn, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Beach, b. 24 March 1780 ; d.s.p. Dec. 1800.

2. Elias, b. 6 Oct. 1784; m., 1813, Mary Weston ; d. 27 Oct. 1853, leaving issue.
3. Ziba, of whom later.
4. Levi, b. 28 Dec. 1791 ; m. Sally Gunn, and had issue.
5. Abel, b. 17 July 1798 ; m., 1820, Esther Eliza Hurlbut, and had issue.
6. Daniel, b. 1800 ; d. 1810.
1. Clara, b. 16 Sept. 1781 ; m. Robert Tubbs ; d. 1 Sept. 1860.
2. Anne, b. 4 April 1783 ; m. Dr. Bacon.
3. Ruey, b. 14 Feb. 1786 ; m., 1830, Benjamin Reynolds ; d. 26 Aug. 1835.
4. Lois, b. 18 Feb. 1796 ; m. Ezra Hoyt.

He d. 31 Aug. 1824, having m. (2) Silvina ——, who d.s.p.

Ziba Hoyt (1788–1853), of Kingston, Pennsylvania, b. 8 Sept. 1788 ; Lieutenant of Artillery Militia ; m., 23 Jan. 1815, Nancy, dau. of Christopher Hurlbut, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John Dorrance, b. 13 Aug. 1819 ; m. (1), 1844, Martha, dau. of Abram Goodwin ; m. (2), 1853, Elizabeth, dau. of Abram Goodwin, and had issue.
2. Edward Pierce, b. 25 May 1823 ; d. young.
3. James, b. 12 Sept. 1827 ; d. in infancy.
4. Henry Martyn, of whom later.
1. Ann, b. 20 May 1817 ; m., 1836, Rev. C. C. Corss ; d. 7 Aug. 1851.
2. Elizabeth Shepard, b. 22 Oct. 1832 ; m. Abram H. Reynolds.

He d. 23 Dec. 1853.

Henry Martyn Hoyt (1830–1892), b. at Kingston, Luzerne Co., Pennsylvania, 8 June 1830 ; graduated at Williams College, 1849 ; admitted to the Bar, 1853 ; at commencement of Civil War assisted in raising the 52nd Pennsylvania Regiment, of which he was made Lieutenant-Colonel ; served in the army of the Potomac until Jan. 1863, and at the close of the war was made brevet Brigadier-General ; Governor of Pennsylvania, 1878–1883 ; m., 25 Sept. 1855, Mary, dau. of Elijah Loveland, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Henry Martyn, of whom we treat.
2. George Loveland, d. in infancy.
3. John Sidney, d. in infancy.
1. Maude Buckingham, b. 12 July 1859.
2. Helen Strong, b. 30 May 1871.

He d. 1 Dec. 1892.

*Residence*—1701 Rhode Island Avenue, N. W., Washington, D.C.

# VENABLE

Francis Preston Venable, b. in Prince Edward Co., Virginia, 17 Nov. 1856 ; m., 1884, Sally Charlton Manning.

Dr. Venable graduated at the University of Virginia, 1879 ; studied at Bonn, 1879–80 ; Gottingen, Ph.D., 1881 ; Berlin,

1889; Professor of Chemistry at the University of North Carolina, 1880–1900, and President since 1900.

## DESCENT

Abraham Venables emigrated from England to Virginia about 1680; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Hugh Lewis, and widow of John Nix, and had issue:—

1. Joseph, settled at Snow Hill, Maryland.
2. Abraham, of whom later.

Abraham Venable (1700–1768), b. 22 March 1700; m. Martha, dau. of Nathaniel Davis, of Hanover Co., and, by her (who d. 13 Jan. 1765), had issue:—

1. Abraham, of Prince Edward Co., b. 9 Feb. 1725; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Jacob Michaux, of Cumberland Co., and, dying 20 March 1778, left, by her (who d. 1801), issue.
2. Hugh Lewis, of Louisa Co., m. Mary, dau. of William Martin, of Albemarle Co., and had issue.
3. Charles, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Smith, of Port Royal, and had issue.
4. Nathaniel, of whom later.
5. James, m. Judith, dau. of Joseph Morton, and had issue.
6. William, m. Ann, dau. of Isaac Clark, of Louisa Co., d. 12 March 1772, leaving issue.
7. John, m. Agnes, dau. of Charles Moorman, of Louisa Co., and had issue.

1. Anne, m. Philip King, of Cumberland Co.
2. Elizabeth, m. Josiah Morton, of Charlotte Co.
3. Mary, m. (1) Charles Moreman, of Campbell Co.; m. (2) — Strange, of Breckenridge Co., Kentucky.

He d. 16 Dec. 1768.

Nathaniel Venable (1733–1804), of Slate Hill, Prince Edward Co., b. 1 Nov. 1733; m., 29 March 1755, Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Woodson, and, by her (who d. 29 Sept. 1791), had issue:—

1. Samuel Woodson, of whom later.
2. Abraham B., b. 20 Nov. 1758; graduated at Princeton College, New Jersey, 1780; Member of Congress from Virginia, 1791–1799; U.S. Senator 1803–1804; d. at Richmond, Virginia, 26 Dec. 1811.
3. Richard N., b. 16 Jan. 1763; m. Mary, dau. of Colonel William L. Morton, and had issue.
4. Nathaniel E., b. 13 Feb. 1776; d.s.p. 1801.
5. William L., b. March 1784; m. Frances W. Nantz, and had issue.
6. Thomas, b. 4 Nov. 1782; d. unm.

1. Ann, b. 18 Nov. 1760; m. Thomas Watkins; d. 1826.
2. Martha, b. May 1765; m. her cousin Nathaniel Venable.
3. Ann, b. 6 Nov. 1767, d. in infancy.
4. Ann, b. 9 Dec. 1768; m. James Daniel, and had issue.
5. Agnes, b. 15 April 1774; d. unm. 1802.
6. Mary, b. 16 June 1773.
7. Frances, b. 18 April 1778; d. unm. 1799.
8. Elizabeth, b. 21 Nov. 1784; m. Dr. Goodrich Wilson, and had issue.

He d. 27 Dec. 1804.

Samuel Woodson Venable (1756– ), b. 19 Nov. 1756; m., 15 Aug. 1781, Mary S., dau. of Judge Paul Carrington, and had issue:—

1. Nathaniel E., of whom later.

2. Paul Carrington, M.D., m. (1) ——, widow of — Davis, who d.s.p. ; m. (2) Emily Carrington, and had issue :—
    1. George Carrington, M.D., m. Margaret Moseley.
    1. Sally Tucker, m. William G. Venable.
    2. Mary C., m. F. Edward Hughes.
    3. Emily.
    4. Margaret.
    5. Louisa J., m. 27 April 1864, Rev. Bennett W. Moseley.
    6. P. Anna.
3. Samuel Woodson, m. Jane Reid, of Lexington, Virginia, and had issue :—
    1. Andrew Reid, served in Confederate States Army with the rank of Major of Cavalry.
    1. Mary Carrington, m. James McNutt.
    2. Margaret Ann.
    3. Jane Reid.
    4. Louisa, m. Dr. William McNutt.
4. Abraham Woodson, b. 17 Oct. 1799 ; admitted to the Bar, 1821 ; removed to Granville Co., North Carolina, 1828 ; Representative in the U.S. Congress, 1846–1853 ; m. Isabella Alston, dau. of Dr. Thomas Brown, of Lanark, Scotland, and Granville, North Carolina, and, dying 24 Feb. 1876, left, by her (who d. 14 April 1876), issue :—
    1. Thomas Brown, Lieutenant-Colonel in the Confederate States Army ; m. Cordelia Kingsbury, and had issue :—
        1. Abraham W.
        2. Thomas.
        1. Isabella.
    2. Samuel Frederick, M.D., Major in the Confederate States Army.
    1. Mary Grace, m. Richard V. Daniel, and had issue.
    2. Martha Daniel, m. (1) Samuel V. Morton ; m. (2) Alexander Hamilton.
    3. Isabella Brown, m. Rev. Taylor Martin, of North Carolina.
1. Elizabeth W., m. William Morton Watkins, and had issue.
2. Margaret Read, m., 20 Oct. 1802, Nicholas Cabell, of Nelson Co., and had issue ; d. 31 May 1857.
3. Anne, m. Isaac Read.
4. Mary C., m. William L. Womack.
5. Clementina, m. Rev. William S. Reid, D.D., of Lynchburg.
6. Henningham, m. Rev. Robert Anderson.
7. Agnes, m. Captain Henry E. Watkins, of Prince Edward Co.
8. Mildred C., m. Charles Shepperson.

Nathaniel E. Venable ( –1846), m. Mary Embry, dau. of Colonel Charles Scott, of Halifax Co., and had issue :—

1. Samuel Woodson, m. Elizabeth Thornton Carrington, and had issue.
2. Charles Scott, of whom later.
3. Nathaniel W., M.D., m. Tennessee Marr.
4. Paul Carrington.
1. Mary P., m. Thomas Frederick Venable, and had issue.
2. Agnes Catherine, m. (1) Nathaniel A. Venable ; m. (2) Albert G. McGeehee.
3. Sarah Scott, d. 12 April 1873.
4. Elizabeth G., m. William Fontaine Carrington, M.D., and had issue.
5. Frances J., m. Alexander Carrington.

He d. 21 Sept. 1846.

## VENABLE

Charles Scott Venable (1827–1900), b. in Prince Edward Co., Virginia, 19 April 1827; Captain of Engineers in the Confederate States Army, 1861; Lieutenant-Colonel and A.D.C. to General Robert E. Lee, 1862–1865, taking part in all the important engagements of the Army of Northern Virginia; LL.D. of the University of Virginia, 1868; m. (1) Margaret Cantrey McDowell, and, by her (who d. 15 Jan. 1874), had issue :—

1. Francis Preston, of whom we treat.

He m. (2) Mary M., dau. of Hon. Valentine Wood Southall, and widow of Colonel J. Thompson Brown, of the Confederate States Army, and had issue :—

2. Charles.

He d. 1900.

*Residence*—Chapel Hill, North Carolina.

# THROCKMORTON

Hugh William Throckmorton, b. 12 July 1836; m. Rebecca Ellen, dau. of Charles H. Upton, U.S. Consul at Geneva, and, by her, has issue : —

1. Horace Upton, b. 1859.
2. Ernest Upton, b. 1861; m. Mary Whepley.
1. Nellie McCarty, d. young.
2. Cecilia.
3. Frances Estelle.

## DESCENT

Robert de Throckmorton, living 1252, descended from John de Throckmorton, Lord of the Manor of Throckmorton, in the Vale of Evesham, about 60 years after the Norman Conquest had a son :—

Simon de Throckmorton, living 1266; m. Isabel ——, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Giles, living 1330.

John Throckmorton, of Throckmorton, living 1339, m. Agnes, dau. and heir of Sir Richard Alderbury, of Alderbury, Co. Oxford, and was succeeded by his son and heir :—

# THROCKMORTON

THOMAS THROCKMORTON, of Throckmorton, Escheator for Co. Warwick, 1401; Constable of Elmley Castle, 1405; m. Agnes Besford, and, by her, had issue, a son :—

JOHN THROCKMORTON, of Throckmorton, Justice of the Peace for Co. Warwick, 1434; Under Treasurer of England, 1439; m. Eleanor, dau. and coheir of Sir Guy de Spineto, Lord of Coughton, Co. Warwick, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. John, m. Isabel, dau. of Edward Bridges, and had issue.
1. Eleanor, m. Richard Knightley, of Fawley, Co. Northampton.
2. Maud, m. Sir Thomas Green, of Greens Norton.
3. Margaret, m. John Rous.
4. Agnes, m. John Winslow.
5. Elizabeth, m. Robert Russell.

His will was dated 12 April 1445, and proved the same year.

THOMAS THROCKMORTON, ( –1473), of Coughton, Sheriff for the Counties of Warwick and Leicester, 1466; m. Margaret, dau. and heir of Sir Robert Olney, of Weston, Co. Buckingham, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Robert, of whom later.
2. John, m. Jane, dau. of Henry Baynard.
3. Richard, of Great Stoughton, Co. Huntington.
4. William, LL.D.; d. 1537.
1. Goditha, m. Edward Peyto, of Chesterton, Co. Warwick; d. 1530.
2. Mary, m. Thomas Middlemore, of Edgbaston, Co. Warwick.
3. Margaret, m. William Tracy, of Todington, Co. Gloucester.
4. Elizabeth, the last abbess of Denny, Co. Cambridge; d. 13 Jan. 1547.

He. d. 1473.

SIR ROBERT THROCKMORTON (1452–1520), of Coughton, b. 1452; Justice of the Peace for Co. Warwick; one of the King's Privy Council, 1485; Knight of the Bath, 1501; m. (1) Elizabeth Baynham, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Ursula, m. Sir Thomas Gifford, of Chillington, Co. Stafford; d. 1560.

He m. (2) Catherine, dau. of Sir William Marrow, Knt., Alderman and Lord Mayor of London, and, by her, had issue :—

1. George (Sir), ancestor of Robert Throckmorton who was created a baronet, 1 Sept. 1642.
2. Anthony, killed at the battle of Pavia.
3. Michael, d. 1 Nov. 1558; bur. at Mantua, and father of Francis Throckmorton, of Mantua.
4. Richard, of whom later.
2. Mary, m. (1) Thomas Burdet, of Bramcote; m. (2) Richard Middlemore, of Edgbaston.
3. Elizabeth, m. Sir Thomas Englefield, Knt.; d. 1543.
4. Catherine, m. — Boughton, of Lawford.
5. Margaret, a nun.

He d. on a pilgrimage to the Holy Land, and his will was proved 9 Nov. 1520.

RICHARD THROCKMORTON, of Higham Ferrers, Co. Northampton, Seneschal to the Duchy of Lancaster; m. Johanna, dau. and coheir of Humphrey Beaufoe, of Edmondscot, Co. Warwick, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Gabriel, of whom later.
2. Simon, of Brampton, Co. Huntington.

3. John.
4. Raphael.
5. Antony, d.s.p.
1. Goditha, m. — Neale.
2. Mary, m. — Butler.
3. Jane, m. — Parnell.
4. Margaret, m. — Pemberton.
5. Catherine, m. — Wootton.

GABRIEL THROCKMORTON ( –1553), of Ellington, Co. Huntingdon; m. Emma Lawrence, and, by her (who d. 1601), had issue :—

1. Robert, of whom later.
1. Margaret, m. Francis Cervington.
2. Emma, m. Henry Poulter.
3. Elizabeth, m. — Kent, of Hemingford Abbot.
4. Mary, m. Francis Dorington, of Warboys.
5. Frances, m. Richard Roydon.

His will was proved 1553.

ROBERT THROCKMORTON ( –1633), of Ellington, Co. Huntingdon; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Pickering, of Tichmarsh, Co. Northampton, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Gabriel, of whom later.
2. Robert, m. Jane, dau. of Robert Peetts.
1. Grace, m. Edward Holcott.
2. Johanna, m. Robert Bromshall.
3. Mary, m. Henry Rouse.
4. Elizabeth.
5. Jane, m. Thomas Morley.

He d. 12 Jan. 1633.

GABRIEL THROCKMORTON (*1586*–1626), b. about 1586; m. Alice, dau. of William Bedles, of Co. Bedford, and, dying in the lifetime of his father, was bur. at Warboys, 24 Jan. 1626, and, by her (who was bur. 16 Oct. 1637), left issue :—

ROBERT THROCKMORTON (1609–1657), of Offord-Cluny, Co. Huntingdon, bap. 15 Aug. 1609; inherited the manor of Ellington from his grandfather, 1633; was patentee of land in Charles River Co., Virginia, 1637; m. (1) Anne, dau. of Robert Chare, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Albion, of Ellington; d. unm. 1680.
2. Robert, d. unm. 1684.
3. John, of whom later.
1. Mary, m. (1) Richard Powell, of Bugden, Co. Huntington; m. (2) Henry Keene, of Bugden.
2. Alice.

He d. 14 Sept. 1657, having m. (2) Judith, dau. of Thomas Hetley.

JOHN THROCKMORTON (1633–1679), b. in England, 1633; emigrated to Virginia, and settled in Ware parish; m. Frances, dau. of Edward Mason, of Hemingford Abbots, Co. Huntingdon, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Robert, b. in Virginia, 1662; returned to England on inheriting the Ellington Estate; M.P. for Co. Huntington; m. Mary, dau. of Sir Thomas Bromsall, Knt., of Beeston, Co. Bedford, and had issue; d. at Little Paxton, 9 March 1699; will proved, 3 May 1699 (by which he left his estate in Virginia to his brothers Gabriel and Albion).

2. Gabriel, of whom later.
3. Albion, of Petsworth parish, Virginia, b. 1672 ; living 1711.
1. Martha, bur. 24 May 1654.
2. Anne, b. 1675.

He d. 1679.

Gabriel Throckmorton (1665–1737), of Ware parish, Virginia, b. 1665 ; Justice of the Peace for Gloucester Co., 1705 ; m., 1690, Frances, dau. of Hon. Mordecai Cooke, of Mordecai's Mount, Ware parish, Gloucester Co., Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Robert, Colonel, of Ware parish, m. (1), 1720, Mary, dau. of John Lewis, and had issue ; m. (2) Sarah Smith.
2. Mordecai, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth, m. John Perry, and had issue.

He d. 1737.

Mordecai Throckmorton (1695–1768), of Gloucester Co., b. 1695 ; Captain of the Gloucester County Militia ; Sheriff of King and Queen Co., 1740 ; m. Mary, dau. of Thomas Reade, of Ware parish, and, by her, had issue :—

Thomas, of whom later.
Lucy, m. Robert Throckmorton, of Culpeper, Virginia.

He d. 1768.

Thomas Throckmorton (1739–1826), b. 1739 ; Justice of the Peace of Frederick Co., Virginia, 1780–1790 ; moved to Nicholas Co., Kentucky ; Member Kentucky House of Representatives, 1808 ; Member of State Senate, 1811–1816 ; m. (1), his cousin, Mary, dau. of Colonel Robert Throckmorton, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, b. 14 Nov. 1765 ; d. in infancy.

He m. (2) Mary Anne, dau. of John Hooe, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Thomas, b. 27 Jan. 1775 ; m. Susan Morton ; d. 14 Jan. 1835, leaving issue.
3. Mordecai, of whom later.
4. John, b. 19 March 1779 ; m. Sarah Dudley, and had issue.
5. Matthew Reade, b. 1781 ; d. 1802.
6. Ariss, b. 5 Feb. 1789; Major ; m. Susan E., dau. of John Raine, of Kentucky, and had issue.
1. Ann, b. 17 Dec. 1772 ; m. Joseph Russell, and had issue ; d. 27 March 1807.
2. Maria, b. 1786 ; m. Lewis H. Arnold of Nicholas Co., Kentucky.

He d. 27 April 1826.

Mordecai Throckmorton (1777–1838), of Meadow Farm, Loudoun Co., Virginia ; b. 10 March 1777 ; m. (1), 1799, Mildred, dau. of Warner Washington, and widow of Albion Throckmorton, and, by her (who d. 1804), had issue :—

1. Matthew Reade, b. 1 Aug. 1802 ; m., 1830, Frances Everhart, and had issue.

He m. (2), 6 Feb. 1812, Sarah McCarty, dau. of Bernard Hooe, and, by her (who d. 1 March 1860), had issue :—

2. Thomas Bernard, M.D., b. 1 Jan. 1813 ; d. unm. 1 Jan. 1836.
3. John Ariss, Colonel in the Confederate States Army, b. 3 March 1815 ; m. Mary Barnes, dau. of Colonel Charles P. Tutt ; d. 28 May 1891, leaving issue.
4. Mordecai, b. 13 Aug. 1817 ; d. young.

5. Richard McCarty, b. 5 Dec. 1822 ; m. Mary Ophelia Digges, of Maryland ; d.s.p. 1865.
6. James Barbour, of Loudoun Co., Virginia, b. 8 Dec. 1830 ; m. Eliza Chamlin, and had issue.
7. Hugh William, of whom we treat.
1. Anne Catherine Hooe, b. 10 Feb. 1820 ; d. young.

He d. 7 April 1838.

*Residence*—Washington, D.C.

*Arms*—Gules, on a chevron argent, three bars gemelles sable.

*Crest*—A falcon volant proper, armed, with bells jessant, or.

# SEABURY

William Jones Seabury, b. at New York, 25 Jan. 1837 ; m., 29 Oct. 1868, Alice Van Wyck, dau. of Thomas Marston Beare, and has had issue :—

1. Samuel.
2. William Marston.
1. Susan Saltonstall.
2. Lydia.
3. Muriel Gurdon.

Dr. Seabury graduated at the Columbia University, 1856 (A.M., 1859) ; admitted to the Bar of New York, 1858 ; graduated at the Theological Seminary, 1866 ; D.D. (Hobart College), 1874 ; Rector of the Church of the Annunciation, New York, 1868–1898 ; Professor of Ecclesiastical Polity and Law, General Theological Seminary, since 1873.

## DESCENT

John Seabury ( *–1662*), of Porlock, Co. Somerset, emigrated to Barbados, and in 1639 settled in Boston, Mass. ; m. Grace ——, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, returned to Barbados.
2. Samuel, of whom later.

He d. before 1662.

# SEABURY

Samuel Seabury (1640–1681), b. at Boston, 10 Dec. 1640; a physician at Duxbury, Mass.; m. (1), 9 Nov. 1660, Patience Kemp, and, by her (who d. 29 Oct. 1676), had issue:—

1. Samuel, b. 20 April 1666; m., 13 Dec. 1688, Abigail Allen, by whom he had issue.
2. John, b. 1670; d. in infancy.
1. Elizabeth, b. 1661.
2. Sarah, b. 1663.
3. Hannah, b. 1668.

He m. (2), 4 April 1677, Martha Peabody, by whom he had issue:—

3. Joseph, b. 8 June 1678; m. (1) Phoebe Smith; m. (2) Mary Ladd; d. 1755, leaving issue.
4. John, of whom later.
4. Martha, b. 1679.

He d. 5 Aug. 1681.

John Seabury, of Groton; m., 9 Dec. 1697, Elizabeth Alden, and, by her (who d. 4 Jan. 1771), had issue:—

1. David, b. 16 Jan. 1699.
2. John, b. 22 May 1704.
3. Samuel, of whom later.
4. Nathaniel, b. 31 July 1720.
1. Patience, b. 5 May 1702.
2. Mary, b. 11 Nov. 1708.
3. Sarah, b. 16 March 1711.

Samuel Seabury (1706–1764), b. 8 July 1706; educated at Yale; graduated at Harvard, 1724; became a licensed preacher (Congregational), 1726; ordained priest of the Church of England by the Bishop of London, 1731; Rector of St. James's Church, New London, 1732–1743, and of St. George's Church, Hempstead, L.I., 1743–1764; m. (1) Abigail, dau. of Thomas Munford, of North Groton, and, by her (who d. 1731), had issue:—

1. Caleb, b. 27 Feb. 1728.
2. Samuel, of whom later.

He m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Adam Powell, and, by her (who d. 6 Feb. 1799), had issue:—

3. Adam.
4. Nathaniel.
5. David.
1. Mary.
2. Jane.
3. Elizabeth.

He d. 15 June 1764.

Samuel Seabury (1729–1796), b. at Groton, Conn., 30 Nov. 1729; graduated at Yale, 1748; received degree of D.D. (Oxford University) 15 Dec. 1777; served as Chaplain to the King's American Regiment under commission of Sir Henry Clinton of 14 Feb. 1778; consecrated first Bishop of the Episcopal Church of America, 1784; m., 12 Oct. 1756, Mary, dau. of Edward Hicks, of New York, and, by her, had with other issue:—

1. Edward.
2. Charles, of whom later.

He d. 25 Feb. 1796.

# SEABURY

Charles Seabury (1770– ), b. May 1770; m. Anne, dau. of Rosewell Saltonstall, of New London, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. Charles, b. 10 Dec. 1802; m., 1827, Ruth Hawkins Mount, and had issue.
3. William, b. 30 March 1805; d. unm.
4. Edward, b. 14 May 1807; d. unm.
5. Richard Francis, b. 21 July 1809; m. 18 June 1836, Catherine Eliza Russell.
1. Mary Elizabeth, d. in infancy.

Samuel Seabury (1801–1872), b. 9 June 1801; M.A., 1823, and D.D., 1837 (Columbia College); Rector of the Church of the Annunciation, New York, 1838–1868; m. (1), 17 May 1829, Lydia Huntingdon Bill, and, by her (who d. 16 April 1834), had issue :—

1. Anne S., b. 14 April 1830; m., 13 May 1852, Rev. William Walton, D.D. (who d. 15 May 1853), and had issue.
2. Lydia, b. 28 Nov. 1833; m., 18 April 1855, Samuel P. Bell, and had issue :—
    1. Charles S.
    1. Frances Griffin.
    2. Mary Huntingdon.
    3. Alice.
    4. Lydia H.

He m. (2), 17 Nov. 1835, Hannah Amelia Jones, and, by her (who d. 18 Sept. 1852), had issue :—

1. William Jones, of whom we treat.
3. Kezia, b. 30 Dec. 1842; m., 22 April 1862, James Weeks, and had issue :—
    1. William Carnes.
    2. William Seabury.
    3. Robert Doughty.
    4. James.
    5. Lewis.
    1. Amelia Seabury.
4. Mary, b. 1 Jan. 1845; m. Rev. H. A. Parker, and had issue :—
    1. William Ainsworth.
    2. Gurdon Saltonstall.
    3. Stanley Brampton.
    4. Henry Seabury.
    5. Reginald.
5. Ella Amelia, b. 3 Aug. 1847; m. Rev. Charles W. Ward, who d. 1872, leaving issue :—
    Charles Seabury.

He m. (3) Mary Anna, dau. of Samuel Jones, and, by her, had issue :—

6. Catherina Regina, b. 1858.

He d. 10 Oct. 1872.

*Residence*—8 Chelsea Square, New York.

# RICHARDSON

Clifford Richardson, b. at Worcester, Mass., 6 March 1856 ; m., at Washington, 26 Dec. 1894, Teresa Staughton.

## DESCENT

Ezekiel Richardson ( –1647), settled at Charlestown, Mass., 27 Aug. 1630 ; admitted Freeman, 18 May 1631 ; Selectman, 10 Feb. 1635 ; Representative in General Court ; removed to Woburn, Mass., 1642, of which place he was one of the founders ; m. Susanna (who m. (2) Henry Brooks), and, by her (who d. 15 Sept. 1681), had issue :—

1. Theophilus, of whom later.
2. Josiah, bap. 7 Nov. 1635 ; m. Remembrance Underwood, and had issue.
3. John, d. in infancy.
4. Jonathan, d. in infancy.
5. James, bap. 11 July 1641 ; m. Bridget Henchman, and had issue.
1. Phœbe, bap. 3 June 1632 ; m. Henry Baldwin, and had issue.
2. Ruth, d. in infancy.

He d. 21 Oct. 1647.

Theophilus Richardson (1633–1674), of Woburn, bap. in Charlestown, 22 Dec. 1633 ; m., 2 May 1654, Mary, dau. of John Champney, of Cambridge, and, by her (who m. (2) John Brooks, and d. 28 Aug. 1704), had issue :—

1. Ezekiel, of whom later.
2. John, b. 1668 ; m. (1) Deborah Brooks ; m. (2) Lydia Pratt, and had issue.
1. Mary, b. 15 Jan. 1658 ; m. (1), 24 June 1681, Joseph Pierce ; m. (2) Daniel Hudson.
2. Sarah, b. 23 April 1660.
3. Abigail, b. 21 Oct. 1662 ; m. John Bateman, and had issue.
4. Hannah, b. 6 April 1665 ; m. Thomas Frost.
5. Hester, b. 25 June 1670.
6. Ruth, b. 31 Aug. 1673 ; m. William Russell.
7. Bridget, b. 1674 ; m. Stephen Richardson, and had issue.

He d. 28 Dec. 1674.

Ezekiel Richardson (1655–1734), b. in Woburn, 28 Oct. 1655 ; m., 27 July 1687, Elizabeth Swan, of Cambridge, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Theophilus, d. in infancy.
2. Theophilus, of whom later.
3. Ezekiel, b. 22 April 1694 ; m. Lydia Ockington, and had issue.
4. Aaron, b. 16 Dec. 1701 ; m. Bethiah ——, and had issue.
1. Elizabeth, b. 20 Oct. 1689.
2. Abigail, b. 15 Jan. 1697 ; m., 19 Feb. 1737, Thomas Dumaresque, of Boston.

He d. 13 March 1734.

# RICHARDSON

Theophilus Richardson (1692–1723), b. at Woburn, 7 Jan. 1692 ; m., at Watertown, 24 April 1711, Ruth, dau. of Gershom Swan, and, by her (who m. (2), 6 April 1726, Ebenezer Parker, of Stoneham), had issue :—

1. Edward, of whom later.
2. Richard, b. 9 Nov. 1719.
3. Moses, b. 8 April 1722 ; m. Mary Prentiss, and had issue.
1. Martha, b. 4 Feb. 1712 ; m. Ebenezer Thompson, of Reading.
2. Ruth, b. 1 Sept. 1714 ; m., 15 April 1735, Josiah Walton of Stoneham.

He d. prior to 12 Dec. 1723.

Edward Richardson (1716–1797), b. at Woburn, 17 March 1716 ; moved to Charlestown, and afterwards to Lincoln, near Watertown ; m., 9 Sept. 1747, Abigail, dau. of Ebenezer Chenery, of Watertown, and, by her (who d. 25 Aug. 1814), had issue :—

1. Edward, b. 8 Feb. 1748 ; m. Ann Wilson, and had issue.
2. Moses, b. 8 Feb. 1748 ; m. Miriam ——, and had issue.
3. Richard, b. 23 Sept. 1751 ; m. (1) Mehitable Smith ; m. (2) Elizabeth Wyman Park, and had issue.
4. Peter, b. 1 Dec. 1753 ; m. Lydia Brooks, and had issue.
5. John, of whom later.
6. Ebenezer, b. 12 July 1760.
7. William, b. 5 Oct. 1765.
1. Ruth, b. 26 Nov. 1749 ; m. Ephraim Weston, and had issue.
2. Abigail, b. 1 May 1756 ; m. Oliver Brown, and had issue.
3. Sarah, b. 6 June 1763 ; m. Enoch Wellington, and had issue.
4. Elizabeth, b. 2 Nov. 1767 ; m. — Wood.
5. Lucy, b. 20 Dec. 1769 ; m., 20 Nov. 1791, John Park, of Framingham.
6. Mary, b. 9 Aug. 1772 ; m., 5 April 1795, Nehemiah Woods, of Hollis, New Hampshire.

He d. at Lincoln, 1797.

John Richardson (1758–1837), b. at Watertown, Mass., 16 July 1758 ; served in the Militia at Lexington ; moved to Concord ; afterwards to Boston ; m. (1), 7 March 1790, Anna, dau. of David Bemis, of Watertown ; and, by her (who d. 1794), had issue :—

1. Ann, m., 1812, Dr. Nathaniel Bemis.
2. Mary Bemis, m. 1823, Richard Goodhue Wheatland, and had issue.

He m. (2), 29 Dec. 1801, Hannah, dau. of David Bemis, of Watertown, and, by her (who d. 1835), had issue :—

1. Seth, d. in infancy.
2. John Hancock, of Worcester, Mass., b. 10 Nov. 1802 ; Member of the State Legislature ; m. (1), 15 Dec. 1831, Lydia Ann, dau. of Hon. Levi Thaxter; m. (2) Mary Patten, and, dying Jan. 1850, left issue :—
    1. John, b. 10 June 1835 ; m. Charlotte, dau. of Oliver Hunter Blood, of Worcester, and had issue.
    2. Frank Thornton, b. 17 Sept. 1840 ; m. — Barstow.
    1. Lydia Bond, b. 27 Oct. 1832 ; m. (1) Edward H. Eldridge ; m. (2) Augustus Williams, of Taunton.
3. George Washington, of whom later.
3. Hannah Bemis, m., Feb. 1833, George Wheatland, and had issue.

He d. 1837.

## RICHARDSON

George Washington Richardson (1808– ), b. at Boston, 28 Oct. 1808; graduated at Harvard College, 1829; admitted to the Bar, Worcester, Mass., 1835; Sheriff, Worcester Co., 1835; Mayor, 1855 and 1857; m., 6 Jan. 1836, Lucy Dana, dau. of Abijah White, of Watertown, and, by her (who d. 30 July 1875), had issue :—

Clifford, of whom we treat.

Anna Maria, b. 7 Oct. 1836; m., 1 Jan. 1862, William Sydney Davis, and has issue :—

Lucy Dana, b. 22 April 1863.

*Residence*—122 East 34th Street, New York.

*Clubs*—University, Century, Metropolitan (New York).

# DARLINGTON

James Henry Darlington (Bishop of Harrisburg), b. at New York City, 9 June 1856; m., 26 July 1888, Ella Louise, dau. of James Sterling Bearns, of Brooklyn, N.Y., and, by her, has had issue :—

1. Henry Vane Bearns, b. 9 June 1889.
2. Alfred William Bearns, b. 11 Dec. 1890; d. 10 Aug. 1891.
3. Gilbert Sterling Bancroft, b. 7 Jan. 1892.
4. Elliott Christopher Bearns, b. 3 April 1895.
1. Eleanor Townsend, b. 7 Sept. 1893.
2. Kate Brampton, b. 18 Nov. 1900.

The Right Rev. James Henry Darlington, D.D., LL.D., Ph.D., was appointed Rector of Christ Church, Brooklyn, N.Y., 1883; Archdeacon of Brooklyn, 1896, and first Bishop of Harrisburg.

## DESCENT

Henry Darlington, of the West Riding of York, m. Mary Walker, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas.
2. William, of whom later.
3. Henry.
4. Robert.

William Darlington, b. at Darlington, Co. Durham; m., 1778, Alice Brown, by whom he had issue :—

1. Thomas.
2. Peter, of whom later.

3. Henry.
4. Robert.
1. Mary.
2. Margaret.
3. Jean.

PETER DARLINGTON (1793–1851), b. at Broomhouse, N.B., 7 Oct. 1793; m., 17 June 1819, Maria, dau. of James Wilde of Kinderbrook, N.Y., and, by her (who d. 22 Aug. 1900), left issue :—

1. William.
2. James.
3. Thomas, of whom later.
4. John Henry.
1. Eliza.
2. Helen.
3. Sarah.
4. Mary.
5. Annie.
6. Catherine.

He d. 21 Jan. 1851.

THOMAS DARLINGTON (1826–1903), b. at Salisbury, Orange Co., N.Y., 29 Aug. 1826; m., 1 Aug. 1850, Hannah A. Goodliffe, of Brampton, Co. Huntingdon, and, by her (who d. 22 Feb. 1900), left issue :—

1. Alfred Ernest.
2. JAMES HENRY, of whom we treat.
3. Thomas, b. 24 Sept. 1858; M.D.; President of the Board of Health of New York City; m. Josephine Sargeant, who d. 1890.
4. Charles Francis, b. 1 Nov. 1860.
5. Gustavus Cornelius, M.D.
1. Alice.
2. Marion Goodliffe.
3. Marguerite, m. the Rev. Arthur Wilson Wilde.

He d. 18 May 1903.

*Residences*—The See House, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, and Old Field, Setaukeh, Long Island, New York.

# HIGGINSON

James Potter Higginson, b. at Trenton, New Jersey, 4 April 1862; m., 22 Oct. 1890, Mary Diana, dau. of William Talbot Walke, of Norfolk, Virginia.

## DESCENT

THOMAS HIGGINSON, son of a Colonel in the Commissariat Department of the army of William III in Ireland; settled in the Co. of Wexford, and m. — Colley, by whom he had issue a son :—

THOMAS HIGGINSON ( –1789), Rector or Lisburn, Co. Antrim, and Vicar of Ballinderry, in the same Co.; m. Ann Moore, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas Edward, of whom later.
1. Eliza, m. Henry Marmion, of Lambeg, Co. Antrim, and had issue.
2. Maria, m., 1772, John Johnston, of Dublin.
3. Letitia, m. Captain Greydon of H.M. Dragoons.

He d. 23 May 1789.

THOMAS EDWARD HIGGINSON (1767–1819), b. 1767; Incumbent of Lambeg, Co. Antrim; m., 1788, Jane, only dau. of Philip Talbot Higginson, Lieutenant 73rd Regiment (who was son of Philip, elder brother of the above first Thomas Higginson), and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas Edward, m. and had issue.
2. Philip Talbot, Captain Royal Irish Fusiliers; d.s.p.
3. Henry Theophilus, of whom later.
1. Margaret, m. Rev. Edward Leslie, rector of Annahilt, Co. Down, and had issue.

He d. 22 June 1819.

HENRY THEOPHILUS HIGGINSON (1798–1869), of Carnalea House, Co. Down, b. 17 March 1798; J.P. Cos. Antrim and Down; m., 6 Jan. 1825, Charlotte, dau. and heiress of John McConnell, of Belfast, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John McConnell, b. 1826; m., 20 Nov. 1850, Susan Arabella Gertrude, only dau. of Captain Robert Conry, 90th Regiment, of Clonahee, Co. Roscommon; d. 14 April 1891, leaving, by her, with other issue, a son :—
   Henry Hartland, of Carnalea, b. 3 July 1855; Major N. Staffordshire Regiment.
2. Thomas Edward, b. 12 Jan. 1828; Lieutenant 39th Bengal N.I.; d.s.p. 1850.
3. Charles Henry, of whom later.

4. Theophilus, b. 4 April 1839 ; Colonel Indian Army ; C.B. ; m., 1871, Ada, dau. of William Whitla, of Lisburn, Co. Antrim, and had issue.
5. Henry Talbot, b. 16 March 1841 ; m. Isabella Dobbin ; d. 1891, leaving issue.
1. Charlotte Potter, m. Thomas Jefferson Thompson, of Greenwood Park, Co. Down, and had issue.
2. Jane, m. Colonel John Barton Taylor, and had issue.
3. Dorothea Josepha, m. Charles Smith, Barrister-at-Law, Inner Temple, and of Dunston House, Co. Stafford, who d. 17 April 1880, leaving issue.

He d. 20 June 1869.

Charles Henry Higginson (1830–1869), b. 4 Jan. 1830 ; m., 10 Sept. 1857, Maria Stockton, dau. of James Potter, of Savannah, Georgia, and Princeton, New Jersey, and, by her (who d. 27 Dec. 1897), had issue :—

1. James Potter, of whom we treat.
2. Henry Theophilus.
1. Charlotte Potter, m. John Hampden Coursen.
2. Maria Potter.
3. Katherine Potter.
4. Frances Potter.

He d. 7 April 1869.

*Residences*—42 West 9th Street, New York ; Norfolk, Virginia.

*Clubs*—Calumet (New York) ; Norfolk.

*Arms*—Sable, three towers in fesse argent, between six trefoils slipped three in chief and three in base, or.

*Crest*—Out of a tower proper, a demi-griffin segreant vert, armed and beaked, or.

# PAGE

Samuel Davis Page, b. at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 22 Sept. 1840 ; m., 25 Sept. 1861, Isabella Graham, dau. of William Wurts, of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and, by her (who d. 23 March 1867), had issue :—

1. Howard Wurts, b. 30 June 1862 ; m. Edith Cox, of Philadelphia.
2. William Byrd, b. 23 Feb. 1866 ; m. Virginia Ogden Pendleton, of Berkeley Springs, West Virginia.
1. Ethel Nelson, m. James Large, of Philadelphia.

Mr. Page graduated at Yale, 1859, was admitted to the Bar, 1862, and was appointed Assistant Treasurer of the United States, 1886.

# PAGE

## DESCENT

John Page (1627–1692), b. in Bedfont, co. Middlesex, 1627; son of Francis Page, whose family had resided at Bedfont for several generations; emigrated to America, and settled in Williamsburg, James City Co., Virginia, 1650; Burgess, 1655–6; Colonel and County Lieutenant, 1680–1685; Member of the Colonial Council, 1681–1692; m. Alice Lucken, and, by her (who d. 22 June 1698), had issue:—

1. Francis, of Williamsburg, b. 1657; Clerk of the House of Burgesses; m., 1682, Mary, dau. of Edward Diggs, Governor of Virginia; d. 10 May 1692, leaving issue:—

   Elizabeth, m. John Page, and d.s.p.

2. Matthew, of whom later.

He d. 23 Jan. 1692.

Matthew Page (1659–1703), of Rosewell, Gloucester Co., Virginia; b. 1659; one of the founders of William and Mary College; Member of the Colonial Council, 1698–1699; m., 1689, Mary, dau. of John Mann, of Timberneck, Gloucester Co., Virginia, and, by her (who d. 24 March 1707), had issue:—

1. Mann, of whom later.
2. Matthew, b. 1701; d. in infancy.
1. Elizabeth, b. 1693; d. in infancy.
2. Mary, b. 1702, d. in infancy.

He d. 9 Jan. 1703.

Mann Page (1691–1730), of Rosewell House, Gloucester Co., Virginia, b. 1691; Member of the Colonial Council, 1713–1714, and 1731; one of the largest and most influential landowners in Virginia; m. (1), 1712, Judith, dau. of Colonel Ralph Wormeley, Secretary of the Colony, and, by her (who d. 12 Dec. 1716), had issue:—

1. Ralph Wormeley, b. 2 Dec. 1713; d.s.p.
2. Mann, b. 8 Dec. 1716, d. in infancy.
1. Maria Judith, b. 24 Feb. 1714; m. William Randolph.

He m. (2), 1718, Judith, dau. of Robert Carter, of Corotoman, and, by her, had issue:—

3. Mann, b. 1718 (ancestor of Thomas Nelson Page, q.v.).
4. John, of North End, Gloucester Co., Virginia; b. 1720; Member of the last Royal Council in Virginia; m., 1746, Jane, dau. of Colonel William Byrd, of Westover; d. 1780, leaving issue.
5. Robert, of whom later.
6. Carter, b. 1724; d.s.p.
7. Matthew, b. 1726; d.s.p.

He d. 24 Jan. 1730.

Robert Page (1722–1768), of Broadneck, Hanover Co., Virginia; b. 1722; m., 20 Jan. 1750, Sarah Walker, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Mann, d. in infancy.
2. Robert, b. 15 June 1752; m., 1779, Mary, dau. of Carter Braxton; d. 1794, leaving issue.

3. Mann, d. in infancy.
4. John, of whom later.
5. Matthew, b. 4 March, 1762 ; m. Anne, dau. of Richard K. Meade, and had issue.
6. Walker, d.s.p.
1. Judith, b. 15 Oct. 1756 ; m., 1 Sept. 1774, John Waller, and had issue.
2. Catherine, b. 7 Nov. 1758 ; m., 1778, Benjamin Carter Waller, and had issue.
3. Sarah Walker, b. 16 Feb. 1766 ; m., 1788, her cousin, Hon. Robert Page.

He d. 1768.

John Page (1760–1838), of Pagebrook, Clarke Co., Virginia ; b. 29 June 1760; m., 1784, Maria Horsmanden, dau. of Colonel William E. Byrd, of Westover, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William Byrd, of whom later.
2. Robert Powell, M.D., of Briars Clarke Co., Virginia ; b. 11 Jan. 1794 ; m. (1), 1819, Mary, dau. of Thomas Willing Francis ; m. (2), 1839, Susan Grymes, dau. of Archibald Randolph ; d. 1849, leaving issue.
3. John E., of Pagebrook, b. 11 March 1796 ; Judge ; m., 1823, Emily McGuire; d. 4 March 1881, leaving issue.
4. Matthew, M.D., of North Carolina ; b. 1801 ; m. (1), 1829, Mary, dau. of Josiah Collins ; m. (2), 1848, Henrietta Elizabeth Collins, and had issue.
1. Nancy, d. in infancy.
2. Mary, m., 1816, Benjamin Harrison.
3. Sarah Walker, m., 1815, Major Thomas M. Nelson.
4. Abby, b. 1798 ; m., 1816, John Hopkins.

He d. 17 Sept. 1838.

William Byrd Page (1790–1828), of Pagebrook ; b. 1790 ; m. (1), Evelyn Byrd, dau. of Judge William Nelson, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William Byrd, of whom later.
2. John, b. 1820 ; m., 1845, Lucy Mann Burwell.
1. Anne Willing, m. Thomas Carter.

He m. (2) Eliza Mayo, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Evelyn Byrd, m. Richard Henry Lee.
3. Mary, m. William Norborn.

He d. 1 Sept. 1828.

William Byrd Page (1817–1877), of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; b. 19 May 1817 ; graduated at Kenyon College, 1835 ; M.D., University of Pennsylvania, 1839 ; Fellow of the College of Physicians ; m. Celestina, dau. of Samuel Davis, of Louisiana, and, by her, had issue :—

Samuel Davis, of whom we treat.
Margaret, m. Henry Harrison.

He d. 18 Feb. 1877.

*Residence*—281 South 4th Street, Philadelphia.
*Clubs*—Rittenhouse, University, The Wheel.

# CANDLER

Allen D. Candler, b. in Lumpkin Co., Georgia, 4 Nov. 1834; m., 12 Jan. 1864, Eugenia, dau. of — Williams.

The Hon. A. D. Candler graduated at Mercer University, Georgia, 1859 (A.M., 1866); Member of the Georgia Legislature, 1872–1878; State Senator, 1879–1880; Member of Congress, Georgia, 1882–1890; Secretary of State of Georgia, 1894–1898, and Governor of Georgia, 1898–1902.

## DESCENT

There is a tradition that Daniel Candler, the founder of this distinguished American family, was a son of Thomas Candler, of Callan, co. Kilkenny, whose father, William Candler, an officer in Cromwell's army, had settled in Ireland. This tradition, however, appears to be based upon insufficient authority, inasmuch as the will of the above-named Thomas Candler (made 14 Oct. 1719, and proved 30 Oct. 1719), while mentioning the testator's sons, of whom the eldest was then under the age of 24, contains no reference to a son named Daniel.

Daniel Candler ( –1765) landed at Charleston, South Carolina, about 1730, and soon afterwards settled in Bedford Co., Virginia, where he remained until his death; m., in Ireland, Anna ——, and left issue:—

1. John, whose descendants remained in Virginia.
2. William, of whom later.
3. Thomas } Killed by Indians in North Carolina.
4. Henry }
5. Zedekiah, m. Anne Moorman, and had issue.

He d. 1765.

William Candler ( –1784), of Bedford Co., Virginia, removed to Richmond Co., Georgia; Colonel of a regiment of Georgia troops in the War of the Revolution; at one time Judge, and a Member of the Legislature of Georgia; m., 1760, Elizabeth Anthony, and had issue:—

1. Henry, Major in U.S. Army, m. — Oliver.
2. Falby, m. and had issue.
3. William, d. unm.
4. Charles, d. young.
5. John K., d. unm.
6. Joseph, m. and d.s.p.
7. Mark A., m. (1) — Young, and had issue; m. (2) Lucy White, and had issue.
8. Anthony.
9. Daniel, of whom later.
1. Mary, m. Ignatius Few, Major in U.S. Army, and had issue.
2. Elizabeth, m. — Shivers, and had issue.
3. Amelia, m. and had issue.

He d. July 1784.

# CANDLER

Daniel Candler (1779– ), b. in Richmond Co., Georgia, 1779; m., 1799, Sarah Slaughter, of Virginia, and had issue :—

1. William L., m. Martha Moore, and had issue.
2. John K., m. Caroline Smith, and had issue.
3. Samuel Charles, b. 6 Dec. 1809; m., 6 Dec. 1833, Martha B. Beall, and had issue :—
    1. Milton Akin.
    2. Warren Akin, b. 23 Aug. 1857; Bishop of the Methodist Episcopal Church (South), since 1898; m., 21 Nov. 1877, Sarah Antoinette, dau. of John C. Curtwright, and has had issue :—
        1. John Curtwright, b. 8 June 1883.
        2. Warren Akin, b. 8 Nov. 1887.
        3. Emory, b. 13 March 1893.
        4. Samuel Charles, b. 9 Dec. 1895.
        1. Annie Florence, b. 17 Jan. 1879; m., 20 March 1899, Dr. Andrew Sledd.
    3. John Slaughter, of Edgewood, Georgia, b. 22 Oct. 1861; Solicitor-General, Georgia, 1887–1896; Judge of Superior Courts, Georgia, 1896–1902; Associate Justice of Supreme Court, Georgia, since 1902; served as Colonel 3rd Georgia Volunteer Infantry U.S.V. in the war with Spain, 1898–1899; m. (1), 16 Jan. 1884, Lula Garnier, and had issue; m. (2) Florida George Anderson, of Marietta, Georgia.
4. Daniel Gill, of whom later.
5. Ezekiel Samuel; m. Jane Williams, and had issue.
1. Elizabeth A.; m. Owen L. Myrick.
2. Francis E.; m. Wilson Simpson.

Daniel Gill Candler (1812–1887), b. in Richmond Co., Georgia, 12 Jan. 1812; Captain in the U.S. Army, and afterwards Judge of a Circuit Court; m., Oct. 1833, Nancy C., dau. of Allen Matthews, and had issue :—

1. Allen D., of whom we treat.
2. Ignatius L., of Texas.

He d. at Gainesville, Georgia, Oct. 1887.

*Residence*—Gainesville, Georgia.

# LOWNDES

Lloyd Lowndes, b. at Cumberland, Maryland, 28 Nov. 1871; m., 23 Nov. 1899, May Campbell, dau. of James Cecil Quinn, of Chillicote, Ohio, and, by her, has issue :—

Lloyd, b. 25 Oct. 1901.

Mr. Lowndes graduated at Yale University, A.B. 1895, LL.B. 1897.

## DESCENT

William Lowndes ( –1592), of Sandbach, Co. Chester; m., 30 Sept. 1582, Ellen Booth, and, by her (who was bur. at Sandbach, 28 Aug. 1611), had issue :—

1. William, d. young.
2. Richard, of whom later.
3. Thomas, d. in infancy.
1. Ellen.
2. Joan.

He d. 4 June 1592, and his will was proved 9 Oct. 1592.

Richard Lowndes (1588–1652), of Bostock House, in the parish of Sandbach, Co. Chester; bap. 22 Jan. 1588; m. (1), 11 Aug. 1611, Elizabeth Rawlins; m. (2) Margery ——, and, dying 20 April 1652, left, by her (who d. 4 Jan. 1652), issue, a son :—

John Lowndes (1625–1667), of Bostock House and Middlewich, Co. Chester; bap. at Sandbach, 24 April 1625; m. Jane, dau. of John Weld, of Weld House, Newbold Astbury, and co-heir to her brother, William Weld, of Little Hassall, and, by her (who d. 2 Feb. 1691), had issue :—

1. Richard, of whom later.
2. John, of London; bap. 8 Nov. 1646.
3. Christopher, bap. 27 Aug. 1652.
4. Edward, bap. 1 Aug. 1653.
5. Charles,[1] bap. at Middlewich, 6 Dec. 1658; m. Sarah ——, and had issue.
1. Mary, bap. 4 June 1648; m. — Savyle.
2. Audrey, bap. 5 June 1649; m. John Walker.
3. Eleanor, bap. 19 April 1651; m. Robert Bennett.

---

[1] There are strong grounds for believing that this Charles was the founder of the distinguished family of Lowndes of South Carolina.

4. Frances, of St. Paul's, Covent Garden, whose will was proved 11 April 1690, in which she mentions her mother Jane, her brother Charles, and his son of the same name.

He was bur. 20 May 1667.

Richard Lowndes (1645– ), of Bostock House, Sandbach, Co. Chester, and Little Hassall; bap. 13 Oct. 1645; m. Alice ——, and, by her (who was bur. 16 Oct. 1719), had issue, a son :—

Richard Lowndes (1673– ), of Bostock House, Sandbach, Co. Chester; bap. 17 Oct. 1673; m., 14 Sept. 1696, Margaret Poole, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Richard, of Bostock House.
2. William, of Sandbach; m. and had issue.
3. John, living 1743; m. and had issue.
4. Charles, bap. 22 Aug. 1711; living 1743.
5. Christopher, of whom later.
6. Edward, bap. 22 Jan. 1718; living 1743.
7. Thomas, bap. 22 Oct. 1720; living 1743.
8. Francis, bap. 28 March 1724.

1. Margaret, bap. 21 Sept. 1697; m. James Wilson.
2. Katherine, bap. 7 Oct. 1699.
3. Frances, bap. 26 March 1701; d. unm.
4. Ellen, bap. 16 Aug. 1709; m. John Cooper.
5. Anne, bap. 6 Oct. 1715; d. unm.

Christopher Lowndes (1713–1785), of Prince George Co., Maryland; bap. at Sandbach, Co. Chester, 19 June 1713; emigrated to America; Justice of Prince George Co., 1753–1775; Judge of Orphans' Court, 1777; m., 14 May 1747, Elizabeth, dau. of Hon. Benjamin Tasker, President of the Council of Maryland, and, by her (who d. 19 Sept. 1789), had issue :—

1. Benjamin, b. 30 Dec. 1749; m. Dorothy, dau. of General Andrew Buchanan, of Baltimore; d. 6 Jan. 1802, leaving issue.
2. Francis, b. 19 Oct. 1751; m. Jane Maddox, of Co. York; d. April 1815, leaving issue.
3. Samuel, b. 20 July 1753.
4. Richard Tasker, of Blenheim, Bladensburg, and Bostock House, Prince George Co., b. 25 Dec. 1763; m. Anne, dau. of Colonel Edward Lloyd, and had issue.
5. Charles, of whom later.

1. Anne Margaret, b. 15 June 1748; d. unm. 16 Jan. 1822.
2. Elizabeth, b. 7 April 1755.
3. Rebecca, b. 1757; m., 17 June 1781, Hon. Benjamin Stoddert, First Secretary U.S. Navy.
4. Harriett, m., 1781, Levi Gantt, of Prince George Co.

He d. 8 Jan. 1785.

Charles Lowndes (1765–1846), of Georgetown, and afterwards of Jefferson Co., Virginia, b. 1765; m. (1), 1794, Eleanor, daughter of Colonel Edward Lloyd, of Wye, and, by her (who d. 1805), had issue :—

1. Edward Lloyd, b. 5 June 1797; d. in infancy.
2. Charles, b. 19 July 1798; Commodore U.S. Navy; m., 4 June 1826, Sarah Scott, dau. of Edward Lloyd, Governor of Maryland; d. 14 Dec. 1885, leaving issue.
3. Lloyd, of whom later.

4. Richard Tasker, b. 29 March 1803 ; m., 1824, Louisa, dau. of James Black, of Cumberland ; d. 24 April 1844, leaving issue.
1. Harriet, b. 1795 ; m. Dr. Samuel Scollay ; d. 15 Aug. 1835.
2. Elizabeth Ann, b. 13 April 1805 ; m. Horace Leeds Edmondson.

He m. (2) Frances Whiting, and, by her (who d. 2 Sept. 1841), had issue :—

5. Beverley Bladen, b. 1813 ; d. unm. 14 June 1835.
3. Frances Perrin, d. young.
4. Frances Whiting, b. March 1814 ; d. in infancy.
5. Frances Perrin, m. John James Frame, of Charlestown, W. Virginia.

He d. April 1846.

Lloyd Lowndes (1800–1877), b. at Georgetown, D.C., 9 July 1800 ; settled in Cumberland Co., 1824 ; moved to Clarksburg, W. Virginia, 1831 ; m., 1840, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Moore, of Clarksburg, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Charles Tasker, Surgeon U.S. Army ; d. Feb. 1865.
2. Richard Tasker, m., 5 Feb. 1896, Mary Goff.
3. Lloyd, of whom later.
4. Clarence Moore, b. 1847 ; d. young.

He d. 14 March 1877.

Lloyd Lowndes (1845–1905), b. 21 March 1845 ; Governor of Maryland, 1896–1900 ; Member U.S. House of Representatives ; m. Elizabeth Tasker, dau. of Richard Tasker Lowndes, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Lloyd, of whom we treat.
2. Richard Tasker, m., 1896, Mary Elizabeth McDowell, of Danville, Kentucky, and has had issue :—

   Richard Tasker, of Bostock House, Clarksburg, W. Virginia.

3. Charles Tasker, of Colorado.
4. William Bladen, of Mount Savage, Maryland.

He d. 8 Jan. 1905.

*Residence*—Cumberland, Maryland.

*Clubs* — Baltimore, University (Baltimore) ; Graduates (New Haven, Conn.).

*Arms*—Argent, fretty azure, on a canton gules, a lion's head erased or.

*Crest*—A lion's head erased or.

# FISH

Stuyvesant Fish, b. in New York, 24 June 1851 ; m. Marion Graves Anthon.

## DESCENT

JONATHAN FISH ( –1663), emigrated, with his brothers Nathaniel and John, from England to America about 1635 ; settled first at Lynn, Mass. ; removed to Newtown, Long Island, 1659, where he served for several years as a magistrate ; m. Mary ——, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of New Jersey, m. and left issue.
2. Samuel, d.s.p. 1700.
3. Nathan, of whom later.

He d. 1663.

NATHAN FISH (1650–1734), of Newtown, b. 1650 ; m. and had issue :—

1. Jonathan, of whom later.
2. Nathan, b. 13 Sept. 1686 ; d.s.p. 11 June 1732.
3. Samuel, b. 15 April 1689 ; m. (1), 1712, Ruth, widow of John Berrien ; m. (2) Mercy Bailey ; d. 9 July 1767, leaving issue.
4. John, b. 25 Feb. 1691 ; m., 21 Feb. 1717, Elizabeth, dau. of William Hallett ; d. 1743, leaving issue.
5. Thomas, b. 28 May 1693 ; m., 1717, Elizabeth, dau. of Jesse Kip.
6. Ambrose, b. 12 May 1697 ; m., 1728, Elizabeth Lawrence, settled at Islip, L.I.
7. Benjamin, b. 12 May 1697 ; m., 1728, Sarah, dau. of Joseph Moore, and had issue.
8. Nathaniel, b. 18 Dec. 1700 ; m., 14 Feb. 1738, Jane, dau. of Peter Berrien ; d. 3 March 1769, leaving issue.
9. Elnathan, b. 27 July 1708 ; m. Sarah ——, and had issue.
1. Mary, b. 4 Sept. 1687 ; m. Daniel Betts.
2. Susannah, b. 28 Dec. 1695 ; m. Edward Howard.
3. Sarah, b. 28 March 1699 ; m. Abraham Kip.
4. Hannah, b. 18 Jan. 1703 ; d. unm. 13 Oct. 1744.
5. Temperance, b. 30 Nov. 1705 ; m. Joseph Woodward.

He d. 1 Aug. 1734.

JONATHAN FISH (1680–1723), b. 11 Oct. 1680 ; town clerk of Newtown ; m. Mary ——, and, by her, left issue :—

Samuel, of whom later.
Jane, b. 26 May 1721 ; m. Charles Palmer.

He d. Nov. 1723.

SAMUEL FISH (1704–1767), of Newtown, b. 24 Nov. 1704 ; Captain in King Philip's War ; m. (1), 21 June 1727, Agnes, dau. of John Berrien, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Jonathan, of whom later.
2. Samuel, b. 13 April 1734.

3. Richard, b. 9 Aug. 1743 ; m. Sarah, dau. of John Betts, and had issue.
1. Ruth, b. 7 May 1730 ; m. Richard Betts.
2. Mary, b. 9 July 1736 ; m. Samuel Renne.
3. Sarah, b. 24 Feb. 1739 ; m. (1) William Sackett ; m. (2) John Wood.

He m. (2), 22 April 1748, Abigail, dau. of Edward Harvard, and, by her, had issue :—

4. Abigail, b. 27 Aug. 1749 ; m. John Lott.

He m. (3), 19 Nov. 1752, Anna Betts, and, by her, had issue :—

5. Elizabeth, b. 24 Aug. 1753 ; m. James Bonney.

He d. 27 Aug. 1767.

Jonathan Fish (1728–1779), of New York, b. 11 May 1728 ; m. (1), 5 Oct. 1750, Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Sackett, and, by her (who d. 9 April 1778), had issue :—

Nicholas, of whom later.
Sarah, b. 22 Oct. 1755 ; m. Terrence Riley, and had issue.

He d. 26 Dec. 1779, having m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Whitehead, who d.s.p. 26 Oct. 1798.

Nicholas Fish (1758–1833), b. 28 Aug. 1758 ; Colonel in the Revolutionary War, Adjutant-General of the State of New York, 1786 ; Alderman of New York, 1806–1817 ; m., 30 April 1803, Elizabeth, dau. of Petrus Stuyvesant, and, by her (who d. 1854), had issue :—

1. Hamilton, of whom later.
2. Petrus Stuyvesant, b. 13 May 1813 ; d. 7 Nov. 1834.
1. Susan Elizabeth, b. 25 July 1805 ; m. Daniel Le Roy, of New York, and had issue.
2. Margaret Ann, b. 11 Feb. 1807 ; m. John Neilson, of New York, and had issue.
3. Elizabeth Sarah, b. 25 May 1810 ; m. Richard L. Morris, M.D., and had issue.

He d. 30 June 1833.

Hamilton Fish (1808–1893), b. in New York, 3 Aug. 1808 ; graduated at Columbia College, 1827 ; Representative in Congress, 6th district of New York, 1842 ; Governor of New York, 1848 ; U.S. Senator, 1851 ; Secretary of State, 1868–1877; m. Julia, dau. of Peter Philip James Kean, of Ursino, New Jersey, and, by her (who d. 1887), had issue :—

1. Nicholas, b. 19 Feb. 1846 ; graduated at Harvard and Columbia Law School ; Assistant Secretary U.S. Legation, Brussels, 1871, Secretary 1874 ; afterwards Minister to Switzerland and Belgium ; d. unm. 16 Sept. 1902.
2. Hamilton, of New York, b. 17 April 1849 ; elected to Congress, 3 Nov. 1908.
3. Stuyvesant, of whom we treat.
1. Sarah M., m. Sidney Webster, and has issue.
2. Elizabeth Stuyvesant, m. Frederic Sears.
3. Julia Kean, m. Samuel Nicoll Benjamin, and had issue :—

    1. William Massena.
    2. Hamilton Fish.
    3. Julian A.

4. Susan Le Roy, m. W. E. Rogers, of Philadelphia, and has issue.

5. Edith Livingston, m., 6 June 1883, Hon. Hugh Oliver Northcote (who d. 30 March 1900), 5th son of the 1st Earl of Iddesleigh, and, dying Dec. 1887, left issue :—

Hugh Hamilton Stafford, b. 10 Dec. 1887.
Cicely Monica Julia, b. 4 May 1885.

He d. 7 Sept. 1893.

*Residence*—25 East 78th Street, New York.

# FFOULKE

Charles Mather Ffoulke, b. in Bucks Co., Pennsylvania, 25 July 1841; m., at Paris, 10 Dec. 1872, Sarah, dau. of Horace Cushing, and has had issue :—

1. Horace Cushing, b. 6 July 1876; d. 2 May 1903.
2. Charles Mather, b. 4 Sept. 1889.
1. Helen Seagrave, b. 12 July 1878.
2. Gladys, b. 29 April 1881; m., 17 Oct. 1901, Edward Chapman Smith, of Philadelphia.
3. Gwendoline, b. 1 Jan. 1884; d. 8 April 1904.

## DESCENT

Edward Foulke (1651–1739), of Wales, b. 13 May 1651; emigrated to Pennsylvania, 1698; m., Jan. 1733, Eleanor Hugh, dau. of Hugh Cadwalader; d. Oct. 1739, leaving issue :—

Hugh Foulke (1685–1760), of Bucks Co., Pennsylvania, b. 1685; m., 1713, Ann, dau. of John Williams, of Montgomery, and, dying 21 May 1760, left, by her (who d. 10 Sept. 1773), issue :—

Thomas Foulke (1724–1786), of Bucks Co., Pennsylvania, b. 14 Jan. 1724; m. Jane, dau. of Edward Roberts, of Richland, and, dying 31 March 1786, left, by her (who d. 25 July 1822), issue :—

Everard Foulke (1755–1827), of Bucks Co., Pennsylvania, b. 8 Sept. 1755; was many years Justice of the Peace, and Assessor of Taxes in 1798; m., 1778 Ann Dehaven; d. 5 Sept. 1827, leaving issue :—

Caleb Foulke (1783–1852), of Bucks Co., Pennsylvania; b. 29 Aug. 1783; m. Jane, dau. of Benjamin Green, and, dying 22 Feb. 1852, left, by her (who d. 3 March 1835), issue :—

## FFOULKE

Benjamin Green Foulke (1813–1888), of Bucks Co., Pennsylvania, b. 28 July 1813; m., 1837, Jane, dau. of Charles Mather, of Whitpain, and, by her, had issue :—

Charles Mather, of whom we treat.

He d. 14 Aug. 1888.

*Residence*—2011 Massachusetts Avenue, Washington, D.C.
*Clubs*—Metropolitan, Chevy Chase, Country.

# DANIEL

John Warwick Daniel, b. at Lynchburg, Virginia, 5 Sept. 1842; m., 1869, Julia Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. Edward H. Murrell, of Lynchburg, Virginia, and has had issue :—

1. John Warwick, b. 3 Aug. 1878.
2. Edward Murrell, b. 25 May 1883.
3. William Patten, b. 15 Dec. 1885.
1. Julia Elizabeth, b. Nov. 1870.
2. Caroline Warwick, b. 25 May 1873.

The Hon. J. W. Daniel was educated at Lynchburg College and studied law at the University of Virginia; served in the Confederate States Army of Northern Virginia throughout the War; Adjutant-General on General Early's staff; seriously wounded in the battle of the Wilderness; Member of the Virginia House of Delegates, 1869–1872, of the State Senate, 1875–1881, and of Congress since 1885.

## DESCENT

James Daniel (presumed to have been a son of Captain William Daniel, of Middlesex Co., Virginia, who in his will, made 8 Oct. 1694 and proved 3 Oct. 1698, mentions a son James), b. in Middlesex Co., Virginia, about 1680; m., 27 Jan. 1704, Margaret, dau. of John Vivian, and, by her (who d. 5 May 1727), had issue :—

1. Peter, bap. 29 Sept. 1706; m., 15 July 1736, Sarah, dau. of Rawleigh Travers, and widow of Captain Christopher Pierson, and had issue.
2. Charles, bap. 6 March 1709; m. Jane, dau. of Edward Mickelborough, and had issue; d. 1795.
3. William, of whom later.

4. James, b. 17 Feb. 1716 ; m. Mary Killingham, and had issue ; d. Feb. 1792.
5. John, b. 19 Jan. 1721 ; m. Elizabeth Morton.
6. Vivian, b. 1 July 1726 ; m. Elizabeth Vivian, and had issue.
1. Rachel, b. 14 Oct. 1704 ; m., 14 Nov. 1722, Thomas Amis.
2. Phoebe, b. 12 March 1723.
3. Susanna, m., 17 Feb. 1736, Henry Mickelborough, and had issue.

William Daniel (*1712*–1775), b. about 1712 ; m., about 1740, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Watkins, and widow of Jacob Woodson, and had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Benjamin, d. unm.
3. Hezekiah.
4. William Pride, of Cumberland Co., Virginia ; m. Ann, dau. of Samuel Goode, and had issue.
5. John, Justice, Cumberland Co., 1784 ; m. Lucy Hecking, and had issue.
1. Judith, m. Joseph Fugua, of Cumberland, and had issue.
2. Mary, m. John Fugua, of Charlotte, and had issue.
3. Bettie, m. — Nelson, of Halifax.
4. Sallie, m. — Womack, and had issue.
5. Rhoda, m. Ambrose Nelson, and had issue.

His will was proved 24 April 1775.

William Daniel (1740– ), of Cumberland Co., Virginia, b. 1740 ; m., about 1765, Martha, dau. of Archer Allen, of Cumberland Co., and had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Obedience Allen, b. 1774 ; m. Lillian Thomas, of Cumberland, and had issue.
1. Martha Archer, b. 1768 ; m. Henry Coleman, of Cumberland, and had issue.
2. Elizabeth Watkins, b. 1772 ; m. Elliott H. Coleman, of Cumberland, and had issue.
3. Fannie, b. 1776 ; m. William Talley, of Cumberland, and had issue.
4. Mary Watkins, b. 1784 ; m. (1) Henry Woodson, and had issue ; m. (2) Benjamin Fugua.
5. Lucy Woodson, b. 1787 ; m. William Miller, and had issue.

William Daniel (1770–1839), of Lynchburg, Virginia, b. in Cumberland Co., Virginia, 1770 ; a distinguished member of the Virginia House of Delegates from 1798 ; Judge of the General Court, 1813–1839 ; m. (1), 1804, Margaret, dau. of Dr. Cornelius Baldwin, of Winchester, Virginia, and, by her (who d. Oct. 1826), had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
1. Mary Cornelia Briscoe, b. 18 Oct. 1804 ; m., 7 Dec. 1825, Mayo Cabell, and had issue ; d. 7 March 1843.
2. Elizabeth, b. 1810 ; m., 3 Jan. 1828, William J. Lewis Cabell (who d. 1830) ; d. 1831.
3. Margaret, d. in infancy.
4. Elvira Augusta, b. 1817 ; m., 31 Oct. 1836, Colonel Charles Ellett, U.S. Army (who d. 21 June 1862), and had issue ; d. 29 June 1862.
5. Martha, b. 16 Aug. 1818 ; m., 14 April 1847, Hon. Wood Bouldin (who d. 10 Oct. 1876), and had issue.

He d. at Lynchburg, 30 Nov. 1839, having m. (2) Paulina Jordan, dau. of Colonel John Cabell.

William Daniel (1806–1873), b. in Cumberland Co., Virginia, 26 Nov. 1806 ; Member Virginia Legislature ; Presidential Elector, 1844 ; Judge Virginia

## DANIEL

Court of Appeals, 1846–1865 ; m. (1), 1840, Sarah A., dau. of John M. Warwick, of Lynchburg, Virginia, and, by her (who d. 1846), had issue :—

John Warwick, of whom we treat.

Sarah A., m., 1868, Major Don Pedro Halsey, C.S.A. of Richmond, Virginia, and has issue :—

1. Daniel.
1. Caroline.
2. Julia.

He d. at Farmville, Virginia, 28 March 1873, having m. (2), 6 June 1850, Elizabeth Hannah (who d.s.p. 7 Nov. 1892), dau. of the Hon. William H. Cabell, Governor of Virginia.

*Residence*—Lynchburg, Virginia.

# HOSMER

Edward Sturges Hosmer, b. 10 Oct. 1866 ; m., 25 May 1905, Estelle, dau. of Colonel Johnston Livingston de Peyster, of Tivoli, New York.

## DESCENT

Stephen Hosmer (1575–1633), of Hawkhurst, Co. Kent, b. 1575 ; descended from an ancient Dorsetshire family ; m., 18 July 1600, Catherine, dau. of Thomas Iddenham, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, an officer in Cromwell's Army, who went to Boston at the Restoration, and afterwards settled at Middletown. His grandson Titus Hosmer was Speaker of the Assembly, 1777, and Judge of the Maritime Court of Appeal of the United States, 1780.
2. Stephen, b. Sept. 1604.
3. James, of whom later.

He d. 24 May 1633.

James Hosmer (1605–1685), b. 8 Dec. 1605 ; emigrated to America, 1636, m., and had issue :—

1. James, b. 1640.
2. Stephen, of whom later.

He d. 7 Feb. 1685.

Stephen Hosmer (1642–1714), b. 27 Nov. 1642 ; m., 24 May 1667, Abigail, dau. of Michael Wood, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Stephen, b. 1680.

He d. 15 Dec. 1714.

# HOSMER

John Hosmer (1671–1751), b. 31 Aug. 1671 ; m., 12 May 1699, Mary, dau. of Nathaniel Billings, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, b. 1700.
2. Nathaniel, b. 1701.
3. Daniel, of whom later.

He d. 27 Sept. 1751.

Daniel Hosmer (1714–1793), b. 25 Oct. 1714 ; m., 12 April 1739, Bethiah, dau. of Lot Conant, and granddau. of Governor Roger Conant, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Daniel, of whom later.
2. John, b. 1749.

He d. 10 April 1793.

Daniel Hosmer (1745–1801), b. 28 Jan. 1745 ; served in the Revolutionary War as an Ensign ; m., 24 Nov. 1768, Hannah, dau. of Jacob Baker, and, dying 9 Dec. 1801, left, by her, issue :—

Daniel Hosmer (1773–1830), b. 28 March 1773 ; m., 30 Oct. 1797, Sarah, dau. of Jonas Mason, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Daniel, d.s.p.
2. Eben Mason, of whom later.

He d. 25 June 1830.

Eben Mason Hosmer (1801–1878), b. 10 June 1801 ; Member of the Legislature of Massachusetts, and held a commission as Major-General ; m., 19 Sept. 1830, Mary, dau. of Eben Cheney, and, by her, had issue :—

Addison Augustus, of whom later.
Adelaide, m. Marshall Calkins.

He d. 29 Nov. 1878.

Addison Augustus Hosmer (1833–1902), b. 28 Feb. 1833 ; held a commission as Colonel, and was Assistant Judge Advocate-General ; m., 15 June 1865, Ada, dau. of Eben Perry Sturges, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Edward Sturges, of whom we treat.
2. Louis Holyoke, b. 24 May 1873.
1. Katharine, m. Rollin Norris.

He d. 2 Feb. 1902.

*Residences*—107 East 79th Street, New York City ; Deer Park, Maryland.

*Club*—Calumet (New York).

# GARNETT

James Mercer Garnett, b. at Aldie, Virginia, 24 April 1840; m., at Middleburg, Virginia, 19 April 1871, Kate, dau. of Major Burr P. Noland.

Dr. Garnett, who graduated at the University of Virginia (A.M., 1859, LL.D., 1874), served in the Confederate States Army, 1861–1865, becoming Captain of Artillery.

## DESCENT

James Garnett (1692–1765), son of John Garnett, of Gloucester Co., Virginia, b. 7 Jan. 1692; m. (1) Sarah Green, and, by her, had issue:—

1. John, b. 27 Sept. 1717; m. Elizabeth Evans; d. 15 Feb. 1746.
2. James, b. 5 April 1719; d. 23 Feb. 1745.
3. Thomas, b. 29 Jan. 1723; d. 11 March 1738.
4. William, b. 11 July 1727; m. Ann Rowzie, and had issue; d. 21 Feb. 1759.
5. Reuben, b. 15 June 1729; d. 7 Oct. 1749.
6. Robert, b. 20 May 1732.
1. Milley, b. 24 Aug. 1721.

He m. (2), Elizabeth, dau. of Salvator Muscoe, and, by her (who d. 23 Aug. 1736), had issue:—

7. Muscoe, of whom later.

He m. (3) Mary Jones, and had issue:—

8. Augustine.
9. James, b. 25 April 1747; m. Judith Neale; d.s.p.
2. Catherine.
3. Elizabeth, b. 20 June 1744.
4. Betty, b. 6 June 1750; m. John Taliaferro (who d. 18 Aug. 1853).

He d. 27 May 1765, having m. (4) Mary Scott.

Muscoe Garnett (1736–1803), b. 17 Aug. 1736; m., 19 July 1767, Grace Fenton, dau. of John Mercer, and, by her (who d. 4 June 1814), had issue:—

1. James Mercer, of whom later.
2. John, b. 24 March 1783; d. unm. 3 April 1853.
3. Muscoe, b. 11 July 1786; m., 1807, Maria Battaille; d. 10 April 1870, leaving issue:—
    1. William, d. in infancy.
    2. Alfred Hay, b. Oct. 1810.
    3. John Mercer, b. 1812.
    4. Alexander Yelverton Payton (M.D.), b. 20 Sept. 1820; m. —, dau. of John Wise, and sister of the Hon. Henry A. Wise, and had issue; d. 11 July 1888.
    5. Edgar Malcolm, b. 1821.

6. James Mercer.
7. Muscoe.
8. George Brooke.
9. Robert Payne.
1. Ann Hay, b. 1814.
2. Martha Taliaferro, b. 1816.
3. Maria Champe.
4. Emily H.

4. William, b. 11 July 1786 ; m., 1807, Anna Maria Brooke ; d. 16 March 1866, leaving issue :—

1. Muscoe, b. 1810.
2. Richard Brooke, b. 1819 ; served as Lieutenant, Sixth U.S. Infantry, in the Florida war, 1841–2 ; A.D.C. to General Brooke, 1846–1851 ; Captain, 1855–1861 ; served in the Confederate States Army, and participated in most of the battles in Virginia ; attained the rank of Colonel and afterwards that of Brigadier-General ; killed at the battle of Gettysburg, 3 July 1863.
3. William Henry, b. 1819 ; d. 1855.
4. Robert, d. in infancy.
1. Anna Maria Catherine, b. 1808.
2. Charlotte Olymphia, b. 4 June 1812 ; m. Derrill Hart Darley, of South Carolina.
3. Henrietta Louisa Fenton, b. Sept. 1814 ; m. General Thomas H. Williamson, of Henrico Co., and had issue.
4. Maria Mercer.
5. Mary Elizabeth Selden, b. 1836 ; m. John Mercer Brooke, of the U.S. Navy.

5. Robert Selden, b. 26 April 1789 ; Member of Congress, 1817–1827 ; m., 1812, Charlotte Olympia De Gouge, and dying 15 Aug. 1840, left issue :—

1. Robert Selden, b. 16 Dec. 1819 ; graduated at West Point, 1841 ; entered the Fourth U.S. Artillery; Assistant Instructor in Infantry Tactics at West Point, 1843–1844 ; served with distinction at the battles of Palo Alto and Resaca de la Palma, Mexico ; A.D.C. to General Taylor, 1846–1849 ; Brevet Captain for gallantry at Buena Vista ; promoted Captain 12 March 1851 ; Commandant of Cadets and Instructor in Infantry Tactics at West Point, Nov. 1852 to July 1854 ; Major Ninth Infantry, 27 March 1855 ; distinguished himself in operations against the Indians in Washington Territory, 1856–1858 ; appointed Adjutant-General, with the rank of Brigadier-General of the army of Virginia, and commander of the Confederate States' forces in the western part of the state ; killed at Carricks Ford, 13 July 1861.
2. Louis Anarcharsis, b. 1822.
3. Alexander Somerville, b. 1831.
4. John Francis Mercer, b. 1834.
1. Mary Hyacinth, b. 1814.
2. Grace Fenton, b. 1817.

1. Elizabeth, b. 25 Nov. 1768 ; d. in infancy.
2. Anne, b. 5 Jan. 1773 ; d. in infancy.
3. Elizabeth, b. 6 Sept. 1775 ; d. in infancy.

4. Maria, b. 22 July 1777; m., 21 Sept. 1796, James Hunter (who d. Feb. 1826); d. 14 Aug. 1811, leaving issue.
5. Grace Fenton, b. 20 Aug. 1779; m., 3 July 1813, Muscoe Garnett Hunter (who d. 30 June 1818); d. 4 Oct. 1846.

He d. Jan. 1803.

James Mercer Garnett (1770–1843), b. 8 June 1770; served at various periods in the General Assembly of Virginia; Member of Congress, 1805–1809, and of the Virginia Convention to revise the State Constitution, 1829–1830; President of the Virginia Agricultural Society for over twenty years; m., 21 Sept. 1793, Mary Eleanor Dick, dau. of James Mercer, and, by her (who d. 11 April 1837), had issue:—

1. James Mercer, b. 30 Oct. 1794; m., 17 March 1820, Maria Hunter, and, dying 14 July 1824, left issue:—

   Muscoe Russell Hunter, b. 25 July 1821; Member of the Virginia Constitutional Convention, 1850–1, of the House of Delegates, 1853–1856, of Congress, 1856–1861, and of the Confederate States Congress, 1862–3.

   Albert Roy, b. 28 Feb. 1800; d. unm. 23 Feb. 1852.
3. Charles Fenton Mercer, b. 7 Oct. 1810; d. unm. 5 March 1886.
4. Theodore Stanford, of whom later.
1. Ann, b. 15 Aug. 1797; d. unm.
2. Mary Eleanor, b. 30 June 1802; m., May 1821, Robert Payne Waring.
3. Grace Fenton, b. 15 April 1805; d. unm. 15 Aug. 1826.
4. Maria, b. 12 June 1808; m., 8 Oct. 1827, Rev. John Peyton McGuire, D.D., and had issue.
5. Eliza Lucinda, b. 6 May 1815; d. unm. 5 July 1847.

He d. 23 April 1843.

Theodore Stanford Garnett (1812–1885), b. 18 Nov. 1812; m., 18 April 1838, Florentina Isadora Moreno, and had issue:—

1. James Mercer, of whom we treat.
2. Theodore Stanford, of Norfolk, Virginia, b. 28 Oct. 1844; m. (1), 23 Oct. 1873, Emily Eyre Baker (who d. 23 Feb. 1876); m. (2), 25 July 1885, Louisa Bowdoin.
1. Ella Isadora, b. 11 Dec. 1848.

He d. 28 May 1885.

*Residence*—1316 Bolton Street, Baltimore, Maryland.
*Clubs*—University, Churchman's.

# PEARCE

James Alfred Pearce, b. at Chestertown, Kent Co., Maryland, 2 April 1840 ; m., 1 Nov. 1866, Eunice Rasin, of St. Louis.

Judge Pearce graduated at Princeton, A.M., 1860 ; LL.D., St. John's College, Annapolis ; was appointed Judge of the Court of Appeals, Maryland, 1897.

## DESCENT

William Pearce ( –1720), High Sheriff of Cecil, Maryland ; represented Cecil in the Legislature of Maryland ; presiding Judge of Kent County Court, 1714–1715 ; m. Isabella ——, and, by her (who d. 1729), had issue :—

1. Gideon, of whom later.
2. Benjamin.
3. Daniel.
1. Elizabeth, m. Colonel William Blay, and had issue.
2. Isabella, m. — Johnson.
3. Sarah, m. (1) — Hopkins ; m. (2) — Rogers.

He d. March 1720.

Gideon Pearce ( –1751), m., 6 June 1734, Beatrice, dau. of Colonel St. Leger Codd, and had issue :—

1. James, of whom later.
2. George.
3. David.
4. Andrew.
5. Nathaniel.
1. Mary.
2. Sarah.
3. Elizabeth.
4. Isabella.

He d. Aug. 1751.

James Pearce ( –1802), of Shrewsbury Parish ; m., 17 Aug. 1771, Catherine Susanna Shannon, and had issue :—

1. James.
2. Gideon, of whom later.
3. William.
1. Isabella, b. 27 July 1772.
2. Elizabeth.
3. Ann.
4. Catharine.

He d. 1802.

Gideon Pearce, m. Julia, dau. of Dr. Elisha Cullen Dick, of Alexandria, Virginia, and had issue :—

James Alfred, of whom later.
Ann Ophelia, m. D. M. Wharton, of Botetourt Co., Virginia, and had issue

## PEARCE

James Alfred Pearce (1805-1862), b. in Alexandria, Virginia, 14 Dec. 1805; graduated at Princeton College, 1822; admitted to the Bar, 1824; Member of the Maryland House of Delegates, 1831-1835; Member of Congress, 1835-1839, and 1841-1843; U.S. Senator, 1843-1862; m. (1) Martha J. Laird, and had issue :—

1. James Alfred, of whom we treat.
1. Catherine Julia.
2. Charlotte A. Lennox, m. — Crisfield.

He m. (2) Matilda C., dau. of James Ringgold, and had issue :—

3. Mary C.

He d. 20 Dec. 1862.

*Residence*—Chestertown, Maryland.

# NICOLL

De Lancey Nicoll, b. at Shelter Island, N.Y., 24 June 1854; m., 11 Dec. 1890, Maud, dau. of Lieutenant Richard Cuyler Churchill, of the U.S. Army, and, by her, has issue :—

De Lancey, b. 19 May 1892.
Josephine Churchill.

Mr. Nicoll graduated at Princeton University, 1874, B.A., M.A., Columbia Law School, 1876; District Attorney, N.Y. City, 1890-1893; Member of the Constitutional Convention, 1887.

### DESCENT

John Nicholls, of Islip, Co. Northampton, living 1464; bur. at Islip, and was great-grandfather of :—

William Nicholls, of Willen, Co. Buckingham; m. (1) Mary Langedeway, and had issue :—

Roger, m. Susanna, dau. of George White, and had issue :—

1. George, d. young.
2. William, d. young.
3. Roger, of the Inner Temple, living 1609.

He m. (2) Mary, dau. of Laurence Woodhull, of Co. Buckingham, and, by her, had issue, a son :—

JOHN NICHOLLS, of the town of Buckingham, and Clifford's Inn, London ; m. Johanna, dau. and heiress of John Grafton, of London, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Matthias, of whom later.
2. John, of Clifford's Inn.
3. William, a soldier.
4. Ferdinando, of Magdalen College, Oxford, b. 1598 ; B.A. 1618, M.A. 1621 ; Rector of St. Mary Arches, Exeter, 1634 until his death, 14 Dec. 1662 ; mentioned in the will of his brother Matthias.

1. Elizabeth, m. Rev. Thomas Hall, and had issue.
2. Catherine.

MATTHIAS NICHOLLS (1587–1631), b. in the Co. of Buckingham, 1587 ; B.C.L., New College, Oxford, 5 May 1614 ; B.D. 11 July 1621 ; described himself in his will as "preacher of God's Word to the town of Plymouth, Devon" ; m. Martha ——, and had issue :—

1. Matthias, of whom later.
2. Samuel.
3. John.

1. Joan.
2. Hannah.

His will was proved 10 Oct. 1631.

MATTHIAS NICOLL (*1630*–1687), b. about 1630 ; admitted to the Bar, Lincoln's Inn, 27 Nov. 1649, as son and heir of Matthew Nicolls, of Plympton, Devon, "Arm. dec." ; went to New York 1664, where he was the first English Colonial Secretary ; m. Abigail ——, and had issue :—

William, of whom later.

Margaret, b. 30 May 1662 ; m., 12 May 1686, Colonel Richard Floyd, of Suffolk Co., and had issue ; d. 1 Feb. 1718.

He d. 22 Dec. 1687.

WILLIAM NICOLL (1657–1723), b. in England, 1657 ; Barrister ; Clerk of Queen's Co., 1683 ; Agent in England, 1695 ; Speaker of the Assembly for Suffolk Co., 1702–1718 ; m., 1693, Ann, dau. of Jeremias Van Rensselaer, and, by her (who d. 1715), had issue :—

1. Benjamin, of whom later.
2. William, b. 1702 ; Speaker of the Assembly for Sussex Co. ; d. unm. 1768.
3. Van Rensselaer, m. — Salisbury, and had issue.

1. Mary, m. John Watts.
2. Catharine, m. Jonathan Havens.
3. Frances, m. Edward Holland.

He d. 1723.

BENJAMIN NICOLL (1694–1724), b. 1694 ; m., 1714, Charity (who. m. (2), Dr. Samuel Johnson, First President of King's College), dau. of Richard Floyd, and by her (who d. 5 June 1758), had issue :—

1. William, b. 7 Oct. 1715 ; Clerk of Suffolk Co. ; m. Joanna, dau. of Captain Samuel de Honneur, and had issue ; d. 29 March 1780.
2. Benjamin, of whom later.

He d. 1724.

# NICOLL

Benjamin Nicoll (1718–1763), b. 17 March 1718; graduated at Yale, 1734; m. Mary Magdalen, dau. of Edward Holland, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Henry, of whom later.
2. Edward, d.s.p.
3. Samuel, M.D., m. — Nicoll, and had issue.
4. Matthias; d. 1827, leaving issue.

He d. 1763.

Henry Nicoll (1756–1790), b. 1756; m. Elizabeth, dau. of General Nathaniel Woodhull, and, by her (who d. 1839), had issue :—

1. Edward Holland, of whom later.
2. Henry Woodhull, m. Mary, dau. of John Ireland; d. 1827.
1. Eliza Woodhull, m. Richard Smith.

He d. 1790.

Edward Holland Nicoll (1784–1848), b. 1784; m. Mary, dau. of Solomon Townsend, and, by her (who d. 1849), had issue :—

1. Henry, b. 13 Oct. 1812; Member of Congress; m. Anna Townsend, and, by her (who d. 1903), had issue.
2. Solomon Townsend, of whom later.

He d. 1848.

Solomon Townsend Nicoll (1813–1865), b. 13 Nov. 1813; m. Charlotte Anne, dau. of Samuel Benjamin Nicoll, and, by her, had issue :—

1. De Lancey, of whom we treat.
2. Benjamin, m. Grace Davison Lord.
3. Edward Holland, b. 29 Dec. 1859; m., 3 June 1885, Edith Montagu, dau. of Edward Montagu Travers, of Flushing, L.I., and has had issue :—
    1. Edward Holland, b. 26 Oct. 189 .
    1. Charlotte Van Cortlandt, b. 15 July 1886.
    2. Annie, b. 6 June 1892.

1. Mary Townsend, m. James Brown Lord.
2. Charlotte.

He d. 1865.

*Residences*—23 East 39th Street, New York, and Windymere, Southampton, Long Island, N.Y.

*Clubs*—Union, Metropolitan, University, Calumet (New York).

*Arms*—Azure, three eagles displayed in bend between two cotises engrailed and as many crosses crosslet fitchée, or.

*Crest*—An eagle rising holding a cross crosslet, crosslet again, fitchée, or.

# EARLE

Richard Harrison Earle, b. at Marietta, Georgia, 25 April 1855; United States Circuit Court Commissioner, and Justice of the Peace.

## DESCENT

John Earle ( –1660), b. in England and presumed to have been the John Earle of Winscombe in Somerset who was plaintiff in a Chancery suit, dated 17 Nov. 1652; emigrated to America and settled in Virginia, where he was granted land in 1652; m. Mary ——, by whom he left issue :—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. John, d. unm.
1. Mary, m. Martin Cole.

He d. 1660.

Samuel Earle ( –1697), of Westmoreland Co., Virginia; b. in England; m. Bridget ——, and, dying 1697, left issue :—

Samuel Earle ( –1746), of Westmoreland Co., Virginia; Surveyor of Highways for the county; m. Phillis ——, and left issue :—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
1. Hannah, m. Colonel John Baylis.
2. Elizabeth, m. — Hackney.
3. Phyllis, m. John Mackidge.

He d. 1746.

Samuel Earle (1692–1771), of Westmoreland and Frederick Cos., Virginia; Attorney and Counsellor at Law; Justice of Frederick Co.; High Sheriff; Major of Colonial Troops, serving in Colonel George William Fairfax's regiment of horse; Member of the House of Burgesses from Frederick Co., 1742–1747; m. (1), 1726, Anna, dau. of Thomas Sorrell, and, by her (who d. 1748), had issue :—

1. Samuel, m. and had issue.
2. Baylis, of whom later.
3. John, b. in Virginia, 5 June 1737; moved to South Carolina, 1773; built Earle's Fort; m. (1) Thomassine Prince, and had issue; m. (2) Rebecca Wood, and had issue.
1. Rachel, m. — Wilcox.
2. Hannah, m. — Wilcox.
3. Lettice, m. Colonel John Nevill.

He m. (2), Jennette Holbrook, and, by her, had issue :—

4. Esaias, b. 1754; d. 1826, leaving issue.
5. Samuel, d. unm.
6. Elias, b. 19 May 1762; held many offices in South Carolina; Member of the Federal Congress, 1805–1821; m., 17 Sept. 1782, Frances Wilton Robinson, and, dying 19 May 1823, left issue.
7. Iziah, d. unm.

4. Elizabeth, m. Benjamin Elkin.
5. Theodosia, m. — Compton.
6. Mary.

He d. 1771.

Baylis Earle (1734–1825), of Westmoreland Co. and Frederick Co., Virginia; b. 8 Aug. 1734; Colonel of Militia; Presiding Justice and County Judge of Spartanburg County Court; m., 16 April 1757, Mary Prince, and, by her (who d. 1809), had issue :—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. Jack, b. Nov. 1762; d. in infancy.
3. John, b. 18 Sept. 1766; m. Nancy Earle.
4. Baylis, b. 11 Sept. 1768; m. —, dau. of — Moseley and widow of — Hewlett.
5. Thomas Prince, b. 16 Sept. 1778; m. Mary Stallard.
6. Edward Hampton, b. 15 Oct. 1780; m. Susan Davis.
7. Theron, b. 13 March 1783; m. Hannah Meiller.
8. Aspasio, b. 21 Feb. 1785; m. Mary Montague.
1. Sallie, b. 4 Jan. 1759; m. Edward Hampton.
2. Nancy, b. 24 Dec. 1764; m. Ephrahim Reese.
3. Demaris, b. 11 Jan. 1771; m. Michael Dillingham.
4. Rhoda, b. 25 May 1773; m. Benjamin Clarke.
5. Miriam, b. 4 Nov. 1775; m. John Gowan.
6. Providence, b. 10 July 1788; m. John Lucas.

He d. 6 Jan. 1825.

Samuel Earle (1760–1833), of Frederick Co., Virginia, and Spartanburg Co., South Carolina, b. 28 Nov. 1760; Member of the Federal Congress, 1795–1797; Justice of the Peace and Provost Marshal of the northern part of South Carolina; Commissioned Ensign in Captain John Bowie's Company of the 5th Regiment of South Carolina Troops of the Continental Line, in the War of the Revolution; promoted 2nd and afterwards 1st Lieutenant at the battle of Stone, South Carolina, 20 June 1779; Captain, South Carolina Rangers, 1780; Member of South Carolina Legislature, 1784–1788; Member of State Convention, 1788, and 1790; m., 12 March 1793, Harriet, dau. of James Harrison, and, by her (who d. 25 Aug. 1828), had issue :—

1. Baylis John, b. 24 Jan. 1795; Member of South Carolina Legislature, and Circuit and Supreme Court Judge of the State; d. unm. 24 Dec. 1844.
2. Andrew Pickens, b. 26 March 1797; d. unm. 7 Aug. 1825.
3. James Harrison, b. 15 Feb. 1799; d. unm. 21 Oct. 1829.
4. Edward Preston, b. 13 March 1803; d. in infancy.
5. Morgan Priestley, b. 19 May 1804; d. unm. 25 March 1845.
6. Elias Theron, b. 9 April 1813; d. unm. 7 July 1836.
7. Samuel Maxcy, of whom later.
8. Edward Hampton, b. 21 Oct. 1820; d. unm. 16 May 1849.
1. Elizabeth Hampton, b. 13 March 1801; m. John Maxwell; d. Aug. 1872.
2. Mary Prince, b. 9 March 1806; m. Robert Anderson Maxwell; d. 26 March 1884.
3. Demaris Miriam, b. 13 Nov. 1807; m. James Butler Mays; d. 13 Nov. 1881.
4. Sarah Maria, b. 8 Aug. 1809; m. John Washington Lewis; d. 10 Aug. 1867.
5. Harriet, b. 23 March 1811; m. Elias Earle; d. 20 May 1850.

He d. 24 Dec. 1833.

Samuel Maxcy Earle (1815–1858), of Greenville, South Carolina, and Marietta, Georgia; b. 5 March 1815; was a Member of the South Carolina Legislature,

and Lieutenant-Colonel on the staff of the Governor of the State; m., 24 Dec. 1840, Eliza Williams, dau. of Dr. Richard Harrison, and, by her (who d. 4 Sept. 1887), had issue :—

1. Samuel, b. 8 Jan. 1842.
2. Baylis John, b. 31 Dec. 1843; d. 19 Sept. 1845.
3. Richard Harrison, b. 19 June 1846; d. in infancy.
4. James, b. 13 Dec. 1849; d. in infancy.
5. Edward Hampton, b. 27 June 1847; d. 22 Oct. 1875.
6. Richard Harrison, of whom we treat.
7. Elias Pickens, b. 22 July 1857; Consul at Cognac, France, during administration of President Cleveland; m., 18 Nov. 1888, Annie Lois Palmer and, dying 12 March 1892, left issue :—
    1. John Baylis, b. at Cognac, France, 3 Oct. 1889.
    2. Edward Palmer, b. at Marietta, Georgia, 2 Oct. 1892.

1. Maria Harrison, b. 19 June 1852; d. in infancy.

He d. 9 Nov. 1858.

*Residence*—Marietta, Georgia.

# BEEKMAN

James William Beekman, b. 4 Nov. 1847; graduated at Columbia University, 1871.

## DESCENT

Wilhelmus Beekman (1623–1707), b. at Hasselt, Overyssel, 28 April 1623; son of Hendrik Beekman; emigrated to New Amsterdam, 1647; appointed, by Stuyvesant, Vice-Director of the West India Company at Fort Amstel, Delaware; appointed Commissary of Esopus, 4 July 1664; Alderman of the City of New Amsterdam, 1678–1696; m., 5 Sept. 1649, Katrina, dau. of Hendrik de Boog, and, by her (who d. 1700), had issue :—

1. Hendrick, b. 1652; m., 1681, Johanna de Loper, and had issue; d. 1716.
2. Gerardus, of whom later.
3. John, b. 1656; m., 1685, Aletta Lawrence, and had issue; d. 1751.
4. James, b. 1658; d. 1679.
5. William, b. 1664; d. 1702.
6. Martin, b. 1665.
1. Mary, b. 1650; m., 1672, Nicholas William Stuyvesant.
2. Cornelia, b. 1655; m., 1674, Isaac Van Vleck.
3. Catrina, b. 1668; m. Gerard Duyckinck.
4. Elizabeth; m. — Baucker.

He d. 21 Sept. 1707.

# BEEKMAN

Gerardus Beekman (1653–1723), of New York, b. Aug. 1653; Lieutenant-Colonel of Militia under Governor Bellomont, 1700; acting Governor of New York, 1710; m., 25 Oct. 1677, Magdalena, dau. of Stoffel Abeel, and, by her (who d. 14 Sept. 1730), had issue:—

1. Christopher, b. 4 Jan. 1681; m. Mary De Lanoy and had issue; d. 1724.
2. William, b. 1679; d. young.
3. Adrian, b. 1682; m. Aletta Lispenard; d.s.p. 1705.
4. William, of whom later.
5. James, M.D., b. 1687; m. Elizabeth De Peyster, and had issue.
6. Gerard, b. 1693; m. (1) Anna Maria Van Horne; m. (2) Catharine Provoost, and had issue.
7. Henry, b. 1701; d.s.p. 1743.

1. Catharine, b. 1689; m. Charles Le Roux.
2. Cornelia, b. 1698; m. Richard Van Dam.
3. Mary, b. 1704; m. Jacob Walton.

He d. 10 Oct. 1723.

William Beekman (1684–1770), b. 8 Aug. 1684; m. Catharine De Lanoy, and, by her (who d. 14 Dec. 1765), had issue:—

1. Gerard, b. 1718; m. Mary Duyckinck, and had issue.
2. William, b. 1725; d.s.p. 1795.
3. Abraham, b. 1729; d.s.p. 1789.
4. James, of whom later.

1. Cornelia, b. 1708; m. William Walton.
2. Magdalen, b. 1714; d. unm. 1784.
3. Catherine, b. 1717; d. unm. 1723.
4. Mary, b. 1723; d. unm. 1793.
5. Elizabeth, b. 1727; m. Robert Rutgers.

He d. 26 April 1770.

James Beekman (1732–1807), b. 5 March 1732; Member of New York Committee of One Hundred, 1775, and New York Provincial Congress and Convention, 1775–1777; m., Oct. 1752, Jane Keteltas, and, by her (who d. 1817), had issue:—

1. William, d.s.p.
2. John, d. young.
3. James, m. Lydia Watkins Drew; d.s.p.
4. Abraham, m. Johanna Beekman; d.s.p.
5. John, b. 29 April 1768; m., 3 Nov. 1792, Mary Elizabeth Goad Bedlow, and, dying 8 Dec. 1843, left, by her (who d. 1848), issue:—
    1. John C.
    2. William Fenwick, b. 1809; m., 1 June 1841, Catherine Alexander Neilson, and, dying 1872, left, by her (who d. 1892), issue:—
        1. John Neilson, b. 29 Aug. 1843.
        2. James Hude, b. 24 May 1848; d. 22 Feb. 1902.
        3. William B.
    1. Catherine, m. A. K. Fish.
    2. Mary, m. W. A. De Peyster.
    3. Jane, m. J. H. Borrowe, M.D.
    4. Lydia, m. Joseph Foulke.
6. Gerard, of whom later.

1. Jane, m. Stephen Van Cortlandt.

2. Catharine, m. Elisha Bondinot.
3. Mary, m. Stephen Bayard.
4. Cornelia, m. Isaac B. Cox.
5. Elizabeth, d. young.

He d. 1807.

Gerard Beekman (1774–1833), b. 1774; m. Catherine Saunders, and, dying 15 July 1833, left, by her (who d. 1835), a son :—

James William Beekman (1815–1877), of New York, b. 22 Nov. 1815; State Senator, 1850, and served two terms; m., 18 March 1840, Abian Steele Milledoler, and, by her (who d. 1897), had issue :—

1. Gerard, b. 27 Aug. 1842.
2. James William, of whom we treat.
1. Catharine.

He d. 15 June 1877.

*Residences*—419 Madison Avenue, New York, and The Cliffs, Oyster Bay, Long Island, N.Y.

*Clubs*—Union, University, Knickerbocker, Metropolitan, Down Town, Seawanhaka Corinthian Yacht, Century, City (New York).

# BURKET

Jacob F. Burket, b. in Perry Co., Ohio, 25 March 1837; m., at Lenawee Co., Michigan, Pamy D., dau. of John Walters, of Findlay, Ohio, and, by her (who d. 6 June 1900), had issue :—

1. Harlan Fessenden, b. 15 May 1860; m., 16 Jan. 1895, Augusta, dau. of Cyrus Dukes, and has issue :—

   Jacob F., b. 28 Jan. 1897.

2. Charles Osterlin, b. 23 June 1862; m., (1), 31 Dec. 1884, Florence, dau. of Captain Hiram Henderson, who d. 4 May 1908, and had issue :—

   1. Winifred.

   m. (2) Sarah, dau. of Robert Fleming, and has issue :—

   1. Reginald William, b. 4 May 1905.
   2. Thomas George, b. 4 May 1907.
   2. Janet, b. 25 Aug. 1903; d. young.

3. William Jacob, b. 22 July 1869; m., 15 June 1897, Florence, dau. of William Carr; d. 27 July 1902.

4. John F., b. 15 June 1875; m., 21 Sept. 1905, Bess Louise, dau. of Dr. George Lester Hoege, and has issue :—

Harriett Walding, b. 14 June 1908.

5. Reginald, b. 8 June 1878; m., 31 Oct. 1904, Mary Louise, dau. of Robert Burne Motherwell, and has issue :—

Robert Burns, b. 14 Sept. 1905.

1. Lillie B., b. 5 Feb. 1867; m., 30 May 1889, Louis White Eoff, and has issue :—

William Burket, b. 6 July 1890.

The Hon. J. F. Burket graduated at Seneca Co. Academy, Ohio, 1859, was admitted to the Bar, 1861; and was Judge of Supreme Court of Ohio, 1893–1904.

## DESCENT

Christoph Burckhardt, of Basel, Switzerland, m. Barbara Gottenschier, and had issue :—

Christoph Burckhardt (1490–1578), of Basel, Switzerland, b. 1490; m., 29 July 1539, Gertrude, dau. of Theodor Brand, and, dying 6 Oct. 1578, left, by her (who d. 3 Jan. 1600), issue :—

Theodor Burckhardt (1549–1623), of Basel, Switzerland, b. 5 Sept. 1549; Councillor and Judge; m., 18 June 1582, Maria, dau. of Jacob Oberreid, and, dying 18 Feb. 1623, left, by her (who d. 30 Nov. 1629), issue :—

Christoph Burckhardt (1586–1639), of Basel, Switzerland, b. 14 Aug. 1586; Councillor and Judge; m. Margaretta, dau. of Michael Kimmell, and, dying 4 April 1639, left, by her (who d. 22 July 1675), issue :—

Christoph Burckhardt (1631–1705), of Basel, Switzerland, b. 13 June 1631; Councillor, Judge, and Ambassador; m., 5 June 1654, Judith, dau. of Bonifaz Burckhardt, and, dying 24 July 1705, left, by her (who d. 6 Jan. 1679), issue :—

Christoph Burckhardt (1657–1693), of Basel, Switzerland, b. 27 Aug. 1657; Councillor and Administrator; m., 30 Nov. 1682, Marie Magdalena, dau. of Emanuel Stupanus, and, dying 8 Jan. 1693, left, by her (who d. 14 April 1731), issue :—

Emanuel Burckhardt (1684–1740), of Basel, Switzerland, b. 28 Dec. 1684; J.U.C. Judge; Administrator of the Hospital; m., 1 March 1717, Susanna, dau. of Leonard Felber, and, dying 18 March 1740, left, by her (who d. 26 March 1749), issue :—

Emanuel Burckhardt (1720–1787), of Basel, Switzerland, b. 19 April 1720; J.U.L. Judge; Lieutenant in the French Army; m., 16 May 1740, Anna Maria, dau. of Emanuel Linder, and, dying 19 Jan. 1787, left, by her (who d. 26 Aug. 1765), issue :—

John Burkhardt (1753–1847), of Reading, Pennsylvania, b. at Basel, Switzerland, 20 Aug. 1753; in General Washington's Lifeguards; m. Catherine Fox, of Reading, Pennsylvania, and, dying 2 Jan. 1847, left, by her (who d. 16 June 1862), issue :—

## BURKET

Solomon Burket (1806–1847), of Hancock Co., Ohio, b. 4 Nov. 1806; m., 1 June 1823, Mary, dau. of George Brehm, and left, by her (who d. 26 Sept. 1869), issue :—

Jacob F., of whom we treat.

He d. 6 March 1847.

*Residence*—Findlay, Ohio.

# ARNOLD

Francis Benjamin Arnold, b. 25 June 1844 ; m., at Washington, D.C., 6 March 1869, Augusta, dau. of Judge Elisha Foote, and, by her, has issue :—

Henry Newton.
Frances.

## DESCENT

William Arnold (1587–1659), b. at Chesilbourne, Co. Dorset, 24 June 1587; son of Thomas Arnold of Melcombe-Horsey, Co. Dorset ; emigrated to New England, May 1635 ; settled first at Hingham, Massachusetts, and afterwards in Providence, R.I., 1636 ; m. Christian, dau. of Thomas Peak, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Benedict, b. 21 Dec. 1615 ; settled in Newport, R.I., and was afterwards Governor of Rhode Island ; m., 17 Dec. 1640, Damaris, dau. of Stukley Westcott of Providence, R.I. ; d. 20 June 1678, leaving issue.
2. Stephen, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth, b. 1611 ; m. Thomas Hopkins.
2. Joanna, b. 1617 ; m. (1) Resolved Waterman ; m. (2) Samuel Winsor ; m. (3) Zachary Rhodes ; m. (4) Samuel Reape.

He d. 1659.

Stephen Arnold (1622–1699), b. 22 Dec. 1622 ; accompanied his father to New England ; settled at Pawtucket, R.I. ; Deputy from Warwick, 1664–1690 ; Assistant, 1672–1698 ; m., 24 Nov. 1646, Sarah, dau. of Edward Smith, of Rehoboth, and, by her (who d. 15 April 1713), had issue :—

1. Israel, of whom later.
2. Stephen, b. 27 Nov. 1654 ; m., and had issue.
3. Elisha, b. 18 Feb. 1662 ; m. Susannah, d. of William Carpenter ; d. 24 March 1710.
1. Esther, b. 22 Sept. 1647 ; m. — Hawkins.
2. Elizabeth, b. 2 Nov. 1659 ; m., 16 Dec. 1680, Captain Peter Greene, Deputy Governor, R.I. (who d. 12 Aug. 1723), and had issue ; d. 5 June 1728.
3. Sarah, b. 26 Jan. 1665 ; m. — Carpenter.
4. Phœbe, b. 9 Nov. 1671 ; m., 25 Dec. 1691, Benjamin Smith.

He d. 15 Nov. 1699.

# ARNOLD

Israel Arnold (1649–1717), b. 30 Oct. 1649; of Pawtucket, R.I.; m., 18 April 1677, Mary, dau. of James Barber, and widow of — Smith, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Josiah, of whom later.
2. William, d. 1759.
3. James, b. 1689; m., 1719, Elizabeth, dau. of Peleg Rhodes, and had issue; d. 1777.

He d. 15 Sept. 1717.

Josiah Arnold, was twice married, and, by his first wife, had issue :—

David Arnold, of Old Warwick, R.I.; m., 29 Aug. 1765, Waite, dau. of Moses Lippitt, and, by her, had with other issue :—

Benedict Arnold (1777–1831), b. 15 Sept. 1777; m., 10 Dec. 1810, Mary, dau. of Thomas Greene, of Stone Castle, and, by her (who d. 24 Sept. 1873), had issue :—

1. Benjamin Greene, of whom later.
2. Charles Henry, b. 23 Dec. 1816; d. 4 April 1842.
1. Lucy Lippitt, b. 2 Oct. 1812; m., 16 Dec. 1839, Zebadiah Ingalls, of New York (who d. 1 Sept. 1884, having m. (2), 17 Feb. 1852, Hannah Bowers Bourn, by whom he had issue), and had issue; d. 19 March 1848.
2. Margaret Wickes, b. 12 May 1815.
3. Sarah Wickes, b. 20 Sept. 1820.

He d. 4 Nov. 1831.

Benjamin Greene Arnold, of New York, b. 16 May 1813; m., 6 Aug. 1839, Frances Sarah, dau. of John Burges Snow, of Providence, R.I., and, by her, had issue :—

1. Francis Benjamin, of whom we treat.
2. Charles Henry, b. 19 Nov. 1847.
3. Robert, b. 24 June 1851; d. 31 May 1875.
1. Charlotte Bruce, b. 2 Aug. 1840.
2. Frances, b. 18 Sept. 1842; m., 21 Dec. 1870, Clendenyn Grayson, who d. April 1887.
3. Mary, b. 6 Aug. 1853; d. 29 Sept. 1872.
4. Grace, b. 3 April 1856.
5. Edna, b. 29 July 1858; m., 16 June 1881, Evan James Fraser, and had issue :—
    1. Evan, b. 31 Aug. 1884.
    2. Arnold, b. Dec. 1885.
    3. William Baillie, b. 18 March 1889.
6. Constance, b. 6 Aug. 1862; m., 2 Nov. 1889, Charles A. Rapello, and has issue :—
    Edna, b. 23 Jan. 1893.

*Residence*—101 West 78th Street, New York.

*Clubs*—Union, University, Harvard (New York).

# PARKER

Francis Jewett Parker, b. 3 March 1825; m., 28 April 1846, Anna Whiting, dau. of Joshua Dwight Lyman, and, by her, has had issue :—

1. Francis Vose; m. Mary, dau. of John Codman, by whom he has had issue :—

   Gertrude Codman, b. 6 Feb. 1875; m., 25 Aug. 1903, Sir Gilbert Thomas Carter, K.C.M.G., Governor of Barbados.

2. Cullen Sawtelle.

1. Clara Virginia.

## DESCENT

Abraham Parker ( –1685), who is believed to have been b. in Wiltshire; emigrated to America, 1644; settled first at Woburn and afterwards at Chelmsford, Mass.; m., 18 Nov. 1644, Rose Whitlock, and, by her (who d. 30 Nov. 1691), had issue :—

1. John, b. 30 Oct. 1647; m. Mary, dau. of Captain Jonathan Danforth; d. 14 April 1699, leaving issue.
2. Abraham, b. 8 March 1650; d. in infancy.
3. Abraham, b. Aug. 1652; m., 15 July 1682, Martha, dau. of John Livermore, and had issue.
4. Moses, of whom later.
5. Isaac, b. 13 Sept. 1660; m. Esther Fletcher; d. 22 Feb. 1689, leaving issue.
6. Jacob, b. 24 March 1669; d.s.p.

1. Anna, b. 29 Oct. 1645; m., 1679, Nathaniel Blood.
2. Mary, b. 15 Nov. 1655; m., 1678, her cousin James, son of Captain James Parker.
3. Elizabeth, b. 10 April 1663; m. James Pierce.
4. Lydia, b. 17 Feb. 1665; m., 1684, John Kidder.

He d. 12 Aug. 1685.

Moses Parker (1657–1732), of Chelmsford, Mass., b. 1657; m., 19 June 1684, Abigail, dau. of Richard Hildreth, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Moses; d.s.p. 28 July 1702.
2. Aaron, of whom later.
3. Joseph, b. 25 March 1694; Lieutenant in Indian War; d. 22 April 1738, leaving issue.
4. Benjamin.

1. Abigail, b. 8 May 1685; m., 1707, Benjamin Adams.
2. Elizabeth, b. 26 Dec. 1691; m. her cousin, Ebenezer Parker.
3. Mary, b. 6 Sept. 1698; m. Benjamin Chamberlain.

He d. 12 Oct. 1732.

# PARKER

Aaron Parker (1689–1775), of Westford, Mass., b. 9 April 1689; m., 1712, Abigail Adams, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Aaron, b. 19 Aug. 1713; d.s.p. 30 Sept. 1772.
2. Samuel, of whom later.
3. Moses, b. 16 May 1718; m. Bridget Cummings, and had issue.
4. Isaac, b. 20 May 1731.
5. Joseph, b. 2 Jan. 1735.
1. Abigail, b. 17 Oct. 1720; m., 1742, John Senter.
2. Mary, b. 20 Oct. 1723; m., 1744, Olive Proctor.
3. Lucy, b. 11 Jan. 1726; m., 1744, Stephen Corey.
4. Elizabeth, b. 8 Feb. 1728; m., 1746, Gershom Proctor.
5. Esther, b. 4 July 1738.

He d. 19 Dec. 1775.

Samuel Parker (1717–1795), of Westford, Mass., and Jaffrey, New Hampshire, b. 1 Jan. 1717; m. (1), 22 Jan. 1738, Sarah, dau. of Joshua Fletcher, and, by her (who d. 12 Oct. 1746), had issue :—

1. Samuel, b. 27 Feb. 1739; d. in Maine.
2. Joseph, b. 20 May 1742; d. in New Ipswich, New Hampshire.
3. Silas, b. 23 Jan. 1743; d. at Mount Desert, Maine.
4. Leonard, b. 10 Nov. 1745; d. in the Holmes Purchase.
1. Sarah, b. 23 Oct. 1740; m., 1765, Solomon Dutton.

He m. (2), 12 May 1748, Mary, dau. of John Proctor and widow of Jonathan Robins, and, by her (who d. 22 Nov. 1757), had issue :—

5. Jonathan, b. 28 March 1751; d. unm. 20 March 1820.
6. Abel, of whom later.
2. Mary, b. 14 Feb. 1749; m., 1766, Thomas Wright; d. 16 July 1823.
3. Elizabeth, b. 9 May 1755; m. — Tenney.
4. Lydia, b. 13 July 1757; d. unm. 10 Feb. 1774.

He d. 7 Aug. 1795, having m. (3) — Fletcher, who d.s.p.

Abel Parker (1753–1831), of Jaffrey, New Hampshire, b. 25 March 1753; Lieutenant in the Revolutionary War; Judge of Probate, 1802–1822; Justice of the Peace; Member of State Legislature; Town Clerk; m., 14 Oct. 1777, Edith, dau. of Jedediah Jewett, and, by her (who d. 23 Oct. 1848), had issue :—

1. Abel, b. 18 Sept. 1780; d. unm. 28 Oct. 1807.
2. Edmund, b. 7 Feb. 1783; Judge of Probate; Member of State Legislature; Speaker; d. 8 Sept. 1856.
3. Silas, b. 11 Feb. 1785; d. in infancy.
4. Asa, b. 12 March 1786; Judge of Probate; d. 15 Oct. 1833.
5. Isaac, of whom later.
6. Calvin, b. 23 July 1790; d. in infancy.
7. Luther, b. 10 Oct. 1791; d. in infancy.
8. Joel, b. 25 Jan. 1795; Chief Justice of New Hampshire, 1838–1847.
1. Edith, b. 20 July 1778; d. young.

He d. 2 May 1831.

Isaac Parker (1788–1858), of Boston, Mass., b. 14 April 1788; Member of the City Council and State Legislature; m., 17 Nov. 1812, Sarah, dau. of Rev. Laban Ainsworth, and, by her (who d. 29 May 1857), had issue :—

1. William Ainsworth, b. 6 Jan. 1816; m., 3 Nov. 1840, Mary, dau. of Caleb Iddings; d. 27 Oct. 1849, leaving issue.

2. Henry Melville, b. 7 Aug. 1820; m., 30 April 1851, Fanny Cushing, dau. of Dr. A. F. Stone, and had issue.
3. Edward Hazen, b. 7 March 1823; m., 14 Dec. 1848, Sarah Olcott, dau. of W. T. Heydock, and had issue.
4. Francis Jewett, of whom we treat.
1. Sarah Melville, b. 25 Aug. 1813; m., 1 Oct. 1840, Ezra Farnsworth, and had issue.
2. Isabella Grahame, b. 15 Feb. 1818; m., 1 Dec. 1847, Rev. George Alexander Oviatt, and had issue.
3. Mary Ainsworth, b. 8 March 1827; m., 17 Nov. 1845, Jabez Whiting Lyman, and had issue.
4. Edith Allen, b. 21 Nov. 1829.

He d. 27 May 1858.

*Residence*—447 Marlborough Street, Boston, Mass.

# GRISWOLD

Benjamin Howell Griswold, b. at St. Louis, Missouri, 3 Oct. 1845; m., 31 Dec. 1871, Carrie Grieves, dau. of Colonel Thomas G. Robertson, of Hagerstown, Maryland, and has had issue :—

1. Benjamin Howell, b. 1 Aug. 1874; m., 7 Dec. 1904, Bessie Montague, dau. of Alexander Brown, of Baltimore, Maryland.
2. Robertson, b. 13 April 1884.
1. Ellen Howell, b. 4 Oct. 1872; m., 5 April 1899, Jesse Siddall, son of James E. Reeves, of Richmond, Indiana.

## DESCENT

Jacob Griswold (1660–1737), son of Michael Griswold (who was one of the first settlers of Wethersfield, Conn.), b. 15 April 1660; m., 10 Dec. 1685, Mary, dau. of Joseph Wright, and, dying 22 July 1737, left, by her (who d. 25 April 1735), issue :—

Ebenezer Griswold (1702–1779), b. 25 Oct. 1702; m., 13 Dec. 1734, Deborah, dau. of Henry Grimes, and, by her (who d. 7 June 1765), had issue :—

1. Elias, b. 6 Oct. 1750; m., 8 Dec. 1773, Rhoda Flower, and, dying 12 Dec. 1829, left, by her (who d. 1825), issue :—

   Rhoda, b. 17 Oct. 1787; m., 16 Jan. 1805, her cousin, Captain Chester Griswold, and had issue.

2. Elizur, of whom later.

He d. 7 Dec. 1779.

Elizur Griswold (1753–1787), b. 3 Oct. 1753; m., 1777, Tryphena, dau. of Elisha Birge, and, dying 1787, left, by her (who d. 23 July 1836), issue :—

## GRISWOLD

Chester Griswold (1782–1867), b. 8 Sept. 1782; Captain in Albany Co., New York Regiment, in the War of 1812; m., 16 Jan. 1805, Rhoda, dau. of Elias Griswold, and, dying 27 Nov. 1867, left, by her (who d. 6 May 1832), issue :—

Whiting Griswold (1815–1849), b. 10 May 1815; Rector of St. John's Church, St. Louis, Missouri; m., 12 Sept. 1843, Ellen Maria, dau. of Benjamin Betterton Howell, of New York, and left, by her, issue :—

Benjamin Howell, of whom we treat.

He d. 24 July 1849.

*Residence*—1433 Park Avenue, Baltimore, Maryland.

*Clubs*—University, Country (Baltimore); Alpha Delta Phi (New York).

# ALEXANDER

Lawrence Dade Alexander, b. at Staten Island, N.Y., 12 May 1843; m., 12 June 1866, Orline, dau. of Newton St. John, of Mobile, Alabama, and, by her, has issue :—

1. St. John.
2. Clinton, d. in infancy.
3. Ernest, d. in infancy.
4. Lawrence Dade, M.D.
1. Orline.
2. Lucy.

## DESCENT

This prominent Virginian family is one of many claiming descent from William Alexander, of Menstrie, first Earl of Stirling.

John Alexander ( –1677), b. in Scotland; went to Virginia 1659, and settled in Stafford Co., where he purchased large tracts of land; m. Tabitha Smart, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Robert, d. 1 June 1704, leaving a son, Robert, b. 1688; m. Anne, dau. of Colonel Gerard Fowke, and, dying 1735, by her, left issue.
2. Philip, of whom later.

He d. 1677.

Philip Alexander, m. Sarah, dau. of Captain Peter Ashton, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Philip, of whom later.
2. Burdett Clifton, b. 29 June 1708.
1. Jane, b. 1 July 1696.
2. Elizabeth, b. 5 Sept. 1698.
3. Sarah, b. 31 March 1700; m. Cadwallader Dade, and had issue.

# ALEXANDER

Philip Alexander, Captain (1704–1753), b. 22 July 1704; m., 11 Nov. 1726, Sarah, dau. of Colonel Rice Hooe, and, by her (who d. 14 Aug. 1758), had issue :—

1. John, b. 15 Nov. 1735; m., 4 March 1756, Lucy Thornton, and had issue.
2. Philip, d. in infancy.
3. William, of whom later.
4. Robert, b. 1 Aug. 1746.
1. Frances, b. 5 Oct. 1728; m., 16 Jan. 1749, John Stuart, and had issue.
2. Jane, b. 12 Jan. 1730; m., 23 Feb. 1748, Henry Ashton.
3. Elizabeth, b. 23 Dec. 1731.
4. Sarah, b. 30 Sept. 1733.

He d. 19 July 1753.

William Alexander, Colonel (1744–1814), of Effingham, Prince William Co., where he built Effingham House, b. 3 March 1744; m., 18 April 1765, Sigismunda Mary, dau. of Sigismund Massie, and, by her (who d. 18 April 1832), had issue :—

1. John Stuart, b. 5 April 1766; m. Catherine Foote, and had issue.
2. Philip, b. 20 May 1776; m. — Harrison, and had issue.
3. Stuart, d. in infancy.
4. William, d. in infancy.
5. Robert, b. 5 Aug. 1781; m. Helen, dau. of Alexander Brown, of Prince William Co., and had issue.
6. Langhorne, d. in infancy.
7. Gerard, of whom later.
8. Lawrence Gibbons, b. 6 Oct. 1785; m. twice; d.s.p. 1 May 1868.
9. William Sigismund, b. 16 Nov. 1787; d. unm. 27 Aug. 1836.
1. Sarah, b. 22 Nov. 1767; m. William Foote, and had issue.
2. Mary, d. in infancy.
3. Frances, d. in infancy.
4. Jane, b. 30 Nov. 1771; m. Colonel John Field Slaughter, and had issue.
5. Elizabeth Ashton, b. 22 Dec. 1773; m. her cousin, Jared Alexander, and had issue.
6. Mary Stuart, b. 8 Feb. 1775; m. Thomas Harrison, and had issue.
7. Frances, b. 5 April 1778; m. Langhorne Dade.

He d. 3 April 1814.

Gerard Alexander (1784–1834), b. 25 June 1784; m. (1) Eleanor, dau. of Thomas Ludwell Lee, by whom he had issue :—

1. Thomas Ludwell, b. 26 Oct. 1807.

He m. (2) Elizabeth Henry, dau. of Richard Barnes Alexander, and, by her (who d. 15 Aug. 1860), had issue :—

2. Junius Brutus, of whom later.
3. Armistead Mason, b. 16 April 1819.
4. Andrew Jackson, b. 25 Jan. 1821.
5. Gerard, b. 13 Aug. 1826.
6. Richard Barnes, b. 8 March 1831; m. Susan Hart, dau. of Arthur Hooe Wallace, and had issue.
1. Eleanor Lee, b. 28 April 1813.
2. Cecilia Geraldine, b. 13 Sept. 1816.
3. Maria Beverley, b. 24 Jan. 1824.
4. Frances Harriet, b. 6 March 1829.

He d. 2 July 1834.

## ALEXANDER

Junius Brutus Alexander (1814– ), of Effingham House, Staten Island, N.Y., b. 25 Dec. 1814; m., 22 Dec. 1836, Lucy Fitzhugh, dau. of General Lawrence Taliaferro Dade, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Lawrence Dade, of whom we treat.
2. Ludwell Brooke, d.s.p.
3. Welcome Taylor, M.D.
4. Armistead Mason.
5. Ernest Hopkins, d. in infancy.
6. Francis Dade.

1. Eleanor Lee.
2. Anita Mayo.
3. Lucy Fitzhugh.
4. Elizabeth Henry.

*Residence*—New Canaan, Conn.
*Club*—University.

# CARROLL

John Lee Carroll, b. at Homewood near Baltimore, 20 Sept. 1830; m. (1), 24 April 1856, Anita, dau. of Royal Phelps, of New York, and, by her (who d. 24 March 1873), had issue :—

1. Theodore Charles, m. Suzanne Bancroft.
2. Royal Phelps, of N.Y., m., 1891, Marion, dau. of Eugene Langdon.
3. John Lee.

1. Marie Louise, m. 8 Dec. 1886, Count Jean de Kergolay.
2. Anita, m., 14 Oct. 1886, Baron Louis La Grange.
3. Mary Irene, d. unm. 8 Nov. 1888.
4. Helen, a nun.

He m. (2) Mary Carter, dau. of Judge Lucas P. Thompson, of Staunton, Virginia, and, by her, has had issue:—

4. Philip Acosta.

The Hon. J. L. Carroll was a Member of the Senate of Maryland, 1867–1871, and Governor of that State, 1876–1880.

# CARROLL

## DESCENT

This distinguished family descends from Florence O'Carroll, King of Ely, d. 1205 (see *Annals of the Four Masters*), whose grandson Daniel O'Carroll, Chief of Ely, settled at Litterluna, King's Co.

Daniel O'Carroll, 12th in descent from Daniel O'Carroll, of Litterluna, King's Co., m., and had issue :—

1. Anthony, of Lisheenboy, Co. Tipperary, who d. 1724, leaving issue :—
    1. Daniel.
    2. Michael.
    3. James, a Captain in Lord Dongan's Regiment.
    4. Charles.
2. Charles, of whom later.
3. Thomas, d.s.p.
4. John, d.s.p. 1733.

Charles Carroll emigrated to Maryland, about 1687 ; appointed Judge and Registrar of the Land Office, 1691 ; m. (1), 4 Nov. 1689, Martha Underwood, who d. 1690 ; m. (2), 14 Feb. 1693, Mary, dau. of Colonel Henry Darnall, and, by her (who d. 1742), left issue :—

Charles Carroll (1702–1781), of Doughoregan Manor, Howard Co., Maryland, b. 2 April 1702 ; m. Elizabeth, second dau. of Clement Brooke, of Prince George's Co. ; d. 1781, leaving a son :—

Charles Carroll (1737–1832), of Carrollton, b. at Annapolis, 20 Sept. 1737 ; educated at St. Omer and Rheims ; Student of the Inner Temple, 1758–1762 ; returned to Maryland, 1765 ; signed the Declaration of Independence, 2 Aug. 1776 ; m., June 1768, Mary, dau. of Henry Darnall, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Charles, of whom later.
1. Mary, m. Richard Caton, of Maryland, and had issue :—
    1. Marianne, m. (1) Robert Patterson ; m. (2), 25 Oct. 1825, Richard, Marquis of Wellesley, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, who d.s.p. 26 Sept. 1842 ; d. 17 Dec. 1853.
    2. Elizabeth, m., 26 May 1836, George, 8th Lord Stafford ; d.s.p. 29 Oct. 1862.
    3. Louisa Catherine, m. (1), 24 April 1817, Sir Felton Hervey Bathurst, Bart., who d. 24 Sept. 1819 ; m. (2), 24 April 1838, Francis, 7th Duke of Leeds ; d. 8 April 1874.
    4. Emily, m. John McTavish, British Consul, Baltimore.
2. Catherine, m. General Robert Goodloe Harper, of South Carolina, and had issue.

He d. 14 Nov. 1832.

Charles Carroll ( –1861), Colonel, m., 1799, Harriett, dau. of Hon. Benjamin Chew, Chief Justice of Pennsylvania, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Charles, of whom later.
1. Mary Sophia, b. 1804 ; m. Richard H. Bayard, U.S. Senator ; d. 1886, leaving issue.

2. Louisa, m. Isaac Rand Jackson, of Philadelphia ; d. 1870, leaving issue.
3. Harriet, m. Hon. John Lee, of Needwood, Maryland, and had issue.
4. Elizabeth, m. Dr. Aaron B. Tucker, of Baltimore, and had issue.

He d. 1861.

Charles Carroll (1801–1862), of Doughoregan Manor, Maryland, b. July 1801; m., Oct. 1825, Mary Digges, dau. of John Lee, of Needwood, Frederick Co., Maryland, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Charles, m., 1858, Caroline, dau. of Judge Lucas P. Thompson, of Staunton, Virginia.
2. John Lee, of whom we treat.
3. Albert Henry, of the Confederate States Army, killed in battle, 1862 ; m., 1858, Mary Cornelia, dau. of William George Read, and, by her, had issue :—
    1. Mary Sophia.
    2. Mary Elinor.
    3. Agnes.
4. Robert Goodloe Harper, of Baltimore ; m. (1) Eleanor Thompson, who d.s.p. ; m. (2), 1872, Mary D. Lee, of Frederick Co., Maryland, and, by her, had issue :—
    1. Albert.
    2. Charles.
5. Thomas Lee, of Baltimore.

1. Louisa, m., 28 Dec. 1858, George Cavendish Taylor, who d. 30 July 1889, leaving issue :—
    1. Charles George Carroll, m., 20 Aug. 1901, Emma, dau. of Arthur Cousins.
    2. John Lancelot Cavendish, m., 27 Nov. 1899, Virginia, dau. of Commander Mactier ; d.s.p. 14 April 1901.
    1. Juliana Mary, m., 19 July 1888, Philip Benedict Joseph, 15th Baron Petre, who d. 7 Dec. 1908, leaving, with other issue, Lionel George Carroll, 16th Baron Petre.
    2. Helen Beatrice.
    3. Anita Louisa, m., 11 Jan. 1900, George Cole.
2. Helen Sophia, m., 1863, Charles Oliver O'Donnell, of Baltimore, and had issue :—
    1. John.
    1. Mary Acosta.
    2. Aline.
3. Mary, m. Dr. Elisée Acosta, of Paris, and had issue.

He d. 1862.

*Residence*—Doughoregan Manor, Ellicott City, Maryland.

*Arms*—Gules, two lions rampant combatant argent, supporting a sword point upwards proper, pommel and hilt or.

*Crest*—On the stump of an oak-tree sprouting a hawk, all proper, belled or.

# SANDS

James Thomas Sands, b. 22 Feb. 1844.

## DESCENT

James Sandes (1622–1695), b. 1622; emigrated to America, and settled at Boston 1638, and afterwards at Block Island, R.I.; Deputy, New Shoreham Co., R.I., 1665; Assistant Warden, 1676; commanded the Militia Co. in King Philip's War; m. Sarah, dau. of John Walker, and, by her (who d. 1709), had issue :—

1. John, b. 1650; Captain, new Shoreham Co., R.I. Troops; Deputy New Shoreham Co., R.I., 1678–1681; settled in Long Island, 1696; m. Sybil, dau. of Simon Ray, and, by her (who d. 23 Dec., 1733), had issue; d. 1712.
2. Samuel, b. 1666; m., 1699, Dorothy, dau. of Simon Ray; d. 1716, leaving issue.
3. James, of whom later.
4. Edward, b. 1673; m., 1693, Mary, dau. of John Williams; d. 1708, leaving issue.

1. Sarah, b. 1651; m., 1671, Rev. Samuel Niles; d. 1726, leaving issue.
2. Mercy, b. 1653; m., 1683, Joshua Raymond; d. 1704, leaving issue.

He d. 13 March 1695.

James Sands (1672–1731), of Sands Point, L.I., b. 1672; m. Mary, dau. of John Cornell, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Othniel, b. 1699; m. Susannah Lang; d. 1757.
2. James, b. 1702; m. Rebecca Bailey; d. 1770.
3. Abijah, d. 1769.
4. John, of whom later.
5. Zerriah.

1. Mary, m. Joseph Sutton.
2. Bathsheba, m. Thomas Everitt.
3. Jerusha, m. John Cannon.
4. Sarah, b. 1728; m. John Aspinwall; d. 1766.

He d. 1731.

John Sands (1710–1775), of Potts Grove, Pennsylvania, b. 1710; m., 1735, Catherine, dau. of — Greiner, and, by her, had issue :—

1. James.
2. Samuel, of whom later.
3. John, b. 1738; m. Hannah Trump; d. 1789.
4. Othniel, b. 1756; m., 1784, Catherine, dau. of Peter Rittenhouse; d. 1831.
5. Daniel.
6. Joseph.

1. Catherine, m. (1) Frederick Berger; m. (2) — Koler.
2. Sarah, m. — Calladay.
3. Elizabeth, b. 1746; m. Rev. John Christopher Gobrecht; d. 1801.

He d. 1775.

## SANDS

Samuel Sands (1736–1792), of Potts Grove, Pennsylvania, b. 1736; m. Catherine, dau. of John George Bechtel, and, by her (who d. 1813), had issue:—

1. John, b. 1768; d. 1823.
2. Samuel.
3. James, of whom later.
1. Sarah, m. John Fritz.
2. Rebecca, m. C. Lessig.
3. Hannah, m. Peter Livingood.
4. Elizabeth, m. Michael Snyder.
5. Catherine, m. John Busters.

He d. 1792.

James Sands (1785–1825), of Potts Grove, Pennsylvania, b. 1785; served in the war of 1812; m. Mary, dau. of — Gilbert, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Samuel Gilbert, of whom later.
2. James W., b. 1818; d. 1877.
3. William A. (Colonel), m. (1) — Weimer; m. (2) — Herman, and had issue.

He d. 1825.

Samuel Gilbert Sands (1816–1870), of San Francisco, California, b. 1816; m., 1843, Ann Maria, dau. of Thomas Wright, and, by her (who d. 1874), had issue:—

1. James Thomas, of whom we treat.
1. Annie Wright, b. 1855; m., 1885, Frederick Stanley Martin, by whom she has issue:—
   Lillian.
2. Elizabeth A., b. 1866.

He d. 1870.

*Residence*—St. Louis, Missouri.

*Clubs*—University, Country (St. Louis), Strollers (New York).

# RULON-MILLER

John Rulon-Miller, b. 6 Nov. 1850; m., 25 April 1878, Margaret Hansell, dau. of the late Clayton French, of Philadelphia, and, by her, has issue:—

1. John, b. 11 March 1883.
2. Sumner, b. 15 March 1885.

## RULON-MILLER

1. Emily Spring.
2. Caroline.
3. Margaret.
4. Mary Ivins.

Mr. John Rulon-Miller assumed the additional surname of Rulon by decree of the Court, 9 July 1895.

### DESCENT

Andrew Miller (1760– ), b. 12 Nov. 1760; m., 7 April 1783, Rachel, dau. of Daniel Leeds, and, by her, had a son :—

Daniel Leeds Miller (1788–1866), b. 8 Feb. 1788; m. Hannah Nicholson, and, dying 13 Feb. 1866, left, by her (who d. 4 May 1863), a son :—

William Henry Miller (1824–1868), b. 1 Dec. 1824; m. Elizabeth Archer Rulon, and, by her (who d. 28 March 1866), had issue :—

John, of whom we treat.

He d. 8 Feb. 1868.

*Residence*—2124 Pine Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.
*Clubs*—Radnor Hunt, Rittenhouse, Merion Cricket (Philadelphia).

# CRADOCK

Thomas Cradock, b. at Trentham, Baltimore Co., Maryland, 31 Jan. 1867.

### DESCENT

Arthur Cradock, of Trentham, Co. Stafford (probably son of John Cradock of the same place, who m., 20 Aug. 1673, Elizabeth, dau. of Arthur Taylor, also of Trentham), m., 29 April 1717, Anne Marson, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. William, bap. 9 Nov. 1719.
3. James, bap. 26 March 1722.
4. John, bap. 11 March 1724; bur. 19 Feb. 1732.
5. Arthur, bap. 16 Aug. 1726; d. in infancy.
1. Esther, bap. 26 March 1722; bur. 12 April 1723.

# CRADOCK

THOMAS CRADOCK (1718–1772), bap. at Trentham, 8 Nov. 1718; matriculated at Magdalen Hall, Oxford, 20 May 1737; went to America, 28 Feb. 1744, and was appointed chaplain to the Commissioners who met at Lancaster, Pennsylvania, to negotiate a treaty with the Indians; appointed first Rector of St. Thomas, Garrison Forest, Baltimore Co., Maryland, 1745; acquired a small estate in the neighbourhood, which he called Trentham; m., 31 March 1746, Katherine, dau. of Captain John Risteau, High Sheriff of the County, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Arthur, b. 19 July 1747; d. unm. 23 Feb. 1769.
2. John, M.D., of Bloomsbury; m., 1776, Ann, dau. of John Worthington; d. 31 March 1794, leaving issue :—
    1. Arthur, d. unm.
    1. Mary, m. Stephen Cromwell, and had issue.
    2. Katherine, m. her cousin, Dr. Thomas Cradock Walker.
3. Thomas, of whom later.

1. Ann, b. 21 Feb. 1755; m. Charles Walker (son of Rev. Dr. James Walker, minister of Peterhead, Scotland); d. 2 Sept. 1806, leaving issue an only son :—
    Thomas Cradock, of whom later.

He d. 1772.

THOMAS CRADOCK (1752–1821), of Trentham, b. 1752; an eminent Physician, and M.D. of the University of Pennsylvania; d. unm. 19 Oct. 1821, and was succeeded by his nephew :—

THOMAS CRADOCK WALKER (1773–1860), of Trentham, who was allowed, by a special Act passed by the Legislature of Maryland, to change his surname to that of Cradock, b. 1773; m. Katherine, dau. of Dr. John Cradock, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. John, b. 2 Sept. 1821; d. unm. 2 Sept. 1848.

He d. 1860.

THOMAS CRADOCK (1819–1896), of Trentham, b. 16 May 1819; m. Sallie, dau. of Thomas King Carroll, Governor of Maryland, and, by her, had issue :—

1. THOMAS, of whom we treat.
2. Arthur, b. 27 April 1869.
1. Katherine.
2. Julia Stevenson.
3. Agnes Carroll.

He d. 16 July 1896.

*Residence*—Trentham, Pikesville, Baltimore Co., Maryland.

# COLLINS

Clarence Lyman Collins, b. 22 Feb. 1848 ; m., 12 Oct. 1870, Maria Louise, dau. of the Hon. Horace F. Clark (by Louise, his wife, dau. of C. Vanderbilt, of New York City), and, by her, has had issue :—

Edith Lyman, b. 18 Sept. 1871 ; m. Rechid Bey, Count Czaykowski.

## DESCENT

John Collins (1616–1670), son of John Collins, of Brampton, Co. Suffolk, and Abigail, his wife, dau. of — Rose, b. 1616 ; emigrated to America, 1636–7 ; m. Susannah ——, and, dying 1670, left issue :—

John Collins (1640–1704), of Boston, Mass., b. 1640 ; m., 1662, Mary Trowbridge, and, dying 10 Dec. 1704, left issue :—

John Collins (1665–1751), of Guildford, Conn., b. 1665 ; m., 23 July 1691, Anne Leete, and, dying 24 Jan. 1751, left issue :—

Daniel Collins (1701–1751), of Guildford, Conn., b. 13 June 1701 ; m., 15 March 1725, Lois Cornwall, and, dying 8 Aug. 1751, left issue :—

William Collins (1728–1775), b. 10 March 1728 ; m., 25 March 1758, Ruth Cooke, and, dying 12 April 1775, left issue :—

William Collins (1760–1847), of Collinsville, Illinois, b. 9 Oct. 1760 ; m., 10 Feb. 1783, Esther Morris, and, dying 19 April 1847, left issue :—

Amos Morris Collins (1788–1858), of Hartford, Conn., b. 30 March, 1788 ; m., 30 April 1811, Mary Lyman, and, dying 10 Nov. 1858, left issue :—

Charles Collins (1817–1891), of Hartford, Conn., b. 2 April 1817 ; m., 1 Sept. 1840, Mary Hall Terry, and had issue :—

Clarence Lyman, of whom we treat.

He d. 30 Nov. 1891.

*Residence*—The Ansonia, 73rd Street, New York City.

*Clubs*—New York Yacht, New York Driving, The Suburban Riding and Driving, Lambs, Merchants, N.Y.

# MALLORY

Francis Mallory, b. 15 Aug. 1868; m. Jane Tyler, dau. of Colonel John Mallory Brockenborough, and has issue :—

Francis, b. 26 July 1903.

## DESCENT

SIR WILLIAM MALLORY ( –1603), of Studley and Hutton Conyers, Co. York (descended from William Mallory, of Hutton Conyers, and Dionysia, his wife, dau. and coheir of William Tempest, of Studley, who d. 4 Jan. 1444); m. Ursula, dau. of George Gale, Master of the Mint, York, and Lord Mayor of York, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, m. Anne, dau. of William, Lord Eure, and had issue.
2. Christopher, bur. at Ripon, 2 July 1598.
3. George, m. 19 Oct. 1603, Frances Dawson; bur. at Ripon, 7 July 1615.
4. Thomas, of whom later.
5. Robert, d.s.p.
6. Peter, bap. at Ripon, 16 April 1576.
7. Francis.

1. Joan, m. Sir Thomas Lascelles, Knt., of Brackenbury, who d. May 1619.
2. Anne, m. Sir Hugh Bethell, Knt., of Ellerton, Surveyor to Queen Elizabeth; d. 1611, leaving issue.
3. Dorothy, m. Edward Copley, of Batley, Co. York.
4. Eleanor, m. Sir Robert Dolman, Knt., of Pocklington, Co. York, who d. 15 March 1628; d. 1623.
5. Elizabeth, m. John Legard, of Ganton, Co. York, who d. 1643; d. 21 June 1627.
6. Frances.

He was bur. at Ripon, 22 March 1603.

THOMAS MALLORY (*1566*–1644), b. about 1566; B.D., Cambridge University; Rector of Romaldkirk, Co. York, 1599, of Mobberley and Davenham, Co. Chester, 1621; Archdeacon of Richmond, 6 Nov. 1603; Dean of Chester, 25 July 1607; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Vaughan, Bishop of Chester, 1597–1604, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Richard, of Mobberley, Co. Chester; m. Lucy Holland, of Hendry Vawr, and had issue.
2. William (Sir), bap. 4 Aug. 1606; knighted 1642; d. unm. 1643.
3. Thomas, of whom later.
4. George, Curate of Mobberley, 1632; m. Alice, dau. of Thomas Strethill, and settled in Ireland, where he left issue.

5. John, bap. at Davenham, 4 March 1612.
6. Avery.
7. Everard.
8. Philip, bap. at St. Oswald's Church, Chester, 29 April 1618 ; M.A., St. Mary Hall, Oxford, 16 Jan. 1640 ; Vicar of Norton, Co. Durham, 1641 ; ejected by the Parliamentarians, and went to Virginia ; m. Catherine, dau. of Robert Batte, Vice-Master of University College, Oxford ; d.s.p., and will proved in London, 27 July 1661.
9. Francis, bap. 13 Jan. 1622.

1. Jane, m. John Holford, of Davenham.
2. Katherine, m. John Batte, of Okewell, Co. York, and Virginia.
3. Elizabeth, bap. 4 Jan. 1608 ; m., 13 Sept. 1642, Rev. Thomas Glover, Rector of West Kirby.
4. Mary, m. Rev. Edward Wyrley.

He d. 3 April 1644.

Thomas Mallory (*1605*–1671), b. about 1605 ; matriculated at New College, Oxford, 15 Oct. 1624 ; B.A., 1628 ; M.A., 1632 ; D.D., 1660 ; Rector of Northenden, Co. Chester, 15 Feb. 1635 ; ejected by the Parliamentarians ; reinstated, 1662 ; Rector of Eccleston, Co. Lancaster, and Canon of Chester, 1660 ; m. (1) Jane ——, who was bur. 12 Feb. 1639 ; m. (2) Frances ——, and had issue :—

1. Thomas, of Virginia.
2. Roger, of whom later.
3. John, of London.

1. Jane, m. — Stampe.
2. Mary, m. — Forde.
3. Susanna.

He was bur. at Brindle, Co. Lancaster, 8 Sept. 1671.

Roger Mallory (*1635*–1705), b. about 1635 ; obtained grants of land in Virginia, 1660 ; and inherited from his uncle, Rev. Philip Mallory, all his plantations in Virginia ; was Justice of New Kent Co. 1680, and King William Co., 1693 ; m., and, dying 1705, left issue a son :—

William Mallory ( –1720), who settled in Elizabeth City Co., Virginia, before 1680 ; m. Anne, dau. of Thomas Wythe, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Francis, of whom later.
2. William.

1. Mary.
2. Ann.

His will was proved 15 Feb. 1720.

Francis Mallory ( –1744) ; m. about 1720, Ann Myhill, and according to his will, which was proved 18 July 1744, left an only son :—

Johnson Mallory ( –1762), m. Diana King, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Francis, of whom later.
2. Edward.

1. Margaret.
2. Mary.
3. Ann King.

His will was proved 5 May 1762.

# MALLORY

Francis Mallory ( –1781), Lieutenant-Colonel of Elizabeth City Militia, June 1776 ; m. thrice, his third wife being Mary, sister of Miles King, and, by her (whose will was dated 20 Jan. 1789, and proved 24 April 1789), had issue :—

1. Charles King, of whom later.
1. Diana, m. George Wray.
2. Elizabeth King.
3. Mary King.

He was killed near Newport News, 1781.

Charles King Mallory (1781–1820), b. 1781 ; Member of the Virginia Legislature and Council ; Lieutenant-Governor of Virginia, 1812 ; Collector of the Port of Norfolk ; m. Frances Lowry, dau. of William Stevenson, of Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Francis, of whom later.
2. William Stevenson, b. 1815 ; m. Mary D. Hoskins ; d. 1857, leaving issue :—
    1. William Stevenson, b. 18 May 1845 ; m., 6 Aug. 1867, Pamela, dau. of Hon. Augustine Shepperd, of North Carolina, and had issue :—
        1. Augustine Shepperd, b. 27 April 1871 ; m. 7 Oct. 1896, Gertrude Winder.
        2. Spencer Francis, d. in infancy.
        3. William Stevenson, d. young.
        1. Mary D., d. in infancy.
        2. Martha Tabb, d. in infancy.
        3. Frances Pender, b. 1 July 1879 ; m., 14 Oct. 1903, J. H. Van Ness, of Charlotte, North Carolina.
        4. Helen, b. 29 Feb. 1880.
    1. Martha, m. twice, and d.s.p.
3. Charles King.
1. Catherine Beverley.
2. Mary King.

He d. 15 April 1820.

Francis Mallory (1805–1860), b. 1805 ; Representative in Congress, State of Virginia, 1837–1843 ; m. (1) Mary Elizabeth Shield ; m. (2) Mary Frances, dau. of Colonel Stephen Wright, of Norfolk, Virginia, and had issue :—

1. Francis, b. 28 May 1833 ; Colonel 55th Regiment Virginia Infantry ; killed at the battle of Chancellorsville.
2. Charles O'Connor, of whom later.
1. Mary Elizabeth, d. unm.
2. Virginia, d. unm.
3. Kate, m. Colonel John Brockenborough, and had issue.
4. Alice, m. S. C. Richardson.

He d. 26 March 1860.

Charles O'Connor Mallory ( –1879), m. 1867, Ann Brooke, dau. of Alexander Baylor, of Essex Co., Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Francis, of whom we treat.

2. Alexander Baylor, of Warsaw, Virginia, b. 29 Aug. 1869; m. Henrietta Hall, and has issue :—

Alexander Baylor, b. 6 May 1904.

3. Charles O'Connor, of Warsaw, Virginia, b. 4 March 1873.
1. Mary Brooke, b. 5 Jan. 1871.

He d. 1879.

*Residence*—Lexington, Virginia.

*Arms*—Or, a lion rampant gules, in dexter chief a crescent of the second, for difference.

*Crest*—A nag's head couped gules.

# PLYMPTON

Gilbert Motier Plympton, b. 15 Jan. 1835; m., 3 March 1864, Mary Anne, dau. of the late Linus Willard Stevens, of New York, and, by her, has issue :—

Gilbert Livingston, b. 8 March 1869; d. 2 Dec. 1869.
Mary Livingston; m., 26 Nov. 1901, Robert Melville Tarleton.

Mr. Plympton graduated at New York University, LL.B., 1863.

## DESCENT

Thomas Plympton (*1620*–1676), said to have been descended from the family of Plympton, of Knaresborough, Co. York, b. about 1620; founded Sudbury, Mass.; killed in the Indian War (Battle of Boone's Plain), 1676; m., and left issue :—

Peter Plympton (1666–1743), b. 1666; m. Abigail Thomas, and, dying 1743, left issue :—

Thomas Plympton (1723–1789), b. 1723; served in the Revolutionary War; d. 1789, leaving issue :—

Ebenezer Plympton (1756–1834), b. 1756; m. Susannah Ruggles, and, dying 1834, left a son :—

Joseph Plympton (1787–1860), of Sudbury, Mass., b. 1787; Colonel, U.S. Army; served in the War of 1812, and in the Florida, Indian, and Mexican Wars;

m., 15 March 1824, Eliza Matilda, dau. of Peter William Livingston, of New York City, and, by her (who d. 20 June 1873), had issue :—

GILBERT MOTIER, of whom we treat.

He d. 5 June 1860.

*Residences*—30 West 52nd Street, New York ; Wyndtryst, Great Neck, Nassau Co., Long Island, N.Y.

*Clubs*—Metropolitan, Union, New York Yacht, Riding, Larchmont Yacht (New York).

# FLOYD

Charles Harold Floyd, b. 28 Sept. 1878 ; graduated at Harvard University, 1903.

## DESCENT

JOHN FLOYD (1636–1701), of Lynn, Malden, and Rumney Marsh, Mass., b. 1636 ; served as Lieutenant in King Philip's War ; Captain of a troop in the war of 1690 ; m. Sarah ——, and, dying 1701, left, by her (who d. 1717), a son :—

DANIEL FLOYD (1675–1750), of Malden, b. 28 Dec. 1675 ; m., 18 Jan. 1697, Mary Hollowell, and, dying 1 March 1750, left issue a son :—

DANIEL FLOYD (1702–1748), of Malden, b. 8 Dec. 1702 ; m., 7 Feb. 1726, Margaret, dau. of Ezekiel Jenkins, and, dying 1 May 1748, left, by her (who d. 19 April 1768), a son :—

DANIEL FLOYD (1728–1766), of Malden and Saugus, b. 2 May 1728 ; m., 4 Oct. 1751, Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel Jenkins, and, dying 15 Dec. 1766, left, by her (who d. 22 Jan. 1799), issue :—

DANIEL FLOYD (1760–*1808*), of Malden and Saugus, b. 20 Aug. 1760 ; m., 1785, Mary Dampney, and, dying about 1808, left, by her, an only son :—

DANIEL FLOYD (1799–1845), of Saugus and Charlestown, Mass., b. 1799 ; m., 13 July 1824, Catherine, dau. of Lemuel Poor, of Andover, Mass., and, dying 28 Dec. 1845, left, by her (who d. 3 Nov. 1856), a son :—

EDWARD ELBRIDGE FLOYD (1834–1904), of Brookline and Milton, Mass., b. 27 Jan. 1834 ; Director of Boston Board of Trade ; m. (1), 11 Feb. 1858, Mary Jane, dau. of Colonel Aaron Spalding, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Edward Elbridge, b. 5 Nov. 1867 ; d. 26 Feb. 1888.
2. Richard Daniel, b. 5 July 1870.

## FLOYD

1. Eliza Rebechah, d. in infancy.
2. Geneva Eliza, b. 7 Oct. 1860 ; d. 19 Jan. 1886.
3. Gertrude Edwinna, d. in infancy.

He m. (2), 6 June 1877, Lisbeth Henrietta, dau. of Rufus Hayden Whitney, of Boston, and, by her, left issue :—

3. Charles Harold, of whom we treat.

He d. 28 Aug. 1904.

*Residence*—Cedar Ridge, Milton, Mass.
*Club*—Hoosic Whisick.

# WOODS

William Stone Woods, b. 1 Nov. 1840 ; m., 10 July 1866, Bina M., dau. of the late Judge Ebenezer McBride, of Monroe Co., and, by her, has issue :—

Julia Stone, b. March 1874 ; m., 1891, J. W. Rubey, by whom she has issue :—

Gladys.

## DESCENT

Michael Woods, of Blair Park, m. Mary Campbell, and, by her, left issue :—

John Woods (Colonel), m. Susannah Anderson, and, by her, left issue :—

James Woods (1748-1823), b. 21 Jan. 1748 ; m., 25 Feb. 1779, Mary Garland, and, dying 1823, left, by her (who d. 1835), issue :—

Anderson Woods (1788-1841), b. 18 Jan. 1788 ; m., 4 May 1809, Elizabeth Harris, and, dying 22 Oct. 1841, left, by her (who d. 13 Oct. 1868), issue :—

James Harris Woods (1810-1845), b. 24 Jan. 1810 ; m. Martha Jane, dau. of William Stone, and left, by her (who d. 17 March 1868), issue :—

William Stone, of whom we treat.

He d. 11 Jan. 1845.

*Residence*—Kansas City, Missouri.

# BULL

William Izard Bull, b. 19 Jan. 1838 ; m., 18 Dec. 1872, Mary Catherine Mazyck, and, by her, has had issue :—

1. William Izard, b. 16 March 1878.
2. Alexander Mazyck, b. 25 Dec. 1879 ; m., 19 July 1905, Harriet S. Taylor.
3. Bartholomew, b. 1 Dec. 1882.
1. Gracia.
2. Emma Anna.
3. Mary Catherine.

Dr. Bull served as Surgeon in the Confederate States Army during the War.

## DESCENT

Stephen Bull ( —*1706*), one of the first settlers of Carolina, arriving in the ship *Carolina* about 1670 ; assisted in selecting the site of Charleston, 1671 ; acquired large tracts of land there ; held many important positions, among them being Master of Ordnance, Captain, and Engineer of Forts, Colonel of Provincial Forces, Member of the Grand Council, and Lords Proprietors' Deputy ; m., and had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Burnaby, m. Lucia, dau. of Landgrave Bellinger, and had issue.
3. John, b. 1693 ; m. Mary ——, and had issue.
1. Catherine, b. 1699 ; m. — Wilson.

He d. about 1706.

William Bull (1683–1755), b. 1683 ; Justice of the Peace ; Member of the Commons House ; Captain in Tuscarora War ; Colonel in the Berkeley Regiment ; Lords Proprietors' Deputy ; President of King's Council, 1721–1737 ; Lieutenant-Governor of South Carolina, 1738 ; m. Mary, dau. of Richard Quintyne, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Stephen, of whom later.
2. William, b. at Ashley Hall, 24 Sept. 1710 ; first American to graduate in Medicine at Leyden, 1734 ; Captain in the Spanish War ; Assistant Judge ; Brigadier-General of Militia ; Member of H M. Council, and appointed Speaker of the House of Delegates, 1783, and Lieutenant-Governor of the Colony, 1764 ; accompanied the British Troops to England, 1782 ; m. Hannah Beale ; d.s.p. in London, 4 July 1791 ; bur. in St. Andrew's Churchyard, Holborn.
1. Elizabeth, b. 9 March 1713 ; m., 26 Dec. 1730, the Hon. Thomas Drayton, and had issue.
2. Charlotte, b. 15 Aug. 1719 ; m., 14 Nov. 1742, the Hon. John Drayton ; d. 30 Dec. 1743, leaving issue.
3. Mary Henrietta, b. 16 Feb. 1723 ; m., 1762, the Hon. Henry Middleton (who d. 13 June 1784) ; d.s.p. 1 March 1772.

He d. 21 March 1755.

# BULL

Stephen Bull (1707–1750), of Newberry, South Carolina, b. 1707; Justice of the Peace; Member of the Commons House, 1737–1746; m. (1), 27 April 1731, Martha Godin, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William, d. in infancy.
2. Stephen, Member of the Commons House, 1757; Member of Provincial Congress, 1775–6; served as Brigadier-General in the Revolutionary War; m. (1), 18 Dec. 1755, Elizabeth Woodward, who d.s.p.; m. (2), 24 May 1772, Anne Barnwell, widow of Colonel Thomas Middleton, and had issue.

He m. (2), 2 May 1747, Judith Mayrant, and, by her (who m. (2) Judge Robert Pringle), had issue :—

3. William, of whom later.

He d. Feb. 1750.

William Bull (*1749*–1805), of Ashley Hall, South Carolina, b. about 1749; Justice of the Peace; Member of the Commons House; Member of H.M. Council, 1774; Member of Provincial Congress, 1775–6; m., 26 Aug. 1779, Elizabeth Reid, and, dying 1805, left issue :—

William Stephen Bull (1784–1818), of Ashley Hall, South Carolina, b. 2 May 1784; Member of the House of Representatives; m., 1810, Rosetta Margaretta, dau. of Ralph Izard, of Dorchester, and, by her (who d. 2 Oct. 1815), had issue :—

1. William Izard, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth, d. unm.
2. Mary, d. in infancy.

He d. 2 March 1818.

William Izard Bull (1813–1894), of Ashley Hall, South Carolina, b. 18 Oct. 1813; Member of South Carolina Legislature, House and Senate, 1835–1865; m. (1), 1833, Gracia Caroline Turnbull, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William Izard, d. in infancy.
2. William Izard, of whom we treat.
1. Claudia Butler, d. in infancy.

He m. (2), 1842, Marie Davie De Saussure, and, by her, had issue :—

3. John Julius Pringle, d. in infancy.
4. De Saussure, m. Caroline K. Rees.
5. Henry Bolivar.
6. Joel Painsette, d. young.
2. Rozetta Izard, m. W. B. Guerard, and had issue.
3. Sallie Davie.
4. Rebecca Theodosia.

He d. 21 Oct. 1894.

*Residence*—Charleston, South Carolina.

# SHIPPEN

William Shippen, b. 21 May 1861.

## DESCENT

William Shippen (*1600*–1681), of Monk-Fryston, and afterwards of Methley, Co. York, b. about 1600 ; m. Mary, dau. of John Nunes, of Methley, and, by her (who was bur. at Methley, 25 May 1672), had issue :—

1. Robert, bap. 20 May 1627 ; d. young.
2. William, bap. 2 July 1637 ; M.A., University College, Oxford, 1659 ; Rector of Stockport, Co. Chester, 1678–1693 ; m., and had issue.
3. Edward, of whom later.
1. Mary, bap. 24 June 1629 ; m., 1663, William Chapman, of Normanton.
2. Ann, bap. 21 Nov. 1630 ; d. young.
3. Dorothy, bap. 9 Feb. 1631 ; d. young.

He d. at Stockport, 1681.

Edward Shippen (1639–1712), bap. at Methley, 5 March 1639 ; emigrated to America, 1668 ; settled in Boston, and moved to Philadelphia, 1694 ; was President of the Assembly, 1695 ; first Mayor of Philadelphia, 25 Oct. 1701 ; President of the Council, 1702–1704 ; Deputy-Governor of Pennsylvania, 1703 ; m. (1), 1671, Elizabeth Lybrand, and, by her (who d. 25 Oct. 1688), had issue :—

1. Edward, b. 2 Oct. 1674 ; d. in infancy.
2. William, b. 4 Oct. 1675 ; d. young.
3. Edward, b. 10 Dec. 1677 ; m. Anna Francina, dau. of Matthias Vanderheyden, and had issue.
4. Joseph, of whom later.
1. Frances, b. 2 Feb. 1672 ; d. in infancy.
2. Eliza, d. young.
3. Mary, b. 6 May 1681 ; d. young.
4. Anne, b. 17 June 1684 ; m., 10 July 1706, Thomas Story, Recorder of Philadelphia ; d.s.p.

He d. 2 Oct. 1712, having m. (2), 1689, Rebecca, widow of Thomas Richardson, of New York, and m. (3), 1704, Elizabeth Wilcox, widow of Thomas James, of Bristol.

Joseph Shippen (1679–1741), of Philadelphia, b. at Boston, 28 Feb. 1679 ; m. (1), 28 July 1702, Abigail, dau. of Thomas Grosse, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Edward, b. 9 July 1703 ; m. Sarah, dau. of Charles Plumley, and was father of Hon. Edward Shippen, Chief Justice of Pennsylvania, who d. 1783.
2. Joseph, b. 28 Nov. 1706 ; m. Mary Kearney ; d. 1793, leaving issue.
3. William, b. 31 Aug. 1708 ; d. young.
4. William, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth, b. 17 April 1705 ; d. young.
2. Anne, b. 5 Aug. 1710 ; m. Charles Willing ; d. 1790, leaving issue.
3. Elizabeth, d. in infancy.

He d. June 1741, having m. (2) Rose, widow of Charles Plumley.

# SHIPPEN

William Shippen (1712–1801), of Philadelphia, b. 1 Oct. 1712; M.D.; Member of Congress, Pennsylvania, 1778–1780; m., 19 Sept. 1735, Susanna, dau. of Joseph Harrison, and, by her (who d. Sept. 1774), had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Joseph William, b. 17 Oct. 1737; d. unm. 13 Sept. 1795.
3. John, b. 23 Jan. 1741; M.D., University of Rheims; d. unm. 26 Nov. 1770.
1. Susanna, b. 23 Oct. 1743; m., 24 Sept. 1769, Rev. Samuel Blair, D.D., Chaplain to the House of Representatives; d. 12 Oct. 1821, leaving issue.

He d. 4 Nov. 1801.

William Shippen (1736–1808), of Philadelphia, b. 21 Oct. 1736; M.D., Edinburgh, 1761; Director-General of Military Hospitals, 1777–1781; m., 1760, Alice, dau. of Colonel Thomas Lee, President and Commander-in-Chief of the Colony of Virginia, and, by her (who d. 25 March 1817), had issue :—

1. Thomas Lee, of whom later.
2. William Arthur Lee, b. 21 Aug. 1776; d. young.
1. Anne Hume, b. 1761; m., 11 March 1781, Colonel Henry Beekman Livingston (who d. 5 Nov. 1831), and had issue; d. 23 Aug. 1841.

He d. 11 July 1808.

Thomas Lee Shippen (1765–1798), of Philadelphia, b. 1765; Student of the Inner Temple, London; Hon. M.A., Princeton, 1788; m., 10 March 1791, Elizabeth Carter, dau. of Major James Parke Farley, of Antigua, West Indies, and widow of John Bannister, of Virginia, and, by her (who m. (3), 6 June 1803, General George Izard, of South Carolina, and d. 24 June 1827), had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Thomas Lee, d. young.

He d. 4 Feb. 1798.

William Shippen (1792–1867), of Philadelphia, b. 19 Jan. 1792; graduated at the University of Pennsylvania, 1810; M.D., 1814; Professor of Anatomy; m., 14 Feb. 1817, Mary Louisa, dau. of Thomas Shore, of Petersburg, Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas Lee, of whom later.
2. William, b. at Farley, Pennsylvania, 21 May 1825; m., 1 Nov. 1855, Achsah Ridgely, dau. of Charles R. Carroll, of Baltimore, and d. 3 April 1858, leaving an only son :—

   Charles Carroll, M.D., b. 29 Oct. 1856.

3. Edward, b. 23 June 1827; M.D., University of Pennsylvania, 1857.
4. Joseph, d. in infancy.
5. James Parke Farley, d. young.
6. Richard Henry Lee, d. in infancy.
1. Jane Gray, b. 22 Feb. 1818; m., Oct. 1843, Edward Wharton, of Philadelphia (who d. 17 Jan. 1868), and had issue.
2. Emma Manigault, b. 27 Aug. 1819; d. in infancy.
3. Alice Lee, b. 5 March 1821; m., 17 June 1847, Joshua Maddox Wallace, M.D., of Philadelphia (who d. 10 Nov. 1851), and, dying 27 Jan. 1862, left issue :—

   1. William McIvaine, b. 28 Aug. 1848; d. young.

2. Shippen, b. 26 Feb. 1850; m., 15 June 1871, Laura Christina, dau. of John O'Conor Barclay, M.D., and, by her (who d. 13 Nov. 1874), had issue :—

Violet Lee, b. 11 July 1872.

1. Mary Coxe, b. 25 Oct. 1851 ; d. in infancy.

4. Mary Louisa Shore, b. 14 March 1831 ; d. young.

He d. 5 June 1867.

THOMAS LEE SHIPPEN (1822– ), of Petersburg, Virginia, b. at Violet Bank, 27 Nov. 1822 ; m., 11 Jan. 1860, Jane Gray, dau. of Dr. John Gilliam, and, by her (who d. Aug. 1874), had an only son :—

WILLIAM, of whom we treat.

*Residence*—Petersburg, Virginia.

# BULKELEY

Morgan Gardner Bulkeley, b. at East Haddam, Connecticut, 26 Dec. 1837 ; m. Fannie Briggs Houghton, and has issue :—

1. Morgan Gardner, b. 25 Dec. 1885.
2. Houghton, b. 9 Aug. 1896.
1. Elinor Houghton, b. 7 April 1893.

The Hon. Morgan Gardner Bulkeley was Mayor of Hartford, 1880–1888; Governor of Connecticut, 1889–1893 ; United States Senator from Connecticut, 1905.

## DESCENT

THOMAS BULKELEY, of Woore, Shropshire (descended from the ancient family of that name seated at Bulkeley, Co. Chester), m. Elizabeth, dau. of Randle Grosvenor, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Roland, of Woore.
2. Edward, of whom later.

1. Margaret, m. Thomas Smith.
2. Catherine, m. George Baker.
3. Ann, m. William Greene.

# BULKELEY

Edward Bulkeley ( –1620), D.D.; Rector of Odell, Co. Bedford, and Prebendary of Lichfield; one of the Commissioners appointed by the Bishop of Lincoln for the "Levye of Armour in Bedfordshire" among the clergy, 1608; m. Olive Irby, of the Co. of Lincoln, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Nathaniel, d.s.p.
2. Peter, of whom later.
3. Paul, d. at Cambridge.

He d. 1620.

Peter Bulkeley (1583–1659), b. at Odell, Co. Bedford, 31 Jan. 1583; graduated at St. John's College, Cambridge, M.A., 1608; succeeded his father as Rector of Odell, 1620; ejected for contempt of Church ceremonies, 1634; emigrated to America, 1635; first settler and Minister of Concord, Mass.; m. (1) Jane, dau. of Thomas Allen, of Goldington, Co. Bedford, and, by her (who d. 1626), had issue :—

1. Edward, b. at Odell, 17 June 1614; graduated at Harvard; succeeded his father as minister of Concord; d. 1696, leaving issue.
2. Thomas, b. 11 April 1617.
3. Nathaniel, b. 29 Nov. 1618; d. 1627.
4. John, b. 17 Feb. 1620.
5. George, b. 17 May 1623.
6. Dániel, b. 28 Aug. 1625.
7. Jabez, b. 20 Dec. 1626; d. in infancy.
8. Joseph.
9. William.
1. Mary, b. 24 Aug. 1615; d. in infancy.
2. Mary, b. 1 Nov. 1621; d. in infancy.

He m. (2), 1634, Grace, dau. of Sir Richard Chetwode, and, by her (who d. 21 April 1669), had issue :—

10. Richard.
11. Gershom, of whom later.
12. Peter, b. 12 June 1643; Deputy of Concord, Mass., 1673–1690; Speaker, 1676; Governor's Assistant, 1677–1685; d. 1688.
3. Eliza, b. 1638.
4. Dorothy, b. 1640.

He d. 9 March 1659.

Gershom Bulkeley (1636–1713), b. 6 Dec. 1636; second Minister of the Church at New London, Conn., 1661; removed to Westersfield, 1667; appointed Surgeon in the Army in King Philip's War, 1675; m., 26 Oct. 1659, Sarah, dau. of Rev. Charles Chauncy, President of Harvard University, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Charles, b. 1663.
3. Peter, b. 1664; m. Rebecca Talcott.
4. Edward, m. Dorothy Prescott; d. 27 Aug. 1748, leaving issue.
1. Catharine, b. 1660; m. Richard Treat.
2. Dorothy, b. 1662; m. Thomas Treat.

He d. 2 Dec. 1713.

John Bulkeley (1661– ), of Colchester, Mass., b. 1661; graduated at Yale, 1680, a distinguished scholar and divine; m. Patience Prentice, of New London, Conn., and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Gershom.

3. Charles (Major), m. Ann Latimer, and had issue.
4. Peter, m., and had issue.
5. Oliver, m., and had issue.
1. Sarah, m. John Trumbull.
2. Lucy, m. Elaphas Lord.
3. Patience, m. Ichabod Lord.
4. Dorothy, d. unm.

JOHN BULKELEY (1704–1753), b. 1704; graduated at Yale, 1726; Judge of the Supreme Court of Conn.; m., 29 Oct. 1738, Mary, dau. of Rev. Eliphalet Adams, and widow of Jonathan Gardiner, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Eliphalet, of whom later.
1. Lydia, bap. 28 Oct. 1739; m., 1761, Captain Robert Latimer.
2. Mary, bap. 23 May 1741; m. George B. Hurlbut.
3. Lucy, bap. 27 Aug. 1749; m. Captain John Lamb, of Groton, Conn., and had issue.

He d. 21 July 1753.

ELIPHALET BULKELEY (1746– ), bap. 10 Aug. 1746; Colonel; m. his cousin Ann, dau. of Major Charles Bulkeley, and, by her, had issue:—

1. John Charles, of whom later.
2. Jonathan, of Wilkesbarre, m., and left issue.
3. Eliphalet Adams, d. unm.
4. Orlando, d.s p.
1. Mary, m. — Worthington.
2. Lydia Ann, m. Daniel Watrous, of Colchester.
3. Patience, m. — Chapman.
4. Sarah Chauncey, m. — Bolton.
5. Frances, m. H. F. Lamb.
6. Julia, m. Stuben Butler.

JOHN CHARLES BULKELEY, m. Sarah Taintor, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Charles Edwin, m. (1) Mary Isham; m. (2) Julia Worthington.
2. John Taintor, m. Clarissa, dau. of Elijah Bulkeley, of Colchester.
3. Eliphalet Adams, of whom later.

ELIPHALET ADAMS BULKELEY (1803–1872), b. at Colchester, Conn., 29 June 1803; graduated at Yale, 1824; admitted to the Bar in Lebanon, Conn.; Judge of the Probate Court and County Judge; Member of the State Legislature, and Speaker of the House; State Senator for two years; m. Lydia Smith Morgan, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Charles E., d. 1864.
2. MORGAN GARDNER, of whom we treat.
3. William, d. 1902.
4. Eliphalet.
1. Mary Morgan.

He d. 13 Feb. 1872.

*Residence*—Hartford, Connecticut.

*Arms*—Sable, a chevron between three bulls' heads, argent, armed or.

*Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet or, a bull's head argent, armed of the first.

# MAZŸCK

Isaac Mazÿck, b. 14 Jan. 1855; m., 5 Oct. 1892, Julia Rosa Rhett.

## DESCENT

The Mazÿcks are of an ancient Walloon family of Liège, whence they removed to Maestricht, and afterwards to France, settling in St. Martin's, Isle of Rhé.

Isaac Mazÿck (1661–1735), son of Paul Mazÿck, of St. Martin's, Isle of Rhé, by Elizabeth, his wife, dau. of James Van Wyck, of Wyck, Flanders, b. at St. Martin's, Isle of Rhé, 11 June 1661; fled to Amsterdam on the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685, and thence went to London; emigrated to Charles Town, South Carolina, 1686, and became one of the founders of the mercantile business of that port; m., at Charles Town, South Carolina, 14 Oct. 1693, Marianne, third dau. of Jacques Le Serurier, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Isaac, of whom later.
2. Paul, m. Catherine de Chastigner, and had issue.
3. Peter, d.s.p.
4. Benjamin, m. Damaris Elizabeth Ravenel.
5. Stephen, m. Susanne, dau. of René Louis Ravenel, and had issue.
1. Marianne, d. in infancy.
2. Marianne, m. Benjamin Godin, and had issue.
3. Elizabeth, m. Jean Gendron, and had issue.
4. Suzon.
5. Marie, m. Isaac Chardon; d.s.p.
6. Penelope.
7. Susanne, m. Richard Woodward, and had issue.

He d. 11 March 1735.

Izaac Mazÿck (1700–1770), b. in Charles Town, 6 March 1700; Justice of the Peace; Assistant Judge; Member of the Commons House of Assembly for thirty-seven consecutive years; m., 5 Dec. 1728, Jeanne Marie de St. Julien de Malacare, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Isaac, b. 5 Aug. 1730; m., 24 July 1760, his cousin, Mary, 3rd dau. of Stephen Mazÿck, of Woodboo, and had issue.
2. Peter, d.s.p.
3. Peter, d.s.p.
4. William, of whom later.
5. Alexander, d.s.p.
6. Paul, m. Elizabeth J. Hamon.
7. Stephen, d.s.p.
1 Marianne, d. in infancy.
2. Mary, m. Philip Porcher, and had issue.
3. Marianne, m. Plowden Weston, and had issue.

He d. in Charles Town 26 July 1770.

# MAZŸCK

William Mazÿck (1740–1775), b. 3 Jan. 1740 ; m., 1762, Mary, dau. of Paul Mazÿck, and had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Isaac, d.s.p.
1. Mary, m. John Hume, and had issue.
2. Catherine, m. Stephen Ravenel, who d.s.p. 1818.
3. Charlotte, m. Thomas Porcher, of Ophir, and had issue.

He d. June 1775.

William Mazÿck (1764–1845), b. 5 July 1764 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Philip Porcher, and had issue :—

1. William, d.s.p.
2. William, of whom later.
3. Philip, b. 4 Sept. 1792 ; m. Mary Stanyarne, and had issue.
4. Isaac, d.s.p.
5. Edward, d.s.p.
6. Alexander, d.s.p.
7. Paul de St. Julien.
1. Elizabeth Julia.
2. Mary, m. Dr. Samuel Wilson.
3. Elizabeth Porcher, m. Dr. Samuel Wilson.
4. Henrietta, m. John Hume.
5. Charlotte.

He d. 11 Nov. 1845.

William Mazÿck (1792–1863), of Charleston, b. 4 Sept. 1792 ; m. (1) Anne Stanyarne, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Anne Stanyarne, m. William Lucas.

He m. (2) Arabella Shackelford, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William St. Julien, of whom later.
2. Isaac, d.s.p.
3. Philip Porcher, b. 6 Dec. 1837 ; m., 23 Feb. 1864, Margaret, dau. of Mitchell Campbell King, M.D., and has had issue :—
    1. Philip Porcher.
    2. Mitchell King, M.D. ; d.s.p.
    3. William, M.D. ; d.s.p.
    4. McMillan, M.D.
    1. Elizabeth Middleton.
    2. Arabella Shackelford.
    3. Frances King.
    4. Margaret King.
    5. Susannah.
4. Edmund, m., 28 Feb. 1867, Ann, dau. of William Hazzard Wigg Barnwell, and had issue.
5. Arthur, m. Epps H. Parker.
2. Mary, m. Charles Richardson Miles.
3. Charlotte.
4. Arabella.
5. Susan, m. Rev. R. W. Memminger.

He d. 3 May 1863.

## MAZŸCK

William St. Julien Mazÿck (1827–1901), b. 17 March 1827; m., 20 July 1850, Ann Taylor, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Isaac, of whom we treat.
2. William, m. Ena De Treville.
3. St. Julien.
4. Plowden Weston.
1. Eliza Taylor.
2. Sallie Coles, m. John Richardson.
3. Selina.
4. Annie Le Serurier, m. Rev. William H. Barnwell.

He d. 19 Dec. 1901.

*Residence*—Charleston, South Carolina.

# BONAPARTE

Charles Joseph Bonaparte, b. at Baltimore, 9 June 1851; m., 1 Sept. 1875, Ellen Channing, dau. of Thomas Mills Day, of Newport, R.I.

The Hon. C. J. Bonaparte was Secretary of the United States Navy, 1905–6, and appointed Attorney-General of the United States, 1906.

## DESCENT

Francesco Buonaparte, a member of an ancient Italian family, was in 1509 sent in command of the forces of the Genoese Republic to suppress a rebellion in the Island of Corsica; m., 1512, Catherine Guido de Castellato, of Florence, and settled in Corsica. His descendant in the ninth degree was :—

Carlo Maria Buonaparte, (1746–1785), b. 27 March 1746; m., 2 June 1764, Maria Lætitia Ramolino, and, by her (who d. at Rome 3 Feb. 1836), had issue :—

1. Joseph Napoleon, King of Naples, and afterwards King of Spain; b. 7 Jan. 1768; m., 1 Aug. 1794, Marie Julie, dau. of François Clary; d. 28 July 1844, leaving issue.
2. Napoleon I., Emperor of the French; b. at Ajaccio, 15 Aug. 1769; m. (1), 9 March 1796, Marie Rose Josephine, dau. of Joseph Gaspard Tascher de la Pagerie; m. (2), 2 April 1810, Marie Louise, Archduchess of Austria, and, dying at St. Helena, 5 May 1821, left issue :—

   Napoleon II., Duke of Reichstadt, b. 20 March 1811; d. unm., 22 July 1832.

3. Lucien, Prince of Canino, b. 21 May 1775; m. (1), 4 May 1794, Catherine Christine Boyer, who d. 14 May 1800; m. (2), 26 Oct. 1803, Marie Laurence, dau. of Charles Jacob de Bleschamp; d. 29 June 1840, leaving issue.

4. Louis Napoleon, King of Holland, b. 2 Sept. 1778 ; m., 4 Jan. 1802, Hortense, dau. of Alexander Viscount Beauharnais, and, dying 25 July 1846, had issue :—

    1. Napoleon Charles, b. 10 Oct. 1802 ; d. young.
    2. Napoleon Louis, b. 11 Oct. 1804 ; m. 23 July 1826, Charlotte Napoleon, dau. of Joseph, King of Naples ; d.s.p. 17 March 1831.
    3. Charles Louis, Napoleon III., Emperor of the French ; b. at Paris, 20 April 1808 ; m., 30 Jan. 1853, Marie Eugenie, dau. of Don Cyprien, Count of Montijo, and, dying 9 Jan. 1873, left issue :—

        Napoleon Louis, Prince Imperial ; b. 16 March 1856; d. 1 June 1879.

5. Jerome, of whom later.

1. Maria Anna, b. and d. 1767.
2. Maria Anna, b. and d. 1771.
3. Maria Anna Elisa, b. 3 Jan. 1777 ; m., 5 May 1797, Felix Pascal de Baciocchi, Prince of Piombino ; d. 7 Aug. 1820, leaving issue.
4. Maria Paulina, Duchess of Guastalla, b. 20 Oct. 1780 ; m. (1), Sept. 1797, Victor Emmanuel Leclerc, General in the French Army ; m. (2), 6 Nov. 1803, Camille Philippe Borghese, Prince de Sulmona ; d.s.p. June 1825.
5. Maria Annunciata Carolina, b. 25 March 1782 ; m., 20 Jan. 1800, Joachim Murat, King of Naples ; d. 18 May 1839, leaving issue.

He d. 24 Feb. 1785.

Jerome Napoleon Buonaparte (1784–1860), b. at Ajaccio, 15 Nov. 1784 ; King of Westphalia, 1807–1813 ; created Prince de Montfort, 1816 ; Marshal of France, 1850 ; President of the Senate, 1852 ; m. (1), at Baltimore, Maryland, 24 Dec. 1803, Elizabeth, dau. of William Patterson, of Baltimore (and sister of Robert Patterson, whose widow, Marianne, dau. of Richard Caton, m., 1825, Richard Marquess of Wellesley, K.G.), and, by her (who d. 24 April 1879), had issue :—

1. Jerome Napoleon, of whom later.

He m. (2), 22 Aug. 1807, Frederica Catherine, dau. of Frederick I., King of Würtemberg ; and, by her (who d. 28 Nov. 1835), had issue :—

2. Jerome Napoleon Charles, b. 24 Aug. 1814 ; Prince de Montfort ; d.s.p., 12 May 1847.
3. Napoleon Joseph Charles Paul, b. 9 Sept. 1822 ; m., 30 Jan. 1859, Clotilda, dau. of Victor Emmanuel II., King of Italy, and, dying 17 March 1891, left issue :—

    1. Napoleon Victor, b. 18 July 1862.
    2. Napoleon Louis, b. 16 July 1864 ; General in the Russian Army.
    1. Mary Lœtizia, b. 20 Dec. 1866 ; m., 11 Sept. 1888, Amadeus, Duke of Aosta (who d. 18 Jan. 1890), and has issue.

1. Matilda, b. 27 May 1820 ; m., 1 Nov. 1840, Anatole Demidoff, Prince of San Donato ; d.s.p. at Paris, 2 Jan. 1904.

He d. 24 June 1860.

## BONAPARTE

Jerome Napoleon Bonaparte (1805–1870), b. at Camberwell, Co. Surrey, 7 July 1805; m., at Baltimore, 3 Nov. 1829, Susan May, dau. of Benjamin Williams, and, by her (who d. 15 Sept. 1881), had issue :—

1. Jerome Napoleon, b. 5 Nov. 1830; Colonel in the French Army; m., 7 Sept. 1871, Caroline Le Roy, dau. of Samuel Appleton, and widow of Newbold Edgar, and, dying 4 Sept. 1893, left, by her, issue :—

   Jerome Napoleon Charles, b. at Paris, 26 Feb. 1878.
   Louise Eugenie, b. at Baltimore, 7 Feb. 1873; m., at Washington, 29 Dec. 1896, Adam Gottlob Charles, Count de Moltke-Huitfeldt.

2. Charles Joseph, of whom we treat.

He d. 17 June 1870.

*Residence*—601 Park Avenue, Baltimore, Maryland.

# WETMORE

George Peabody Wetmore, b. in London, 2 Aug. 1846; graduated at Yale University, 1867, A.M. 1871, and Columbia College Law School, 1869; admitted to the Bar, 1869; Governor of Rhode Island, 1885–1887; United States Senator for Rhode Island, 1895–1907.

## DESCENT

Thomas Whitmore (1615–1681), b. in England, 1615; went to America, 1635, and settled at Hartford, Conn.; afterwards of Middletown, where his name appears on a list of Proprietors and Freeholders dated 22 March 1670; m. (1), 11 Dec. 1645, Sarah, dau. of John Hall, of Hartford, and, by her (who d. 7 Dec. 1664), had issue :—

1. John, bap. 6 Sept. 1646; m., 30 Dec. 1680, Abigail, dau. of Andrew Warner, and had issue.
2. Thomas, b. 19 Oct. 1652; m., 20 Feb. 1685, Elizabeth, dau. of George Hubbard, and had issue.
3. Samuel, b. 10 Sept. 1655; m., 13 Dec. 1687, Mary, dau. of Nathaniel Bacon, and had issue.
4. Izrahiah, of whom later.
5. Beriah, b. 2 Nov. 1658; m., 1 April 1691, Margaret, dau. of Rev. Samuel Stow.
6. Nathaniel, b. 21 April 1661; m., 29 Dec. 1703, Dorcas, widow of Obadiah Allen, and had issue.
7. Joseph, b. 5 March 1663; m., 26 June 1706, Lydia, dau. of Nathaniel Bacon, and had issue.
8. Josiah, b. 29 March 1668, living 1681.

1. Elizabeth, b. 1648 ; m., 8 Oct. 1673, Josiah Adkins, and had issue.
2. Mary, b. 1649 ; m., 13 Nov. 1668, John Stow, and had issue.
3. Sarah, d. young.
4. Hannah.
5. Sarah, b. 27 Nov. 1664 ; m., 26 Nov. 1689, John Bacon.

He m. (2), 3 Jan. 1667, Mary dau. of Richard Platt, of Milford, and widow of Luke Atkinson, and, by her (who d. 10 June 1669), had issue :—

6. Mehitable, b. 10 June 1669 ; m., 12 Feb. 1692, Andrew Bacon, and had issue.

He m. (3), 8 Oct. 1673, Katherine Leet, widow of— Robards, and, by her (who d. 13 Oct. 1693), had issue :—

9. Benjamin, b. 27 Nov. 1674 ; d. 1699.
7. Abigail, b. 6 Nov. 1678 ; m., 2 April 1697, Samuel Bishop, and had issue.
8. Hannah, b. 4 Jan. 1680 ; m., 5 Feb. 1702, Nathaniel Bacon, and had issue.

He d. 11 Dec. 1681.

Izrahiah Whitmore (1656–1743), b. at Middletown, 8 March 1656 ; Magistrate of the town and Deputy to the General Court ; m., 13 May 1692, Rachel, dau. of Rev. Samuel Stow, Pastor of Middletown, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Izrahiah Stow, b. 31 Jan. 1694 ; d. young.
2. James, b. 31 Dec. 1695 ; M.A. Yale, 1717 ; ordained Priest P.E. Church by the Bishop of London and was licensed to Trinity Church, New York, 24 Sept. 1723, afterwards of Rye, N.Y. ; d. 15 May 1760, leaving issue.
3. Ichabod, d. young.
4. Seth, of whom later.
5. Jeremiah.
6. Caleb.
7. Josiah.

He d. 1743.

Seth Wetmore (1700–1778), b. at Middletown, 18 Nov. 1700 ; Deputy of the General Court of Connecticut, 1738–1771 ; Magistrate for Middletown ; Judge of County Court of Hartford ; Justice of the County, 1761–1768 ; m. (1), 30 Sept. 1730, Margaret (who d. Nov. 1730), widow of S. Gaylord ; m. (2) Hannah, dau. of Joseph Whitmore, of Middletown, and, by her (who d. 1 May 1744), had issue :—

1. Jerusha, d. young.
2. Seth, of whom later.

He m. (3), 15 Jan. 1746, Hannah, dau. of Rev. Timothy Edwards of East Windsor, and, by her (who d. 1 June 1773), had issue :—

3. Oliver, bap. 24 May 1752 ; m., 13 Oct. 1773, Sarah, dau. of Captain Elisha Brewster, and had issue.
1. Lucy, b. 10 April 1748 ; m. Chauncey Whittlesey ; d. 23 Jan. 1826, leaving issue.
2. Hannah, d. young.

He d. 10 April 1778.

Seth Wetmore (1744–1810), b. 1744 ; Captain in the Colonial Volunteers during Revolutionary War ; m., 16 Nov. 1768, Mary, dau. of William Wright, and, by her (who d. 24 Dec. 1790), had issue :—

1. Seth, of whom later.
2. William, b. 16 Sept. 1771 ; Judge ; m., 28 Nov. 1795, Anna Ogden, of Hartford, Conn., and had issue.

3. Samuel, b. 5 Oct. 1775 ; m., 19 May 1804, Elizabeth Wyatt, dau. of William Warner, and had issue.
4. Willard Wright, b. 19 Oct. 1779 ; d. unm. 14 Dec. 1833.
5. Titus, b. 16 July 1781 ; m. Sally Hamlin, dau. of Caleb Wetmore, of Stow, and had issue.
6. Josiah, b. 21 July 1783 ; m., 17 Jan. 1808, Nancy, dau. of Moses Willard, and had issue.
7. Nathaniel Downing, d. young.
1. Hannah, b. 28 May 1773 ; m. Judge Dyer White, of New Haven, Conn., and had issue.
2. Mary, b. 14 Sept. 1777 ; m., 6 June 1802, Captain Abel Denison, of New Haven, and had issue.
3. Lucy, b. 16 April 1786 ; d. unm. 14 Sept. 1858.

He m. (2) Lucretia Scott, widow, and, by her (who d. 19 May 1830), had issue :—

4. Julia, b. 22 Jan. 1792 ; m., 3 Dec. 1812, John Churchhill Bush, and had issue.
5. Harriet, b. 23 Sept. 1794 ; m. Henry Sylvester Ward ; d. s.p.

He d. 15 April 1810.

Seth Wetmore (1769–1830), b. at Middletown, 10 Sept. 1769 ; resided at St. Albans, Vermont ; Sheriff of that County ; Member of the Governor's Council, and Judge of the Court of Probate ; m. (1), 1 Feb. 1800, Nancy, dau. of General William Shepard, of Westfield, Mass., and, by her (who d. 17 Feb. 1802), had issue :—

1. William Shepard, of whom later.

He m. (2) Salome Smith of St. Albans, Vermont, and, by her, had issue :—

2. Charles Wright, of Stow, Ohio ; b. at St. Albans, Vermont, 8 Sept. 1803 ; m., 3 Aug. 1824, Sophia Hazeltine, and had issue :—
    1. William Shepard, b. 26 Feb. 1827 ; graduated at Harvard, 1849.
    1. Salome Smith, b. 7 May 1825.
    2. Nancy Shepard, d. young.
    3. Sophia Hazeltine, b. 17 Feb. 1831.
    4. Maria Louisa, b. 11 May 1838.
3. Seth Downing, b. 28 Dec. 1811 ; m., 15 March 1835, Sarah Burroughs.
1. Nancy Shepard, b. 21 Feb. 1805 ; d. 18 Jan. 1830.
2. Salome Smith, d. in infancy.

He d. 1830, having m. (3), 11 Jan. 1817, Mrs. Anne Goodrich.

William Shepard Wetmore (1801– ), b. at St. Albans, Vermont, 26 Jan. 1801 ; m. (1), 24 Oct. 1837, Esther, dau. of Samuel Wetmore, of New York, and, by her, had a dau. who died in infancy ; he m. (2) Anstice Rogers of Salem, Mass., and, by her, had issue :—

1. William Shepard, d. at Newport, R.I., 1 June 1858.
2. George Peabody, of whom we treat.
1. Annie Derby Rogers.

*Residences*—1609 K. Washington, D.C., and Newport, Rhode Island.

*Clubs*—University, Union, Knickerbocker, Century Association.

# FLINT

Frank Putnam Flint, b. at North Reading, Mass., 15 July 1862; m., at Los Angeles, California, 25 Feb. 1890, Katherine J. Bloss.

The Hon. F. P. Flint was U.S. Attorney, Southern district of California, 1897–1901, and was elected U.S. Senator, California, 11 July 1905.

## DESCENT

THOMAS FLINT ( –1663), who according to tradition was a native of Wales, emigrated to America, and was one of the first settlers of Salem Village, now South Danvers; m. Ann ——, by whom he had issue:—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. George, b. 6 Jan. 1652; went to Reading prior to 1682; Selectman; Moderator of the Parish of Salem; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel Putnam, and, by her (who d. 6 March 1697), had issue; m. (2), 2 March 1699, Susannah, widow of — Gardner (who d.s.p. March 1720); d. 23 June 1720.
3. John, of Salem Village, b. 3 Oct. 1655; Freeman, April 1690; m. Elizabeth ——, and had issue; will proved 25 April 1730.
4. Joseph, Freeman, April 1690; m., 6 Aug. 1685, Abigail Howard, and had issue; d. 1710.

1. Elizabeth, b. 30 April 1650; m., 20 May 1667, John Leach, and had issue.
2. Anna, b. 25 Dec. 1657; d. young.

He d. 16 April 1663, and his will was proved 2 July 1663.

THOMAS FLINT (1645–1721), of Salem, b. 1645; served in King Philip's War, in Captain Gardiner's Company against the Narragansetts, 1675; m. (1), 22 May 1666, Hannah Moulton, and, by her (who d. 30 March 1673), had issue:—

1. George, b. April 1672.

1. Abigail, b. 27 June 1668; m., 4 March 1689, Henry Holton, and had issue.

He m. (2), 15 Sept. 1674, Mary, dau. of William Dounton, and, by her, had issue:—

2. Thomas, b. 20 Aug. 1678; m. (1), 6 Jan. 1704, Lydia Putnam, and, by her (who d. 31 Aug. 1711), had issue; m. (2), 8 Jan. 1713, Mary, dau. of Edward Putnam, of Middleton, and, by her, had issue; m. (3), 1 Sept. 1726, Abigail, widow of — Ganson (who d.s.p.); his will was proved 11 July 1757.
3. Ebenezer, of North Reading, b. 6 April 1683; m. Gertrude, dau. of Joseph Pope, and, by her, had issue; d. 1767.
4. William, of whom later.
5. Jonathan, b. 8 Nov. 1689; m., 18 Feb. 1723, Mary, dau. of Adam Hart, and had issue.
6. Samuel, b. 29 Sept. 1693; m., 6 March 1724, Ruth, dau. of John Putnam, and by her (who d. Sept. 1780), had issue; d. 10 March 1767.

2. Mary, b. 11 Nov. 1680.
3. Elizabeth, b. 30 Aug. 1687.
4. Ann, b. 29 Oct. 1691.
5. Lydia, b. 1 June 1695.

He d. 24 May 1721.

# FLINT

William Flint (1685–1736), b. 17 July 1685 ; m., 30 April 1713, Abigail Nichols, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William, b. 14 April 1714 ; Captain ; m., 22 Sept. 1736, Susannah, dau. of George Flint, and, by her (who d. 7 Dec. 1790), had issue.
2. James, of whom later.
3. Joseph, b. 7 Sept. 1726 ; m., 14 Aug. 1753, Sarah, dau. of Asa Putnam, and, by her, had issue.
4. Benjamin, b. 26 Dec. 1728 ; Lieutenant in the old French War ; m. (1), 17 June 1755, Peggy Sawyer, and, by her, had issue ; m. (2), 18 Feb. 1762, Rachel Upton, and had issue.
5. Kendall, bap. 1733.
6. Jacob, bap. 1734 ; d. in infancy.
1. Abigail, b. 30 Sept. 1719 ; m., 21 Aug. 1751, Nathaniel Batchelder.
2. Elizabeth, b. 8 Feb. 1722 ; m., 18 April 1745, Isaac Osgood.
3. Mary, b. 14 Jan. 1730 ; m., 7 Feb. 1751, Joshua Osgood.

He d. 2 Oct. 1736.

James Flint (1724–1802), b. 25 July 1724 ; m. (1), 7 March 1747, Hannah, dau. of Rev. Daniel Putnam, and, by her, had issue :—

1. James, b. 30 March 1754 ; d. unm.
2. Kendall, b. 6 March 1756 ; d. in infancy.
3. Daniel, of whom later.
1. Hannah, b. 5 Feb. 1759 ; m., 7 Sept. 1786, Benjamin Buxton.

He m. (2), 10 July 1765, Mary Hart, and, by her, had issue :—

4. Adam, b. Aug. 1766 ; m., 7 June 1792, Mary, dau. of Joshua Osgood, and, by her (who d. Nov. 1823), had issue.
5. Jacob (Rev.), bap. 20 Aug. 1768 ; m. (1) Sylvia Barker (who d. 2 June 1816) ; m. (2) ——, widow of — Nickerson, and had issue.
6. James (Rev.), D.D., b. in North Reading, 10 Dec. 1779 ; m., Oct. 1805, Lydia Harriet Deblois, and had issue ; d. 4 March 1855.
2. Elizabeth, bap. 27 Jan. 1782 ; m., 8 May 1808, Charles Eaton.
3. Mary, bap. 23 May 1783 ; d. unm., 3 Feb. 1849.
4. Charlotte, bap. 7 Oct. 1784 ; m., 25 Oct. 1805, Thomas Whittredge.

He d. 8 Oct. 1802.

Daniel Flint (1761–1838), Colonel, b. in North Reading, 1 Sept. 1761 ; was a Member of the Constitutional Convention of 1820 ; Member of the State Legislature ; m., 24 July 1783, Priscilla, dau. of William Sawyer, and, by her (who d. 4 June 1849), had issue :—

1. Daniel, of whom later.
2. Joseph Warren, b. in North Reading, 2 Nov. 1799 ; m., 18 Nov. 1824, Maria Langdon, dau. of James Peters, and, by her, had issue.
3. James Putnam, b. in North Reading, 12 April 1802 ; m., 24 Nov. 1824, Anne, dau. of Silas Kellogg, and, by her, had issue.
1. Priscilla, b. 9 March 1784 ; m. (1), 30 April 1801, James Nelson ; m. (2), 15 Nov. 1807, Moses Abbot ; d. 5 April 1811.
2. Margaret, b. 30 April 1786 ; m., 15 March 1813, Rev. J. Bradford.
3. Hannah Putnam, b. 3 Jan. 1789 ; m., 19 Sept. 1811, Samuel Train ; d. Jan. 1851.
4. Ann, b. 14 May 1791 ; m., 31 Dec. 1812, Edward Tucker ; d. 28 Nov. 1814.
5. Mary, b. 1 March 1793 ; m., 3 April 1832, David M. Russell.
6. Sarah, b. 27 April 1797 ; m., 3 Nov. 1819, Fred. F. Root.

He d. 5 June 1838.

## FLINT

Daniel Flint (1795– ), b. in North Reading, 22 March 1795 ; Major ; m., 11 Dec. 1821, Sarah, dau. of Rev. Dr. Peter Eaton, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Francis Eaton, of whom later.
2. Daniel Putnam, b. in North Reading, 15 April 1827 ; m., 29 Dec. 1853, Mary Frances Grover, and, by her, had issue, an only son :—

   Daniel, b. 19 July 1856.

1. Sarah Stone, b. 26 Jan. 1825 ; m., 11 Sept. 1849, B. B. Yale ; d. 19 April 1856.
2. Priscilla Porter, b. 3 Feb. 1829 ; d. unm. 10 Nov. 1847.
3. Catharine Dodge, b. 30 May 1831 ; m., 8 Dec. 1853, George H. Kellogg.
4. Maria Franklin, b. 26 Aug. 1835 ; d. 11 July 1840.

Francis Eaton Flint (1823– ), b. 11 Jan. 1823 ; m. Althea Hawes, and, by her, had issue :—

Frank Putnam, of whom we treat.

*Residence*—Los Angeles, California.

# MATHER

Samuel Mather, b. at Cleveland, 13 July 1851 ; m., 19 Oct. 1881, Flora, dau. of Amasa Stone.

## DESCENT

Richard Mather (1596–1669), b. in Lowton, in the parish of Winwick, Co. Lancaster, 1596 ; son of Thomas Mather, a member of an ancient family of yeomen ; matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford, 9 May 1618 ; ordained 1619 ; Minister at Toxteth Park, Liverpool, and Prescot, Lancashire ; suspended for nonconformity ; emigrated to America, 1635 ; settled in Dorchester, Mass. ; Minister there 1636–1669 ; m. (1), 29 Sept. 1624, Catherine, dau. of Edmund Holt, of Bury, Co. Lancaster, and, by her (who d. 1655), had issue :—

1. Samuel (Rev.), b. at Much Woolton, Co. Lancaster, 13 May 1626 ; graduated at Harvard, M.A. 1643 ; afterwards Fellow ; returned to England, 1650 ; Chaplain of Magdalen College, Oxford, 1650–1653 ; appointed Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, by Cromwell, 1655, but suspended at the Restoration ; m. — Stevens ; d. 29 Oct. 1671, leaving issue.
2. Timothy, of whom later.
3. Nathaniel (Rev.), b. at Much Woolton 20 March 1631 ; graduated at Harvard, M.A. 1647; returned to England, 1655 ; Minister at Barnstaple, 1656–1660; afterwards in Dublin and London ; m. Maria, dau. of Rev. Dr. William Benn ; d.s.p. 26 July 1697.
4. Joseph, b. 1634 ; d. young.
5. Eleazar (Rev.), b. 13 May 1637 ; graduated at Harvard, 1656 ; Minister at Northampton, Mass., 1661–1669 ; m. Esther, dau. of Rev. John Warham ; d. 24 July 1669, leaving issue.

6. Increase (Rev.), b. at Dorchester, Mass., 21 June 1639; graduated at Harvard, M.A., 1656; M.A. Trinity College, Dublin, 1658; Minister at Great Torrington, Co. Devon, and Guernsey; returned to America, 1661; President of Harvard, 1685–1701; m. (1) Maria, dau. of Rev. John Cotton; m. (2) Anne, dau. of Captain John Lake; d. 23 Aug. 1723, leaving issue. His eldest son was the Rev. Dr. Cotton Mather, 1663–1728, the celebrated colonial divine and author.

He d. 22 April 1669, having m. (2), 26 Aug. 1656, Sarah Story (who d.s.p. 27 May 1676), dau. of Richard Hankridge, of Boston, Co. Lincoln, and widow of Rev. John Cotton.

Timothy Mather (1628–1684), of Dorchester, Mass., b. in Liverpool, 1628; m. (1) Catherine, dau. of Major-General Humphrey Atherton, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Samuel (Rev.), b. 5 July 1650; graduated at Harvard, 1671; Minister at Windsor, Conn.; one of the founders of Yale College, 1700; m. Hannah, dau. of Hon. Robert Treat, Governor of Connecticut; d. 18 March 1728, leaving issue.
2. Richard, of whom later.
3. Nathaniel, b. 2 Sept. 1658; d. young.
4. Joseph, b. 25 May 1661; m., 1689, Sarah Clapp; d. 8 Jan. 1691, leaving issue.
5. Atherton, of Suffield, Conn., b. 4 Oct. 1663; m. (1) Rebecca, dau. of Thomas Stoughton; m. (2) Mary Lamb; d. 9 Nov. 1734, leaving issue.
1. Catherine, b. 6 Jan. 1656; d. unm. 1694.

He d. 14 Jan. 1684, having m. (2), 20 March 1679, Elizabeth, dau. of Amiel Weeks, who d.s.p.

Richard Mather (1653–1688), of Dorchester, Mass., and Lyme, Conn., b. 20 Dec. 1653; m., 1 July 1680, Catherine Wise, and, by her, had issue:—

1. Timothy, b. 20 March 1681; Captain of Militia; m. Sarah Noyes; d. 25 July 1755, leaving issue.
2. Samuel, of whom later.
3. Joseph, b. 29 Jan. 1686; Lieutenant of Militia; m. Phebe ——; d. 20 Sept. 1749, leaving issue.
1. Elizabeth, b. 20 Nov. 1682; m. Zachariah Sill, and had issue.

He d. 17 Aug. 1688.

Samuel Mather (1684–1725), of Lyme, Conn., b. 3 Jan. 1684; m., 1712, Deborah Champion, by whom he had issue:—

1. Richard, of whom later.
1. Mary, b. 14 Nov. 1715; d. young.
2. Deborah, b. 15 Jan. 1718; m., 1742, Benjamin Marvin; d. 21 Jan. 1775, leaving issue.
3. Lucy, b. 18 Dec. 1720; m. (1), 1744, Nathaniel Peck; m. (2) John Sill; d. 17 Oct. 1796, leaving issue.
4. Mehitable, b. 28 Dec. 1723; d. unm. 1741.

He d. 17 July 1725.

Richard Mather (1712– ), of Lyme, Conn., b. 22 Dec. 1712; m., 18 May 1742, Deborah Ely, by whom he had issue:—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. William, b. 15 Sept. 1746; d. in infancy.

3. William, b. 21 Nov. 1747, of Southwick, Mass. ; m., 1768, Rhoda Marvin ; d. 1835, leaving issue.
4. Elias, of Lyme, Conn., b. 10 Feb. 1750, ; Captain of Militia ; m., 1771, Lucinda, dau. of Captain Abner Lee ; d. 30 Aug. 1788, leaving issue.
5. Ezra, b. 25 Feb. 1755 ; d. in infancy.
6. Ezra, b. 27 April 1756 ; d. young.
7. Sylvester, b. 1 Sept. 1758 ; Captain ; m. 1788, Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Wait, by whom he had issue ; d. at sea, 1810.
8. Richard, b. 4 July 1765 ; m. Eunice, dau. of Dr. Caulkins.

1. Mehitable, b. 7 March 1743 ; m., 1761, Major-General Samuel Holden Parsons ; d. 7 Aug. 1802, leaving issue.
2. Deborah, b. 3 Oct. 1752 ; m. Captain Ezra Lee ; d. 1816.
3. Polly, b. 31 March 1760 ; m., 1780, William Champlin.
4. Lucia, b. 13 March 1763.

Samuel Mather (1745– ), of Lyme, Conn., b. 22 Feb. 1745 ; m., 14 Nov. 1765, Lois, dau. of Thomas Griswold, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, of Middletown, Conn., b. 10 Nov. 1768 ; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Elijah Hubbard ; m. (2) Sally A., dau. of Benjamin Williams : d. 6 March 1849, leaving issue.
2. Samuel, of whom later.
3. Henry, b. 31 July 1777 ; d. unm. 24 Aug. 1802.
4. Richard, b. 10 May 1782 ; d. unm. 2 Aug. 1805.
5. James, b. 14 March 1785 ; m., 1811, Caroline Tinker ; d. 21 April 1842, leaving issue.

1. Anna, b. 11 Dec. 1766 ; m., 1790, Dr. William Lord ; d. 31 Oct. 1818.
2. Phebe, b. 22 July 1772 ; m. Dr. Thomas Minor ; d. Feb. 1811.
3. Mehitable, b. 14 Nov. 1774 ; m., 1799, Captain Thomas Sill ; d. 5 Dec. 1831, leaving issue.
4. Frances, b. 13 Dec. 1779 ; m., 1799, Sylvester Chapman ; d. 4 March 1815 leaving issue.
5. Margaret, b. 16 July 1787 ; m., 1808, Judge William Nicoll Sill, and had issue.
6. Lydia, b. 10 Aug. 1790 ; m., 1810, Elijah Hubbard ; d. 5 March 1850, leaving issue.

Samuel Mather (1771–1854), of Middletown, Conn., b. 4 Jan. 1771 ; m. Catherine, dau. of Abraham Livingston, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Samuel Livingston, of whom later.
2. Howard, of Brooklyn, N.Y., b. 15 March 1820 ; m., 30 June 1846, Mary L. Suydam, and had issue.
3. Henry R., b. 17 May 1824 ; m., 5 Oct. 1865, Mary L. Hewitt ; d. 13 Jan. 1888.

1. Louisa Maria, b. 14 Jan. 1808 ; m., 1838, Major-General Joseph King Mansfield, and had issue.
2. Elisabeth H., b. 24 Sept. 1810 ; m., 1829, N. Walton.
3. Catherine, b. 19 Jan. 1813 ; d. young.
4. Jane Ann, b. 13 Dec. 1814 ; m., 1834, Thomas G. Mather.
5. Catherine Livingston, b. 8 May 1822 ; m., 1841, Roderick Henry Burnham, and had issue ; d. 13 July 1885.
6. Mary Cornelia, b. 25 July 1827 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 16 April 1854.

## MATHER

Samuel Livingston Mather (1817– ), of Cleveland, Ohio, b. 13 July 1817; m. (1), 24 Sept. 1850, Georgina Pomeroy Woolson, and, by her (who d. 2 Nov. 1853), had issue:—

1. Samuel, of whom we treat.
1. Catherine Livingston, b. 3 Sept. 1853.

He m. (2), 11 June 1856, Elisabeth L. Gwin, and, by her, had issue:—

2. William Gwin, b. 22 Sept. 1857.

*Residence*—1265 Euclid Avenue, Cleveland, Ohio.

# FITZHUGH

Francis Conway Fitzhugh, b. 6 Oct. 1847; m., 22 Dec. 1869, Lola Ruggles, dau. of Dr. Henry D. Ashton, and, by her, has issue.

## DESCENT

William Fitzhugh, of Wylden, Co. Bedford; m. Katherine Byll, of Ashwell, Co. Hertford, and had issue:—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Thomas, d. young.
3. Nicholas, m. Grace, dau. of Richard Stokes, of White Notley, and had issue.
4. John.
5. Robert, of Wavendon, Co. Buckingham; m., Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Bury, of Toddington, and had issue.
1. Cecily.
2. Jane.
3. Anne.
4. Mary, m. Thomas Nokes, of Ashwell, Co. Hertford.

William Fitzhugh, of Bedford, Maltster, who, in his will dated 2 Jan. 1632, refers to his brother Robert, of Wavendon, m. Margaret Smith, and, by her, had issue:—

1. William, bap. at St. Paul's Church, Bedford, 1 Aug. 1613.
2. Henry, of whom later.
3. Thomas.
4. Hugh.
5. Peter.

6. Robert.
7. Francis.
1. Elizabeth ; m. Thomas Paradine, Mayor of Bedford.
2. Margaret.
3. Sybil.

His will was proved 25 Sept. 1638.

HENRY FITZHUGH (1614– ), of Bedford, b. 1614 ; m. Mary ——, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Henry, bap. at St. Paul's Church, Bedford, 28 April 1650 ; Captain in the British Army.
2. William, of whom later.
1. Margaret, bap. 12 Nov. 1640 ; d. in Virginia about 1676, leaving issue.
2. Susan, bap. 27 Oct. 1642.
3. Mary, bap. 26 Dec. 1643.
4. Elizabeth, bap. 12 Jan. 1644.
5. Dorothy, bap. 24 Jan. 1645 ; m. (1) Dr. Ralph Smith, of Virginia ; m. (2) George Luke.

WILLIAM FITZHUGH (1651– ), bap. at St. Paul's Church, Bedford, 10 Jan. 1651 ; went to Virginia about 1670, settled on the Potomac in Stafford Co. on an estate he named Bedford ; was a Member of the House of Burgesses, Virginia ; Colonel of Militia ; m., 1 May 1674, Sarah, dau. of John Tucker, of Westmoreland Co., Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William ; Member of the Council, Virginia ; m. Anne, dau. of Richard Lee, and, by her (who m. (2) Captain Daniel McCarty, of Cople), had issue.
2. Henry, of whom later.
3. Thomas, m. Ann, dau. of Colonel George Mason, and had issue.
4. George, m. Mary, dau. of Colonel George Mason ; d. 1722, leaving issue.
5. John, m. Ann Barbara, dau. of Daniel McCarty, Speaker of the House of Burgesses ; d. 21 Jan. 1733, leaving issue.

HENRY FITZHUGH (1687–1758), b. 15 Jan. 1687 ; High Sheriff of Stafford Co., 1715 ; Member of the House of Burgesses, 1736 ; m., 24 Feb. 1718, Susanna, dau. of Mordecai Cooke, of Gloucester Co. (Member of the House of Burgesses, 1714), and, by her (who d. 21 Nov. 1749), had issue :—

1. William, b. 12 Dec. 1719 ; d. in infancy.
2. Henry, of whom later.
3. Thomas, of Boscobel, Stafford Co.
4. John, of Bellair, Stafford Co., b. 30 June 1727 ; m., 30 Oct. 1746, Alice, dau. of Rowland Thornton, of Crowes, King George Co. ; d. 1 May 1809, leaving issue.
5. William, b. 21 Aug. 1729 ; d. unm. 17 April 1785.
1. Ann, b. 8 March 1721; m., 6 Nov. 1740, Rev. Robert Rose, of Essex, and St. Anne's Parish, Albemarle ; d. 18 April 1789.
2. Sarah, b. 21 Aug. 1729.
3. Elizabeth, b. 1736.

He d. 12 Dec. 1758.

HENRY FITZHUGH (1723–1783), of Bedford, Stafford Co., b. 10 Sept. 1723 ; Colonel in the Stafford Co. Militia ; m., 23 Oct. 1746, Sarah Battaile, of Caroline Co., and, by her, had issue :—

1. Henry, of whom later.
2. John Battaile ; d. unm.

3. William, m. (1) Elizabeth Dedman; m. (2) Sarah, dau. of Colonel Edward Digges; d. 1817, leaving issue.
4. George, m. Mary, dau. of Colonel Edward Digges; d. 1823, leaving issue.
5. Thomas, d. unm.
6. Nicholas, b. 10 May 1764; Judge of Washington, D.C.; m. Sarah, dau. of Burdett Ashton, and had issue.
7. Richard, m. Ann Meade, and had issue.
8. Mordecai Cooke, m. — Fitzhugh, and had issue.
9. Battaile, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Colonel Lawrence Taliaferro, and had issue.
10. Giles, d. unm.
1. Sarah, m. Theoderick Bland, and had issue.
2. Susan, m. Townshend Dade, and had issue.
3. Mary, m. Dr. Stuart, of King George Co.

He d. Feb. 1783.

Henry Fitzhugh (1750–1777), of Fitzhughburg, b. 7 May 1750; m., 28 Oct. 1770, Elizabeth, dau. of Colonel Dudley Stith, of Brunswick Co., and, dying 9 June 1777, in the lifetime of his father, left by her (who d. 23 May 1786), an only child :—

Henry Fitzhugh (1773–1830), of Bedford, Stafford Co., b. 11 Feb. 1773; m., 3 May 1791, Elizabeth, dau. of Catlett Conway, of Orange Co., and, by her (who d. 4 Aug. 1845), had issue :—

1. Henry Stith, b. 13 April 1796; d.s.p. 1844.
2. Catlett Conway, b. 31 Dec. 1800; d.s.p. 20 April 1827.
3. Francis Conway, of whom later.
4. Drury Stith, b. 13 Sept. 1803; d. young.
5. James Madison, b. 25 April 1809; m., 20 July 1830, Mary Stuart, and had issue.
6. Drury Bolling, b. 28 June 1813; m. (1), 5 Dec. 1833, Carolina P. Turner; m. (2), 29 April 1847, Mary M. Eliott; d. 8 Oct. 1883, leaving issue.
1. Elizabeth Catlett, b. 31 Jan. 1793; m., 2 July 1817, Colonel John G. Stuart; d. 12 April 1821.
2. Elizabeth, b. 31 Jan. 1794.
3. Louisa Conway, b. 8 April 1798; m., 6 Dec. 1827, Abram Barnes Hooe.
4. Susanna, b. 13 Sept. 1805; d. in infancy.
5. Susanna Conway, b. 15 July 1806; d. young.
6. Sarah Battaile, b. 15 July 1811; m., 25 May 1830, James Barbour Newman.
7. Anne Wray, b. 5 Sept. 1816; m., 22 Jan. 1834, Albert G. Dade.

He d. 10 Aug. 1830.

Francis Conway Fitzhugh (1801–1858), of Bedford, King George Co., b. 8 Sept. 1801; m., 5 Dec. 1843, Rosa Spence, and, by her (who d. March 1849), had issue :—

1. William Carter, b. 1845; d. unm. 25 Sept. 1861.
2. Francis Conway, of whom we treat.

He d. 11 April 1858.

*Residence*—Bedford, King George Co., Virginia.

*Arms*—Ermine, on a chief gules, three martlets or.

*Crest*—A Cornish chough proper.

# KINGSBURY

Frederick John Kingsbury, b. 1 Jan. 1823 ; m. 29 April 1851, Alathea Ruth, dau. of William Henry Scovil, of Waterbury, Conn., and, by her (who d. 7 Dec. 1899), has had issue :—

1. William Charles, b. 2 July 1853 ; d. 2 March 1864.
2. Frederick John, b. 7 July 1863 ; m. Adele Townsend, and, by her, has issue :—

   Frederick John, b. 10 Sept. 1895.
   Ruth, b. 29 Aug. 1887.

1. Mary Eunice, b. 9 June 1856 ; m., 1882, Dr. Charles Stedman Bull ; d., 1898, leaving issue :—

   Frederick, b. 28 April 1884.
   Ludlow, b. 10 Jan. 1886.
   Dorothy, b. 10 Dec. 1887.

2. Alice Eliza, b. 4 May 1858.
3. Edith Davies, b. 6 Feb. 1860.

The Hon. Frederick John Kingsbury graduated at Yale University, 1846 (LL.D. 1899) ; Member of the Connecticut Legislature, 1850–1865.

## DESCENT

Henry Kingsbury ( –1687) ; emigrated to Massachussets, 1630, and settled at Haverhill ; m. Susanna ——, and, by her (who d. 21 Feb. 1678), had issue : —

1. John, m. Elizabeth Dustin ; d., 23 Jan. 1670, leaving issue.
2. Ephraim, killed by the Indians at Haverhill, 2 May 1676.
3. James, m. Sarah, dau. of Matthias Button, and had issue.
4. Joseph, of whom later
5. Samuel, m. 1679, Huldah Corliss ; d., 26 Sept. 1698, leaving issue.
6. Thomas, m. (1) Deborah Eastman ; m (2) Sarah Haines.
1. Susanna, m., 1662, Joseph Pike.

He d. 1 Oct. 1687.

Joseph Kingsbury (1657–1741), of Haverhill, Mass., b. 1657 ; removed to Norwich, Conn., in 1708 ; m., 2 April 1679, Love, dau. of Thomas Ayres, of Haverhill, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Joseph, of whom later.
2. Nathaniel, b. 23 Aug. 1684 ; m. Hannah, dau. of John Denison, and had issue.
1. Elizabeth, b. 10 May 1686 ; d. 24 May 1686.
2. Mary, b. 19 Oct. 1687.
3. Elizabeth, b. 16 Oct. 1693.
4. Susannah, b. 24 Sept. 1695.

He d. 1741.

# KINGSBURY

Joseph Kingsbury (1682–1757), b. 22 June 1682; Ensign, 1719; Lieutenant, 1727; Captain, 1748; m., 5 Feb. 1706, Ruth, dau. of John Denison, of Ipswich, Mass., and, by her (who d. 6 May 1779), had issue :—

1. Ephraim, b. 4 Jan. 1706.
2. Joseph, b. 1714.
3. Ebenezer, b. 1716; m. Priscilla Kingsbury, and, by her, had issue.
4. Eleazer, b. 1718.
5. Daniel, b. 1724.
6. Nathaniel, of whom later.
1. Hannah, b. 1708; m. Captain Jacob Hyde.
2. Love, b. 1710; m. Josiah Barker.
3. Ruth, b. 1712; m. Joshua Egerton.
4. Eunice, b. 1720; m. John Barker.
5. Tabitha, b. 1726; m. — Waldo.
6. Irene, b. 1729; d. unm.

He d. 1 Dec. 1757.

Nathaniel Kingsbury (1730– ), of Norwich, West Farms, Conn., b. 7 Feb. 1730; m., 4 Sept. 1755, Sarah, dau. of Jacob Hill, of Cambridge, Mass., and had issue :—

1. Jacob, b. 6 June 1756; Colonel; d., 1 July 1837, leaving issue.
2. Nathaniel, b. 1760; d. unm. 1785.
3. John, of whom later.
4. Joseph, b. 1764.
5. Charles, b. 1767; d.s.p.
6. William, b. 1775; d.s.p.
1. Sarah, b. 1758; m. Benjamin Ellis, M.D.
2. Tabitha, b. 1770; d. 1786.
3. Bethia, b. 1772; d. 1790.

John Kingsbury (1761–1844), b. 30 Dec. 1761; graduated at Yale College, 1786; m., 6 Nov. 1794, Marcia, dau. of Stephen Bronsor, of Waterbury, Conn.; and, dying 26 Aug. 1844, had, by her (who d. 21 March 1813), a son :—

Charles Denison Kingsbury (1795–1890), of Waterbury, Conn.; b. 7 Nov. 1795; m., 5 March 1821, Eliza, dau. of Dr. Frederick Leavenworth, of Waterbury, and, by her (who d. 16 Nov. 1852), left issue an only son :—

Frederick John, of whom we treat.

He d. 16 Jan. 1890.

*Residence*—Waterbury, Connecticut.

*Clubs*—Century, University (New York).

# HENRY

William Wirt Henry, b. 1860 ; m., 10 July 1894, Auner Lee, dau. of Bladen Tasker Dulaney, of Fauquier Co., Virginia, who d. 1894.

## DESCENT

John Henry, son of Alexander Henry and Jane Robertson his wife, of Aberdeen, Scotland ; emigrated to Virginia before 1730 ; Colonel of Militia ; for many years presiding magistrate of Hanover Co. ; m. Sarah, dau. of Isaac Winston, and widow of Colonel John Syme, and had issue :—

1. William, d.s.p.
2. Patrick, of whom later.
1. Jane, m. Colonel Samuel Meredith, and had issue.
2. Sarah, m. Thomas Thomas of Bristol.
3. Susanna, m. General Thomas Madison, and had issue.
4. Mary, m. Luke Bowyer.
5. Anne, m. Colonel George William Christian, who was killed by the Indians, near Louisville, Kentucky, in 1784.
6. Elizabeth, m. (1) General William Campbell ; m. (2) General Edward Carrington (who d. 3 July 1825), and had issue.
7. Lucy, m. Colonel Valentine Wood, of Goochland Co., Virginia, and had issue.

Patrick Henry (1736–1799), b. 29 May 1736 ; elected a member of the Virginia House of Burgesses, 1765 ; delegate to the 1st Continental Congress ; appointed by the State Convention Colonel of the 1st Virginia Regiment, and commander of all the Virginian forces ; elected to the Virginian Convention, 1776 ; appointed first Governor of the State, 1776, to which office he was several times re-elected ; m. (1), 1754, Sarah, dau. of John Shelton, and had issue :—

1. John, m., and had issue :—

   Edmund, settled in Tennessee.

2. William.
1. Martha, m. John, son of Rev. Peter Fontaine.
2. Anne, m. Spencer Roane, Judge of Court of Appeals of Virginia (who d. 4 Sept. 1822), and had issue.
3. Elizabeth, b. 23 April 1769 ; m., 12 Oct. 1786, Philip Aylett, of King William Co., and had issue ; d. 24 Oct. 1842.

He m. (2), 9 Oct. 1777, Dorothea, dau. of R. W. Dandridge, and granddau. of Governor Alexander Spotswood, and, by her (who m. (2) Judge Edmund Winston, of the Court of Appeals, Virginia, and d. 1831), had issue :—

3. Patrick, b. 15 Aug. 1783 ; m. Elvira, dau. of Colonel William Cabell, of Union Hill, Nelson Co., and had issue.
4. Fayette, b. 29 Oct. 1785 ; m. — Elean ; d.s.p.
5. Alexander Spotswood, b. 2 June 1788 ; m. Paulina, dau. of Dr. George Cabell, of Lynchburg, Virginia, and had isssue.
6. Nathaniel, b. 7 April 1790 ; m. Virginia Woodson, and, by her, had issue ; d. 1850.

7. Richard, b. 27 March 1792 ; d. in infancy.
8. Edward Winston, b. 21 Jan. 1794 ; m. Jane Yuille, and had issue.
9. John, of whom later.
4. Dorothea Spotswood, b. 2 Aug. 1778 ; m., 1799, George Dabney Winston, and had issue.
5. Sarah Butler, b. 4 Jan. 1780 ; m. (1) Robert, brother of Thomas Campbell the poet ; m. (2) Alexander Scott, of Fauquier Co., Virginia ; d.s.p.
6. Martha Catherine, b. 3 Nov. 1781 ; m. Edward, son of Judge James Henry, of Northumberland Co., and had issue.
7. Jane Robertson, b. 15 Jan. 1798 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 6 June 1799.

John Henry (1796–1868), b. 16 Feb. 1796 ; m., 19 Oct. 1826, Elvira S., dau. of Hon. Thomas S. McClelland, and, by her (who d. 1873), had issue :—

1. William Wirt, of whom later.
2. Thomas Stanhope, b. 22 July 1833 ; m., Jan. 1858, Mary E., dau. of R. F. Gaines, of Charlotte Co., Virginia, and has had issue :—

    1. Thomas Stanhope, b. 4 May 1863.
    2. Robert Gaines, b. 4 Dec. 1866.
    1. Mary Gaines, b. 29 May 1859.

1. Margaret Ann, b. 4 Oct. 1827 ; m., 29 Nov. 1849, William A. Miller, of Lynchburg, Virginia, and had issue.
2. Elvira Bruce, b. 2 July 1829 ; m. (1), 9 May 1848, Jesse A. Higginbotham, of Amherst Co., Virginia, who d.s.p. ; m. (2), 19 Nov. 1851, Alexander F. Taylor, and had issue.
3. Laura Helen, b. 15 March 1836 ; m., March 1855, Dr. James W. Carter ; d.s.p. 4 July 1856.
4. Emma Cabell, b. 14 Feb. 1838 ; m., 22 Dec. 1858, Major James B. Ferguson, of Richmond (who was agent for the Confederate Government in Europe), and had issue.

He d. 7 Jan. 1868.

William Wirt Henry (1831–1900), b. at Red Hill, Charlotte Co., Virginia, 14 Feb. 1831 ; educated at the University of Virginia, where he graduated M.A. ; admitted to the Bar, 1853 ; State Attorney for Charlotte County ; removed to Richmond, 1873, and represented that city in the Legislature, 1877–1883 ; m., 8 Nov. 1854, Lucy Gray, dau. of James P. Marshall, of Charlotte Co., Virginia, and had issue :—

1. William Wirt, of whom we treat.
1. Elizabeth Watkins, b. 22 Oct. 1855 ; m., 9 Oct. 1879, Hon. James Lyons, Member of the House of Delegates of Virginia, son of Judge William H. Lyons, and has had issue.
2. Lucy Gray, m., 26 Oct. 1886, Matthew Bland Harrison, of Petersburg, and has had issue.

He d. 1900.

*Residence*—Richmond, Virginia.

# HUGER

William Elliott Huger, b. 28 Nov. 1874.

## DESCENT

Daniel Huger (1651–1711), b. at Loudun, Turenne, France, 1 April 1651; son of John Huger, a Huguenot, who was a Royal Notary at Loudun; emigrated to America, 1685; settled at Santee, Craven Co., South Carolina; m., May 1677, Margaret, dau. of Orei Perdriau, silk merchant, of La Rochelle, France, and, by her (who d. 1717), had issue:—

1. Daniel, of whom later.
1. Margaret, b. at La Rochelle, 21 Feb. 1678, m., 17 Aug. 1704, Elias Horry, of South Carolina, and had issue.
2. Magdalen, d. young.

He d. 24 Dec. 1711.

Daniel Huger (1688–1754), b. at Santee, 16 March 1688; m. (1), 25 Jan. 1710, Elizabeth (who d.s.p. 23 May 1740), dau. of Philip Gendron; m. (2), 14 May 1741, Mary, dau. of Isaac Cordes, and, by her (who d. 30 Dec. 1746), had issue:—

1. Daniel, of whom later.
2. Isaac, b. 19 March 1743; Brigadier-General in the Revolutionary Army; m., 23 March 1762, Elizabeth Chalmers; d. 17 Oct. 1797, leaving issue.
3. John, b. 5 June 1744; Secretary of South Carolina; m. (1) Charlotte Motte; m. (2) Ann, dau. of — Brown, and widow of James — Cusack; d. 22 Jan. 1804, leaving issue.
4. Benjamin, b. 30 Dec. 1746; Major in the Revolutionary Army; Member of the House of Assembly and Provincial Congress; m. (1) Mary — Golightly; m. (2) Mary Kinloch, and, dying 11 May 1779, had issue.

He m. (3), 4 Dec. 1747, Lydia (who d. 4 Sept. 1748), dau. of Robert Johnson; m. (4), 19 Oct. 1749, Ann, dau. of Colonel Francis Le Jau, and, by her (who d. 6 Dec. 1754), had issue:—

5. Francis, b. 19 June 1751; Colonel in the Revolutionary Army; d. 18 Aug. 1811, leaving issue.
6. Paul, b. 27 Aug. 1752; d.s.p.
1. Margaret, b. 23 Aug. 1754; d. in infancy.

He d. 8 Dec. 1754.

# HUGER

Daniel Huger (1742–1799), b. at the Limerick Plantation, Cooper River, South Carolina, 20 Feb. 1742; Member of U.S. Congress, 1786–1793; m. Sabina Elliott, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Daniel Elliott, of whom later.
1. Sarah Elliott, d. unm. at New York.
2 Ann Elliott, m. Edward Laight, of New York, and had issue.
3. Sabina Elliott, m. John Wells, of New York, and had issue.

He d. 6 July 1799.

Daniel Elliott Huger (1779–1854), b. 28 June 1779; graduated at Princeton, 1798; Member of U.S. Congress, 1815–1819; Judge, South Carolina, 1819; U.S. Senator, 1842–1845; m., 26 Nov. 1800, Isabella Johannes, dau. of Arthur Middleton, one of the signatories of the Declaration of Independence, and, by her (who d. 25 Aug. 1865), had issue :—

1. William Elliott, d. unm.
2. Daniel Elliott, of whom later.
3. John Middleton, m. Allen Deas, and had issue.
4. Joseph Alston, M.D., m. Mary Esther, dau. of Francis Kinloch Huger, and had issue.
5. Arthur Middleton, m. Margaret Campbell, dau. of Hon. Mitchell King, and had issue.
1. Mary Middleton, b. 1802; m. Joseph Manigault; d. 1831, leaving issue.
2. Emma Middleton, m. Allen Smith Izard; d.s.p.
3. Sabina Elliott, b. 1811; m. Charles Tidyman Lowndes; d. 15 June 1874, leaving issue.
4. Sarah Elliott, m. James W. Wilkinson, and had issue.
5. Eliza Caroline Middleton, m. William Mason Smith, and had issue.

He d. 21 Aug. 1854.

Daniel Elliott Huger, m. Caroline Proctor, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Daniel Elliott, Captain in the Confederate States Army; killed in action, 20 Sept. 1863.
2. Stephen Proctor, of the Confederate States Army; d.s.p. 25 Jan. 1862.
3. William Elliott, of whom later.
4. Joseph Proctor, b. 1846, of the Confederate States Army; killed in action at Fort Sumpter, 13 April 1864.
5. Richard Proctor.
1. Mary, m. General Arthur Middleton Manigault, of the Confederate States Army, and had issue.
2. Caroline Proctor.
3. Isabella Middleton.

William Elliott Huger, m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Julius Pringle Smith, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Daniel Elliott.
2. William Elliott, of whom we treat.
1. Elizabeth.
2. Caroline Proctor, b. 26 April 1876; d. in infancy.

*Residence*—34 Meeting Street, Charleston, South Carolina.

*Arms*—Argent, a human heart emitting flame, between two laurel branches fructed saltirewise in chief, and an anchor erect in

base, all proper, accompanied by as many flaunches azure, each charged with a fleur-de-lis or.

*Crest*—On a wreath of the colours, a Virginian nightingale perched on a sprig, proper.

# POOLE

Murray Edward Poole, b. at Centre Moreland, Pennsylvania, 17 July 1857; m., at Limestone, N.Y., 4 Nov. 1891, Eva, dau. of James Zeliffe, J.P., and had issue :—

Laura Frances, b. 4 Dec. 1893.

Mr. Poole graduated at Cornell University, A.B., 1880; admitted to the Bar, 1889; J.P., 1891–1895; Special County Judge, 1889; Acting Recorder, 1893–1895; LL.D., Nashville College, 1900; D.C.L., American University, 1901; Deputy Attorney-General, 1907.

## DESCENT

Edward Poole (1609–1664), of Northleigh, Co. Devon, b. 1609; emigrated to America, 1635, and was one of the founders of Weymouth, Massachusetts; m., Sarah, dau. of John Pynney, of Exeter, Co. Devon, and had issue :—

1. Samuel.
2. Isaac.
3. Joseph, of whom later.
4. Benjamin.
5. John.
6. Jacob.
1. Sarah.

He d. 1664.

Joseph Poole ( –1706), of Weymouth, Mass.; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Shaw, and had issue :—

1. Benjamin.
2. Samuel, of whom later.
3. Joseph.
4. Isaac.
1. Elizabeth.
2. Susannah.
3. Mary.
4. Margaret.
5. Abigail.

He d. 1706.

# POOLE

Samuel Poole (1690–1785), b. at Weymouth, 1690; removed to Abingdon, Mass., 1711; Sergeant, 1722; J.P., 1734–1754; Selectman, 1718–1724; Representative, 1735; m. Sarah, dau. of Hon. Jacob Nash, and, dying 1785, left issue :—

Samuel Poole (1713–1796), b. at Abingdon, Mass., 18 Sept. 1713; Selectman, 1758–1764; Representative, 1765 and 1778; Member of Committee of Safety and Correspondence during Revolutionary War; m., Nov. 1733, Rebecca, dau. of Joshua Shaw, and, dying 28 April 1796, left issue :—

Samuel Poole (1736–1830), b. 27 Aug. 1736; Lieutenant Continental Army; m., 24 Jan. 1760, Ruth, dau. of John Fullerton, and, dying 19 Dec. 1830, left, by her (who d. 3 Aug. 1835), issue :—

William Poole (1777–1852), b. at Easton, Mass., 5 May 1777; Captain in War of 1812; m. Sarah, dau. of Daniel Packard, and, dying at Beaumont, Pennsylvania, 6 Jan. 1852, left, by her (who d. at Abingdon, Mass., 10 Sept. 1846), issue :—

Daniel Poole (1797–1864), b. at Abingdon (or Easton), Mass., 10 June 1797; soldier in War of 1812; Mayor of City of Mt. Carmel, Illinois, 1854; m., 7 April 1825, Anna Rebecca, dau. of Colonel Valentine Gardner, of Philadelphia, and, dying 5 March 1864, left, by her (who d. 28 May 1883), issue :—

Edward Valentine Poole (1826–1887), of Ithaca, N.Y., b. in Philadelphia, 3 April 1826; Captain of Militia; m., 11 Sept. 1850, Susan, dau. of Captain Samuel Carey, of Centre Moreland, Pennsylvania, and, by her (who d. at South Waverley, Pennsylvania, 24 Nov. 1892), had issue :—

1. Charles Franklin, b. 1 June 1851.
2. Murray Edward, of whom we treat.
1. Emily Ann, b. 27 March 1853; d. 8 Aug. 1854.
2. Clara Isabel, b. 14 Oct. 1859; m. Hon. George Titus Baker, Mayor of Davenport, Iowa.
3. Laura Frances, b. 3 March 1861; m. (1) Thomas Blake Campbell, of Ithaca, N.Y.; m. (2) John Hoyt, of Davenport, Iowa.

He d. at Wyoming, Delaware, 6 Oct. 1887.

*Residence*—Ithaca, New York.

*Club*—Democratic (New York).

# BLAKE

Godfrey Mundy Blake, b. July 1845; m., 1897, Jane Hardee, of Hardeeville, South Carolina.

## DESCENT

Joseph Blake (1769–1865), of Hamells Park, Co. Hertford, eldest son of William Blake, of Plainsfield and Pawlets, South Carolina (*see* Blake, Frederick Rutledge), b. 1769; educated at Eton and at Cambridge; m. a dau. of Colonel Hough, and, by her, had issue:—

1. William, of Newington, South Carolina, and Park Crescent, Worthing, Co. Sussex; b. and educated in England; m., Dec. 1828, Jean Wykeham, dau. of Fiennes Wykeham Martin, of Leeds Castle, Co. Kent, and of Chacombe Priory, Co. Northampton; d. at Brighton, Co. Sussex, April 1889, leaving issue.
2. Joseph, b. in England; m., 20 July 1837, Elizabeth Mary Anne, dau. of Major General Sir Evan John Murray McGregor, Bart., K.C.B., Governor-General of the Windward Islands (by Elizabeth his wife, dau. of John, 4th Duke of Atholl); d. at Bury St. Edmunds, Co. Suffolk, 28 May 1889, leaving, by her (who d. 29 March 1857), issue.
3. Robert, d. unm.
4. Walter, of whom later.
5. Francis, d. unm. 1865.

1. Anna Maria, m. Henry King, of Brighton, Co. Sussex, and had issue.
2. Louisa, m., 12 April 1837, Arthur Marcus Cecil, 3rd Baron Sandys, P.C. (who d. 10 April 1863); d. 6 April 1886, leaving issue.

He d. 27 March 1865.

Walter Blake (1804–1871), of Bonny Hall, South Carolina, b. in England, 1804; returned to Carolina; m., 16 June 1837, Anne Stead, dau. of Ralph Stead Izard, and, by her (who. d. 10 Aug. 1892), had issue:—

1. Walter, b. Aug. 1841; m., Aug. 1870, Henrietta Louisa, dau. of Daniel Blake, who d.s.p. Sept. 1872.
2. Godfrey Mundy, of whom we treat.
3. Reginald Edmund, b. May 1849; d. unm.
4. Alfred Sidney, of Hayfield, North Carolina, b. June 1851.

## BLAKE

1. Louisa Patience, b. 1840; m. (1) Daniel Blake Heyward, and had issue :—
    1. Anne Louise.
    2. Henrietta, d. in infancy.

    m. (2), 1872, James R. Rutledge, who d. Sept. 1899.
2. Anna Maria, b. 1843; m. Colonel Henry M. Rutledge, of the 25th North Carolina Regiment, C.S.A., and had issue :—

    Frederick.

He d. at Savannah, Georgia, 6 Aug. 1871.

*Residence*—Rice Hope, Savannah River, Georgia.

*Arms*—Argent, a chevron between three garbs, sable.

*Crest*—On a chapeau gules, turned up ermine, a martlet argent.

# ROBERTSON

William Robertson, b. 13 Sept. 1859.

## DESCENT

William Robertson, son of John Robertson, Bailie of Edinburgh, emigrated to America in the latter part of the seventeenth century and settled in Virginia, held several appointments under the British Government and was at one time Receiver of York River, Naval Officer for the District of York River, and Secretary to the Council of State under Governor Spotswood; m., and had, with other issue, a son :—

William Robertson, who inherited lands in Chesterfield Co., Virginia, served in the Colonial Wars; m. Sarah Towns, by whom he had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. William.
3. James.
4. Archibald.
1. Martha.
2. Ann.

His will was dated 18 April 1774.

John Robertson ( –1808), served in the Colonial Wars; was granted land in Chesterfield Co. as an officer of the Virginia Militia, 1761; m. Ann Walthall, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Walthall, b. 31 May 1765; d. 1820.
2. Peter, d. unm.
3. John, m. Catherine Traylor.

4. Richard Henry, b. 1780 ; d. 1858.
5. William, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth.
2. Ann.
3. Martha.

He d. 1808.

WILLIAM ROBERTSON (1786–1859), b. 12 May 1786 ; removed from Virginia to Abbeville, South Carolina, with Joseph Moseley, and afterwards became Superintendent of the South Carolina Railroad, and subsequently Superintendent of the first line of steamboats on the Savannah River ; served as Captain in Austin's Regiment of South Carolina Drafted Militia in the War of 1812 ; m. (1), 1805, Pamela, dau. of Joseph Moseley, and, by her, left issue :—

1. Francis Marion, b. 12 Dec. 1806 ; an eminent physician in Charleston ; served in the Florida Wars as Captain of the Georgia Mounted Militia and in the Confederate States Army as Colonel and Surgeon ; m. Henrietta Righton, and d. 15 July 1892, leaving issue :—
    1. William Francis, Major and Surgeon in the Confederate States Army ; m. Lilly Clark, of Charleston.
    2. Joseph Righton, Major Commissary in the Confederate States Army ; m. Lilly Taylor, of Charleston.
    3. Frederick, d. young.
    4. Henry Clay, Officer in the Confederate States Army ; m. Mary Mikell, of Edisto Island, South Carolina.
    5. James Lawrence, Officer in the Confederate States Army ; m. Catherine Miller, of Beech Island, South Carolina.
    6. Duncan Clinch, Officer in the Confederate States Army ; m. Caroline Mikell, of Edisto Island, South Carolina.
    1. Marion, m. Henry Silliman, of Charleston, South Carolina.
2. Thomas Burfoot, b. 29 Oct. 1808 ; d. 4 July 1813.
3. William Alexander, b. 5 Oct. 1817 ; m. Mary Louisa Walton, of Augusta, Georgia, and, dying 1 Nov. 1858, left issue :—
    1. Robert Walton, m. Maria Winter.
    1. Evelina, m. William Baker.
    2. Pamela Mary, d. unm.
4. John Joseph, b. Dec. 1819 ; m. (1) Elizabeth Hay, of Washington, Georgia ; m. (2) Elizabeth Bowen ; d. 3 May 1873, leaving, by his first wife, issue :—
    1. William, 1st Lieutenant in the Confederate States Army.
    1. Anna, d. unm.
    2. Mary, d. unm.
    3. Katherine, m. — Faber, of Washington.
5. Lewis Ford, of whom later.
6. James Walthall, b. 12 Aug. 1830 ; Colonel of Infantry in the Confederate States Army ; Adjutant-General of the State of Georgia ; m. Ann Parks, by whom he has issue.
1. Mary Ann, b. 29 Oct. 1808 ; m. Archibald Boggs ; d. 8 March 1865, leaving issue :—
    1. William Robertson, b. 18 March 1829 ; graduated at U.S. Military Academy, West Point, 1853 ; resigned 1861 ; Brigadier-General in the Confederate States Army ; Chief of Staff, Trans-Mississippi Department ; m. Sophia, dau. of Colonel John Symington, of Baltimore, and had issue.

2. Gilbert Cleveland, d. young.
3. Robert, b. 24 Nov. 1832 ; Captain and A.D.C. in the Confederate States Army ; m. Eliza, dau. of Dr. Innerarity, of Mobile.
4. Archibald Pickens, b. 17 Sept. 1834 ; Captain of Infantry in the Confederate States Army ; m. Martha Bruce Turpin, of Richmond.
5. Francis Marion, b. 14 Oct. 1841 ; d. 1903.
1. Pamela Robertson, b. 1836 ; m., 8 Sept. 1858, Joshua Willingham Butt, of Augusta, Georgia, and had issue.
2. Mary Rebecca, b. 21 April 1838.
3. Catherine Joyner, b. 17 Dec. 1839 ; m., 1857, John Decatur Butt, of Augusta, Georgia, and had issue.

2. Martha Moseley, b. 19 April 1813 ; d. 22 May 1816.
3. Elizabeth Walthall, d. in infancy.
4. Lucretia Catherine, b. 7 Feb. 1822 ; m. Richard Joyner, of Atlanta, and had issue.
5. Pamela Frances, d. young.

He d. 1859, having m. (2) Mary MacBeth of Charleston.

Lewis Ford Robertson (1825–1904), b. 3 Jan. 1825 ; Lieutenant in the Palmetto Regiment during the war with Mexico, for which he was given a medal for gallantry by the U.S. Government, and a sword by the State of South Carolina ; m. Sarah Twells, of Philadelphia, and, by her, left issue :—

1. Edward Twells, b. 1856 ; m. (1), 1881, Sara Gilmor Ladson ; m. (2) Natalie Breckinridge Johnson.
2. William, of whom we treat.
3. Lewis Ford, b. 3 Feb. 1863 ; d. 7 Feb. 1891.
1. Elizabeth English, b. 20 Jan. 1865 ; m., 1892, William Henry Parker, of Charleston, South Carolina, and has issue.

He d. 28 April 1904.

*Residence*—Charleston, South Carolina.

*Clubs*—Charleston, County, and Carolina Yacht.

# FULLER

Melville Weston Fuller, b. at Augusta, Maine, 11 Feb. 1833 ; m., (1) 1858, Calista O., dau of Eri Reynolds ; m. (2), 30 May 1866, Mary E., dau. of William F. Coolbaugh, of Chicago.

Chief Justice Fuller was Member of the Illinois State Constitutional Convention, 1862 ; Illinois Legislature, 1863–1865 ; and appointed Chief Justice of the U.S., 1888.

# FULLER

## DESCENT

SAMUEL FULLER ( –1683), son of Edward Fuller and Ann his wife, whom he accompanied to America, in the *Mayflower*, and landed at Plymouth, Mass., 21 Dec. 1620 ; resided at Plymouth, with his uncle Dr. Samuel Fuller (who was also a passenger in the *Mayflower*); granted land there 1624 ; removed to Scituate, Mass., where he resided until 1641, when he settled at Barnstable, Mass. ; m., 8 April 1635, Jane, dau. of the Rev. John Lothrop, of Scituate, Mass., and, by her, had issue :—

1. Samuel, of whom later.
2. Thomas, b. 18 May 1650 ; d. young.
3. John, b. at Barnstable, Mass., 1656 ; m. Mehitable Rawley, and had issue.
1. Hannah, b. in Scituate ; m., 1 Jan. 1659, Nicholas Bonham, and had issue.
2. Elizabeth, m. — Taylor.
3. Sarah, bap. Aug. 1641 ; d. young.
4. Mary, b. June 1644 ; m. 18 Nov. 1674, Joseph Williams, and had issue.
5. Sarah, b. 14 Dec. 1654 ; m. — Crow.

He d. 31 Oct. 1683.

SAMUEL FULLER (1637– ), bap. at Scituate, Mass., 11 Feb. 1637 ; m. his cousin Anna, dau. of Dr. Matthew Fuller, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Barnabas, b. about 1659 ; m., 25 Feb. 1681, Elizabeth Young, and had issue.
2. Joseph, b. about 1662 ; m., 1700, Thankful Blossom, and had issue.
3. Matthew, of whom later.
4. Benjamin, b. 16 Dec. 1665 ; m., and had issue.
1. Desire, b. about 1667 ; m., 11 June 1703, John Taylor.
2. Sarah, b. about 1669.

His will was proved Dec. 1691.

MATTHEW FULLER (*1664*–1754), b. at Barnstable, Mass., about 1664 ; removed to Colchester, Conn., 1713, and to Sharon, Conn., 1744 ; m., 25 Feb. 1692, Patience Young, of Scituate, Mass., and, by her, had issue :—

1. Jonathan, b. Oct. 1696 ; m., 3 March 1718, Rebecca Perry, of Sandwich.
2. Jean, b. 1704 ; d. in infancy.
3. David, b. 1706.
4. Young, of whom later.
5. Cornelius, b. 1710 ; m., 25 Feb. 1730, Patience Chappell.
1. Anna, b. Nov. 1693 ; m., 17 Oct. 1717, Tristram Blush, of Barnstable, and had issue.
2. Content, b. Feb. 1698 ; m., 1720, Benjamin Fuller, of East Haddam, and had issue.

He d. at Sharon, Conn., 12 Dec. 1754.

YOUNG FULLER (1708–1796), b. at Barnstable, Mass., 1708 ; removed to East Windsor, Ellington District, Conn., 1749, and to Ludlow, Mass., 1767 ; m., 23 April 1730, Jerusha Beebe, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Joshua, b. in Colchester, Conn., 9 Sept. 1731 ; settled in Ludlow, Mass., 1767, where he held several public offices ; m., Jan. 1753, Mercy Lathrop, of Tolland, Conn., and, by her (who d. 15 Jan. 1827), had issue ; d. 5 Oct. 1810.
2. David, bap. 29 April 1734.
3. Caleb, of whom later.

1. Lydia, bap. Dec. 1741.
2. Jerusha, bap. 1744 ; m. — Denslow.
3. Ann, bap. 1747.

He d. at Ludlow, Mass., 17 June 1796.

Caleb Fuller (1735–1815), bap. at Colchester, Conn., 17 Aug. 1735; removed with his father to East Windsor, Conn., about 1749; graduated at Yale College, 1758; A.M., 1762; removed to Middletown, afterwards to Hanover, New Hampshire, 1790; m., 28 Oct. 1762, Hannah, dau. of Rev. Habijah Weld, of Attleboro, Mass., and, by her, had issue :—

1. Frederick Augustus, b. 3 Sept. 1763; m., 17 Sept. 1782, Anna Barrett, of Wethersfield, Conn., and had issue.
2. William, b. 6 Nov. 1764; d. in infancy.
3. Thomas W., b. 20 April 1773.
4. Henry Weld, of whom later.
1. Sophia, b. 29 March 1766; d. young.
2. Rosina, b. 24 Nov. 1767; m. Elam Markham, of Hanover; d.s.p. 11 July 1861.
3. C. Matilda, b. 20 May 1770; m. Rev. Benjamin Chapman, and had issue; d. 26 June 1823.
4. Anne, b. 5 July 1775; m., and had issue; d. 10 March 1841.
5. Nancy, b. 5 July 1777; m., 25 Sept. 1800, Moses Davis.
6. Sophia, b. 20 March 1779; m. M. D. Hopkins.

He d. at Hanover, New Hampshire, 20 Aug. 1815.

Henry Weld Fuller (1784–1841), b. at Middletown, Conn., 1 Jan. 1784; removed to Hanover, New Hampshire, 1790; graduated at Dartmouth College, 1803; settled in Augusta, Maine; represented Augusta in the Legislature several times; County Attorney, and Judge of Probate; m., 7 Jan. 1806, Esther Gould, of Newbury, Mass., and, by her, had issue :—

1. Frederick Augusta, of whom later.
2. Henry W., b. 1810; m., 1835, Mary S. Goddard.
3. Benjamin A. G., b. 1818; m., 1843, Harriet S. Williams.
1. Louisa S., b. 1808; m., 1832, Samuel E. Smith.
2. Martha E., b. 1812; m., 1844, Joseph G. Moody.
3. Caroline W., b. 1815; m., 1835, Isaac Farrar.
4. Lucretia G., b. 1824; m., 1819, Joseph K. Clark.

He d. 29 Jan. 1841.

Frederick Augusta Fuller (1806– ), b. 1806; m. (1), 1830, Catherine M. Weston, and had issue :—

Melville Weston, of whom we treat.

He m. (2), 1839, Margaret E. Godfrey.

*Residence*—1801, F Street, N.W., Washington.

# PELL

Howland Pell, b. at Flushing, L.I., 19 March 1856 ; m., 12 April, 1887, Almy Goelet, dau. of Frederic Gallatin, of N.Y., and has had issue :—

1. Howland Gallatin, b. 17 Aug. 1889.
2. Gladys Amy Howland, b. 14 March 1888.

## DESCENT

John Pell (1553–1616), b. 1553 ; son of John Pell, of Lynn Regis, Co. Norfolk, who descended from a very ancient Lincolnshire family that had held lands in Willoughby as early as 1350 ; B.A. (Cambridge), 1594; Rector of Southwick, Co. Sussex; m. Mary, dau. of George Holland, of Halden, Co. Kent, and, by her (who d. 1617), had issue :—

1. Thomas, b. 1608 ; Gentleman of the Bedchamber to King Charles I. ; emigrated to America, 1630 ; settled at Dorchester, Mass., removed to Fairfield, Conn., 1635, bought from the Indians a large tract of land in Westchester Co., N.Y., which was by patent from the Duke of York erected into the Lordship and Manor of Pelham, 1666 ; m., 1647, Lucy (who d. 1668), widow of Francis Brewster ; d.s.p. 1669.
2. John, of whom later.

He d. 1616.

John Pell (1610–1685), b. at Southwick, Co. Sussex, 1 March 1610 ; M.A. (Trinity College, Cambridge), 1630 ; D.D. (Lambeth), 1663 ; F.R.S., 1663 ; employed by Cromwell as a diplomatist in Switzerland, 1654–1658; Rector of Fobbing, 1661–1685; Vicar of Laindon, 1663–1685 ; m., 1632, Ithumaria, dau. of Henry Reginolles, and, dying 12 Dec. 1685, left issue :—

John Pell (1643–1702), b. in London, 3 Feb. 1643 ; Lord of the Manor of Pelham, which he inherited by the will of his uncle, Thomas Pell ; emigrated to America, 1670 ; Captain of Horse, 1684 ; Major, 1692 ; Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, 1688 ; Member of the Provincial Assembly, 1691 ; m., 1675, Rachel, dau. of Philip Pinckney, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. John, d.s.p.
3. Philip, d.s.p.
1. Tamar, m. James Eustace.
2. Mary, m. Samuel Rodman.

He d. 1702.

# PELL

Thomas Pell (1676–1739), b. 1676 ; Lord of the Manor of Pelham ; m. Anna ——, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Joseph, b. 1700 ; Lord of the Manor of Pelham ; m. Phœbe Deane, and, dying 1752, by her, had, with other issue :—

   Joseph, b. 1740 ; fifth and last Lord of the Manor of Pelham ; d. 1776.

2. John, b. 1702 ; m. — Totten ; d. 1773, leaving issue.
3. Thomas, b. 1704 ; m. Dorothy Ward ; d. 1753, leaving issue.
4. David, d.s.p. 1735.
5. Joshua, of whom later.
6. Caleb, b. 1712 ; m. Mary Ferris ; d. 1768, leaving issue.
7. Philip, m. (1) Phœbe Fitch ; m. (2) Hannah Mott ; d. 1751, leaving issue.

1. Mary, m. Samuel Sands.
2. Ann, m. Samuel Broadhurst.
3. Sarah, m. Benjamin Palmer.
4. Bathsheba, m. Theophilus Bartow.

He d. 1739.

Joshua Pell (1710–1781), b. at Pelham Manor, 1710 ; m. Phœbe, dau. of John Palmer, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Joshua, m., 21 Jan. 1737 ; Abigail, dau. of Jonathan Archer ; d. 1821, leaving issue.
2. Edward, m. Mary Devereux, and had issue.
3. Benjamin, of whom later.
4. Gilbert, m. Mary Honeywell ; d.s.p.
5. Philip, d. unm.

1. Mary, m. Samuel Bennett.
2. Jerusha, m. — Pell.
3. Sarah, m. Benjamin Guion.
4. Phœbe, d. unm.

He d. 1781.

Benjamin Pell (1750–1828), b. 1750 ; m. (1), 25 Nov. 1778, Mary Ann, dau. of John Ferris, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William Ferris, of whom later.
2. Alfred S., b. 1786 ; m. Adelia, dau. of Colonel James Duane ; d. 1831, leaving issue.
3. Ferris, m. Mariana Channing ; d. 1850, leaving issue.

1. Maria, m. Jacob Walden.

He m. (2) — Titus, and, by her, had issue :—

4. Gilbert, b. 1796 ; m. Eliza, dau. of Morris Burbeck ; d. 1860, leaving issue.

He m. (3) — Folger, and, by her, had issue :—

5. Edward.

2. Susan.

He d. 4 March 1828.

William Ferris Pell (1779–1840), of New York, b. Sept. 1779 ; m., 11 Nov. 1802, Mary, dau. of Morris Shipley, of London, and, by her (who d. 3 Oct. 1848), had issue :—

1. Archibald Morris, b. 1803 ; m. Catherine Rutgers, and had issue.

2. Alfred Shipley, b. 27 April 1805 ; m. (1) Eliza Cruger ; m. (2) Eliza Wood ; d. 21 May 1869, leaving issue.
3. Duncan Campbell, b. 23 Jan. 1807 ; Lieutenant-Governor of R.I. ; m. Anna Clark ; d. 16 Jan. 1874, leaving issue.
4. Walden, b. 1808 ; m. Orleanna R. Ellery ; d.s.p. 14 March 1863.
5. Morris Shipley, of whom later.
6. Ecroyde, b. 1811 ; d. unm. 1832.
7. James K., b. 1819 ; d. unm. 24 Nov. 1874.
8. Clarence, b. 1820 ; m. Annie Claiborne ; d. 8 June, 1865, leaving issue.
1. Mary Shipley, b. 1813 ; m. Captain Francis S. Haggerty, U.S. Navy ; d. 5 June 1884, leaving issue.
2. Sophia, b. 1815 ; m. James Duane Pell ; d. 20 Aug. 1885, leaving issue.
3. Emma, b. 1817 ; d. unm. 24 Oct. 1875.

He d. 28 Oct. 1840.

Morris Shipley Pell (1810–1881), of New York City, b. 24 Feb. 1810; m., 12 March 1830, Mary Rodman, dau. of John Howland, and, by her (who d. 29 July 1892), had issue :—

1. John Howland, b. 23 Dec. 1830, Captain of U.S. Volunteers ; m. (1) Cornelia Corse, and, by her (who d. 13 May 1864), had issue :—
    1. Rodman Corse, of San Francisco, California, b. 31 March 1861, m., 1887, Antoinette G. Pell, and has issue.
    1. Florence Cornelia, b. 17 Jan. 1864 ; m. (1), 25 June 1887, Nathan E. Brown ; m. (2) Pierre C. Waring, and has issue.

    m. (2) Caroline, dau. of Stephen Hyatt, and, dying 6 Oct. 1882, by her, had issue :—
    2. Clarence, b. 10 Jan. 1871 ; d. 20 July 1874.
    3. John Howland, b. 30 May 1872 ; adopted the surname of Haggerty ; m., 27 Nov. 1895, Mary, dau. of Frederick Willetts, and has issue.
    4. Stephen Hyatt, b. 3 Feb. 1874 ; m., 17 April 1901, Sarah Gibbs, dau. of Robert Thompson, and has issue.
    5. Samuel Osgood, b. 3 July 1875 ; m. (1) Isabel Audry Townsend ; m. (2) Elizabeth Wardell, and has issue.
    6. Theodore Roosevelt, b. 12 May 1878 ; m. Florence, dau. of Edwin S. Cramp.
    7. Horace Porter, b. 30 Aug. 1879 ; d. unm. 9 Jan. 1901.
    2. Mary Howland, b. Dec. 1876 ; m. Samuel Cornell Hopkins, and has issue.
2. William Howland, of whom later.

He d. 4 Feb. 1881.

William Howland Pell (1833– ), b. 3 Sept. 1833 ; m., 30 Sept. 1852, Adelaide, dau. of Benjamin Ferris, and, by her (who d. 6 June 1904), had issue :—

Howland, of whom we treat.

*Residence*—450 Madison Avenue, New York.

*Arms*—Ermine, on a canton azure, a pelican or, vulned gules.

*Crest*—On a chaplet vert, flowered or, a pelican of the last, vulned gules.

# SMITH

James Tuttle Smith, b. 6 July 1831 ; m., 5 Nov. 1867, Frances Isabella, dau. of Deforest Manice, and, by her, has had issue.

The Rev. James Tuttle Smith, M.A., D.D., was Rector of the Church of the Holy Sepulchre, New York.

## DESCENT

SAMUEL SMITH (1700–1769), a large landowner and resident of Jamaica, Long Island, b. 13 Dec. 1700 ; m., 22 Jan. 1733, Elizabeth Bayles, and, dying, 1769, left, by her (who d. 1778), a son :—

BENJAMIN SMITH (1746–1785), b. 1 Aug. 1746 ; m., 28 May 1780, Mary Smith, and, dying, 1785, left, by her (who d. 1824), a son :—

BENJAMIN SMITH (1782–1836), b. 16 Dec. 1782 ; m., 27 April 1820, Sarah, dau. of Caleb Street, and, by her (who d. 1884), left issue :—

1. Samuel Street, b. 1825 ; m. Mary Taylor Gross (who d. 1875) ; d. 16 Oct. 1899, leaving issue : —

   Louis Gross, b. 26 Oct. 1872.

2. JAMES TUTTLE, of whom we treat.

He d. 1836.

*Residence*—Oaklands, Ridgefield, Connecticut.
*Club*—Union (New York).

# PARSONS

Charles Lathrop Parsons, b. at New Marlboro, Mass., 23 March 1867 ; m., 29 Dec. 1887, Alice Douglas, dau. of James Douglas Robertson, by whom he has issue :—

1. Charles Lathrop, b. 9 Nov. 1889.
1. Leonora Elizabeth, b. 3 Oct. 1888.
2. Anna Guerard, b. 11 Jan. 1891.
3. Alice Inez, b. 26 March 1895.
4. Priscilla Bartlett, b. 18 Sept. 1897.

## DESCENT

JOSEPH PARSONS (*1618*–1683), b. about 1618 (supposed to have been son or nephew of Joseph Parsons, of Colchester, Co. Essex, who was one of the congregation

of the Rev. John Robinson at Leyden); was one of the earliest settlers at Springfield, Mass., where his name occurs in 1636; m., at Hartford, Conn., 26 Nov. 1646, Mary, dau. of Thomas Bliss, and had issue :—

1. Joseph, of whom later.
2. Benjamin, b. 22 Jan. 1649; d. in infancy.
3. John, b. 14 Aug. 1650; m. Sarah, dau. of Lieutenant William Clark; d. 19 April 1728.
4. Samuel (Lieutenant), b. 1652; m. (1), 1677, Elizabeth, dau. of Major Aaron Cook; m. (2), 1691, Rhoda Taylor, and had issue.
5. Ebenezer, b. 1655; killed by Indians at Northfield, 2 Sept. 1675.
6. Jonathan, b. 1657; m. Mary, dau. of Nathaniel Clark; d. 1694.
7. David, b. 1659; d. in infancy.
8. Benjamin, b. and d. 11 Sept. 1672.

1. Mary, b. 1661; m. (1) Joseph Ashley (who d. 1698); m. (2) Joseph Williston, and had issue.
2. Hannah, b. 1663; m. Rev. Peletiah Glover, of Springfield; d. 1739.
3. Abigail, b. 1666; m. John Calton; d. 1689, leaving issue.
4. Esther, b. and d. 11 Sept. 1672.
5. Esther, b. 1674; m. Rev. Joseph Smith; d. 1760.

He d. 9 Oct. 1683.

Joseph Parsons (1647–1729), b. 1647; for several years J.P. at Northampton, and twenty-three years Judge, Hampton Co. Court, from 16 Oct. 1696; m., 17 March 1669, Elizabeth, dau. of Elder John Strong, and, by her (who d. 12 May 1736), had issue :—

1. Joseph (Rev.), b. 28 June 1672; graduated at Harvard, 1697.
2. John (Lieutenant), b. 11 Jan. 1674; d. 4 Sept. 1746.
3. Ebenezer, of whom later.
4. David (Rev.), b. 1 Feb. 1680; graduated at Harvard, 1705.
5. Josiah, b. 2 Jan. 1682; d. 12 April 1768.
6. Daniel, b. Aug. 1685; m., 17 June 1704, Abigail Cooley.
7. Moses, b. 15 June 1687; d. 26 Sept. 1754.
8. Noah, b. 15 Aug. 1692; m., 17 Jan. 1712, Mindwell Edwards; d. 27 Oct. 1779.

1. Elizabeth, b. 3 Feb. 1678; d. 17 April 1763.
2. Abigail, b. Jan. 1763; d. in infancy.

He d. 29 Nov. 1729.

Ebenezer Parsons (1675–1744), b. at Northampton, 31 Dec. 1675; Selectman of Northampton; m., at Springfield, 15 Dec. 1703, Mercy, dau. of Samuel Stebbins, and, by her (who d. 1 Nov. 1753), had issue :—

1. Ebenezer, b. 1 Aug. 1711; d. in infancy.
2. Ebenezer, d. 7 Jan. 1713; d. in infancy.
3. Simeon, b. 27 April 1716; d. in infancy.
4. Elihu, b. 14 March 1719; d. 22 Aug. 1785.
5. Benjamin, of whom later.
6. Simeon, b. 11 Feb. 1731.

1. Mercy, b. 1 Jan. 1706; m., 30 Nov. 1732, Moses Kinsley.
2. Rachel, b. 14 July 1721.
3. Lydia, b. 28 July 1726; d. in infancy.

He d. 1 July 1744.

# PARSONS

Benjamin Parsons (1723–1777), b. at Northampton, Mass., 2 Oct. 1723; was early engaged in military affairs, served during the French and Indian War, and was promoted to rank of Lieutenant; removed to Goshen, Mass., 1776; m., 1746, Rebecca, dau. of Benjamin Sheldon, of Northampton, and, by her (who d. 28 Oct. 1811), had issue.

1. Jerusha, b. 22 Sept. 1750.
2. Ebenezer, b. 26 Dec. 1751.
3. Justin Sheldon (Rev.), b. 19 July 1759.
4. Silas (Rev.), b. 26 Sept. 1761.
5. Soloman, of whom later.
6. Benjamin (Rev.), b. 20 Feb. 1769.

1. Mercy, b. 29 Nov. 1753; m. Jed. Buckingham.
2. Hannah, b. 1 July 1755; m. Cyrus Lyon.
3. Susannah, b. 1 Dec. 1757; m. Colonel Nehemiah May.
4. Rebecca, b. 4 Aug. 1766; m. Thad. Naramore.

He d. 1 April 1777.

Soloman Parsons (1763–1815), b. at Northampton, Mass., 28 Aug. 1763; Selectman and Deputy Sheriff for several years; m., 25 Nov. 1790, Lucinda, dau. of Joshua Packard, and, by her (who d. 6 July 1850), had issue:—

1. Theodore, b. 14 Sept. 1791; d. 19 Jan. 1865.
2. Willard, of whom later.
3. Ebenezer, b. 24 Jan. 1798.
4. Lyman, b. 1 May 1804; d. 28 Aug. 1831.

1. Jerusha, b. 23 June 1793; m. Cyrus Joy; d. 19 Jan. 1820.
2. Wealthy, b. 26 Feb. 1800; m. Frank Naramore; d. 28 Aug. 1831.
3. Lucinda, b. 12 April 1802; m. Francis Lyman.

He d. 26 Jan. 1815.

Willard Parsons (1795–1876), b. at Goshen, Mass., 20 July 1795; m., 6 June 1820, Tryphosa, dau. of Alpheus Naramore, and, by her (who d. 20 Jan. 1876), had issue:—

1. Alpheus Naramore, b. 2 July 1823; d. 29 April 1851.
2. Benjamin F., of whom later.
3. Lyman, b. 1 March 1839; m. Octavia French.
4. Edward, b. 5 Sept. 1842; d. in infancy.

1. Sophia N., b. 15 April 1821; m. Amos Stone, of Goshen.
2. Julia, b. 8 Dec. 1831; m. M. N. Hubbard; d. 29 March 1863.
3. Helen, b. 19 May 1834; m. William Wells.

He d. 6 May 1876.

Benjamin Franklin Parsons (1827–1907), b. at Goshen, Mass., 7 Nov. 1827; graduated at Williams College, 1857; Principal of Bacon Academy, Colchester, Conn.; moved to Hawkinsville, Georgia, 1877; m., 20 Dec. 1859, Leonora Frances, dau. of John Chandler Bartlett, and had issue:—

1. Charles Lathrop, of whom we treat.
2. William Naramore, b. 11 Oct. 1869; m., at Hawkinsville, Georgia, 8 Oct. 1895, Carrie Waterman.

He d. 16 Nov. 1907.

*Residence*—Durham, New Hampshire.

# MINOT

Joseph Grafton Minot, b. 13 Jan. 1858 ; m., 10 June 1890, Honora Elizabeth Temple, dau. of Thomas Lindall Winthrop, of Boston, and has issue :—

Joseph Grafton Winthrop, b. 17 Oct. 1892.

## DESCENT

John Minot ( –1542), of Springwell, in the parish of Little Chesterford, Co. Essex, descended from Thomas Minot, Secretary to the Abbot of Walden about 1400 ; m., and left issue :—

1. George.
2. Robert, of whom later.
3. William.

His will was proved at Colchester, 18 Dec. 1542.

Robert Minot ( –1559) ; m. Ellen ——, and, by her (who was bur. at Little Chesterford, 7 Feb. 1595), left issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. John, m. (1) Mary Basse (who was bur. 25 Jan. 1592) ; m. (2), 27 Nov. 1592, Christian Reynolds.
1. Anne.
2. Katherine.
3. Margaret.

He was bur. at Little Chesterford, 14 Dec. 1559, and his will was proved 7 Jan. 1560.

John Minot, of Saffron Walden, m. Anne ——, and had issue :—

1. John, bap. 29 March 1590.
2. George, of whom later.
3. William, bap. 1596.
1. Margaret, bap. 5 Sept. 1585.
2. Mary, bap. 5 May 1588.

George Minot (1592–1671), bap. 20 Nov. 1592 ; emigrated to America, 1630, and settled in Dorchester, Mass. ; admitted Freeman, 1634 ; Deputy to General Court, 1636 ; m. Martha ——, and, by her (who d. 23 Dec. 1657), had issue :—

1. George, bap. at Saffron Walden, 11 July 1624 ; d. in infancy.
2. John, of whom later.
3. James, b. 31 Dec. 1628 ; m. (1), 9 Dec. 1653, Hannah, dau. of Colonel Israel Stoughton ; m. (2), 21 May 1673, Hephzibah, dau. of Elijah Corlete ; d. 30 March 1676, leaving issue.
4. Stephen, b. 2 May 1631 ; m., 10 Nov. 1654, Truecrosse, dau. of Captain Richard Davenport ; d. 16 Feb. 1672, leaving issue.
5. Samuel, b. 18 Dec. 1635 ; m., 23 June 1670, Hannah, dau. of Robert Howard ; d. 18 Dec. 1690, leaving issue.

He d. 24 Dec. 1671.

# MINOT

John Minot (1626–1669), of Dorchester, b. 2 April 1626; Freeman, 1665; m. (1), 19 May 1647, Lydia, dau. of Nicholas Butler, and, by her (who d. 25 Jan. 1667), had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. James, of Concord, b. 14 Sept. 1653; graduated at Harvard, 1675; Captain of Militia, 1684; Deputy, 1700–1; m. Rebecca, dau of Captain Timothy Wheeler; d. 20 Sept. 1735, leaving issue.
3. Stephen, b. 10 Aug. 1662; J.P.; Colonel of Militia; m., 1 Dec. 1686, Mercy, dau. of Captain Christopher Clark; d. Nov. 1732, leaving issue.
4. Samuel, b. 3 July 1665; m. Hannah, dau. of — Jones, and had issue.

1. Martha, b. 22 Sept. 1657; d. unm. 23 Nov. 1678.

He d. 12 Aug. 1669, having m. (2) ——, widow of John Biggs, and dau. of John Dassett.

John Minot (1648–1690), of Dorchester, b. 22 Jan. 1648; served in Mount Hope Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675; m., 11 March 1670, Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Breck, and, by her (who d. 6 April 1691), had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Josiah, b. 25 Dec. 1674; d. in infancy.
3. Israel, b. 23 Aug. 1676.
4. Josiah, b. 27 Aug. 1677.
5. George, b. 16 Feb. 1682.

1. Jerusha, b. 28 Jan. 1679; m., 18 Jan. 1706, Zabdiel Boylston.

He d. 26 Jan. 1690.

John Minot (1672–1718), of Dorchester, b. 10 Oct. 1672; m. (1), 21 May 1696, Mary, dau. of John Baker, and, by her (who d. 15 Feb. 1717), had issue :—

1. John, b. 1 June 1701; d. in infancy.
2. George, of whom later.

1. Elizabeth, b. 24 Feb. 1697; d. in infancy.
2. Elizabeth, b. 6 June 1699; d. in infancy.
3. Mary, b. 28 Dec. 1705; d. in infancy.
4. Mary, b. 9 March 1708; m., 18 March 1730, Oliver Wiswall.
5. Elizabeth, b. 23 Feb. 1711; m., 27 Jan. 1729, Thomas Wyer.

He d. 21 March 1718, having m. (2) Hannah (who d.s.p.), dau. of — Endicott.

George Minot (1703–1744), of Dorchester, b. 2 Nov. 1703; Cornet of Horse 1st Mass. Regiment, 1741; m., 24 Dec. 1729, Abigail, dau. of Benjamin Fenno, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, of whom later.
2. Samuel, b. 13 March 1742.

1. Jerusha, b. 9 Jan. 1734; m. Colonel Lemuel Robinson.
2. Abigail, b. 8 Jan. 1737.

He d. 10 Nov. 1744.

John Minot (1730–1805), of Dorchester, b. 9 Nov. 1730; Lieutenant of Militia; m. Martha, dau. of Nathaniel Blake, and, by her (who d. 13 Aug. 1797), had issue :—

1. George, of whom later.
2. John, b. 7 Aug. 1764; d. 21 Jan. 1774.

3. Nathaniel, b. 12 July 1773 ; m. (1) Rachel Wild ; m. (2) Elizabeth Bailey ; d. 5 Feb. 1855, leaving issue.
1. Elizabeth, b. 4 Dec. 1753 ; m., 30 April 1775, William Sumner.
2. Martha, b. 8 Aug. 1760 ; m., 17 Dec. 1781, Lemuel Crane.
3. Hannah, b. Jan. 1767 ; m., 7 March 1797, Joseph Wild.
4. Abigail, b. 31 May 1769 ; m., 18 Dec. 1794, Joseph Pierce.

He d. 25 Jan. 1805.

George Minot (1755–1826), of Dorchester, b. 27 Nov. 1755 ; Matross (artillery man) in Colonel Robinson's Regiment in the Revolutionary War ; m., 29 Oct. 1778, Eunice, dau. of Oliver Billings, and, by her (who d. 18 Dec. 1849), had issue :—

1. John, b. 9 May 1779 ; d. in infancy.
2. George, b. 28 April 1781 ; d. in infancy.
3. John, of whom later.
4. George, b. 6 May 1796.
5. Oliver Billings, b. 12 Jan. 1802 ; d. in infancy.
1. Eunice, b. 28 April 1781 ; m. Essa Glover.
2. Sophia, b. 2 Sept. 1787 ; m. Daniel Talbot.
3. Martha, b. 2 Aug. 1789 ; m. Caleb Wilson ; d. 17 Aug. 1874.
4. Elizabeth, b. 11 July 1793.
5. Mary Davenport, b. 27 Aug. 1803 ; d. unm. 30 Dec. 1848.

He d. 14 Sept. 1826.

John Minot (1783–1861), b. 16 Nov. 1783 ; m. 27 Nov. 1806, Calla, dau. of Joseph Smith, and, by her (who d. 2 Oct. 1851), had issue :—

1. John Oliver Billings, b. 16 Dec. 1807 ; d. 10 March 1880.
2. Henry Dearborn, b. 4 Nov. 1811 ; d. 20 May 1816.
3. Charles Henry, of whom later.
1. Elizabeth, b. 13 June 1809 ; d. 17 Dec. 1814.
2. Elizabeth Augusta, b. 24 Sept. 1816 ; m. Dr. Benjamin H. West ; d. 25 Dec. 1896.
3. Caroline Augusta, b. 10 March 1824 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 5 March 1861.

Charles Henry Minot (1819– ), b. 11 Jan. 1819 ; m., 28 Jan. 1857, Maria Josephine, dau. of Major Joseph Grafton, U.S.A., Surveyor of the Port of Boston, and, by her (who d. 12 July 1893), had issue :—

1. Joseph Grafton, of whom we treat.
2. Charles Henry, b. 9 Nov. 1862 ; d. 30 Nov. 1887.
1. Grace Josephine, b. 19 Sept. 1859 ; m., 12 May 1886, Francis Inman Amory.

*Residence*—301 Berkeley Street, Boston, Mass.

# SKIPWITH

Nathaniel Greene Skipwith, b. 8 April 1850; m., 3 Oct. 1877, Bettie, dau. of Dr. T. P. Richardson, of Monroe, Louisiana, and, by her, had issue :—

John Greene.
Mary Richardson.

## DESCENT

Sir Henry Skipwith, Bart. (1589–1658), of Prestwould, Co. Leicester, eldest son of Sir William Skipwith, Knt., of Coates, Co. Leicester (who d. 3 May 1610), and lineally descended from Robert d'Estoteville, Baron of Cottingham, in the reign of William I.; b. 1589; knighted 19 July 1609; created a baronet 20 Dec. 1622; m. (1) Amy, dau. and co-heir of Sir Thomas Kempe, Knt., of Chilham, Kent, and had issue :—

1. William, b. 1615; matriculated at University College, Oxford, 27 April 1632; d.s.p. in the lifetime of his father.
2. Henry (Sir), b. 1616; matriculated at University College, Oxford, 27 April 1632; member of the Inner Temple, 1633; succeeded his father as second baronet, 1658; Admon. granted 9 Nov. 1663.
3. Thomas, d.s.p. before 1663.
4. Grey (Sir), of whom later.
1. Elizabeth.
2. Diana.

He d. 1658, having m. (2) Blandina, widow of John Acton, of London.

Sir Grey Skipwith, Bart. ( –1680), who emigrated to Virginia during the Cromwellian usurpation, and acquired there an estate he named Prestwould; m. Elizabeth —— (who m. (2) William Coale, of Anne Arundel Co., Maryland; and m. (3), 29 June 1704, Samuel Chew, of Herring Creek, Maryland), and had issue :—

William (Sir), of whom later.
Cassandra, b. 29 Oct. 1678; m. 6 April 1697, Philip Coale, and had issue.

He d. in Virginia, 1680.

Sir William Skipwith, Bart. (1670–1730), b. in Virginia 1670; m. Sarah, dau. of John Peyton, of Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Grey (Sir), fifth baronet, b. 2 Aug. 1705; d.s.p. 1730.
2. William (Sir), of whom later.

3. Robert, b. 1712.
4. Henry, b. 22 Oct. 1714.
5. Fulwar, b. 17 March 1720 ; U.S. Consul in France, 1790–1 ; m. Martha, dau of Francis Waldron, and had issue.
1. Dorothea, b. 1 April 1710.
2. Sarah, b. 11 April 1719.

He d. 1730.

Sir William Skipwith, Bart. (1707–1764), of Prestwould, Virginia, b. 1707 ; succeeded his brother as sixth baronet in 1730 ; m., 1733, Elizabeth, dau. of John Smith, High Sheriff of Middlesex Co., Virginia, and, by her, had issue.

1. William, d.s.p. in London, 1756.
2. Peyton, of whom later.
3. Robert, b. 1748 ; m. — Nicholas, and had issue.
4. Henry, b. 1751 ; m., 1772, —, dau. of John Wayles, and widow of Bathurst Skelton, and had issue.
1. Mary, m. William Randolph, of Chatsworth, and had issue.
2. Sarah, m. Robert Kennon, and had issue.
3. Elizabeth, m. William Short ; U.S. Minister to France, 1785, and to the Netherlands, 1792.
4. Jane, m. Edmund Ruffin.

He d. 25 Feb. 1764.

Sir Peyton Skipwith, Bart. (1740–1805), of Prestwould, Virginia, b. 11 Dec. 1740 ; m. (1) Anne, dau. of Hugh Miller, of Green Crofts, Virginia, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Grey (Sir), who succeeded as eighth baronet, and from whom the present holder of the title descends.
2. Peyton, of whom later.
1. Lelia, b. 9 Feb. 1767 ; m. (1) George Carter ; m. (2), 8 Oct. 1791, Judge St. George Tucker, and had issue.

He m. (2) Jane, another dau. of Hugh Miller, and, by her, had issue :—

3. Humberstone, m. (1) Sarah, dau. of John Nevison ; m. (2) Lelia Robertson, dau. of Fulwar Skipwith ; d. Sept. 1863, leaving issue.
2. Helen, m. Tucker Coles ; d.s.p. 31 Dec. 1864.
3. Selina, m. John Coles, and had issue.
4. Horatia, d. unm.

He d. 9 Oct. 1805.

Peyton Skipwith (1780–1808), of Maury Co., Tennessee, b. at Prestwould 1780 ; moved to Maury Co., Tennessee ; m. at Cumberland Island, Georgia, 22 April 1802, Cornelia Lott, dau. of Major-General Nathanael Greene, Commander-in-Chief of the American Revolutionary Army in the South, and, by her (who m. (2), 1810, Edward Brinley Littlefield), had issue :—

1. George Greene, of whom later.
2. Peyton Horatio, b. at Coates, Georgia, 6 Dec. 1805 ; m. (1), 27 July 1843, Kate Anderson, of Kentucky, and had issue ; m. (2) Frances, dau. of Rt. Rev. Leonidas Polk, D.D., Bishop of Tennessee, and had issue.
3. Grey, Lieutenant U.S. Navy ; b. at Newport, R.I., 20 May 1807 ; m., 5 Oct. 1836, Virginia Randolph, dau. of Miles Cary, of Virginia, and had issue.

He d. Sept. 1808.

## SKIPWITH

George Greene Skipwith (1803–1852), b. at Prestwould, Mechlenburg Co., Virginia, 24 Jan. 1803; removed to Hinds Co., Mississippi, and named his estate D'Estoteville; m., at Longwood, Tennessee, 24 Dec. 1825, Mary Ann, dau. of William Newsum, and, by her, had issue :—

1. George Greene, b. 23 Aug. 1838, d. in infancy.
2. Nathaniel Greene, of whom we treat.
1. Jean Cary, b. at Longwood, Tennessee, 11 May 1827; m., 1 Dec. 1847, Judge Greene Pulaski Fonte, and had issue.
2. Cornelia Littlefield, m. James Bolling Ross, of Hinds Co., Mississippi, and had issue; d. March 1875.
3. Lelia Tucker, b. Maury Co., Tennessee, 14 Dec. 1832; m., at Jackson, Mississippi, 14 Dec. 1854, Madison Wallace Milbourn, and had issue.
4. Sallie Newsum, b. 17 March 1837; m. Benjamin H. Greene, of Augusta, Georgia, and had issue.
5. Mary Fogg, b. 15 Dec. 1839; m., at Jackson, Mississippi, 11 Dec. 1860, Percy Roberts, of New Orleans.
6. Virginia Grey, b. 8 July 1840; m., 20 Feb. 1860, John Withers Greene, of Georgia.
7. Katherine Peyton, b. Washington Co., Mississippi, 5 Oct. 1843; m., 15 April 1863, Daniel R. Lemmon, of Danville, Kentucky, and had issue.

He d. 24 Dec. 1852.

*Residence*—320 St. Charles Street, New Orleans, Louisiana.

*Arms*—Argent, three bars gules, in chief a greyhound courant sable, collared or.

*Crest*—A turnstile proper.

# WHITWELL

Frederick Silsbee Whitwell, b. 12 March 1862; m., 23 Nov. 1893, Gertrude, dau. of the late William H. Howard, of San Mateo, California, and, by her, has issue :—

Gertrude Howard, b. 8 Feb. 1896.

## DESCENT

Samuel Whitwell (1687–1722), of Colnbrook, Co. Buckingham, b. 1687; emigrated to America; m. Elizabeth Archer, and, dying 3 Oct. 1722, left, by her (who d. 17 Feb. 1784), issue :—

Samuel Whitwell (1717–1801), b. 17 Dec. 1717; m., 13 June 1749, Elizabeth Kelsey, and, dying 8 June 1801, left, by her (who d. 6 April 1768), a son :—

## WHITWELL

Samuel Whitwell (1754–1791), b. 12 Jan. 1754; m., 14 Jan. 1784, Lucy Tyler, and, dying 21 Nov. 1791, left, by her (who. d. 26 Oct. 1823), a son :—

Samuel Whitwell (1786–1871), b. 28 July 1786; m., 26 Nov. 1810, Sophia, dau. of the Rev. Isaac Story, of Marblehead, and, dying 11 March 1871, left, by her (who d. 27 Dec. 1867), a son :—

Frederick Augustus Whitwell (1820– ), b. 10 March 1820; m., 12 June 1861, Mary Crowninshield, dau. of Nathaniel Silsbee, and, by her, had issue :—

Frederick Silsbee, of whom we treat.

*Residences*—166 Marlborough Street, Boston, Mass., and Milton, Mass.

*Clubs*—Somerset, Tennis and Racquet, Brookline Country, Essex County, San Mateo Polo, and Pacific Union of San Francisco.

# JESUP

Morris Ketchum Jesup, b. at Westport, Connecticut, 21 June 1830; m., 26 April 1854, Maria Van Antwerp, dau. of Rev. Dr. Thomas DeWitt, of New York.

Mr. Jesup became President of the Chamber of Commerce, New York, 1900; and d. 1907.

## DESCENT

Edward Jessup ( –1666), of West Farms, Westchester Co., N.Y.; m. Elizabeth ——, and, dying 1666, left issue :—

Edward Jessup (1663–1732), of West Farms, Westchester Co., N.Y., b. 1663; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Hyde, and, dying 1732, left issue :—

Edward Jesup (1697–1750), of West Farms, Westchester Co., N.Y.; b. 1697; m., 1724, Sarah, dau. of Richard Blackleach, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Blackleach, b. 1735; m., 1757, Sarah Stebbins, of Ridgefield, Conn., and, by her (who d. 1768), had issue :—

Joseph, b. 1759; m. (1), 1780, Susannah Betts, of Norwalk, Conn.; m. (2), 1790, Eunice Hanford; d. 1838, leaving issue :—

Benjamin, b. 1800; m., 1833, Lydia Lippitt; d. 1862.

2. Ebenezer, of whom later.

He d. 1750.

## JESUP

Ebenezer Jesup (1739–1812), of Greens Farms, Westchester Co., N.Y., b. 1739; m. (1), 1764, Eleanor Andrews, of Fairfield, Conn., and, by her (who d. 1772), had issue :—

Ebenezer, of whom later.

He d. 1812, having m. (2) Abigail Squire, of Fairfield, Conn. (who d. 1787), and m. (3), 1792, Anna Wynkoop (who d. 1809).

Ebenezer Jesup (1767–1851), b. 1767; m., 1790, Sarah, dau. of Obadiah Wright, and, dying 1851, left issue :—

Charles Jesup (1796–1837), of Saugatuck, Conn., b. 1796; m., 1821, Abigail, dau. of Hon. Samuel Burr Sherwood, and, by her, had issue :—

Morris Ketchum, of whom we treat.

He d. 1837.

*Residences*—195–197 Madison Avenue, N.Y.; Lenox, Mass.; Bar Harbor, Maine.

*Clubs*—The Pilgrims, Century, Down Town, New York Yacht, University, Metropolitan (New York); Metropolitan (Washington); Rittenhouse (Philadelphia).

# BOURN

Augustus Osborn Bourn, b. at Providence, Rhode Island, 1 Oct. 1834; m., 24 Feb. 1863, Elizabeth Roberts, dau. of David C. Morrill, of Dover, New Hampshire, and, by her, has had issue :—

1. Augustus Osborn, b. 7 May 1865.
2. George Osborn, b. 6 Jan. 1874.
3. Stephen Wentworth, b. 15 April 1877.

1. Elizabeth Roberts, b. 6 Jan. 1874.
2. Alice Mansfield Wentworth, b. 5 Aug. 1875.

The Hon. A. O. Bourn was a member of the Rhode Island Senate, 1878–1883, and 1886–1888; Governor of Rhode Island, 1883–1885; United States Consul-General at Rome, 1889–1893.

## DESCENT

Jared Bourn, of Boston and Roxbury, Mass., and of Portsmouth, R.I., granted land, and admitted to the Church in Boston, 22 April 1634; admitted an inhabitant of Portsmouth, R.I., 23 Jan. 1655; Deputy in the Colonial Legislature, 30 Oct. 1667; in charge of "Bourn's garrison house," in Swanzy, Mass., during King Philip's War; m. Frances ——, and had issue :—

## BOURN

JARED BOURN, of Swanzy, Mass., living in 1680 ; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Francis Brayton, and, by her, had issue :—

FRANCIS BOURN (*1693*–1758), of Swanzy, Mass., b. about 1693 ; m., 23 Feb. 1716, Charity, dau. of John Wheaton, and, dying 1758, left, by her, issue :—

STEPHEN BOURN (1724–1758), of Swanzy, Mass., b. 25 Oct. 1724 ; m., 16 Sept. 1756, Charity, dau. of Elisha Chase, and, dying 1758, left, by her, issue :—

STEPHEN BOURN (1757–1822), of Somerset, Mass., b. 24 June 1757 ; m., 28 June 1798, Deborah, dau. of Francis Bourn, and, dying 5 Nov. 1822, left, by her (who d. 25 Oct. 1822), issue :—

GEORGE OSBORN BOURN (1809–1859), of Providence, R.I., b. 4 July 1809 ; m., 1 Aug. 1833, Huldah Battey, dau. of Ezra Eddy, and, by her (who d. 8 Sept. 1892), left issue :—

AUGUSTUS OSBORN, of whom we treat.

He d. 17 Aug. 1859.

*Residences*—Bristol, Rhode Island, and Providence, Rhode Island.

# GIBBES

Robert Waller Gibbes (M.D.), b. 20 Aug. 1872.

## DESCENT

JENKIN GIBBES, of Combe, in the parish of Folkestone, Co. Kent, descended from the ancient family of Gibbes of Exeter ; m. Anne Uden, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, of whom later.
2. John, m., and had issue :—
   William, of Sturry, Co. Kent.

THOMAS GIBBES, of Combe, Co. Kent ; m. Alice, dau. and heiress of — Trewnwall, and, by her, had issue :—

JOHN GIBBES, of Patrixbourne, Co. Kent ; m. Margaret, dau. and heiress of Richard Champney, Gloucester King of Arms, and, by her, had issue :—

1. William, of whom later.
2. Thomas, from whom descended the Gibbs of Ash, Co. Kent.

He d. 1526, and was bur. at Capel-le-Ferne, Co. Kent.

# GIBBES

WILLIAM GIBBES acquired the Manor of Elmeston ; m. Jane, dau. and heiress of Simon Gason, of Ash, and, by her, had issue :—

1. John, m. Mary, dau. of Richard Elham, of Dover, and had issue ; d. at Saltwood Castle ; bur. at Capel-le-Ferne.
2. Edmund, m. Judith Porter, and had issue ; d. 1623.
3. Henry, m., and had issue.
4. Stephen, of whom later.

1. Ellen.
2. Bennet.

He was bur. at Capel-le-Ferne, Co. Kent, and his will was proved 1599.

STEPHEN GIBBES (1562– ), of Bekesbourne, Co. Kent, b. 1562 ; m. (M.L. 10 Feb. 1585) Jane, dau. of Thomas Turney, of Brockhill, in the parish of Saltwood, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Thomas, Councillor of Barbados, 1651.
2. Robert, of whom later.
3. John.

1. Alice, m. Thomas Beddingfield.
2. Anne.
3. Elizabeth.

ROBERT GIBBES (1594– ), of Barham, Co. Kent, and afterwards of Barbados, b. 27 Nov. 1594 ; m., 26 Feb. 1639, Mary, dau. of Thomas Coventry, of Ash, and, by her, had issue :—

1. Basil (Lieutenant), b. 9 Jan. 1640 ; d. unm. 16 Jan. 1687.
2. Thomas, b. 24 April 1642.
3. Robert, of whom later.
4. Stephen (M.D.), b. 19 Feb. 1645.
5. John (Captain), b. 25 Oct. 1647 ; d. unm. 25 May 1693.
6. William, b. 20 Nov. 1648 ; d. young.
7. Nicholas, b. 21 Nov. 1655 ; m., 19 Feb. 1679, Elizabeth Seay, and, dying 28 June 1717, left, by her (who d. 19 March 1691), issue.

1. Alice, b. 28 Dec. 1643 ; m. John Daniel ; d. 30 Oct. 1661.
2. Mary, b. 1 April 1653.
3. Jane, b. 1 July 1654 ; d. in infancy.

ROBERT GIBBES (1645–1715), b. 9 Jan. 1645 ; settled in South Carolina, where he obtained grants of land, 5 Oct. 1681, and 1 March 1682 ; Chief Justice of South Carolina, 1708 ; Governor, 1709–1712 ; m. (1) ——, and had issue :—

1. Robert, d. young.

1. Mary, m. Thomas Elliott, and had issue.

He m. (2) Mary ——, and, by her, had issue :—

2. William, of whom later.
3. John, b. 21 June 1696 ; m. (1), 25 July 1719, Mary Woodward, and had issue ; m. (2), 25 Aug. 1748, Elizabeth Bedon, who d. 6 Oct. 1757 ; m. (3), 29 Aug. 1760, Ann, widow of — Wigg ; d. 18 Dec. 1764.

2. Elizabeth, b. 4 Feb. 1691 ; m. Colonel John Fenwick.

He d. 24 Jan. 1715.

# GIBBES

William Gibbes (1689–1733), b. 2 Feb. 1689 ; m., 8 Aug. 1716, Anne Culcheth, and, by her (who d. 31 Aug. 1733), had issue :—

1. Robert, b. 21 Aug. 1718 ; m., 2 April 1741, Elizabeth Haddrell ; d. Nov. 1751, leaving issue.
2. William, of whom later.
3. Culcheth, b. 17 Oct. 1724 ; m. (1) Jane Jackson, widow of — Butler, and had issue ; m. (2) Martha —— ; d. 5 June 1777.
4. John, b. 12 Nov. 1729 ; m. (1) Martha Freer ; m. (2), 6 July 1760, Elizabeth White ; d.s.p. Dec. 1770.

1. Mary, b. 24 Dec. 1719 ; m. William Tilly ; d. 11 June 1743.

He d. March 1733.

William Gibbes (1723–1780), b. 8 Jan. 1723 ; was one of the Secret Committee of five of the Council of Safety in Charleston at the commencement of the Revolution ; m. (1), 3 March 1744, Mary Benison, who d.s.p. ; m. (2), 12 Feb. 1748, Elizabeth Hasell, and, by her (who d. 3 June 1762), had issue :—

1. William Hasell, of whom later.

1. Constantia, b. 24 July 1749 ; d. young.

2. Ann, b. 6 Jan. 1752 ; m., 27 Sept. 1767, Edward Thomas ; d. 15 Feb. 1781, leaving issue.
3. Elizabeth, b. 22 July 1756 ; m. (1), Sept. 1775, Captain Charles Shepherd, who was killed at Savannah, 1779 ; m. (2), Samuel Hunt ; d. 1838, leaving issue.
4. Mary, b. 19 Jan. 1758 ; m., 17 July 1784, William C. Warham, and had issue.

He m. (3), 30 Oct. 1762, Mary Cook, and, by her (who d. Oct. 1799), had issue :—

2. Robert, b. 18 Nov. 1763 ; d. 23 Sept. 1780.
3. Henry, b. 25 Dec. 1764 ; m., 30 Aug. 1791, Mary Dunbar, widow.
5. Catherine Elizabeth, b. 5 June 1768 ; d. 14 Oct. 1786.

He d. 20 Feb. 1780.

William Hasell Gibbes (1754–1834), b. 16 March 1754 ; student of the Inner Temple, London, 1774 ; was one of the thirty Americans resident in London who petitioned the king against the Acts of Parliament which were the immediate cause of the Revolution ; was Captain-Lieutenant of the ancient battalion of Artillery at Charleston ; fought at Beaufort and Savannah ; admitted to the Bar prior to 1783 ; Master in Chancery, South Carolina, 1783–1825 ; m. (1), 29 Aug. 1782, Elizabeth Allston, and, by her (who d. 1806), had issue :—

1. William Allston, b. 4 May 1785 ; d. in infancy.
2. William, b. 3 Aug. 1790 ; d. young.
3. Allston, b. 16 Feb. 1793 ; m., 31 Dec. 1819, Sarah Chisolm, who d.s.p. 21 July 1822.
4. Washington, b. 31 Jan. 1795.
5. Henry, b. 19 March 1797 ; m., 15 May 1820, Ann Isabella Mayrant ; d.s.p. 1833.
6. William Hasell, b. 8 June 1798 ; d. unm. Jan. 1835.
7. Edwin, b. 7 Oct. 1799 ; m., 30 Nov. 1821, Caroline S. Thayer ; d. 1 June 1831, leaving issue.
8. Benjamin, b. 17 Feb. 1801 ; d. in infancy.

1. Anne, b. 17 Sept. 1783 ; d. in infancy.

2. Eliza, b. 15 Dec. 1787 ; m., 22 Jan. 1811, John Wilson ; d. 14 May 1853, leaving issue.

3. Harriet, b. 16 March 1789.
4. Sarah Postell, b. 15 Nov. 1804 ; m. 1852, William F. Heins ; d. 1862.

He m. (2), 21 Jan. 1808, Mary Philp Wilson, and, by her (who d. 21 April 1844), had issue :—

9. Robert Wilson, of whom later.
10. Samuel Wilson, b. 16 Dec. 1812 ; m., 10 Jan. 1837, Eleanor C. Banks.
11. James Wilson, b. 22 Aug. 1814 ; m., 4 June 1835, Susan P. Guignard ; d. 19 Jan. 1845, leaving issue.
5. Ann Isabell, b. 12 March 1811 ; m. (1), 25 June 1829, Thomas How, who d. Sept. 1834 ; m. (2), 7 March 1837, James M. Wilson, who d. 20 Oct. 1887, leaving issue :—
    1. Robert (D.D.), b. 28 Oct. 1838 ; Rector of St. Luke's Church, Charleston, South Carolina ; m. (1), 22 Nov. 1859, Mary Susan, dau. of James Wilson Gibbes, and had issue :—
        1. Sue Guignard, b. 17 Oct. 1860.

        m. (2), 22 April 1862, Ann Jane, dau. of Rev. Peter Johnson Shand, D.D., and had issue :—
        1. Peter Johnson Shand, b. 7 Feb. 1865 ; d. 1885.
        2. James Mazÿck, b. 1 May 1866 ; m. (1), 18 Dec. 1890, Susan Wilson, dau. of Dr. Robert W. Gibbes ; m. (2), 12 Nov. 1895, Julia, dau. of Isaac White ; d.s.p. 1897.
        3. Robert, b. 23 Aug. 1867 ; m., 27 Nov. 1895, Harriet Chisolm, dau. of John Calhoun Cain.
        4. Henry Ravenel, b. 17 Sept. 1869 ; d. in infancy.
        2. Mary How, b. 26 Jan. 1863 ; m., 2 April 1891, Elias Ball.
        3. Nanna Shand, b. 22 March 1871 ; d. in infancy.
        4. Rebecca Wright, b. 15 March 1874 ; d. in infancy.
    2. Samuel, b. 16 Feb. 1840 ; d. young.
    1. Susan Ravenel, b. 27 April 1843.
    2. Emily Thurston, b. 4 Feb. 1845 ; d. in infancy.

He d. 14 Feb. 1834.

Robert Wilson Gibbes (1809–1866), b. at Charleston, South Carolina, 8 July 1809 ; graduated at South Carolina College, 1827, and at the Medical College of South Carolina, 1830 ; twice Mayor of Columbia, South Carolina ; Surgeon-General of the State, 1861 till the end of the war ; m., 20 Dec. 1827, Caroline Elizabeth Guignard, and, by her (who d. 1 Feb. 1865), had issue :—

1. James Guignard, of whom later.
2. Robert Wilson, b. in Columbia, South Carolina, 10 June 1831 ; graduated at South Carolina College, 1849, and at the Medical College of South Carolina, 1852 ; Professor of Surgery of the University of South Carolina, 1872–3 ; m. (1), 6 Feb. 1855, his cousin Mary, dau. of Thomas How, and, by her (who d. 1 Nov. 1862), had issue :—
    1. Robert Wilson, b. 12 March 1857 ; d. in infancy.
    1. Ann Isabel, b. 2 Feb. 1856 ; d. young.
    2. Mary How, b. 26 April 1858 ; d. young.
    3. Elizabeth, b. 5 June 1859 ; d. young.
    4. Susan Wilson, b. 27 June 1861 ; m., 18 Dec. 1890, James Mazÿck Wilson ; d. 11 Aug. 1891.

m. (2), 23 Dec. 1865, Caroline S. Scott, and, dying 24 Oct. 1875, left issue :—

2. Calhoun Scott, b. 31 Oct. 1864.
3. Robert Wilson, d. in infancy.
4. James Wilson, b. 15 April 1866 ; m., 2 Jan. 1889, Hannah J. Lamar.
5. Robert Wilson, b. 24 Oct. 1875.
5. Sarah Eliza, b. 17 April 1868 ; m., 26 May 1897, Dr. John Lawson.
6. Caroline Scott, b. 10 March 1870 ; m., 26 April 1893, James E. Hunter ; d. 3 Jan. 1897.
7. Jennie Guignard, b. 15 Sept. 1871.
8. Marion Farrar, b. 29 Oct. 1873.

3. Samuel Wilson, b. 6 Feb. 1833 ; d. in infancy.
4. Wade Hampton, b. 3 April 1837 ; m., 14 Nov. 1860, Jane A. Mason, and, by her (who d. 26 Dec. 1887), had issue :—

1. Wade Hampton, b. 14 Oct. 1861 ; m. (1), 30 Nov. 1887, Susan K. Hayward, and, by her (who d. 21 Feb. 1896), had issue :—

1. James Hayward, b. 7 Oct. 1888.
2. Wade Hampton, b. 19 Sept. 1892.
3. Nathaniel, b. 21 Feb. 1896 ; d. in infancy.
1. Virginia Mason, b. 29 Jan. 1890.

m. (2), 3 Jan. 1898, Heloise Weston, and has issue :—

2. Heloise Weston, b. 19 Oct. 1898.

2. Francis Guignard, b. 12 Oct. 1870.
3. Alexander Mason, b. 11 Dec. 1878.
4. Frank Huger, b. 27 March 1882.
1. Jane Mason, b. 11 Feb. 1863.
2. Lucy Elizabeth, b. 30 Dec. 1868 ; d. in infancy.

5. William Moultrie, b. 25 March 1839 ; m., 26 April 1864, Mary H. Clark, and had issue :—

William Moultrie, b. 14 Dec. 1869.

6. Washington Allston, b. 7 Dec. 1841 ; m. 21 April 1869, Elizabeth P. Hunt.
7. De Veaux, b. 2 May 1844 ; d. young.
8. Benjamin Taylor, b. 8 June 1846 ; d. unm. 14 March 1864.
9. Thomas Hasell, b. 17 Nov. 1850 ; m., 2 Dec. 1873, Eugenia Talley.
1. Mary Caroline, b. 7 April 1835 ; m., 20 Nov. 1855, Colonel John P. Thomas ; d. 7 Sept. 1890, leaving issue :—

1. John Peyre, b. 9 Dec. 1857 ; m., 29 Jan. 1879, Mary S. Waties.
2. Robert Gibbes, b. 22 July 1859.
3. Hasell, b. 22 Feb. 1861 ; m., 22 May 1889, Emma I. Wolfe.
4. Benjamin Gibbes, b. 17 Dec. 1864.
5. Walter Couturier, b. 8 May 1868.
6. Dwight, b. 15 Aug. 1875 ; d. in infancy.
7. Harold, b. 14 Sept. 1876.
8. Washington Allston, b. 4 March 1882 ; d. young.
1. Mary Gibbes, b. 22 Aug. 1856 ; d. unm. 21 Nov. 1894.
2. Juliet Elliott, b. 9 Jan. 1863 ; d. in infancy.
3. Caroline Elizabeth, b. 3 Nov. 1866.
4. Harriet Couturier, b. 19 March 1870 ; m., 1 Oct. 1889, Rev. A. R. Mitchell.
5. Eleanor Walter, b. 11 Sept. 1880.

2. Harriet Hampton, b. 29 June 1848 ; m., 21 July 1868, John R. Dozier.
3. Alice Eliza, b. 11 June 1853 ; m., 2 Sept. 1872, William G. Childs.

He d. 15 Oct. 1866.

James Guignard Gibbes (1829– ), b. 6 Jan. 1829 ; m. (1), 17 April 1856, Mary E. McCullough, and, by her (who d. 19 Dec. 1866), had issue :—

1. James Guignard, b. 31 Jan. 1857 ; d. unm. Dec. 1895.
2. Robert Wilson, b. 21 Aug. 1863 ; d. in infancy.
1. Mary Eugenia, b. 8 Dec. 1858 ; m., 1885, David A. Childs.

He m. (2), Aug. 1870, Elizabeth, dau. of — Waller, and widow of R. Kilcreana, and, by her, had issue :—

3. Robert Waller, of whom we treat.
4. Hunter Allston, b. 25 Jan. 1876.
2. Elizabeth, b. 22 July 1871 ; m., 9 July 1892, W. S. Montgomery.
3. Daisy, } b. 16 Oct. 1874 ; d. in infancy.
4. Sallie, }
5. Ethel, b. 1 Jan. 1878.

*Residence*—Columbia, South Carolina.

*Arms*—Argent, three battle-axes erect two and one, sable.

*Crest*—A dexter arm embowed in armour sable, garnished or, holding in the hand a battle-axe of the last, headed argent.

# INDEX

TO

VOL. I


Abbitt, Mary A. (Greene), 44
Abbot, Moses, 440
Abbott, Hortense (Carney), 284
—— Lydia (Greene), 142
—— Mary (Digges), 297
—— Susan (Carney), 285
Abeel, Magdalen (Beekman), 401
Abercromby, — (Dallas), 311
ABNEY FAMILY, 278–279
Acosta, Eliseé, 413
Acton, Blandina (Skipwith), 470
—— Harriet (Middleton), 319
Adair, John, 102
Adam, George F., 307
Adams, Abigail (Parker), 407
—— Benjamin, 406
—— Charles W., 169
—— Eleanor (Winslow), 90
—— Elizabeth (Whitney), 331
—— George H., 307
—— Hannah (Gamage), 305
—— James, 332
—— Lillah (Hayne), 69
—— Mary (Bulkeley), 431
—— Patience (Bulkeley), 430
Adamson, Frederick, 289
—— Harriet L. (Fox), 290
Addicks, William H., 167
Adkins, Josiah, 437
Adlard, Ethel B. (Dodge), 194
AGLIONBY FAMILY, 252–254
Aiken, Mary A. (Varnum), 150
Ainslie, Mary M. (Middleton), 320
Ainsworth, Sarah (Parker), 407
Albemarle, Duke of, 15
Alberbury, Agnes (Throckmorton), 364
Alden, Elizabeth (Seabury), 369
—— John, 23
Alderson, Lilian Coale, 268
Aldis, Rachel (Draper), 127
ALEXANDER FAMILY, 32, 409–411
—— Ashton, 317
—— Elizabeth H., 410
—— Frederick, 61
—— Jared, 410
—— Mary (Livingston), 35
—— William, Earl of Stirling, 36
Allen, Abigail (Seabury), 369
—— Anne (Chauncey), 348
—— Dorcas (Wetmore), 437
—— Jane (Bulkeley), 430
—— Lucy (Fox), 290
—— Mary (Greene), 324
—— Nathan, 91
—— Pattie (Daniel), 388
—— Rebecca (Goodrich), 261
—— Sarah (Converse), 109
ALLERTON FAMILY, 24, 37–41
—— Isaac, 23
—— Lois, 39
Allis, Eunice (De Wolf), 277
—— Maud (Conway), 202
Allston, Elizabeth (Gibbes), 477
Allyn, Jane (Wolcott), 152
—— Mary (Wolcott), 153
—— Thomas, 152
Almond, Elizabeth (Ashby), 226
Almy, Anne (Greene), 42
Alston, Jane C. (Cabell), 199
—— Sarah J. (Claiborne), 233
—— Sarah McPherson (Middleton), 323
Amblar, Deborah (Davenport), 105
—— Hannah (Davenport), 104
Amelung, Mary A. (Hawthorne), 355
Ames, Ebenezer, 206
—— Mary (Howard), 206
—— Thomas, 206
Amias, Joan (Tilghman), 129
Amis, Thomas, 388
Amory, Francis J., 469
—— Jonathan, 265
—— Rufus K., 40
—— Sarah (Middleton), 319
Amsden, Edwin, 290
Andairese, Clara (Penrose), 146
ANDERSON FAMILY, 59–61
—— Charles, 232
—— Elizabeth (Scott), 335
—— John, 60
—— Kate (Skipwith), 471
—— Margaret (Gordon), 178
—— Robert, 363
—— Susannah (Woods), 424
—— William, 60
Andre, Pierre de St., 180
Andress, Polly (Allerton), 39
Andrews, Bethiah (Winslow), 91
—— Eleanor (Jesup), 474
—— Mary (Saltonstall), 276
—— Ruth (Barnard), 62
Andrus, Prudence S. (Chase), 134
Angell, Almy (Greene), 43
Annable, Joseph, 115
Ansell, Mary (Lathrop), 357
Answerder, Maria K. (Schieffelin), 351
Antage, Christiana (Drake), 57
Anthon, Marion G. (Fish), 384
Anthony, Elizabeth (Candler), 379
—— Elizabeth (Greene), 42, 324
Antrobus, Jane (Sanxay), 221
—— John, 221
—— Maria (Sanxay), 221
Aosta, Amadeus, Duke of, 435
Apperson, James K, 167
Applegate, Alice C. (Sargent), 158
Appleton, Family of, 32
—— Caroline Le Roy (Bonaparte), 436
Appleton, Catherine M. (Ward), 163
—— Frances E. (Longfellow), 340
—— Margaret (Grant), 173
—— Mary (Thomas), 246
—— Samuel, 236
Archer, Abigail (Pell), 462
—— Elizabeth (Whitwell), 472
Arezzo, Marquis d', 224
Argall, Sir Samuel, 10
Arland, Jean A., 181
Armistead, Anne (Robinson), 345
—— — (Carter), 55
—— Judith (Carter), 55
—— Lucy (Nelson), 121
—— Martha (Digges), 297
—— Mary M. (Tyler), 256
Armstrong, John, 35
—— Mary A. (Fox), 291
ARNOLD FAMILY, 404–405
—— Eliza A. (Vinton), 342
—— Elizabeth (Greene), 42, 141
—— Kezia (Gaston), 208
—— Lewis H., 367
—— Lucretia (Saltonstall), 275
—— Mary A. (Greene), 326
—— Mary G. (Greene), 43
—— Oliver, 43
—— Rhoda (Greene), 142
—— Sion, 233
—— Stephen, 141
—— Thomas, 270
Arthur, Mary (Coppinger), 138
Ash, Elizabeth (Gamage), 306
ASHBY FAMILY, 225–226
Ashley, Jonathan, 101
—— Joseph, 465
—— Lord, 15
Ashmead, John, 214
Ashton, Family of, 12
—— Henry, 410
—— Lola R. (Fitzhugh), 444
—— Sarah (Alexander), 409
—— Sarah (Fitzhugh), 446
Ashurst, John W., 334
Aspinwall, John, 414
Astor, Emily (Ward), 235
Atherton, Catherine (Mather), 442
—— Elizabeth (Moseley), 182
Atholl, John, Fourth Duke of, 455
Atkins, Samuel, 77
Atkinson, — (Fox), 288
—— Abigail (Penhallow), 217
—— Mary (Wetmore), 437
Atwater, Jeremiah, 276
—— Lucy L. (Hill), 308
—— Lydia (Wolcott), 153
Atwell, Mary (Vinton), 341
—— Sarah (Converse), 108
Auert, Margaret (Drake). 57
Augustine, Elizabeth J. (Barnard), 64
—— St., 18

# INDEX


Austin, —, 60
—— Ann M. (Allerton), 40
—— Daniel, 218
—— Samuel, 331
Austria, Marie Louise, Archduchess of (Bonaparte), 434
Averill, Cornelia (Fox), 289
Avery, Rachel (Sumner), 77
Axtell, Elizabeth (Blake), 80
Aylesworth, Benjamin, 142
—— William, 142
Aylett, Philip, 449
Ayllon, de, 9
Aylward, Margaret (Fitzgerald), 224
Ayrault, Mary A. (Goodrich), 262
Ayres, Love (Kingsbury), 447

Babcock, Frances (Saltonstall), 276
—— Harriet (Saltonstall), 276
Bache, Richard, 314
Baciocchi, Felix P. de, 435
Bacon, Andrew, 437
—— Dr., 361
—— John, 437
—— Lydia (Wetmore), 437
—— Mary (Wetmore), 436
—— Nathaniel, 437
Badger, Anna (Sanxay), 221
—— Moses, 125
Bailey, Azubah A. (Greene), 326
—— Desire (Howard), 207
—— Elizabeth (Minot), 469
—— Elizabeth (Plumb), 148
—— Mary (Field), 241
—— Mercy (Fish), 384
—— Rebecca (Sands), 414
Baillie, Marion (Scott), 336
Baily Katherine (Coale), 267
—— Mary E. (Coale), 268
Baird, Alexander, 64
—— Eliza E. (Fox), 290
—— Mary D. (Biddle), 202
Baker, Abigail (Lathrop), 358
—— Abigail (Vilas), 280
—— Betsey (Leffingwell), 259
—— Emily E. (Garnett), 393
—— George, 429
—— George T., 454
—— Hannah (Hosmer), 390
—— Jane (Carney), 284
—— John, 249
—— Mary (Brooke), 71
—— Mary (Minot), 468
—— Mary (Sumner), 76
—— Mary (Whitney), 331
—— Mercy (Lathrop), 357
—— Samuel, 90
—— William, 457
Balch, Lewis P. W., 83
Balden, Eliza (Allerton), 39
Baldwin, Abigail (Peck), 139
—— David, 309
—— Henry, 371
—— Jerusha (Fox), 301
—— Kate (Munford), 177
—— Katharine (Sullivan), 266
—— Margaret (Daniel), 388
—— Mary (Plumb), 148
—— Mary (Ward), 162
Baldwin, Nathan, 163
—— Timothy, 309
Ball, Anne (Conway), 203
—— Betty (Gordon), 178
—— Dorothy (Wadsworth), 101
—— Elias, 478
—— Frances (Munford), 177
—— James, 203
—— Sarah (Flagg), 248
Baltimore, Cecilius, Lord, 71
—— 1st Lord, 12, 13
—— 2nd Lord, 13, 14, 17
Bamber, Richard, 253
Bancroft, Archbishop, 19
—— Joseph, 205
—— Rebecca (Hill), 309
—— Suzanne (Carroll), 411
Bane, Amy (Cope), 52
Banks, —, 78.
—— Eleanor C. (Gibbes), 478
Bannister, Elizabeth C. (Shippen), 428
Banyer, Goldsborough, 83
Barber, —, 296
—— Elsie (Delafield), 272
—— Mary (Arnold), 405
—— Sarah (Greene), 324
—— Thomas, 132
BARCLAY FAMILY, 343–344
—— Anne O'C. (Trenchard), 113
—— Cornelia C., 344
—— Laura C. (Shippen), 429
—— Margaret (Jay), 83
—— Mary S. (Biddle), 201
Bard, Eliza (Delafield), 271
—— Susan (Pendleton), 245
Barde, Jean D., 181
Bardwell, Kate L. (Barnard), 64
Barker, Alethea (Sumner), 78
—— Anna F. (Scott), 335
—— John, 448
—— Josiah, 448
—— Sylvia (Flint), 440
Barlow, Louisa S. (Jay), 82
Barnabit, Winifred (Davenport), 103
BARNARD FAMILY, 62–65
—— Benjamin, 63
—— Eleanor (Little), 62
—— Elizabeth (Wadsworth), 101
—— Elizabeth (Whitney), 331
—— Mary, 62
Barnes, Deborah (Flagg), 248
—— Harrison B., 204
—— Rachel (Sargent), 158
—— Sarah (Day), 210
Barnum, Dorcas (Hoyt), 360
—— Francis, 360
BARNWELL FAMILY, 326–329
—— Ann (Masÿck), 433
—— Anne (Middleton), 319
—— Catherine O., 328
—— Edward H., 69
—— Eliza, 328
—— James L., 329
—— Margaret (Roosevelt), 93, 117
—— William H., 434
Barr, Emma V. (Carlisle), 220
Barradill, Mary (Tyler), 256
Barret, Mary (Flagg), 249
Barrett, Anna (Fuller), 460
—— Sarah (Whitney), 331
Barron, Benjamin, 150
—— Samuel, 150
Barrows, John, 119
Barry, Dorinda (Coppinger), 138
—— Garrett, 289
—— Helena (Sullivan), 264
Barstow, — (Richardson), 372
—— Pluma (Sumner), 78
Bartle, Amelia M. (Tower), 273
Bartlett, Hannah (Converse), 108
—— Leonora F. (Parsons), 466
—— Lucretia (Davies), 282
Bartley, Thomas W., 188
Barton, Caroline (Ruxton), 305
—— Elizabeth (Greene), 42
—— Mary (Greene), 324
Bartow, Theophilus, 462
Basile, Emanuele, 321
Basse, Mary (Minot), 467
Bassett, Polly (Allerton), 39
Batchelder, Nathaniel, 440
Bateman, John, 123, 371
—— Samuel, 253
Bates, Jonathan, 105
—— Mary A. (Davenport), 106
Bathurst, Sir Felton H., 412
Battaille, Maria (Garnett), 391
—— Sarah (Fitzhugh), 445
Batte, — (Claiborne), 232
—— Catherine (Mallory), 420
—— John, 420
Batty, Dinah (Greene), 325
Baucker, —, 400
Bayard, Family of, 32
—— Anna, M. (Jay), 82
—— Richard, H., 412
—— Stephen, 402
Bayles, Elizabeth (Smith), 464
Baylis, John, 398
Baylor, Ann B. (Mallory), 421
Baynard, Jane (Throckmorton), 365
Baynham, Elizabeth (Throckmorton), 365
Beach, Anna (Hoyt), 360
—— Elizabeth (Winslow), 91
—— Mary (Penhallow), 217
Beal, Mary (Whiton), 172
—— Sarah (Digges), 298
Beale, Charles, 178
—— Edward F. 337
—— Eliza V. (Gordon), 97
—— Elizabeth (Parker), 143
—— Hannah (Bull), 425
—— Mary (Gordon), 97
—— Mary (Rainsford), 242
—— William, 96
Beall, George, 254
—— Martha R. (Candler), 380
—— Nathaniel, 72
Bean, Abigail (Sullivan), 265
Beans, Christopher, 71
Beardsley, Nathaniel D., 86
Beare, Alice Van Wyck (Seabury), 368
Bearns, Ella L. (Darlington), 373
Bears, Tabitha (Peck), 139
Beasley, Margaretta S. (Delafield), 269
Beaton, Mary (Gamage), 306

# INDEX


Beaufoe, Johanna (Throckmorton), 365
Beauharnais, Hortense (Bonaparte), 435
Bechtel, Catherine (Sands), 415
Beckley, Miriam (Wadsworth), 101
Beddingfield, Thomas, 476
Bedell, Anne D. (Low), 99
Bedles, Alice (Throckmorton), 366
Bedlow, Mary Elizabeth G. (Beekman), 401
Bedon, Elizabeth (Gibbes), 476
—— Julia D. (Izard), 48
Bee, Mary (Hayne), 68
Beebe, Jerusha (Fuller), 459
Beecher, Louisa A. (Gaston), 208
BEEKMAN FAMILY, 30, 400–2
—— Cornelia (Livingston), 35
—— Johanna, 401
—— Margaret, 34
Behre, Florence (Izard), 48
Beirne, Mary (Middleton), 323
—— Mary H. (Thomas), 317
Belford, Jane (Grant), 173
Belknap, Lydia (Sanxay), 222
Bell, Harriet L. (Whiton), 171
—— Laura (Drake), 57
—— Mary (Hoyt), 359
—— Mary F. (Gordon), 178
—— Olivia, M. (Barclay), 343
—— Prudence (Davenport), 105
—— Samuel P., 370
—— Sarah (Carney), 285
Bellicum, Elizabeth (Thomas), 317
Bellinger, Lucia (Bull), 425
Bellingham, Grace (Claiborne), 231
Belnap, Lowell, 307
Bemis, Hannah (Richardson), 372
—— Nathaniel, 372
Bender, Mary (Trenchard), 112
Benedict, Family of, 32
—— Abigail (Davenport), 105
—— Ann (Peck), 192
Benison, Mary (Gibbes), 477
Benjamin, Samuel N., 385
Benn, Maria (Mather), 441
Bennet, Elizabeth (Scott), 336
Bennett, Robert, 381
—— Samuel, 462
Benson, Lucia (Carney), 285
—— Mary (Carter), 54
—— Nathaniel, 285
Bent, Almira (Carney), 285
Bentivoglio, Paulina (Middleton), 321
Bentley, Caleb, 73
Bere, Mary (Tilghman), 129
Berger, Frederick, 414
Berkeley, Carter, 56
—— Edmund, 121
—— George, 27
—— Sir William, 11, 15
Bermingham, Anne (Fox), 288
Bernard, Richard, 18, 20
Berners, Anne (Barnwell), 327
Berrien, Agnes (Fish), 384
—— Jane (Fish), 384
Berrien, Ruth (Fish), 384
Berry, John B., 41
—— Mary L. (Barnard), 64
Bersot, Ira B. (Evans), 65
Besford, Agnes (Throckmorton), 364
Bethell, Hugh, 419
Bettis, Ruth (Lathorp), 358
Betts, Anna (Fish), 385
—— Daniel, 384
—— Richard, 385
—— Sarah (Fish), 385
—— Susannah (Jesup), 473
Bevere, Eloisa (Delafield), 270
Beverley, Anne (Munford), 176
Bewicke, Calverley, 46
Bey, Rechid, Count Czaykowski, 418
Bickersteth, Amy (Aglionby), 252
BIDDLE FAMILY, 28, 199-202
—— Algernon S., 346
—— Lydia (Robinson), 346
—— Mary, 201
—— Rebecca (Cope), 53
—— Sarah (Penrose), 145
—— Valerina F. (Penrose), 145
Bidewell, Anna (Eno), 299
Bidwell, Abigail (Sumner), 77
Bie, Jacoba de (Huidekoper), 74
Bier, George H., 56
Bigelow, Eunice (Leffingwell), 260
—— Joshua, 248
—— Mary (Flagg), 248
—— Samuel, 248
Biggs, — (Minot), 468
—— — (Woodhull), 110
Bill, Lydia H. (Seabury), 370
—— Sarah (Leffingwell), 258
Billett, Christiana (Drake), 57
Billings, Eunice (Minot), 469
—— Mary (Hosmer), 390
—— Mary W. (Stoddard), 228
Billington, John, 23
Bingham, Anne H. (Penrose), 145
Bingley, Elizabeth (Chase), 132
Binkley, John T., 258
Bird, Hannah (Morgan), 86
Birge, Tryphena (Griswold), 408
Birkhead, William, 318
Bishop, David W., 241
—— Ebenezer, 294
—— Joan (Chase), 132
—— Peter, 165
—— Samuel, 437
—— Sarah (Davenport), 104
—— Stephen, 294
Bissell, Abigail (Eno), 299
B(r)itteridge, Richard, 23
Bixby, Elizabeth (Converse), 108
Black, Anna M. (Eyerman), 157
—— Louisa (Lowndes), 383
Blackburne-Tew, C., 163
Blackleach, Sarah (Jesup), 473
Blackleth, Mary (Wadsworth), 101
Blackman, Julia A. (Plumb), 148
Blackwell, —, 298
—— Hugh, 52
—— John, 143
Blackwood, Hans, Lord Dufferin and Clandeboye, 184
Bladen, Priscilla (Carter), 55
Blaine, Alice S. (Coppinger), 137
Blair, Hugh, 179
—— Montgomery, 128
—— Samuel, 428
BLAKE FAMILY, 16, 79–82, 455–456
—— Agnes (Fitzgerald), 223
—— Charlotte C. (Sullivan), 266
—— Daniel, 46, 321
—— Frederick R., 322
—— Henrietta L., 455
—— Martha (Minot), 468
—— Rebecca (Izard), 168
—— Walter, 82, 169
Bland, Anne (Munford), 176
—— Theoderick, 446
Blankman, Isabella L. (Evans), 67
Bleecker, Jane T. (Fox), 302
—— John R. 95
Blennerhasset, Alan, 252
Bleschamp, Marie L. de (Bonaparte), 434
Blight, Cornelia T. (Penrose), 146
—— Maria (Rush), 215
—— Sarah A. (Rush), 215
—— William S., 146
Bliss, Family of, 32
—— Elizabeth (Morgan), 86
—— Hannah (Peck), 192
—— Mary (Peck), 191
—— Mary (Parsons), 465
—— Oramel, 250
—— Rhoda (Leffingwell), 260
—— William, 234
Bloemart, Samuel, 30
Blood, Charlotte (Richardson), 372
—— Nathaniel, 406
Bloodgood, Fannie (Duncan), 89
Bloss, Katherine (Flint), 439
Blossom, Thankful (Fuller), 459
Blundell, Mary (Coppinger), 138
—— Richard, 72
Blush, Tristram, 459
Boak, James, 136
Boarman, Elizabeth (Brooke), 72
Bockinge, Robert, 80
Bodemeyer, Adelheid (Howard), 205
Bogard, Annatje (Roosevelt), 93, 116
Bogardus, Sarah J. (Parker), 144
Bogart, Mary (Curtis), 155
Boggs, Archibald, 457
Boies, Sarah H. (Penrose), 146
Bolling, Family of, 12
Bolton, 431
BONAPARTE FAMILY, 32, 434–436
Bond, Esther (Chase), 132
—— Thomas A., 263
Bondinot, Elisha, 402
Bonham, Nicholas, 459
Bonner, Ida (Dallas), 311
Bonney, James, 385
Bonon, Hannah B., 405
Bonum, George, 118
Boogh, Katrina de (Beekman), 400
Boone, Sophia (Biddle), 200
Booth, Edwin G., 350
—— Ellen (Lowndes), 381
—— Esther (Hoyt), 360

# INDEX


Booth, Flavia (Converse), 109
—— Hannah (Winslow), 90
Borda, Eugene, 314
Boreman, Martha (Low), 98
Borghese, Camille Philippe, 435
Borland, Francis, 217
Borman, Joseph A., 66
Borrowe, J. H., 401
Boson, Paul, Duc de Valencay, 118
Bosworth, Bethiah (Peck), 191
—— Nathaniel, 283
Boughton, —, 365
—— Herbert, 44
—— Lois (Hoyt), 360
Bouldin, Wood, 256, 388
Bounce, Sarah (Wadsworth), 101
Bourke (*alias* Gall), Helena (Fitzgerald), 223
BOURN FAMILY, 474–475
—— Deborah, 475
Bowcock, —, 255
Bowditch, —, 80
Bowdoin, Louisa (Garnett), 393
Bowen, Elizabeth (Ward), 234
—— Elizabeth (Robertson), 457
—— Mathilde Therese (Schieffelin), 351
—— Richard, 191
Bowes, William, 331
Bowie, Oden, 56
Bowne, Hannah (Field), 239
Bowyer, Sarah (Brooke), 72
Boyce, Angus, 214
Boyd, Augusta M. (Tilghman), 171
—— Elizabeth (Dodge), 194
Boyer, Catherine Christine (Bonaparte), 434
—— Henry C., 346
Boylston, Zabdid, 468
Boynton, Polly (Hill), 309
Boyse, Alice (Chauncey), 347
Bradford, Family of, 24
—— J., 440
—— Sarah (Leffingwell), 260
—— William, 20, 21, 23, 24
Bradhurst, Catherine (Field), 240
—— Maria T. (Schieffelin), 352
Bradish, Frances J. (Stoddard), 228
Bradley, Benjamin, 221
—— Caroline (Varnum), 150
—— John, 222
—— Susan (Aglionby), 254
Bradshaw, Percy H., 251
Bragdon, Tabitha (Longfellow), 340
Braley, Maria L. (Sargent), 158
Branch, Annie H. (Cabell), 198
Brand, Gertrude (Burket), 403
Brastow, C. A. (Izard), 169
Brattle, Thomas, 275
Braxton, George, 55, 56
—— Mary (Page), 377
Bray, Thomas, 231
Brayton, Elizabeth (Bourn), 475
Breck, —, 246
—— Elizabeth (Minot), 468
BRECKINRIDGE FAMILY, 189–190
Breedon, Marianne (Fitzgerald), 224
Brehm, Mary (Burket), 404
Brent, Family of, 15
—— Henry, 71
Brereton, Thomas, 231
Brethour, William, 290
Brett, —, 51
Brevard, Eloisa (Hayne), 68
Brewer, Margaret (Tilghman), 129
—— Mary (Whitney), 332
—— Melissa J. (Barnard), 64
Brewster, Family of, 24
—— Fear (Allerton), 38
—— Laura (Howard), 207
—— Lucy (Pell), 461
—— Lydia A. (Sewell), 183
—— Sarah (Wetmore), 437
—— Sidney W., 76
—— William, 18, 20, 21, 22, 23, 251
Bridge, Abigail (Whitney), 331
Bridgeman, Mercy (Thomas), 246
—— Samuel, 305
Bridges, Elizabeth (Gamage), 307
—— Isabel (Throckmorton), 365
—— Mannie (Tyler), 257
Bridgham, Thomas, 207
Briggs, Harriet (Stoddard), 228
—— Isaac, 73
—— Ruth (Winslow), 90
Brigham, Elijah, 162
—— Elnathan, 161
Brimmer, Martin, 102
Brisco, Susanna D. (Sanxay), 221
Briscoe, Family of, 15
Bristow, Nannie (Draper), 127
B(r)itteridge, Richard, 23
Britton, Emily G. (Howard), 205
Broadhurst, Samuel, 462
Brocas, Eleanor (Carter), 54
Brock, John P., 199
Brockenborough, Jane T. (Mallory), 419
—— John, 421
Brockett, Alice (Curtis), 155
Broderick, Michael, 290
Broeck, Christina (Livingston), 36
Brogden, Henry, 56
Bromsall, Mary (Throckmorton), 366
—— Robert, 366
Bronsor, Marcia (Kingsbury), 448
BROOKE FAMILY, 15, 70–73
—— Anna M. (Garnett), 392
—— Elizabeth (Carroll), 412
—— John M., 392
Brookesby, Mary (Abney), 279
Brooks, Deborah (Richardson), 371
—— Eleanor (Saltonstall), 123
—— Henry, 371
—— John, 371
—— Lydia (Richardson), 372
—— Susan (Abney), 279
Brougham, Jane (Aglionby), 252
Broughton, Charlotte (Izard), 46
—— Thomas, 46, 168
Brown, Alice (Darlington), 373
—— Ann (Huger), 451
—— Bessie M. (Griswold), 408
—— Deborah (Corwin), 136
—— Eliza (Ward), 234
—— Eliza J. (Anderson), 61
Brown, Elizabeth (Davies), 282
—— Elizabeth (Wallace), 353
—— Frances (Robinson), 346
—— Gawen, 249
—— Hannah (Chase), 134
—— Harriet (Hill), 310
—— Helen (Alexander), 410
—— Isabella A. (Venable), 363
—— Jane (Cope), 52
—— Margaret (Ruxton), 305
—— Martha (Greene), 324
—— Mary (Low), 98
—— Mary M. (Venable), 364
—— Mercy (French), 338
—— Nathan E., 463
—— Oliver, 372
—— Pamela (Vinton), 342
—— Sarah C. (Fitzgerald), 225
—— Sarah C. (Leffingwell), 260
—— Thomas E., 95
Browne, Charles, 72
—— Elizabeth (Fitzgerald), 224
—— Helen A. (Carney), 285
—— Henrietta (Fitzgerald), 224
—— John, 25
—— Josephine L. (Scott), 337
—— Margery (Sullivan), 265
—— Mary (Claiborne), 232
—— Peter, 23
—— Samuel, 25
Browning, Daniel, 318
—— Katherine (Stephens), 293
Brownlow, Anne (Middleton), 319
Bruen, Alex. M., 83
Bruna, Anne (Sanxay), 221
Brush, Betty (Corwin), 136
Bryan, Hugh, 327
Bryant, Melancthon, 160
—— Seaforth, 160
Buchanan, Dorothy (Lowndes), 382
—— Margaret (Anderson), 61
Buck, Daniel, 276
—— Jeremiah, 260
—— Mary (Flagg), 249
—— Rebecca (Ashby), 226
—— Samuel, 263
—— W. M., 226
Buckingham, Jed., 466
Buckley, — (Sherman), 187
Buckman, Samuel, 62
Bucknell, Edith (Wetherill), 164
Buckner, Leannah (Ashby), 226
Buell, Anna (Grant), 174
—— Rebecca (Stephens), 294
—— Samuel, 294
—— William, 250
Buffe, Sara (Mallet-Prevost), 181
Buffet, Jesse, 159
Buffington, Thomas, 52
BULKELEY FAMILY, 27, 429–431
—— Ann, 431
—— Clarissa, 431
—— Elizabeth (Goodrich), 263
—— Gershom, 348
—— Susannah (Goodrich), 262
BULL FAMILY, 425–426
—— Anne (Izard), 168
—— Charles S., 447
—— Jacob, 306
—— Maria H. (Middleton), 320

# INDEX


Bull, Mary (Middleton), 319
—— Mary (Payne), 237
—— Stephen, 319, 328
—— William S., 169
Buller, J. (Claiborne), 231
Bullock, Benjamin, 39
—— J. J., 189
—— Martha (Roosevelt), 94, 117
Bunbury, Hannah (Penhallow), 217
Bunker, Mary (Barnard), 63
Bunny, Henry, 123
Burbeck, Eliza (Pell), 462
Burch, Mary C. (Breckinridge), 190
Burchen, — (Trenchard), 113
Burckhardt, Judith (Burket), 403
Burden, Jessie (Wadsworth), 102
Burdet, Thomas, 365
Burdon, George, 164
Burger, Mattie (Barnard), 64
Burgess, Joseph H., 334
Burke, Elizabeth (Greene), 43
—— Elizabeth T. (Greene), 43
BURKET FAMILY, 402-404
Burks, Elizabeth (Cabell), 196
Burling, Hannah (Field), 240
—— Rebecca (Field), 239
Burlingame, Rose (Allerton), 39
Burnell, Martha (Claiborne), 232
Burnett, Alexander B., 88
Burnham, Elizabeth (Clinton), 95
—— Joanna (Dodge), 194
—— Roderick H., 443
Burns, Walter H., 87
Burr, Hannah (Fox), 301
Burrill, Mereba (Converse), 108
Burrit, Israel, 349
Burroughs, Edward, 349
—— Sarah (Wetmore), 438
Burt, John, 209
—— Mercy (Day), 209
Burton, William, 173
Burwell, Family of, 15
—— Alice (Peck), 139
—— Ann (Aglionby), 254
—— Elizabeth (Nelson), 122
—— Lucy M. (Page), 378
—— Nathaniel, 55, 56
—— Robert C., 121
—— Sarah N. (Nelson), 122
Bury, Elizabeth (Fitzhugh), 444
Bush, John C., 438
Bushnell, Horace, 134
—— Joseph, 258
—— Mary (Leffingwell), 258
Bushrod, H. K. (Allerton), 38
Busters, John, 415
Butler, — 366
—— Agnes (Sherman), 186
—— Andrew P., 68
—— Dorothea (Fitzgerald), 224
—— Elinor (Drake), 57
—— Elizabeth (Penhallow), 217
—— Jane J. (Gibbes), 477
—— Joseph, 261
—— Lewis, 224
—— Lydia (Minot), 468
—— Mary (Goodrich), 262
—— Molly (Varnum), 150
—— Polly (Varnum), 150
—— Sarah (Day), 209
Butler, Sarah (Duncan), 88
—— Stuben, 431
Butt, John D., 458
—— Joshua W., 458
Butte, Daniel G., 233
Butten, William, 22
Butterfield, Mary S. (Chase), 134
Butterworth, John F., 83
Button, Dorothy (Drake), 57
—— Sarah (Kingsbury), 447
Buxton, Benjamin, 440
Byll, Katherine (Fitzhugh), 444
Byllenge, Edward, 27
Byrd, Family of, 12
—— Abby (Nelson), 121
—— Anne (Carter), 55
—— Jane (Page), 377
—— Maria (Carter), 55
—— Maria H. (Page), 378
—— William, 55
—— William O., 176
Byron, George A., 312

CABELL FAMILY, 12, 196-199
—— Elizabeth, 197
—— Elizabeth (Daniel), 389
—— Elvira (Henry), 449
—— Mary H. (Breckinridge), 189
—— Mayo, 388
—— Nicholas, 363
—— Paulina (Henry), 449
—— W. J. Lewis, 388
Cadwalader, Eleanor H. (Ffoulke), 386
—— Emily (Rawle), 131
—— Thomas, 201
Cady, Lovina (Vilas), 280
Cain, Edward G., 334
—— Harriet C. (Gibbes), 478
Calenda, Alberto, 49
Calhoun, James, 222
Calkins, Lucy (De Wolf), 277
—— Marshall, 390
Callady, —, 414
Callender, Lydia (Flagg), 249
Calton, John, 465
Calvert, Family of, 15
—— Ann (Brooke), 71
—— Cecil, 2nd Lord Baltimore, 13, 14, 17
—— George, 1st Lord Baltimore, 12, 13
—— John, 215
—— Leonard, 13, 14
—— Rosalie E. (Carter), 56
Camac, William M., 215
Camden, Susan (Pendleton), 243
Cameron, Family of, 32
Camp, Hannah (Peck), 139
—— Lettis (Leffingwell), 259
—— Lydia (Leffingwell), 259
—— Mary (Peck), 139
—— Susan (Wadsworth), 102
Campbell, Alexander, 314
—— Colin 168
—— Douglas, 261
—— Elizabeth J. (Wetherill), 166
—— Harriet M. (Greene), 44
—— Mary (Woods), 424
Campbell, Robert, 450
—— Sarah A. (Wetherill), 167
—— Thomas B., 454
—— William, 449
—— William, Lord, 168
Canby, Anne (Wetherill), 165
CANDLER FAMILY, 379-380
Canino, Prince of, 434
Cannon, John, 414
Cantacuzene, Prince Michel (Count Speransky), 175
Carey, Clara Foster (Delafield), 271
—— Hannah E. (Coale), 267
—— Miles, 345
—— Susan (Poole), 454
Carley, Mary J. (Leffingwell), 260
CARLISLE FAMILY, 219-220
Carll, Ananias, 159
—— Phebe (Scudder), 160
—— Timothy, 159
Carman, Catherine W. (Winslow), 91
Carmichael, William, 72
CARNEY FAMILY, 284-286
Carolinas, The, 15-16
Carow, Edith K. (Roosevelt), 92
Carpenter, —, 404
—— Alma (Greene), 142
—— C., 276
—— Juliana (Morton), 118
—— Miriam (Converse), 109
—— Phebe (Peck), 192
—— Susannah (Arnold), 404
Carr, Caleb, 42
—— Florence (Burket), 402
—— Overton, 315
—— Roley (Greene), 324
Carrington, Alexander, 363
—— Benjamin, 197
—— Elizabeth T. (Venable), 363
—— Emily (Venable), 363
—— Hannah (Cabell) 197
—— Henry, 197
—— Isa (Cabell), 198
—— Mary S. (Venable), 362
—— Paul S., 198
—— William F., 363
CARROLL FAMILY, 15, 411-413
—— Achsah R. (Shippen), 428
—— Charles, 170
—— John N., 318
—— Juliana (Tilghman), 131
—— Sallie (Cradock), 417
Carruth, Francis S., 163
Carson, Catherine B. (Breckinridge), 189
—— Joseph, 96
CARTER FAMILY, 54-56
—— Ann (Nelson), 121
—— Anne, 54
—— Christopher, 196
—— Elizabeth (Flagg), 249
—— George, 471
—— Gilbert T. 406
—— J. Ridgely, 8
—— James W. 450
—— Jane, 56
—— Jarvis P., 269
—— John, 52, 163
—— John E., 53
—— Judith (Converse), 107

# INDEX


Carter, Judith (Page), 377
—— Mary, 55
—— Mary W. (Cabell), 197
—— Nancy, 56
—— Robert, 122
—— Spencer, 203
—— Thomas, 378
Carver, John, 21, 23
—— Millicent (Drake), 58
Cary, Virginia R. (Skipwith), 471
Case, Henry, 135
—— Matilda E. (Greene), 141
Caskie, Margaret S. (Cabell), 198
Castellato, Catherine G. de (Bonaparte), 434
Castera, Louise de (Livingston), 35
Castleman, David, 189
Cathcart, Hugh, 289
Catlemaid, George, 15
Catlett, Maria B. (Gordon), 96
—— Rebecca (Conway), 203
Caton, Richard, 412
Caulkins, Eunice (Mather), 443
Cautelou, —, 242
Cavan, Richard, Earl of, 270
Cecil, Sir Robert, 12
Cervington, Francis, 366
Chadin, Samuel D., 86
Chadwick, Bessie L. (Thomas), 316
—— Charles, 331
—— S., 351
Chaffee, Fannie J. (Grant), 172
Chalmers, Elizabeth (Huger), 451
Chamberlain, Benjamin, 406
—— Brown, 301
—— Rebecca (Allerton), 40
—— Samuel, 91
Chamblin, Eliza (Throckmorton), 368
Champe, Sarah (Carter), 55
Champion, Deborah (Mather), 442
Champlin, William, 443
Champney, Esther (Converse), 107
—— Margaret (Gibbes), 475
—— Mary (Richardson), 371
Chana, Francois de la, 181
Chandler, Channing Mariana (Pell), 462
—— Cornelia (Greene), 44
—— James, 280
—— Mary (Vilas), 280
Chapin, John F., 341
—— Lucy (Stephens), 295
Chaplin, Ernest, 120
—— Martha (Barnwell), 327
Chapman, —, 431
—— Anne (Leffingwell), 259
—— Benjamin, 460
—— Elizabeth (Grant), 174–175
—— Elizabeth (Schieffelin), 351
—— Emmeline (Chase), 135
—— Hannah (Grant), 173
—— Henry, 185
—— John, 100
—— Nathaniel, 142, 201
—— Sylvester, 443
—— William, 427
Chappell, Patience (Fuller), 459
Chapuis, Paul, 181
Chardon, Isaac, 432
Chare, Anne (Throckmorton), 366
Charles, Prince, 12
Charles I., 11, 13, 14, 25, 26
—— II., 15, 16, 27, 30
—— IX., 30
CHASE FAMILY, 132–134
—— Abraham, 63
—— Charity (Bourn), 475
—— Elbridge, 286
—— Sarah (Greene), 325
Chastaigner, Magdalene E. (Izard), 46
—— Susanne de (Ravenel), 333
Chastigner, Catherine de (Mazÿck), 432
Chattin, Sarah M. (Wetherill), 166
CHAUNCEY FAMILY, 27, 347–350
—— Charles, 346
—— Matilda (Pomeroy), 274
—— Sarah (Bulkeley), 430
Chenery, Abigail (Richardson), 372
Cheney, Mary (Hosmer), 390
Chesebrough, Maria (Fox), 301
Chester, Hannah (Chauncey), 349
—— Prudence (Stoddard), 228
—— Sarah (Wolcott), 152
Chetwode, Grace (Bulkeley), 430
Chevallié, Belle E. (Greene), 41
Cheves, Harriott K. (Barnwell), 326
Chew, Family of, 15
—— Bennet, 131
—— Elizabeth (Tilghman), 131
—— Harriett (Carroll), 412
—— Samuel, 266, 470
Cheylesmore, Lord, 339
Chichester, Family of, 12
—— Richard, 178
Child, Abigail (Draper), 127
—— Experience (Flagg), 248
—— Martha (Varnum), 150
—— Matilda (Davenport), 106
Childs, David A., 480
—— William G., 480
Chiles, Elizabeth (Tyler), 255
Chilton, James, 23
Chinn, Elizabeth G. (Conway), 204
Chisman, Edward, 345
Chisolm, Sarah (Gibbes), 477
—— Susan M. H. (Middleton), 321
Chittenden, —, 187
Choate, Family of, 32
—— Abigail (Low), 99
Christian, Isaac H., 179
—— George W., 449
—— Letitia (Tyler), 256
—— Samuel P., 179
Christie, Anna V. (Huidekoper), 74
Christopher, Richard, 275
Christy H., 192
Church, Sylvanus, 295
Churchill, Lucy (Gordon), 96
—— Maud (Nicoll), 395
Cini, Beatrice (Middleton), 321
Claiborn, Herbert A., 199
CLAIBORNE FAMILY, 12, 231–233
Claiborne, Annie (Pell), 463
—— Marie L., 231
—— Mary L., 232
—— William, 14, 23
Clapp, Roswell, 295
—— Sarah (Mather), 442
—— Thomas, 275
Clarendon, Earl of, 15
Clark, Abraham, 140
—— Andrew, 91
—— Ann (Venable), 362
—— Anna (Pell), 463
—— Hannah (Sumner), 77
—— Hester (Corwin), 136
—— James, 357
—— Joseph K., 460
—— Laura M. (Drake), 58
—— Leslie P., 185
—— Lilly (Robertson), 457
—— Maria, Louise (Collins), 418
—— Martha (Peck), 139
—— Mary (Abney), 279
—— Mary (Morgan), 85
—— Mary (Parsons), 465
—— Mary H. (Gibbes), 479
—— Mercy (Minot), 468
—— Peter, 63
—— Rebecca (Peck), 191
—— Robert J., 223
—— Samuel, 119
—— Sarah (Parsons), 465
—— Stephen S., 142
—— William N., 352
Clarke, —, 242
—— Benjamin, 399
—— Elizabeth (Anderson), 60
—— Ethan, 234
—— James F., 75
—— Mary (Saltonstall), 275
—— Richard, 23
—— Susanna (Lathrop), 357
Clarkson, David A., 37
—— Levinus, 37
—— Mary R. (Jay), 84
—— Matthew, 84
Clary, Marie J. (Bonaparte), 434
Claryonette, Julian (Grant), 173
Clayton — (Pendleton), 244
—— Elizabeth (Gordon), 96
—— Kate W. (Hill), 308
—— Samuel, 244
—— Sarah, A. E. (Wallace), 353
Clemens, James E., 66
Clement, Elizabeth (Sumner), 77
—— Judah, 330
Clements, James, 239
Clere, Anne (Sherman), 186
Cleveland, Jane (Ward), 161
—— Sarah (Dodge), 195
Clinch, Elizabeth B. (Anderson), 60
CLINTON FAMILY, 94–95
Cloud, Grace (Cope), 52
Clough, Elizabeth (Anderson), 59
—— Martha (Converse), 108
Clyfton, Richard, 18, 19, 20
COALE FAMILY, 266–268
—— Philip, 470
—— William, 470
Coats, Sarah (Penrose), 145
Cobb, Hannah (Davis), 114
—— Henry E., 146

# INDEX


Cobb, Sarah, (Morton), 119
Coburn, Ephraim, 150
—— Simon, 150
Cochran, Joel M., 67
Cockburn, Barbara (Dallas), 311
—— Thomas, 336
Cocke, John, 232
—— Richard, 232
Cockrane, Alexander, 266
Cocks, Antoinette (Barnwell), 428
—— James, 249
Codd, Beatrice (Pearce), 394
Codman, Mary (Parker), 406
Codrington, Samuel, 293
Coe, Edward, 348
—— Harriet E. (Curtis), 155
—— Phoebe M. (Flagg), 249
Coffin, Ebenezer, 63
—— Elizabeth (Barnard), 63
—— Hannah (Barnard), 63
—— Judith (Barnard), 63
—— Mary K. (Penhallow), 218
—— Mary P. (Brooke), 73
—— Seth, 63
Coffy, Anthony, 288
Coggeshall, Content (Ward), 234
—— Sarah (Greene), 43
Cogswell, Nathaniel, 99
Coit, Sarah (Day), 210
Coker, Joseph, 355
Colburn, Ezra, 149
—— James, 149
Colby, Francis H. (Barnard), 62
Colclough, Elizabeth (Allerton), 38
Coldham, Martha (Whitney), 330
Cole, George, 413
—— Jane (Claiborne), 232
—— Margaret (Drake), 57
—— Martin, 398
—— Stephen, R., 286
—— Susannah (Digges), 297
—— Wilson, 297
Colegate, Mary E. (McCawley), 179
Coleman, Elliott H., 388
—— Henry, 388
—— John, 209
—— Louisiana (Gordon), 179
—— Talbot-Bragg, 179
Coles, Agnes C. (Cabell), 198
—— Edward, 314
—— John, 471
—— Tucker, 471
Colhoon, Rebecca (Huidekoper), 74
Coligny, —, 30
Colladay, Alice (Fox), 290
—— Forrest, 290
—— John, 290
—— Theodore, 290
Collet, Richard, 213
Colley, — (Higginson), 375
—— John, 279
COLLINS FAMILY, 418
—— Arnold, 234
—— Henrietta E. (Page), 378
—— Laura (Wolcott), 153
—— Mary (Page), 378
—— Sally (Whitney), 332
—— William, H., 53
Colmary, Laura E. (Coale), 268
Colston, Anne E. (Coale), 266
Colston, Mary J. (Thomas), 317
Colton, Abigail (Converse), 108
—— Eunice (Wolcott), 153
—— John, 152
—— Mary (Converse), 108
—— Prudence (Cabell), 196
Combe, Charlotte (Delafield), 270
—— Frances (Delafield), 270
Combs, Catherine (Stephens), 293
—— Jean (Ashby), 226
Compton, —, 399
Comstock, Elisha, 106
—— Marguerite (Peck), 190
Conant, Bethiah (Hosmer), 390
Condy, Eliza (Thomas), 246
Conley, Catherine (Flagg), 250
Connell, Sophia (Sherman), 188
Conner, Mary (Payne), 237
Connor, Abbie A. (Converse), 109
Conolly, Jane (Fitzgerald), 224
Conover, John S., 44
Conry, Susan A. G. (Higginson), 375
Constable, Charlotte (Carney), 285
—— William, 344
Contesse, Anne (Tyler), 256
CONVERSE FAMILY, 107–109
—— Electa, W., 108
—— Elizabeth, 108
CONWAY FAMILY, 12, 202–205
—— Champe (Robinson), 346
—— Elizabeth (Fitzhugh), 446
—— Millicent (Gordon), 178
Cook, Abigail (Gamage), 306
—— Elizabeth (Parsons), 465
—— Joanna (Wolcott), 152
—— John, 119
—— Lucy (Sumner), 78
—— Mary (Gibbes), 477
—— Stephen, 248
Cooke, Frances (Throckmorton), 367
—— Francis, 23
—— Ida (Dodge), 193
—— Mary (Saltonstall), 124
—— Matilda (Stephens), 295
—— Ruth (Collins), 418
—— Sally W. (Wolcott), 154
—— Susanna (Fitzhugh), 445
Coolbaugh, Mary E. (Fuller), 458
Cooley, Abigail (Parsons), 465
—— Daniel, 152
—— Sarah (Morgan), 85
Coombs, Clarissa (Goodrich), 262
—— Francis, 119
Cooper, Ann (Morton), 118
—— Anna (Converse), 107
—— Elizabeth (Converse), 108
—— Hannah (Woodhull), 110
—— John, 382
—— Lydia (Morton), 118
—— Margaret (Cope), 52
—— Nancy (Whiton), 172
—— Priscilla (Tyler), 256
—— Rose (Allerton), 39
—— Ruby (Vilas), 280
—— Sarah (Day), 209
COPE FAMILY, 49–53
Copley, Edward, 419
COPPINGER FAMILY, 137–138
—— Alicia, 138
—— Catherine, 137
Corbet, Alice (Chase), 133
Corbin, Abel R., 175
Cordes, Family of, 32
—— Mary (Huger), 451
Corey, Nyal, 195
—— Stephen, 407
Corlete, Hephzibah (Minot), 467
Corliss, Huldah (Kingsbury), 447
Cormack, — (Dallas), 312
Corneille, Jean, 333
Cornell, Mary (Sands), 414
—— Patience (Greene), 325
—— Rebecca (Biddle), 201
Cornwall, Jane (Chauncey), 348
—— Lois (Collins), 418
Corse, Cornelia (Pell), 463
Corss, C. C., 361
Cortlandt, Frederick Van, 83
—— Mary Van (Jay), 83
Cortright, Alice D. (Wetherill), 166
CORWIN FAMILY, 135–136
—— George S., 136
Cosden, Thomas, 71
Cosio, Marianita (Mallet-Prevost), 182
Cossitt, May (Dodge), 195
Cotton, Family of, 27
—— Abigail (Sullivan), 265
—— John, 25, 26
—— Maria (Mather), 442
—— Roland, 124
—— Sarah S. (Mather), 442
Coult, Abigail (Converse), 108
Coulter, Hannah (Mallet-Prevost), 181
Coursen, John H. 376
Courtail, John, 221
Courtenay, Frances (Nelson), 121
Cousins, Emma, 413
Covell, Mary (Winslow), 91
Coventry, Mary (Gibbes), 476
Covington, Harriet B. (Delafield), 271
Cowles, William S., 94–117
Cowley, Ann (Woodhull), 111
Cox, Annie F. (Fitzgerald), 225
—— Edith (Page), 376
—— Isaac B. 402
—— Julia (Biddle), 201
—— Rachel (Coale), 267
—— Walter E., 167
—— William R., 199
Crackbone, Grace (Plumb), 148
Crackston, John, 23
CRADOCK FAMILY, 416–417
—— Katherine, 417
—— Matthew,'25
Craemer, M. J., 175
Craft, Charles L., 65
Craig, Helen (Blake), 82
Cramp, Florence (Pell), 463
Crampton, Jonathan, 294
Crane, Emma L. (Barnwell), 328
—— Lemuel, 469
Cranston, Simon, 52
Crawford, Francis M., 235
—— Louisa (Fitzgerald), 225

# INDEX


Crawford, Thomas, 235
Crehore, Mary (Moseley), 183
Creighton, John, 288
Crew, Henry, 268
Crewe, Anne (Stephens), 293
Crews, — (Drake), 57
Crisfield, —, 395
Crispin, Silas, 165
Crissey, Hannah (Davies), 283
—— John, 105
Crittenden, Ichabod, 78
Crocker, Hannah (Lathrop), 357
—— Josiah, 115
Crofut, Delia M. (Davenport), 106
Crolty, Gertrude (Davenport), 106
Cromwell, Stephen, 417
Croppet, Catherine (Mallet-Prevost), 181
Crosby, Elizabeth B. (Hare-Powel), 303
—— Hermione (Hayne), 67
—— Lovina (Vilas), 280
Cross, Lydia M. (Greene), 326
Crossman, Jane (Drake), 59
Crow, —, 459
Crowell, Edward, 357
Crowninshield, John, 356
Crowther, Elizabeth (Fitzgerald), 224
Crozier, Margaret (Fox), 288
Cruger, Family of, 32
—— Eliza (Pell), 463
Culcheth, Anne (Gibbes), 477
Cummings, Bridget (Parker), 407
Cunningham, James B., 346
—— Mary (Ashby), 225
Cunninghame, Lilias (Wallace), 353
Currier, Thomas, 63
CURTIS FAMILY, 155
—— Ann E. (Munford), 177
—— Annie W. S. (Low), 98
—— Ellen S. (James), 193
—— Henry, 256
—— Lois R. (Low), 99
—— Rhoda (Plumb), 148
Curtiss, William, 261
Curtwright, Sarah A. (Candler), 380
Curwen, Abigail (Hawthorne), 355
Cusack, Ann (Huger), 451
Cushing, Sarah (Ffoulke), 386
Cushman, Family of, 24
—— Robert, 21, 23
—— Thomas, 38
Cuthbert, James H. 328
—— Ross, 214
Cutler, Abigail (Whitney), 331
—— David, 249
—— James, 265
—— Julia R. (Ward), 235
—— Mary (Tower), 273
—— Sarah (Hill), 309
—— Susan W. (Winslow), 92
Cutt, Mary (Penhallow), 217
Cutting, Elizabeth (Flagg), 249
Cuyler, T. de Witt, 337
Czaykowski, Count, 418

Dabney, — (Anderson), 60
Dade, Albert G., 446
Dade, Cadwallader, 409
—— Langhorne, 410
—— Lucy F. (Alexander), 411
—— Mary (Wallace), 352
—— Townshend, 446
Dailey, Hannah (Morton), 120
Daingerfield, Le Roy, 143
DALLAS FAMILY, 311-316
—— C. R. K., 312
—— Julia M., 312
—— William, 311
Dalton, Celia (Fox), 288
Damon, Dorothy (Tower), 273
Dampney, Mary (Floyd), 423
Dana, Ellen D. (Conway), 202
—— Martha B. (Greene), 44
—— Paul, 88
—— Susan M. (Greene), 44
Dandridge, Dorothea (Henry), 449
—— Sarah (Claiborne), 231
Danforth, Joseph L., 163
—— Mary (Parker), 406
Dangerfield, John, 203
—— Sarah C. (Carter), 54
DANIEL FAMILY, 387-389
—— Adam, 81
—— Elizabeth (Pendleton), 244
—— James, 362
—— John, 476
—— Margaret E. (Conway), 204
—— Mary (Gordon), 97
—— Richard V., 363
—— William, 198
Daniell, Jone (Penhallow), 216
D'Arcy, Cecilia (Fitzgerald), 224
—— Frances (Fox), 224
—— Harriet (Fox), 288
Darke, John, 213
Darley, Derrill H., 392
Darling, Abigail (Chauncey), 349
DARLINGTON FAMILY, 373-374
Darnall, Mary (Carroll), 412
—— Richard, 71
Dassett, — (Minot), 468
DAVENPORT FAMILY, 103-106
—— Truecrosse (Minot), 467
—— William, 105
Davidson, Ellida J. (Middleton), 322
—— John, 194
DAVIES FAMILY, 282-284
—— Louisa H. (Scudder), 160
—— Powell, 283
DAVIS FAMILY, 114-115
—— —, 114, 196
—— — (Venable), 363
—— Abigail (Greene), 43
—— Celestina (Page), 378
—— Elihu, 64
—— Elizabeth (Woodhull), 111
—— Esther (Moseley), 182
—— Hannah (Lathrop), 358
—— Keziah (Greene), 141
—— Martha (Venable), 362
—— Mary (Woodhull), 111
—— Mary F. (Peck), 140
—— Mehitable, 115
—— Moses, 460
—— Samuel, 275
—— Sarah H. F. (McCawley), 179
Davis, Susan (Earle), 399
—— Thomas, 275
—— William A., 167
—— William S., 373
Davisson, Daniel, 98
Dawkins, James, 72
Dawson, Frances (Mallory), 419
—— Harriet A. (Allerton), 40
—— Mary H. (Ravenel), 334
—— William, 84
DAY FAMILY, 209-211
—— —, 237
—— Ella M. (Rush), 213
—— Ellen C. (Bonaparte), 434
—— Emily Cordelia, 210
—— Murray S., 45
Dayton, Daniel, 142
Deacon, Rebecca (Wetherill), 165
Dean, Benjamin, 301
—— Catherine (Howard), 206
—— Elizabeth (Thomas), 247
—— Ellen (Carney), 286
—— Joseph, 301
—— Sarah (Howard), 206
Deane, Elizabeth (Cope), 52
—— Mary (Hayne), 68
—— Phœbe (Pell), 462
—— Silas, 276
Dearth, Mary (Greene), 44
Deas, Allen (Huger), 452
—— Elizabeth (Middleton), 319
—— William A., 47
Deblois, Lydia H. (Flint), 440
Dedman, Elizabeth (Fitzhugh), 446
De Gouge, Charlotte O. (Garnett), 392
Dehaven, Ann (Ffoulke), 386
De Laet, 30
DELAFIELD FAMILY, 32, 269-270
De Lancey, Family of, 32
—— Stephen, 343
—— Susanna (Barclay), 343
Delano, Susannah (Grant), 174
De Lanoy, Catherine P. (Beekman), 401
—— Mary (Beekman), 401.
Dell, Martha (Delafield), 270
Demidoff, Anatole, Prince of San Donato, 435
Deming, Martha (Goodrich), 262
Denison, Abel, 438
—— Henry M., 257
—— John, 124
Dennie, Edward M., 266
Dennis, Deborah (Truman), 251
—— Elizabeth (Truman), 251
Dennison, Hannah (Kingsbury), 447
—— Ruth (Kingsbury), 448
Denniston, Elizabeth (Clinton), 95
Denny, Elizabeth (Ward), 162
—— Harriet (Ward), 162
—— James O'Hara, 314
Denslow, —, 460
Dent, Julia B. (Grant), 175
Denton, Molly (Field), 239
De Peyster, Catherine M. Van C. (Field), 241
—— Elizabeth (Beekman), 401
—— W. A., 401

# INDEX


Derby, Betsey (Whitney), 331
Derrickson, Catherine (Peterson), 238
De Saussure, Marie D. (Bull), 426
De Treville, Ena (Mazyck), 434
Deveraux, John, 91
Devereaux, Mary (Pell), 462
De Voe, Sarah (Sanxay), 222
Dewdney, Charles, 321
Dewey, Mary (Peck), 140
De Witt, Louise (Ruxton), 304
—— Maria V. A. (Jesup), 473
—— Mary (Clinton), 95
DE WOLF FAMILY, 277
Dexter, Family of, 32
—— —, 114
—— Abigail (Greene), 324
—— Catherine M. (Ward), 162
—— Mary (Greene), 325
D'Iberville, Pierre le Moyne, Sieur, 31
Dick, Julia (Pearce), 394
Dickenson, Hannah (Leffingwell), 258
Dickey, Mary W. (Varnum), 151
Dickinson, Charles, 42
—— Mary (Cope), 52
DIGGES FAMILY, 12, 296–299
—— Elizabeth, 298
—— Mary, 298
—— Mary (Fitzhugh), 446
—— Mary (Page), 377
—— Mary O. (Throckmorton), 368
—— Sarah (Fitzhugh), 446
—— Whiting, 298
—— William, 296
Dellingham, Michael, 399
Dimitry, Alice T. (Evans), 66
Dimoc, —, 114
Dimon, Jane J. (Davenport), 106
Dix, Benjamin P., 163
—— Rebecca (Flagg), 248
Dixon, Anthony T., 256
—— Fitz E., 313
Dixwell, Bennet (Digges), 297
Dobbin, Isabella (Higginson), 376
—— Margaret R. (Allerton), 40
Dodd, Alfred, 64
DODGE FAMILY, 32, 193–195
—— —, 98
—— Anson G. P., 194
—— Mary, 194
—— Mary T. (Fox), 287
Dodimead, Catherine (Varnum), 150
Dodson, Abigail (Lathrop), 357
Dolan, Thomas J., 65
Dole, Ira B., 64
Dolman, Robert, 419
Donaldson, — (Parker), 144
Donnelly, Theobald, 288
Dorington, Francis, 366
Dorris, Julia (Fox), 290
Dotey, Edward, 23
Doty, John, 119
Dougherty, Anna (Aglionby), 254
Douglas, Amelia M. (Scott), 335
—— Ella (Dallas), 311
—— James C., 353
—— Smith Edward E., 49
Doulet, Sarah (Gamage), 306
Dounton, Mary (Flint), 439
Dow, Ellen A. (Low), 100
Dowding, Ann (Penrose), 145
Downe, Nathaniel, 348
Downer, Cutler B., 182
Downing, Mary (Stoddard), 227.
Downman, Ann (Conway), 203
—— Emma S. (Wallace), 354
—— Travers, 203
Downs, David, 210
Dowse, Nathaniel, 184
Dozier, John R., 480
DRAKE FAMILY, 57–59
—— Hannah (Hoyt), 360
—— Job, 152
—— Phoebe (Field), 240
—— Sarah (Wolcott), 153
Dranyer, Anna D. (Barclay), 34
DRAPER FAMILY, 127–128
Drayton, Charles, 320
—— John, 425
—— Thomas, 425
Drew, Lydia W. (Beekman), 401
Drexel, Katherine (Penrose), 146
Drinker, Mary (Cope), 53
Drown, Mary (Peck), 192
—— William, 192
Drummond, William, 256
Duane, Family of, 32
—— Adelia (Pell), 462
Du Bois, Henry A., 84
Du Bose, Ellen M. (Ravenel), 334
—— Wilhelmina (Barnwell), 328
Duché, Anthony, 145
Dudley, Abigail (Stephens), 295
—— Ann (Miller), 275
—— Louise L. (Breckinridge), 189
—— Mary (Chase), 133
—— Ruth (Stephens), 294
—— Sarah (Throckmorton), 367
—— Thomas, 24
Duer, Family of, 32
Duet, Elizabeth (Mallet-Prevost), 181
Duke, Thomas M., 226
Dukes, Augusta (Burket), 402
Dulaney, Auner L. (Henry), 449
Dumaresque, Thomas, 371
Dumbleton, Mary (Day), 209
Dummer, John, 217
Dumont, Henri, 181
Dunbar, Mary (Gibbes), 477
—— Melatiah (Howard), 206
DUNCAN FAMILY, 88–89
Duncomb, Mary (Brooke), 70
Dunham, Isaac, 40
Dunlap, Sarah A. (Penhallow), 216
—— Thomas, 201
Dunscomb, Euphemia (Jay), 83
Dunscombe, Samuel, 242
Dupan, Jeanne M. (Mallet-Prevost), 181
Duruer, Maria (Schieffelin), 351
Dustin, Elizabeth (Kingsbury), 447
Dutch, The, 28–30
Dutton, Solomon, 407
Duval, H. Reiman, 317
Duyckinck, Gerard, 400
—— Mary (Beekman), 401
—— Mary (Jay), 83
Dwight, Esther (Ravenel), 334
Dwight, R. G., 334
Dyer, Family of, 32
—— Francis J. (Vinton), 341

Eager, Bezaleel, 162
Eames, Damaris (Winslow), 91
—— Hannah (Ward), 161
Earl, Mary (Dodge), 195
EARLE FAMILY, 398–400
—— Elias, 399
—— Francis, 23
—— James, 130
—— Mary (Flagg), 248
—— Nancy, 399
Eastman, Betsey (Morgan), 86
—— Deborah (Kingsbury), 447
—— Moses, 286
—— Philip, 62
Eaton, Alice (Draper), 127
—— Charles, 440
—— Mary (Dodge), 194
—— Sarah (Dodge), 194
—— Sarah (Flint), 441
Ebbets, John, 276
Eddy, Huldah B. (Bourn), 475
—— Zachary, 119
Edgar, Family of, 32
—— Caroline Le Roy (Bonaparte) 436
Edge, Hannah (Cope), 53
Edings, Mary (Hayne), 68
Edmonds, Robert, 203
Edmondson, Horace L., 383
Edmondston, Archibald, 72
Edmondstone, Frances (Duncan), 88
Edmunds, Eliza H. (Wallace), 354
Edrington, Edmund, 96
Edsall, Samuel, 110
Edwards, Alice G. (Vinton), 341
—— Hannah (Wetmore), 437
—— Jonathan, 84
—— Lula Belle (Chase), 132
—— Mindwell (Parsons), 465
—— Timothy, 227
Eells, Joseph, 326
Egerton, Joshua, 448
Eldridge, Edward H., 372
—— Louisa (Thomas), 247
Elean, — (Henry), 449
Elham, Mary (Gibbes), 476
Eliott, Mary M. (Fitzhugh), 446
Elizabeth, Queen, 12, 17, 18, 19, 28
Elkanah, Prudence (Drake), 59
Elkin, Benjamin, 399
Ellery, Orleanna R. (Pell), 463
Ellett, Charles, 388.
Ellicott, Margaret (Woodhull), 110
Elliot, John, 155
—— Sarah (Curtis), 155
Elliott, Rachel (Converse), 108
—— Sabina (Huger), 452
—— Stephen, 328
—— Thomas, 476
—— William, 328
Ellis, A. V. H., 94
—— Benjamin, 448
—— Elizabeth (Barnard), 63
—— Elizabeth (Gordon), 96
—— Elizabeth (Munford), 177

# INDEX


Ellis, Elizabeth (Roosevelt), 93, 117
—— Lewis, 117
—— William H., 257
Ellise, Mary (Gamage), 306
Ellsworth, Anne (Grant), 174
Eltonhead, Martha (Conway), 203
Eltonhed, Eleanor (Carter), 54
Elwyn, Elinor E. L. (Delafield), 271
Ely, Deborah (Mather), 442
—— Edmund, 86
—— Eunice (Wolcott), 153
—— Russell, 86
—— Samuel, 209
Emerson, John, 357
Emery, Hannah (Chase), 133
Emlen, Elizabeth N. (Roosevelt), 93, 117
—— Mary (Scott), 337
Emmanuel, Maurice, 204
Emmet, Christopher T., 184–185
—— Richard S., 185
Enders, Nannie ( Cabell), 198
Endicott, Family of, 32
—— Hannah (Minot), 468
—— John, 24
Englefield, Thomas, 365
English, Thomas, 23
ENO FAMILY, 299–300
Eoff, Louis W., 403
Eustace, Isaac, 203
—— James, 461
Eustis, Abraham, 169
—— William C., 118
EVANS FAMILY, 65–67
—— Allen, 337
—— Charity (Cope), 52
—— Eleanor (Cope), 53
—— Elizabeth (Garnett), 391
—— Emma G. (Huidekoper), 75
—— Gervase, 40
—— Jane (Peterson), 238
—— Mary (Dallas), 313
—— Richard, 217
Evarts, Lucretia (Stephens), 295
Eveleth, James, 99
Everhart, Frances (Throckmorton), 367
Everitt, Thomas, 414
Ewer, Sarah (Lathrop), 357
Ewing, Ellen B. (Sherman), 188
Eyer, Anne M. (Eyerman), 156
EYERMAN FAMILY, 156–157
Eyre, Catherine (Chauncey), 348
Eyres, Simon, 38

Faber, —, 457
Failing, Emily C. (Cabell), 199
Fairchild, — (Field), 240
Fairfax, Family of, 12
Fairfield, Prudence (Dodge), 194
Fairleigh, George, 260
Falconet, Eliza A. (Middleton), 320
Falkner, Lester, 145
Farley, Caleb, 308
—— Eleanor (Blake), 79
—— Elizabeth C. (Izard), 47
—— Elizabeth C. (Shippen), 428
— Farnsworth, Ezra, 408
Farquhar, Charles, 73
Farrow, Isaac, 460
Faunce, Family of, 27
—— John, 118
Favereau, Pierre, 180
Fay, Abigail (Converse), 108
Feaks, Elizabeth (Field), 239
Fearon, Anne (Wetherill), 165
Felber, Susannah (Burket), 403
Fellows, Samuel, 62
Fenner, Abigail (Greene), 324
Fenno, Abigail (Minot), 468
Fenton, John, 184
Fenwick, John, 27, 476
Fenwicke, Edward, 46
—— Mary (Izard), 168
Ferguson, James B., 450
—— Mary A. (Dallas), 312
Ferris, Adelaide (Pell), 463
—— Benjamin, 351
—— Mary (Lockwood), 229
—— Mary (Pell), 462
—— Mary A. (Pell), 462
Ferron, Elizabeth (Fitzgerald), 224
Fetherstonhaugh, Charles, 254
—— G. W., 56
Fettiplace, Catherine (Cope), 51
FFOULKE FAMILY, 386–387
FIELD FAMILY, 239–241
—— Anna H. W. (Ward), 163
—— Delia (Fitzgerald), 224
—— Eleanor K. (Jay), 83
—— Elizabeth, 240
—— Sarah (Howard), 206
Fielding, Mary (Stephens), 295
Fifield, Giles, 107
Filley, Hannah (Grant), 174
Finch, Samuel, 360
Firman, Samuel, 360
Firmin, Catherine (Sanxay), 221
FISH FAMILY, 32, 384–386
—— A. K., 401
—— Catherine (Winslow), 91
—— James, 43
—— Jane (Greene), 326
Fisher, Eleazer, 237
—— J. Francis, 322
Fisk, A. L., 54
—— Hannah (Peck), 139
Fiske, Samuel, 295
—— Samuel P., 295
Fitch, Amy (Temple), 185
—— Eunice (Barnard), 63
—— Hannah (Winslow), 91
—— Martha (Davenport), 104
—— Phœbe (Pell), 462
—— Thomas, 261
—— Thomas W., 188
FITZGERALD FAMILY, 223–225
——, Eleanor, 223
FITZHUGH FAMILY, 12, 444–446
—— —, 446
—— Elizabeth (Conway), 204
—— Elizabeth C. (Gordon), 96
—— George, 298
—— Henry, 55
—— William, 298
FLAGG FAMILY, 248–250
——, Ebenezer, 234
Fleeson, Ann (Penrose), 145
Fleete, Sarah (Conway), 203
Fleetham, Anthony, 164
Fleming, Janet (Livingston), 34
—— Sarah (Burket), 402
Fletcher, —, 407
—— Elizabeth Jane (Fox), 291
—— Esther (Parker), 406
—— Martha (Chase), 133
—— Mary (Stephens), 294
—— Moses, 23
—— Sarah (Parker), 407
FLINT FAMILY, 439–441
—— Mercy (Vilas), 280
—— Susannah, 440
Flournoy, Louise (Mallet-Prevost), 181
—— Richard A., 60
Flower, Rhoda (Griswold), 408
FLOYD FAMILY, 423–424
—— Charity (Nicoll), 396
—— Julia (Delafield), 271
—— Richard, 396
—— Rolfe, 272
Folger, — (Pell), 462
—— Benjamin, 63
—— John, 63
—— Judith (Barnard), 63
Follansbee, Anne (Chase), 133
—— Rebecca (Chase), 132
Folsom, Nathaniel S., 218
Fones, Mary (Greene), 324
Fontaine, John, 449
Fonte, Green P., 472
Foote, Augusta (Arnold), 404
—— Catherine (Alexander), 410
—— Ruth (Davies), 283
—— Sarah (Curtis), 155
—— William, 410
Forbes, Edward, 206
Ford, Ann (Peck), 139
—— Eunice (Leffingwell), 259
—— Joseph, 206
—— Mellicent (Drake), 58
—— Rachel (Peterson), 238
—— Sarah (Leffingwell), 260
—— Sarah (Peck), 139
Fordam, Temperance (Woodhull), 110
Forde, —, 420
Fore, Mary (Anderson), 59
Forest, Eleanor K. de (Field), 240
—— de, Family of, 32
Forester, Simon, 356
Forman, William G., 111
Fortescue, Gertrude (Drake), 58
—— Marion (Roosevelt), 94
Foss, Deborah (Sargent), 158
Foster, Anna E. (Robinson), 344
—— Caroline E. (Huidekoper), 75
—— Desire (Draper), 128
—— James, 95
—— Mercy (Morton), 119
—— Susan (Brooke), 71
—— Thomas G., 256
Foulke, Joseph, 401
Foushee, Charlotte (Carter), 56
—— Elizabeth (Parker), 143
—— Margaretta (Parker), 143
Fowke, Family of, 12
—— Anne (Alexander), 409
Fowler, Henry, 240
—— Joan (Stephens), 293
FOX FAMILY, 287–291; 300–303

# INDEX


Fox, Anna M. (Vilas), 280
—— Anne (Claiborne), 232
—— Barbara (Wallace), 353
—— Catherine (Burket), 403
—— George, 27
Foxley, Mary (Tilghman), 130
Frame, John J., 383
Francis, Anna (Tilghman), 130
—— Elizabeth (Leffingwell), 258
—— Mary (Page), 378
Franklin, Benjamin, 314
—— Joan (Sumner), 76
Franssen, Eugene, 56
Frary, —, 77
Fraser, Evan J., 405
Free, Elizabeth (Penhallow), 216
Freebody, Esther (Ward), 234
—— Samuel, 234
Freeman, Frederick, 154
—— George R., 219
—— Jane (Fox), 302
—— Lois (Davis), 115
Freer, Martha (Gibbes), 477
Freligh, Charles, 289
Frelinghuysen, Family of, 32
FRENCH FAMILY, 338-339
—— Didymus, 294
—— Emperor of the, 434, 435
—— Margaret H. (Rulon-Miller), 415
—— Mary (Field), 240
—— Octavia (Parsons), 466
—— Submit (Morgan), 86
—— Susannah (Livingston), 36
—— Susannah (Stephens), 294
Frisby, Susanna (Tilghman), 130
Fritz, John, 415
Frizel, Dorothy (Saltonstall), 124
Frost, Ellen (Hayne), 69
—— Sarah M. (Scudder), 160
—— Thomas, 371
Frothingham, Cornelia (Wolcott), 154
—— Harriet (Wolcott), 154
—— Theodore, 154
Fry, Thomas, 43
Fugua, Benjamin, 388
—— John, 388
—— Joseph, 388
FULLER FAMILY, 458-460
—— Anna, 459
—— Benjamin, 459
—— Cloe (Howard), 207
—— Daniel, 262
—— Edward, 23
—— Hannah (Lathrop), 357
—— John, 119
—— Samuel, 23, 357
—— Thomas, 328, 357
Fullerton, Ruth (Poole), 454
Furguson, Florence M. (Saltonstall), 276

Gable, Mary (Coale), 268
Gaches, Charlotte M. (Sanxay), 221
Gaines, James, 244
—— Katherine (Greene), 141
—— Mary E. (Henry), 450
—— William H., 244
Galbraith Charlotte (Ward), 162
Gale, Mary (Flagg), 248
—— Ursula (Mallory), 419
Gall (*alias* Bourke), Helena (Fitzgerald), 223
Gallatin, Family of, 32
—— Amy G. (Pell), 461
—— Pierre de, 181
Galwey, Elizabeth (Coppinger), 138
—— Helen (Coppinger), 137
GAMAGE FAMILY, 305-307
Gamble, Agnes S. B. (Cabell), 198
—— Henry, 123
Gambling, Benjamin, 217
Ganson, Abigail (Flint), 439
Gantt, Levi, 382
Gardelle, Abraham, 180
Gardiner, Abigail (Morgan), 85
—— John, 275
—— Julia (Tyler), 257
—— Mary (Bulkeley), 431
—— Richard, 23
—— Sarah (Tyler), 257
Gardner, —, 242
—— Anna R. (Poole), 454
—— Damaris (Barnard), 62
—— Hepsabeth (Barnard), 63
—— Joanna (Whiton), 172
—— Judith (Barnard), 63
—— Martin, 255
—— Ruth (Hawthorne), 355
—— Sarah (Leffingwell), 259
—— Sarah (Ward), 234
—— Susannah (Flint), 439
Garland, Mary (Woods), 424
Garlington, Christopher, 203
Garmendia, Marie R. de (Davies), 282
Garnet, Deborah (Tower), 273
GARNETT FAMILY, 391-393
—— Sarah (Breckenridge), 189
Garnier, Lula (Candler), 380
Garniss, Catherine J. (Chase), 133
Garretson, Annie M. (Corwin), 136
Garrett, Family of, 32
—— P. C., 53
Garrettson, Freeborn, 35
Garriques, Sarah (Brooke), 72
Garrison, Susan (Wetherill), 166
Gaskins, Ann E. (Digges), 298
—— Anne, 204
—— Elizabeth (Digges), 298
—— Richard, 204
Gason, Jane (Gibbes), 476
GASTON FAMILY, 208
Gates, Elizabeth (Fox), 301
—— Sir Thomas, 10
Gaudy, Louis, 180
Gawsell, Frances (Plumb), 148
Gay, Mercy (Vilas), 280
Gaylord, John, 174
—— Margaret (Wetmore), 437
—— Sarah (Davenport), 105
—— William, 104
Gendron, Elizabeth (Huger), 451
—— Jean, 432
Genoudet Rose (Mallet-Prevost), 181
George, Samuel, 56
Geraughty, Patrick, 289
German, Reuben, 39
Getchel, Mary A. (Sherman), 188
GIBBES FAMILY, 475-480
—— Elizabeth (Izard), 168
—— Joanna (Izard), 168
—— John, 327
—— Mary (Barnwell), 327
—— Mary (Middleton), 319
—— Mary S., 478
—— Susan W., 478
Gibbs Harriet L. (Fox), 302
—— Hepzibah (Tower), 273
Giddings, Abigail (Dodge), 194
Giffard, Margaret (Chauncey), 347
Giffarde, —, 51
Giffen, Almeda (Davies), 283
Gifford, Hannah (Leffingwell), 259
—— Thomas, 365
Gilbert, —, 213
—— Mary (Sands), 415
—— Prudence (Morgan), 85
—— Susannah (Chauncey), 349
Giles, Walter N., 76
Gillet, Mary (Eno), 300
Gillett, Jonathan, 210
Gillham, Edward L., 250
Gilliam, Jane G. (Shippen), 429
Gilpin, Family of, 28
Gittings, Harriet S. (Middleton), 323
Givorden, Minerva L. (Evans), 65
Gladen, Olivia (Corwin), 136
Gleason, James F., 307
Glenn, Fannie (Tyler), 257
Glover, Essa, 469
—— Mary (Corwin), 135
—— Mary (Davenport), 103
—— Peletiah, 465
—— Thomas, 420
Glyn, Jane (Carter), 54
Gobrecht, John C., 414
Goddard, Elizabeth (Peck), 192
—— Mary S. (Fuller), 460
Godfrey, Margaret E. (Fuller), 460
Godin, Benjamin, 432
—— Martha (Bull), 426
Godspeed, Benjamin, 114
—— Elizabeth (Winslow), 91
Godyn, —, 30
Goelet, Family of, 32
Goff, Mary (Lowndes), 383
Goffe, John, 77
Goggin, Ellen (Middleton), 321
Gold, Hannah (Hoyt), 360
—— Jean (Coppinger), 138
—— Mary (Coppinger), 138
Goldsborough, Charles, 131
—— William, 130
Goldsmith, Elizabeth (Corwin), 136
—— Mary J. (Leffingwell), 260
Golightly, — (Huger), 451
Goodale, Nathan, 331
Goode Ann (Daniel), 388
—— Sallie (Izard), 45
Goodhue, Ellen M. (Leffingwell), 260
—— Joseph, 98
—— Rachel (Varnum), 149
Goodliffe, Hannah A. (Darlington), 374
Goodman, John, 23

# INDEX


Goodman, Mary (Fox), 288
GOODRICH FAMILY, 261–263
—— Anne (Wetmore), 438
—— Chauncey, 153
—— Elizur, 349
—— Mary E. (Wolcott), 154
—— Sally W. (Wolcott), 154
—— Sarah (Winslow), 91
Goodsell, Thomas, 104
Goodwin, Albert G., 256
—— Elizabeth (Hoyt), 361
—— James, 87
—— Jeremiah, 217
—— Martha (Hoyt), 361
—— Mehitable (Goodrich), 262
GORDON FAMILY, 12, 96–97; 178–179
—— Annie C. (Thomas), 317
—— Eliza, 178
—— Elizabeth, 97
—— Elizabeth L. (Digges), 298
—— Emily T. (Sanxay), 222
—— Frances R. (Fox), 291
—— Hannah (Gamage), 306
—— James, 178, 203
—— Lucy, 97
—— Mary, 178
—— Nathaniel, 96
Gore, Susan (Stoddard), 228
Gorges, Sir Ferdinando, 10
Gorham, Augusta (Allerton), 40
—— Benjamin, 115
—— Experience (Lathrop), 357
Gorsuch, Emily de Silver (Clinton), 94
Gorton, Mary (Greene), 42
—— Mercy (Leffingwell), 259
Gossage, — (Cope), 50
Gosseling, Nicholas, 288
Gott, Charles, 194
Gottenschier, Barbara (Burket), 403
Goudet, Catherine (Mallet-Prevost), 180
Gough, Richard, 328
Gould, Ellis (Coppinger), 137
—— Esther (Fuller), 460
—— Fanny (Howard), 207
—— J. T., 192
—— Martha (Davenport), 104
—— Philem (Howard), 207
—— Sarah (Trench), 338
—— Thomas, 77
Gourlay, Catherine (Duncan), 88
Gourley, Robert, 95
Goux, Suzanne (Carney), 284
Govan, Margaret (Tyler), 256
Gowan, John, 399
Gowen, Mary (Vinton), 341
Goy, Jacquette (Sanxay), 220
Grady, Susan R. (Greene), 323
Graff, Mary de (Cope), 52
Grafton, Henry D., 113
—— Johanna (Nicoll), 396
—— Maria J. (Minot), 469
Graham, Harriet (Scott), 335
—— Mary A. (Varnum), 150
—— Salina McCarthy (Barnwell), 329
—— Susan M. (Varnum), 151
GRANT FAMILY, 172–175
—— Eva (Lathrop), 356
Graves, John, 294
—— Lucy (Temple), 184
—— Mindwell (Stephens), 294
—— Thomas, 217
Gray, —, 358
—— Benjamin F., 198
Grayson, Alfred W., 189
—— Clendenyn, 405
Greathouse, Eula C. (Evans), 66
Green, Family of, 32
—— Charlotte E. (Temple), 185
—— Emma (Fitzgerald), 225
—— Esther (Flagg), 248
—— Henry, 249
—— Henry C., 75
—— Jane (Ffoulkes), 386
—— Joseph, 108
—— Mary (Longfellow), 339
—— Mary (Parker), 144
—— Mary C. (Izard), 48
—— Sarah (Garnett), 391
—— Thomas, 365
Greenaway, Sarah (Gordon), 96
GREENE FAMILY, 41–45, 141–142, 323–326
—— —, 114
—— Benjamin H., 472
—— Catherine, 42
—— Christopher, 234
—— Cornelia L. (Skipwith), 471
—— Dorcas B., 43
—— Edith Martha (Plumb), 147
—— George S., 342
—— John W., 472
—— Mary, 141, 325
—— Mary (Arnold), 405
—— Mercy, 325
—— Peter, 404
—— Phebe, 325
—— Phebe (Ward), 235
—— Rufus, 43
—— Sarah R., 43
—— Thomas, 42
—— William, 429
Greenhow, John, 256
Greenleaf, James, 340
Greenwood, F. E. (Stoddard), 229
Gregg, Annie (Thomas), 317
Gregory, Deborah (Hoyt), 360
—— Dolly (Hoyt), 360
—— Judah, 360
—— Mary (Claiborne), 232
Greiner, Catherine (Sands), 414
Grenville, Amye (Drake), 57
Grew, Jane N. (Morgan), 85
—— Rebecca (Dodge), 195
Grey, James T., 205
—— Mary (Clinton), 95
—— Priscilla (Grant), 173
Greydon, —, 375
Grierson, Elizabeth (Fox), 288
Griffin, Ellen (Anderson), 61
Grimes, Deborah (Griswold), 408
Grinnell, Family of, 32
—— William F., 120
GRISWOLD FAMILY, 408–409
—— Chester, 408
—— Lois (Mather), 443
—— Mary (Chauncey), 349
—— Mary (Whiton), 172
—— Matthew, 152, 153
—— Rhoda, 409
Griswold, Sarah (Stephens), 294
Gross, —, 217
—— Mary T. (Smith), 464
Grosse, Abigail (Shippen), 427
Grosvenor, Elizabeth (Bulkeley), 429
—— Harriet (Ward), 162
Grover, Amasa, 237
—— Jacob, 237
—— Mary F. (Flint), 441
—— Nancy (Payne), 237
—— Ruth (Payne), 237
Grubb, Sarah (Hoyt), 360
Grymes, Lucy (Nelson), 122
—— Mary (Nelson), 121
—— Medora (Ward), 235
Guastalla, Duchess of, 435
Guerard, W. B., 426
Guernsey, Catherine (Wadsworth), 101
—— Lemuel, 349
Guignard Caroline E (Gibbes), 478
—— Susan P. (Gibbes), 478
Guion, Benjamin, 462
Gumbes, William H., 166
Gunn, Anne (Hoyt), 361
—— Nathaniel, 209
—— Sally (Hoyt), 361
Gwathney, Elizabeth C. (Anderson), 60
—— Isaac, 60
Gwinn, Elizabeth L. (Mather), 444

Hack, Ann (Conway), 203
—— Tunstall, 203
Hackett, Elizabeth (Thomas), 316
—— William, 62
Hackney, —, 398
Haddrell, Elizabeth (Gibbes), 477
Hade, John, 42
Haering, Margaret (Roosevelt), 93, 116
Hagar, John, 306
Hageman, John F., 146
Haggerty, Francis S., 463
Haig, —, 60
Haight, Abigail (Field), 240
Haines, Elizabeth (Schieffelin), 352
—— Sarah (Kingsbury), 447
Hakluyt, Richard, 10
Hale, —, 98
—— Abbie (Fox), 302
—— Elizabeth (Chase), 133
—— Mary A. (Fox), 303
—— Persis (Varnum), 150
—— Sarah (Chase), 133
—— William, 78
Halford, Mary (Converse), 108
Hall, Abby M. (Ward), 235
—— Anna (Roosevelt), 94, 117
—— Bertha (Winslow), 90
—— Cassandra (Penrose), 145
—— Catherine (Schieffelin), 352
—— Catherine (Wetherill), 166
—— Elisha John, 73
—— Eliza (Ward), 235
—— Frank, 56
—— Henrietta (Mallory), 422

# INDEX


Hall, Isaac, 43
—— James, 61
—— Joseph, 119
—— Sarah (Carney), 285
—— Sarah (Wetmore), 436
—— Susannah (Rush), 214
—— Thomas, 133, 396
Hallawell, Mary (Brooke), 73
Hallet, Anne (Delafield), 270
—— Elizabeth (Fish), 384
Halsey, Family of, 32
—— Don Pedro, 389
Halverson, Clay John, 76
Hamblen, Shubach, 91
Hamersley, Family of, 32
—— Lilie (Roosevelt), 116
—— Virginia (Field), 239
Hamilton, Adeline A. (Clinton , 95
—— Alexander, 363
—— Thankful (Sumner), 78
Hamlin, Ezekiel, 58
—— Jabez, 349
Hammett, Mary (Greene), 141
Hammond, —, 242
—— Anthony, 297
Hamon, Elizabeth J. (Mazÿck),432
Hamond, Mary (Plumb), 147
Hampton, Edward, 399
Hance, Anna (Gordon), 178
Hanford, Eunice (Jesup), 473
—— Lettice (Morton), 118
Hankridge, Sarah S. (Mather), 442
Hanmer, Lucy (Goodrich), 262
Hannah, Anna (Winslow), 91
Hansen, Henry, 36
Hanson, Jane C. (Thomas), 317
Harcourt, Agnes (Cope), 50
Hardaway, Edith (Tyler), 255
Hardee, Jane (Blake), 455
Harding, Lydia (Greene), 141
—— Sarah (Dallas), 312
Hardy, Levi, 307
—— Theophilus, 265
Hardyman, Stith, 256
Hare, J. Montgomery, 337
—— William B., 197
HARE-POWEL FAMILY, 303–304
Harford, — (Davenport), 103
—— Martha (Hare-Powel), 303
Harker, Sarah (Barnard), 63
Harley, Parker C., 286
—— Thomas, 124
Harmon, Cornelia (Peck), 192
Harper, Robert G., 412
Harrah, Georgiana (Peterson), 238
Harriman, Family of, 32
Harrington, James, 51
Harris, Elizabeth (Woods), 424
—— Isabella (Cabell), 196
—— Joseph, 294
—— Margaret (Sumner), 77
—— William, 78
Harrison, Family of, 12
—— — (Alexander), 410
—— Anne (Digges), 298
—— Benjamin, 55, 297, 378
—— Charles, 232
—— Eliza W. (Earle), 400
—— Harriet (Earle), 399
—— Henry, 378
—— Julian, 60
Harrison, Mary (Gordon), 178, 203
—— Mathew B., 450
—— Nathaniel, 297
—— Susanna (Shippen), 428
—— Thomas, 410
Hart, Elizabeth (Pendleton), 244
—— Harriet (Gordon), 97
—— John, 213
—— Jonathan, 240
—— Letitia P. (Wallace), 354
—— Lucy (Penhallow), 217
—— Mary (Eno), 300
—— Mary (Flint), 439, 440
Hartley, Emma (Dodge), 195
Hartpence, Alanson, 121
Hartwell, Mary (Hill), 308
Harvard, Abigail (Fish), 385
Harvey, Cecilia (Coale), 268
—— Sir John, 14
Harwar, Susannah (Parker), 143
Harwood, John, 318
Hasell, Elizabeth (Gibbes), 477
Haskell, Hannah (Low), 99
—— Judith (Low), 99
—— Mary (Dodge), 194
—— Perry, 281
Haskins, —, 237
Hatch, Mercy (Lathrop), 358
—— Ozias M., 250
Hatfield, Mary (Field), 240
Hathaway, —, 192
—— Eben, 217
—— Martha (Winslow), 90
—— Mary J. (Vilas), 281
Hatton, Eleanor (Brooke), 71
Havemeyer, Family of, 32
—— Blanca (Duncan), 89
Haven, Emerson, 307
—— Luther W., 307
—— Mary (Day), 211
—— Nathan, 78
Havens, Jonathan, 396
Haviland, Caroline (Corwin), 136
—— Thomas, 239
Hawes, Althea (Flint), 441
—— Martha A. (Moseley), 182
Hawker — (Trenchard), 112
Hawkins, —, 404
—— Clara (Temple), 185
Hawley, Abiah (Wolcott), 152
—— Abigail (Hoyt), 360
—— Joseph, 228
HAWTHORNE FAMILY, 355–356
Haxall, Richard B., 346
Hay, Elizabeth (Robertson), 457
—— Robert, 89
Hayes, Thomas, 139
HAYNE FAMILY, 67–70
—— Eliza, 69
—— Harriet B. (Barnwell), 328
Haynes, John, 26
—— Mary (Saltonstall), 275
—— Thomas, 62
Hayward — (Claiborne), 232
—— Georgiana (Whitney), 330
—— Harriet S. (Winslow), 90
—— Martha (Howard), 206
—— Susan K. (Gibbes), 479
—— Susanna (Howard), 206
Hazard, Lucretia (Schieffelin), 352
—— Lydia (Field), 240
Hazeltine, M. W., 314
—— Sophia (Wetmore), 438
Hazzard, Katherine M. (Barnwell), 329
Heath, Ann (Conway), 203
Hecking, Lucy (Daniel), 388
Hedges, Elizabeth (Woodhull), 111
Hehner, Josephine E. (Flagg), 248
Heighington, Jane (Wetherill), 165
Heins, William F., 478
Heller, Alice S. (Eyerman), 157
Helme, Hannah (Woodhull), 111
—— William, 110
Hemsley, Alexander, 170
—— William, 130
Henchman, Bridget (Richardson), 371
Henderson, Florence (Burket), 402
—— Walter, 358
Henrietta Maria, Queen, 12
HENRY FAMILY, 12, 449–450
—— Edward, 450
—— Mary C. W. (Conway), 204
Henshaw, Joshua, 77
—— Mary L. (Ward), 163
—— Sarah (Ward), 163
Hensted, Clarissa (Allerton), 39
Herbert, Mary (Claiborne), 232
Hering, Mary H. (Middleton), 321
Herman, — (Sands), 415
Herndon, Lucy (Gordon), 97
Herrick, Jerusha (Dodge), 194
—— Josiah, 194
—— Zechary, 194
Hersey, Mehitable (Davis), 115
Hersom, Adelaide L. (Allerton), 37
Herster, Elizabeth (Eyerman), 157
Hertz, Sue E. (Howard), 205
Hervey, Mary (Davies), 282
—— Mary, Lady (Fitzgerald), 224
Hester, Ida (Barnard), 64
Heston, Bathsheba (Whitney), 332
Hetley, Judith (Throckmorton), 366
Hetzel, Margaret R. (Pendleton), 243
Hewitt, Family of, 32
—— Mary L. (Mather), 443
Hewlett, — (Earle), 399
—— Elizabeth (Scudder), 160
Heydock, Sarah O. (Parker), 408
Heylin, Peter, 18
Heyward, Arthur M., 81
—— Daniel B., 456
—— Edward B., 48
—— Joseph, 47
—— Julius H., 322
Hicks, Mary (Seabury), 369
Hiester, Eugenia F. (Rush), 215
Higginbotham, Jesse A. 450
Higgins, Desire (Sumner), 78
HIGGINSON FAMILY, 375–376
—— Frances (Davenport), 103
—— Francis, 25
—— Jane, 375
Hildreth, Abigail (Parker), 406
—— Joshiah, 150
HILL FAMILY, 308–310
—— Elizabeth (Carter), 55
—— Hannah (Greene), 325
—— Sarah (Kingsbury), 448
—— Silas H., 151

# INDEX


Hinman, Benjamin, 187
Hitchcock, Family of, 32
—— Edith (Flagg), 249
—— Mercy (Day), 209
Hoadley, Enoch, 250
—— Sarah (Dodge), 195
Hobbs, S. E. (Rainsford), 242
Hodge, Thomas L., 146
Hodges, Elizabeth (Rush), 213
Hodgman, E. R., 310
Hoege, Bess L. (Burket), 403
Hoffman, J. O., 337
—— Martin, 36
—— Mary A. (Penrose), 145
—— Mary C. (Rhinelander), 212
Hoit, Sarah M. (Peck), 192
Hoke, John C., 329
Holbrook, Bethia (Winslow), 90
—— Elizabeth (Winslow), 90
—— Jane (Drake), 58
—— Jennette (Earle), 398
Holcott, Edward, 360
Holden, Charles, 42
—— John, 324
Holford, John, 420
Holladay, Katherine L. (Conway), 204
Holland, King of, 435
—— Edward, 396
—— Lucy (Mallory), 419
—— Margaret (Coale), 267
—— Mary (Pell), 461
—— Mary M. (Nicoll), 397
Holliday, Elizabeth (Chauncey), 348
Hollister, John, 261
Hollowell, Mary (Floyd), 423
Holly, Hannah (Hoyt), 360
Holman, Mary (Whitney), 331
Holmes, Elizabeth (Hill), 308
—— George, 290
Holt, Catherine (Mather), 441
—— Mary E. (McCawley), 179
—— Patience (Curtis), 155
Holton, Henry, 439
Homan, Clementine (Woodhull), 110
—— Mary (Woodhull), 110
Homer, Margaret G. (Stephens), 292
Honeywell, Mary (Pell), 462
Honneur, Joanna de (Nicoll), 396
Honorè, Ida M. (Grant), 175
Hooe, Abram B., 446
—— Elizabeth (Wallace), 353
—— Mary (Wallace), 353
—— Mary A. (Throckmorton), 367
—— Sarah (Alexander), 410
—— Sarah McC. (Throckmorton), 367
Hooker, Henry D., 106
—— Thomas, 25
Hooper, Rachel (Cabell), 196
—— Thomas, 206
—— William B., 41
Hopcott, — (Barnard), 62
Hopkins, — (Davenport), 103
—— Amanda H. (Lathrop), 358
—— Elizabeth (Brooke), 72
—— Gerard T., 73
—— John, 378
Hopkins, M. D., 460
—— Mary (Cabell), 197
—— Mary (Hayne), 68
—— Oceana, 22
—— Samuel, 111
—— Samuel C., 463
—— Sarah (Coale), 267
—— Stephen, 23
—— Thomas, 404
Hoppin, Washington, 341
Hornby, Mary (Wetherill), 165
Horne, Cornelius J. Van, 82
Horner, Isabella (Gamage), 305
—— Jacob, 249
Horry Elias, 451
Horsey, Hercules, 124
Horsley, William, 197
Horton, Caleb, 240
—— Mehitable (Corwin), 136
Hoskins, Mary D. (Mallory), 421
HOSMER FAMILY, 389-390
Hotchkiss, Eunice (Davies), 283
Hough, — (Blake), 81, 455
Houghton, Catherine (Hill), 309
—— Fannie B. (Bulkeley), 429
How, Abraham, 161
—— Martha (Ward), 162
—— Mary (Gibbes), 478
—— Sarah (Ward), 161
—— Thomas, 478
HOWARD FAMILY, 205-207
—— —, 283
—— Abigail (Flint), 439
—— Ebenezer, 285
—— Edward, 384
—— Eliakim, 206
—— Francis, 345
—— George, 307
—— Gertrude (Whitwell), 472
—— Hannah (Minot), 467
—— Lydia (Biddle), 201
—— Mary, 206, 207
—— Rebecca (Hill), 309
—— William W., 285
Howarden, Margaret (Livingston), 34
Howe, David, 332
—— Fisher, 125
—— Isaac R., 125
—— Nicholas, 77
—— Rhoda (Low), 99
—— Samuel G., 235
Howell, Ellen M. (Griswold), 409
—— Mary A. (Ruxton), 305
—— Richard L., 215
Howland, Abby W. (Wolcott), 153
—— John, 23
—— Mary R. (Pell), 463
HOYT FAMILY, 32, 359-361
—— Ezra, 361
—— John, 454
—— Jotham, 105
—— Mary (Sherman), 188
Hubard, Mary (Digges), 297
Hubbard, Family of, 32
—— —, 191, 358
—— Elijah, 443
—— Elizabeth (Mather), 443
—— Elizabeth (Wetmore), 436
—— M. N., 466
—— Sarah (Corwin), 136
Hubbell, Nancy A. (Leffingwell), 260
Hudson, —, 349
—— Bailey, 174
—— Daniel, 371
—— Henry, 28, 29
Huested, Thaddeus, 105
Huff, — (Rainsford), 242
Hufman, Catherine (Ashby), 226
HUGER FAMILY, 32, 451-453
—— Daniel E., 321
—— Mary E., 452
Hughes, F. Edward, 363
Huguenots, The, 30-32
HUIDEKOPER FAMILY, 74-75
Hull, Abby A. (Greene), 44
—— Joseph, 324
—— Mary (Grant), 173
Humberstone, Agnes (Chauncey), 348
Hume, John, 433
Humphrey, John, 24
Humphreys, Michael, 173
Humphries, Mary (Wadsworth), 101
Hunt, Benjamin, 191
—— Damaris (Peck), 191
—— Elizabeth P. (Gibbes), 479
—— Ephraim, 191
—— Harriet (Vilas), 281
—— Louisa E. (Duncan), 89
—— Mary (Pomeroy), 274
—— Rebecca P. (Peck), 191
—— Samuel, 477
—— — (Pendleton), 245
Hunter, George, 185
—— James, 393
—— James E., 479
—— Margaret (Gordon), 96
—— Maria (Garnett), 393
—— Muscoe G., 393
Huntington, Elizabeth (Davenport), 104
—— Elizabeth (Wolcott), 153
—— Joseph C., 195
—— Martha (Grant), 174
Huntly, Margaret (Wetherill), 164
Hurd, Hannah (Allerton), 39
—— Rachel W. (Allerton), 40
Hurlbut, Esther E. (Hoyt), 361
—— George B., 431
—— Nancy (Hoyt), 361
Hussey, Mary (Barnard), 63
Hustace, William A., 41
Hutch, Prudence (Lathrop), 358
Hutchins, Eliza (Brooke), 72
Hutchinson, James, 201
—— P. S., 337
—— Thomas, 135
Hutchison, James A., 315
Hutson Elizabeth (Hayne), 68
Huxford, Family of, 32
Hyatt, Caroline (Pell), 463
Hyde, Caroline (Dodge), 195
—— Elizabeth (Jesup), 473
—— Jacob, 448
Hynd, Catherine (Cope), 51

Iberowe, William, 50
I'brook, Margaret (Tower), 273
Iddenham, Catherine (Hosmer), 389

# INDEX


Iddings, Mary (Parker), 407
Ingalls, Zebadiah, 405
Ingell, Jonathan, 119
Ingersoll. Betsy (James), 193
—— Catherine (Varnum), 149
—— Isabel D. (Lockwood), 229
—— Katherine (Tilghman), 131
Ingewardeby, —, 278
Ingle, Richard, 14
Innerarity, Eliza (Robertson), 458
Irby, Olive (Bulkeley), 430
—— William, 256
Ireland, Mary (Nicoll), 397
Irish, Lavinia (Allerton), 41
Irvine, Marianna (Hayne) 67
Irving, Family of, 32
Isaac, Rebecca (Brooke), 71
Isaacs, Catherine M. (Davenport), 106
—— Frances M. (Davenport), 105
Iselin, Family of, 32
—— Arthur, 83
Isham, Julia (Greene), 326
—— Mary (Bulkeley), 431
Italy, King of, 435
Ives, Family of, 32
IZARD FAMILY, 16, 45-48; 167-169
—— Allen S., 452
—— Anne (Blake), 81
—— Anne S. (Blake), 455
—— Charles, 168
—— Elizabeth (Blake), 81
—— George, 428
—— Henry, 321
—— Margaret (Blake), 81
—— Mary, 46
—— Mary (Middleton), 319, 320
—— Ralph, 81, 318
—— Rosetta M. (Bull), 426

Jackman, Timothy, 133
Jackson, Elizabeth (Dallas), 312
—— Hannah (Ward), 161
—— Isaac R., 413
—— John P., 154
Jacobs, Family of, 32
—— Caroline (Wetherill), 166
—— Deborah (Thomas), 246
Jacquith, Abraham, 309
JAMES FAMILY, 193
—— I., 11, 12, 18, 19, 21, 22
—— — (Pendleton), 244
—— Alice R. (Thomas), 247
—— Anna (Pendleton), 245
—— Catherine M. (Temple), 185
—— Elizabeth W. (Shippen), 427
—— George, 39
—— Thyrza A. (Wetherill), 167
Janeway, John L., 166
Janney, Hannah (Brooke), 72
January, Judge, 226
JAY FAMILY, 32, 82-85
—— Augusta (Robinson), 346
Jeffries, Charity (Cope), 52
Jekyll, Mary (Saltonstall), 125
Jelliman, Martha (Chase), 132
Jenkins, Elizabeth (Floyd), 423
—— Joseph, 63
—— Margaret (Floyd), 423
—— Thomas, 90
Jennings, Elizabeth F. (Thomas), 317
—— Hannah (Peck), 140
JESUP FAMILY, 473-474
Jewell, Josephine M. (Dodge), 195
Jewett, Eliza (Stephens), 292
—— Johanna (Varnum), 149
—— Ruth (Varnum), 149
Johns, Richard, 267
—— Virginia H. (Mallet-Prevost), 180
Johnson, —, 394
—— Diah, 108
—— Edward, 24
—— Hannah (Ward), 161
—— Hezron A., 332
—— James M., 329
—— John, 161
—— Joseph, 77, 165
—— Leah (Corwin), 136
—— Lydia (Huger), 451
—— Margaret (Izard), 46
—— Natalie B. (Robertson), 458
—— Phebe (Greene), 141
—— Sally F. (Breckenridge), 190
—— Samuel, 396
Johnston, John, 375
—— Mary (Hare-Powel), 304
—— Roberta (Izard), 45
—— Sarah (Livingston), 36
Johnstone, Charles McC., 288
—— Robert McC., 288
Joliet, Louis, 31
Jones, Family of, 32
—— Abigail (Hill), 309
—— Abigail P. (Ward), 162
—— Elizabeth (Davenport), 104
—— Elizabeth (Day), 210
—— Emily E. (Day), 211
—— Frederick, 232
—— Hannah (Minot), 468
—— Hannah A. (Seabury), 370
—— Henry L., 257
—— Lydia (Whitney), 330
—— Margaret (Pendleton), 245
—— Martha (Claiborne), 232
—— Mary (Garnett), 391
—— Mary (Winslow), 90
—— Mary A. (Seabury), 370
—— Mary M. (Tyler), 257
—— Olivia (Day), 210
—— Richard I., 131
Jordan, Eliza (Brooke), 73
—— John R., 64
—— Margaret (Cabell), 197
—— Mary (Greene), 142
—— Paulina (Cabell), 197
Josey, A. B., 48
Joslin, Abraham, 331
Josselyn, Mary (Sumner), 76
Joy, Cyrus, 466
—— Lydia W. (Draper), 128
—— Relief (Peck), 192
Joyner, Richard, 458
Joyse, Susannah (Hoyt), 359
Judd, Jerusha (Hoyt), 360
Judson, Betsey (Peck), 139
—— David, 283
—— Enoch, 91
—— Hannah (Wadsworth), 101
—— John B., 134
—— Julia M. (Truman), 251
—— Sarah (Chauncey), 349
Kaloway, Agnes (Drake), 57
Kane, Emily (Jay), 84
Kaufman, Lavinia (Sullivan), 266
Kaye, Grace (Saltonstall), 124
Kean, Christine (Roosevelt), 93, 117
—— Julia (Fish), 385
Kearney, Mary (Shippen), 427
Kedall, Mary (Whitney), 330
Keech, Joan (Pomeroy), 274
Keenan, George, 290
—— Katherine (Fox), 289
Keene, Henry, 366
Kees, Frances (Fox), 289
—— Nathan A. J. 289
Keith, Mary (Howard), 206
Kelley, Elizabeth A. (Corwin), 136
Kellogg, Anne (Flint), 440
—— George H., 441
—— Joanna (Winslow), 91
—— Samuel, 209
Kelly, Anne (Fox), 288
—— Catherine (Fox), 289
—— Edward, 284
—— Rachel (Grant), 174
Kelsey, Elizabeth (Whitwell), 472
Kemp, Patience (Seabury), 369
—— Sarah (Biddle), 200
Kempe, Amy (Skipwith), 470
—— Mary (Digges), 297
Kendall, Sarah M. (Schieffelin), 352
Kendrick, Andrew D., 61
Kennedy, Jean (Wallace), 353
Kennon, Richard, 176
—— Robert, 471
Kent, —, 366
—— Elizabeth (Sumner), 78
—— Emma (Aglionby), 254
—— Fanny E. (Munford), 177
—— Hannah (Day), 209
—— Mary (Converse), 108
Kepler, Cora (Curtis), 155
Keppele, Sarah C. (Biddle), 201
Ker, Barbara (Scott), 336
Kergolay, Count Jean de, 411
Ketcham, Viola (Sumner), 76
Ketchams, Ruth (Davenport), 104
Keteltas, — (Wetmore), 436
—— Jane (Beekman), 401
Key, — (Gordon), 97
—— Alice (Pendleton), 245
Keyes, Humphrey, 254
Kibbe, Ebenezer, 78
Kidder, Henry P., 75
—— John, 406
Kilbourn, Grace (Goodrich), 262
Kilburn, Welthy (Peck), 192
Kilcreana, Elizabeth (Gibbes), 480
Killingham, Mary (Daniel), 388
Kimball, John, 309
—— Lucy (Morton), 118
—— Martha (Chase), 132
Kimberley, A. V. H., 117
Kimmell, Margaretta (Burket), 403
King, Family of, 32
—— Anne (Dallas), 312
—— Diana (Mallory), 420
—— Henry, 455
—— Margaret (Mazyck), 433

# INDEX


King, Margaret C. (Huger), 452
—— Mark A., 247
—— Mary (Chauncey), 348
—— Mary (Mallory), 421
—— Mary (Scudder), 159
—— Mercy (Winslow), 90
—— Philip, 362
—— Robert, 178
—— Sarah (Pomeroy), 274
—— Susan S. (Dallas), 312
Kingman, Henry, 206
KINGSBURY FAMILY, 447–448
—— Cornelia (Venable), 363
—— Priscilla, 448
Kingsley, Ellen G. (Corwin), 135
—— Sarah (Pomeroy), 274
Kingstone, Sarah (Fox), 288
Kinloch, Eliza (Nelson), 122
—— Mary (Huger), 451
Kinsley, Moses, 465
Kip, Family of, 30
—— Abraham, 384
—— Adelaide (Rhinelander), 212
—— Elizabeth (Fish), 384
Kipp, Mary E. (Corwin), 135
Kirby, Mary (Robinson), 345
Kirll, Mary (Penrose), 144
Kirtland, Lydia (Stephens), 295
Kirwan, Patrick, 224
Kiser, Ida (Fox), 290
—— William I., 290
Kissam, William W., 160
Klein, I. A., 48
Knabe, Barbara (Schieffelin), 351
Knapp, Alexander P., 317
Kneeland, Prudence (Penhallow), 217
Knight, Elizabeth (Livingston), 34
—— Lavinia (Greene), 325
—— Marcy (Greene), 325
—— Mary (Gamage), 305
—— William, 217
Knightley, Richard, 365
Knowles, Mary (Sherman), 187
Koler, —, 414
Kornic, Abiah (Flagg), 249
Kountze, Family of, 32
Krum, Margaret H. (De Wolf), 277
Kunst, Heyltje Jans (Roosevelt), 93, 116

Labouisse, Edith M. (Eno), 299
Lackie, Abbie (Gamage), 307
Ladd, Mary (Seabury), 369
Ladson, Sarah G. (Robertson), 458
Lagarde, Anais D. de (Evans), 65
La Grange, Louis Baron, 411
Laight, Edward, 451
Laighton, Charles, 218
Laird, Martha J. (Pearce), 395
Lake, Anne (Mather), 442
—— Lucy C. (Flagg), 250
Lalor, Mary (Fox), 290
—— William, 290
Lamar, Hannah (Gibbes), 479
Lamb, H. F., 431
—— John, 431
—— Mary (Low), 98
—— Mary (Mather), 442
Lance, William, 184
Lancey, Alice de (Izard), 47
Lander, Mary (Schieffelin), 351
Landon, Elizabeth (Carter), 55
Lane, Cornelia (Eno), 299
—— Eunice (Payne), 237
—— Frank, 219
—— Robert, 348
Langdon, Marion (Carroll), 411
Langedeway, Mary (Nicoll), 395
Langham, —, 80
Langton, Sarah (Varnum), 149
Lanier, Family of, 32
Lansing, Christopher Y., 247
Larg, Susannah (Sands), 414
Large, James, 376
Larned, Sarah (Lathrop), 357
La Salle, Robert Cavalier, Sieur de, 30
Lascelles, Thomas, 419
Lassy, Louise de (Livingston), 35
Latham, Sarah (Howard), 206
LATHROP FAMILY, 356–359
—— Elizabeth, 357
—— Frances E., 358
—— George P., 356
—— Harriet W. (Winslow), 91
—— Lydia (Howard), 207
—— Mercy (Fuller), 459
Latimer, Ann (Bulkeley), 431
—— Robert, 431
Latrobe, Lydia M. (Roosevelt), 93, 116
Launce, Mary (Sherman), 187
Laurie, Gowen, 27
Lavington, Jane (Cope), 51
Law, Ernest, 54
Lawrence, Family of, 32
—— Aletta (Beekman), 400
—— Alice (Greene), 326
—— Elizabeth (Fish), 384
—— Elizabeth (Whitney), 331
—— Emma (Throckmorton), 366
—— Fanny (Whitney), 332
—— Hannah (Schieffelin), 351
—— John, 110
—— John L., 36
—— Maria, K. Y. (Wetherill), 166
—— Mary (Moseley), 182
—— Noel K., 342
Lawson, Elizabeth (Aglionby), 253
—— John, 479
—— Susan R. (Sherman), 188
Lay, Robert H., 134
—— Sarah (De Wolf), 277
Leach, John, 439
Leadbetter, Jabez, 207
—— Samuel, 207
Leaming, Robert W., 337
Leavell, W. T., 254
Leavensworth, Edgar L., 109
—— Eliza (Kingsbury), 448
Lecky, G. C., 313
Leclerc, Victor E., 435
Ledyard, Isaac, 275
Lee, Family of, 12
—— Alice (Shippen), 428
—— Alice H. (Roosevelt), 92
—— Ann (Fitzhugh), 445
—— Eleanor (Alexander), 410
—— Elizabeth (Conway), 203
—— Ezra, 443
Lee, Hancock, 38
—— Henry, 56
—— John, 413
—— Kendall, 96
—— Lucinda (Mather), 443
—— Lucy (Carter), 56
—— Mary (Abney), 279
—— Mary D. (Carroll), 413
—— Richard H., 378
—— Rose S. (Saltonstall), 126
Leech, Esther (Penrose), 144
Leeds, Francis, Duke of, 412
—— Rachel (Rulon-Miller), 416
Leet, Katherine (Wetmore), 437
Leete, Anne (Collins), 418
LEFFINGWELL FAMILY, 258–260
—— Arena, 259
Le Forge, Elizabeth (Digges), 299
Legard, John, 419
Legg, John, 86
Leggett, Caroline H. (Brooke), 70
Lehmanoski, Lewis F., 66
Leigh, Mary S. S. (Robinson), 346
Leister, Edward, 23
Le Jau, Ann (Huger), 451
Lemmon, Daniel R., 472
Lennig, Nicholas, 337
Le Noble, Susanne (Ravenel), 333
Lent, Anna (Barclay), 343
Leon de Ponce, 9
Leonard, Hannah (Rainsford), 242
—— Phoebe (Drake), 58
Leppingwell, Hannah (Flagg), 248
Le Roux, Charles, 401
Le Roy, Daniel, 385
—— Pauline (French), 338
Le Serurier, Marianne (Mazÿck), 432
Leslie, Edward, 375
Lessig, C., 415
Leventhorp, Anne (Chauncey), 347
Lewis, Abbie (Saltonstall), 276
—— Abigail (Wadsworth), 101
—— Azel, 160
—— John T., 337
—— John W., 399
—— Margaret (Scott), 335
—— Mary (Throckmorton), 367
—— Morgan, 35
—— Nehemiah, 140
—— Nicholas, 232
—— Pratt, 160
—— Richard H., 97
—— Scudder, 159
Lightfoot, Philip H., 233
Lilley, David, 133
Lilly, Lydia (Carney), 285
Limerick, Cecil J. (Delafield), 270
Lincoln, Hannah (Howard), 206
Lindall, Mary (Hoyt), 360
Linder, Anna M. (Burket), 403
Lindley, Charles Allen, 41
Lindrey, Sarah (Blake), 81
Lindsay, David, 150
—— Elizabeth (Gordon), 97
Lindsey, Alesey (Abney), 279
Linnard, Mary (Penrose), 146
Lippett, Lydia (Jesup), 473
—— Mary (Greene), 325
—— Waite (Arnold), 405

# INDEX


Lippincott, Joshua, 166
Lipscomb, Laura (Izard), 48
Liscum, Heman, 250
Lispenard, Aletta (Beekman), 401
Littlefield, Edward B., 471
—— Francis, 308
Livermore, Elijah, 331
—— Martha (Parker), 406
Livingood, Peter, 415
LIVINGSTON FAMILY, 33-37
—— Agnes, 33
—— Barbara, 33, 34
—— Catherine (Mather), 443
—— Cornelia, 37
—— Edward, P., 34
—— Eliza, 36
—— Eliza M. (Plympton), 423
—— Elizabeth S., 36
—— Helen, 315
—— Henry B., 428
—— Jane P. (Thomas), 247
—— John H., 36
—— Julia (Delafield), 272
—— Maria, 36
—— Martha (Abney), 279
—— Mary C. (Delafield), 269
—— Peter R., 35
—— Robert L., 34
—— Sarah Van B. (Jay), 83
—— William, Lord, 33
Lloyd, Family of, 15
—— Anna (Tilghman), 130, 170
—— Anna M. (Tilghman), 130
—— Anne (Lowndes), 382
—— Anne S. (Delafield), 272
—— Eleanor (Lowndes), 382
—— Margaret (Tilghman), 130
—— Robert, 130
—— Sarah S. (Lowndes), 382
—— Susanna (Ravenel), 333
Locke, John, 16
LOCKWOOD FAMILY, 229-230
—— Maria D. (Gaston), 208
—— Tamer H. (Allerton), 40
Logan, — (Ashby), 226
—— John, 60
—— Robert R., 164
Long, Anna (Converse), 107
LONGFELLOW FAMILY, 339-340
—— Frederick W., 269
Longworth, Catherine (Anderson), 61
—— Nicholas, 92
Loomis, Charles, 65
Loper, Johanna de (Beekman), 400
Lord, Abigail (De Wolf), 277
—— Elaphas, 431
—— Grace D. (Nicoll), 397
—— Ichabod, 431
—— James B., 397
—— John, 134
—— John A., 163
—— Mary (Saltonstall), 275
—— William, 443
Lorillard, Family of, 32
Lothrop, Jane (Fuller), 459
—— Mehitable (Davis), 115
—— Sarah H. (Stoddard), 228
Lott, John, 385
Lottier, John D., 198
Lounsbury, Monmouth, 105
Loveland, Mary (Hoyt), 361
Lovell, Julia (Aglionby), 254
LOW FAMILY, 98-100
—— Anna (Dodge), 195
—— Anne, 100
—— Elizabeth (Tyler), 255
—— Martha (Dodge), 195
—— Susanna, 99
Lowe, Hudson, 343
—— Margaret F. (Temple), 186
Lowers, Elizabeth (Scudder), 159
Lowery, Philip W., 171
LOWNDES FAMILY, 15, 16, 381-383
—— Charles T., 452
—— Elizabeth T., 383
Lowther, Agnes (Claiborne), 231
Lowthian, Richard, 253
Lucas, Edward H., 334
—— John, 399
—— Nicholas, 27
—— Susanna (Rush), 213
—— William, 433
Lucken, Alice (Page), 377
Ludlam, Katherine (Abney), 278
—— Mary (Scudder), 159
Ludlow, Edward H., 37
—— Sarah (Carter), 55
—— Sarah B. D. (Chase), 133
Lufkin, Clara L. (Davenport), 106
—— Flora D. (Davenport), 106
Lugg, — (Stephens), 293
Lumpkin, Mary J. (Barnard), 64
Lunan, Alexander, 290
Lyall, Mary (Pendleton), 244
Lybrand, Elizabeth (Shippen), 427
Lyman, Anna W. (Parker), 406
—— Francis, 466
—— Jabez W., 408
—— John, 148
—— Mary (Collins), 418
—— Nancy (Gamage), 307
Lynde, Helen (Sullivan), 266
—— Mary (Sullivan), 266
Lynn, Eleanor (Fox), 289
—— Jane (Brooke), 72
Lyon, Cyrus, 466
—— Thomas, 360
Lyons, James, 450
—— N. J. (Izard), 45
Lyster, Thomas, 224

Macash, Susan (Sullivan), 265
Macbeth, Mary (Robertson), 458
MacGeoghegan, Mary (Fox), 287
Macgill, J. Charles, 317
Mackall, James, 72
Mackenzie, Mary, Lady, 320
Mackidge, John, 398
Macomb, Isabella (Wetherill), 166
MacTier, Virginia, 413
Macy, Elizabeth (Barnard), 63
—— Robert, 63
—— Sarah (Barnard), 62
—— Ulysses S., 172
Maddox, Jane (Lowndes), 382
Madison, Sarah (Pendleton), 244
—— Thomas, 449
Magonigal, Margaret (Barnard), 64
Magruder, Alexander C., 317
Mahoney, Cecilia A. (Carney), 285
Mailliard, Adolphe, 235
Mainwaring, David, 276
Malacare, Jeanne M. de St. J. de (Mazÿck), 432
Mallery, Eunice (Hoyt), 360
MALLET-PREVOST FAMILY, 180-182
MALLORY FAMILY, 419-422
—— Anna (Parker), 144
Malone, Edmund, 287
Maltby, Anson, 190
—— Elizabeth (Davenport), 104
—— William, 104
Manfield, Elizabeth (Chauncey), 347
Manice, Frances I. (Smith), 464
Manigault, Anne (Middleton), 320
—— Arthur M., 452
—— Gabriel, 47
—— Joseph, 320, 452
Manley, Daniel, 78
Mann, Bernard, 233
—— Elizabeth (Carlisle), 219
Mann, Mary (Page), 377
Manners, Thomas, 214
Manning, —, 80
—— — (Hawthorne), 356
—— Dorcas (Barnard), 63
—— Sally C. (Venable), 361
Mansfield, Joseph K., 443
—— Mary A. (Davies), 283
Mansur, Samuel, 150
Manton, Mehitable (Greene), 43
Manwaring, Mary (Brooke), 71
Mapes, Jacob, 135
Maples, David, 259
Marble, Jane L. (Day), 210
Marcet, Jeanne (Mallet-Prevost), 180
March, Francis A., 205
—— Sarah (Chase), 133
—— Susan (Evans), 66
Marchant, Huxford, 234
Marcy, Cornelia (Pendleton), 243
Margeson, Edmund, 23
Markham, Elam, 460
Markoe, John, 314
Marks, Frances (Biddle), 200
—— Kate T. (Evans), 66
Marmion, Henry, 375
Marr, Tennessee (Venable), 363
Marrow, Catherine (Throckmorton), 365
Marsh, Alexander, 357
—— Desire (Sumner), 78
Marshall, Elizabeth (Greene), 324
—— Isaac, 309
—— Lucy G. (Henry), 450
—— Mary (Peck), 140
—— Sarah (Anderson), 60
Marsham, Richard, 71
Marson, Abner, 285
—— Anne (Cradock), 416
—— Joanna (Carney), 284
Marston, Nathaniel, 312
Martin, —, 40, 296
—— Alice (Davies), 282
—— Christopher, 23

# INDEX


Martin, Edward, 191
—— Frederick S., 415
—— Jean W. (Blake), 455
—— Mar-Prelate, 17
—— Mary (Venable), 362
—— Taylor, 363
—— William, 65
—— William E., 68
Martyn, Margaret (Drake), 57
Marvin, Benjamin, 442
—— Rhoda (Mather), 443
—— Sarah (Goodrich), 261
—— Thomas, 262
Maryland, Settlement of, 12-15
Masetti, Count, 321
Masi, Frances V. (Dallas), 315
Mason, —, 347
—— Ann (Fitzhugh), 445
—— Elizabeth (Dallas), 314
—— Frances (Throckmorton), 366
—— Jane A. (Gibbes), 479
—— John A., 186
—— Mary (Fitzhugh), 445
—— Samuel, 191
—— Sarah (Hosmer), 390
Massie, Sigismunda M. (Alexander), 410
Masson, Jeanne M. (Mallet-Prevost), 181
MATHER FAMILY, 27, 441-444
—— Esther (Stoddard), 227
—— Jane (Ffoulke), 387
—— Richard, 144
—— S., 174
—— Thomas G., 443
—— Warham, 104
Matthews, Lucretia (Stephens), 295
—— Maria B. (Nelson), 121
—— Mary (Aglionby), 254
—— Mary (Brooke), 72
—— Nancy C. (Candler), 380
Maulsby, Wiley, 65
Maurice, Prince, 29
Mauzy, Margaret (Ashby), 226
Maverick, Moses, 38
Maxwell, —, 306
—— Catherine (Blake), 81
—— John, 399
—— Lucy E. (Eyerman), 156
—— Robert A. 399
May, Cornelius, 29
—— Margaret (Ward), 163
—— Nehemiah, 466
—— William de C., 169
Mayer, Margaretta S. (Wetherill), 166
Mayo, Eliza (Page), 378
Mayrant, Anne J. (Gibbes), 477
—— Judith (Bull), 426
Mays, James B., 399
MAZYCK FAMILY, 32, 432-434
—— Catherine (Ravenel), 333
—— Charlotte J. (Ravenel), 334
—— Edmund, 329
—— Mary, 432, 433
—— Mary C. (Bull), 425
—— Stephen, 333
McArthur, Eliza A. (Anderson), 61
—— Robert S., 303
McBride, Bina M. (Woods), 424
McCalls, Isabella (McCawley), 179
M'Carthy, Honora (Sullivan), 264
McCarthy, Joan (Sullivan), 265
McCarty, Ann B. (Fitzhugh), 445
—— Daniel, 445
McCAWLEY FAMILY, 179
McClean, Lizzie (Carney), 286
McClelland, Elvira S. (Henry), 450
McClenachan, Elizabeth S. (Digges), 299
McComb, John N., 36
—— Robert, 188
McConnel, Charlotte (Higginson), 375
McCook, Family of, 32
McCord, Jacob R., 241
—— William, 240
McCrady, Louisa R. L. (Barnwell), 328
McCullough, Mary E. (Gibbes), 480
McCutchan, Jane M. (Fox), 289
McDill, Narcissa (Fox), 289
McDonald, Gertrude (Grant), 175
—— James, 283
—— Mary (Thomas), 317
McDowell, Helen (Coale), 268
—— Margaret C. (Venable), 364
—— Mary E. (Lowndes), 383
McEvers, Eliza (Livingston), 35
—— Mary (Livingston), 35
McFunn, William, 201
McGaughee, Ellen (Wallace), 353
McGeehee, Albert G., 363
McGill, Phœbe E. (Barnard), 62
McGregor, Elizabeth M. A. (Blake), 455
McGuire, Emily (Page), 378
—— John P., 393
McIlwaine, William B., 233
McKay, Margaret H. (Schieffelin), 351
McKeen, Family of, 32
McKennan, Anne (Biddle), 199
McKenzie, Kenneth, 255
McKesson, Catherine (Field), 240
McKnight, Emily G. (Ward), 235
—— Julia T. (Fox), 302
McMahon, Jane (Coppinger), 138
McMichael, Anne (Hoyt), 359
McMurtrie, Anna M. (Tilghman), 131
McNulty, Jane (Barnwell), 328
McNutt, James, 363
—— William, 363
McSweeney, Mary (Sullivan), 265
McSweney, Donel, 264
—— Joan (Sullivan), 264
McTavish, John, 412
McVickar, Augusta (Jay), 83
Mead, Bathsheba (Allerton), 39
—— Cordelia (Truman), 251
Meade, Ann (Fitzhugh), 446
—— Anne (Page), 378
—— Henrietta C. (Dallas), 315
Mecom, Sally (Flagg), 249
Medary, Mary (Grant), 175
Medbury, Sarah (Greene), 141
Meggs, Mary (Stephens), 294
Meigs, Emily (Biddle), 202
—— Rachel (Stephens), 295
Meiller, Hannah (Earle), 399
Melcher, John L., 292
Memminger, R. W., 433
Mendenhall, Mary (Cope), 52
Mercer, Grace F. (Garnett), 391
—— Mary E. D. (Garnett), 393
Merchant, Miranda (Leffingwell), 260
—— Sarah E. C. (Wolcott), 153
—— Valeria (Penrose), 145
Meredith, David, 213
—— Joseph D., 337
—— Margaret (Cabell), 197
—— Samuel, 449
Meriwether, Mary G. (Wallace), 354
Merriam, B. W., 310
Merrick, Elizabeth (Day), 209
—— John, 209
Merrill, Abel, 133
—— James C., 125
Meschinet, Daniel, 221
Metcalf, Desire (Draper), 128
Michaux, Elizabeth (Venable), 362
Mickelborough, Henry, 388
—— Jane (Daniel), 387
Middlemore, Richard, 365
—— Thomas, 365
MIDDLETON FAMILY, 16, 318-323
—— Anne B. (Bull), 426
—— Anne L. (Blake), 81
—— Elizabeth (Izard), 47
—— Emma P. (Izard), 47
—— Esther (Izard), 169
—— Henry, 425
—— Isabella J. (Huger), 452
—— Mary (Izard), 46, 168
—— Nathaniel R., 47
—— Olivia (Blake), 79
—— Thomas, 47, 328
Mikell, Caroline (Robertson), 457
—— Mary (Robertson), 457
Milbourn, Madison W., 472
Miles, Charles R., 433
—— Dorothy (Stephens), 293
Millar, Ruth (Gaston), 208
Milledoller, Abian S. (Beekman), 402
MILLER, RULON- FAMILY 415, 416
Miller, —, 34
—— Anne (Skipwith), 471
—— Catherine (Robertson), 457
—— Edith B. (Tilghman), 170
—— Faith (Winslow), 90
—— James, 52
—— Jane (Skipwith), 471
—— Jeremiah, 275
—— John S., 276
—— Maria (Allerton), 39
—— Thomas, 209
—— William, 388
—— William A., 450
Mills, Family of, 32
—— Harriette B. (Davis), 115
—— Joanna (Woodhull), 110
—— Sarah (Day), 210
—— Sarah J. (Evans), 67
Milner, Eleanor (Goodrich), 261
Milward, Mary (Abney), 278
Minks, Joseph J., 64
Minor, Grace (Grant), 174
—— Rebecca (Grant), 174

# INDEX


Minor, Thomas, 443
MINOT FAMILY, 467–469
—— James J., 332
—— Jonas, 120
—— William, 115
Mitchell, Abiah (Varnum), 149
—— A. R., 479
—— E. (Howard), 207
—— Hannah (Varnum), 150
—— Sara (Sherman), 187
Mix, Stephen, 227
Mixer, Joanna (Ward), 161
Molly, Neal, 287
Moltke-Huitfeldt, Adam G. C., Count de, 436
Moncure, Agnes C. (Robinson), 346
—— Anne (Conway), 204
—— John, 203
—— Richard C. L., 204
Mongin, Mary (Stoddard), 228
Monson, Mary (Delafield), 271
Montague, Mary (Earle), 399
Montfort, Prince of, 435
Montgomery, James E., 171
—— Janet (Allerton), 40
—— Joseph, 214
—— Richard, 35
—— W. S., 480
—— William W., 337
Montijo, Count of, 435
Moody, Joseph G., 460
Mooers, Elizabeth (Chase), 132
Moor, Daniel, 345
Moore, Ann (Higginson), 375
—— Anne B. (Carter), 56
—— Bessie (Cope), 49
—— Elizabeth (Coppinger), 138
—— Elizabeth (Lowndes), 383
—— James, 165
—— Martha (Candler), 380
—— Mary (Ward), 161
—— Rebecca T. (Brooke), 73
—— Sarah (Barclay), 343
—— Sarah (Fish), 384
—— Thomas, 73
—— William A., 41
Moorman, Agnes (Venable), 362
—— Anne (Candler), 379
Morancy, Jeanne H. (Hayne), 69
More, Ellen (Sullivan), 264
—— Lydia (De Wolf), 277
Moreman, Charles, 362
Moreno, Florentina I. (Garnett), 393
Morey, Ira, 109
MORGAN FAMILY, 32, 85–87
—— Alice (Carter), 54
—— George H., 87
—— Lydia S. (Bulkeley), 431
—— Sarah, 86
Morin, Marian (Scott), 336
Morley, Thomas, 366
Mormann, Edwardina de (Middleton), 322
Morrell, Charles H., 313
Morrill, Elizabeth R. (Bourn), 474
Morris, Family of, 28
—— Anne P. (Huidekoper), 75
—— Elizabeth (Davenport), 104
—— Esther (Collins), 418
Morris, Joice (Cope), 50
—— Nancy (Gordon), 97
—— Richard L., 385
Morrison, Margaret (Dallas), 312
Morse, Anthony, 62
—— Mary (Converse), 108
—— Sarah E. (Carney), 285
—— Thankful (Payne), 237
—— William H., 307
Morss, Mary (Chase), 133
MORTON FAMILY, 118–121
—— Elizabeth (Daniel), 388
—— Ichabod, 119
—— Josiah, 362
—— Judith (Venable), 362
—— Mary (Venable), 362
—— Samuel V., 363
—— Seth, 119
—— Susan (Throckmorton), 367
MOSELEY FAMILY, 182–183
—— — (Earle), 399
—— Bennett W., 363
—— Edward, 124
—— Margaret (Venable), 363
—— Pamela (Robertson), 457
—— William, 153
Mosely, Margaret (Parker), 144
Motherwell, Mary L. (Burket), 403
Mott, Hannah (Pell), 462
Motte, Charlotte (Huger), 451
—— Frances (Middleton), 319
Moulder, Sarah (Penrose), 145
Moulton, Charles W., 188
—— Hannah (Flint), 439
—— Sara (Sherman), 188
Mount, Ruth H. (Seabury), 370
Mulliner, Elizabeth (Clinton), 95
Mullins, William, 23
Mumford, David, 276
—— Thomas, 276
MUNFORD FAMILY, 176–177
—— Abigail (Seabury), 369
Munger, Timothy, 294
Munro, Harry, 83
Munroe-Smith, Edmund, 75
Murat, Joachim, King of Naples, 435
Murchison, Jessie S. (Carter), 54
Murdock, John, 119
Murfyn, —, 51
Murphy, Mabel (Tilghman), 130
—— Nannie (Coale), 268
Murray, Augustus, 102
—— Catherine E. (Rush), 215
—— Lucy (Chase), 134
—— William S., 213
Murrell, Julia E. (Daniel), 387
Muscoe, Elizabeth (Garnett), 391
Musgrave, Anne (Aglionby), 253
—— Elizabeth (Aglionby), 252
Myer, John R., 336
Myhill, Ann (Mallory), 420
Myrick, Owen L., 380

Nantz, Frances W. (Venable), 362
Naples, King of, 434, 435
Napoleon, Charlotte (Bonaparte), 435
Naramore, Frank, 466
—— Thad., 466
Naramore, Tryphosa (Parsons), 466
Narvaez, 9
Nash, —, 358
—— Sarah (Drake), 58
—— Sarah (Poole), 454
—— William, 68
Neale, —, 366
—— Dorothy (Brooke), 72
—— Henrietta (Brooke), 72
—— Judith (Garnett), 391
Neas, James D., 65
Neilson, Catherine A. (Beekman), 401
—— Gertrude (Woodhull), 111
—— John, 385
NELSON FAMILY, 121–122
—— —, 388
—— Ambrose, 388
—— Evelyn B. (Page), 378
—— James, 440
—— Mary (Carter), 56
—— Mehitable (Temple), 184
—— Thomas, 122
—— Thomas M., 378
Nevill, John, 398
Neville, George, Lord Abergavenny, 296
Nevison, Sarah (Skipwith), 471
New, Anthony, 60
Newberry, Roger, 153
—— Sarah (Wolcott), 152
Newbold, Susan (Cope), 53
Newcomb, Edyth W. (Ward), 161
Newenham, Elizabeth (Cope), 50
Newman, James B., 446
—— John, 249
—— Rebecca Jane (Corwin), 136
Newsum, Mary A. (Skipwith), 472
Newton, Frederick, 289
—— Harvey, 307
—— Louisa (Lathrop), 358
—— Mattie (Fox), 289
Nicholas, — (Skipwith), 471
—— G., 55
Nichols, Abigail (Flint), 440
—— Anner (Lockwood), 230
—— Eunice (Lathrop), 358
—— Ruth (Sargent), 158
Nicholson, Hannah (Rulon-Miller), 416
—— Mattie (Rainsford), 241
Nickerson, Sylvia (Flint), 440
Nicklin, Sophia C. (Dallas), 312
NICOLL FAMILY, 32, 395–397
—— —, 397
—— Charlotte A., 397
Niles, Samuel, 414
Nisbet, Amelia (Parker), 143
—— Christian (Scott), 335
Nix, — (Venable), 362
Noble, Abigail (Day), 210
—— Daniel, 187
—— Frances (Stoddard), 228
—— Hannah (Pomeroy), 274
—— Mary (Wetherill), 165
—— Mary A. P. (Stoddard), 228
Nokes, Thomas, 444
Noland, Kate (Garnett), 391
Norborn, William, 378
Norfolk, Charles, Duke of, 138
Norris, J. B., 243
—— Mary (Allerton), 38

# INDEX


Norris, Rollin, 390
Northcote, Hugh O., 386
Northrop, Christine (Wetherill), 164
—— Elizabeth (Munford), 177
—— Mary (Peck), 139
—— William, 139
Norton, Elizabeth (Plumb), 148
Norwood, Mary (Gamage), 306
Noyes, John, 351
—— Mary (Vilas), 280
—— Ruth (Wadsworth), 101
—— Sarah (Mather), 442
Nunes, Mary (Shippen), 427
Nutt, Anna (Sanxay), 222

Oakley, Matilda C. (Rhinelander), 212
Oberreia, Maria (Burket), 403
O'Brien, Conor, 137
—— Margaret (Coppinger), 138
—— Margaret (Sullivan), 264
—— Sarah (Sullivan), 265
Ockington, Lydia (Richardson), 371
O'Connor, Mary (Fox), 288
Odiorne, Mehetable (Sullivan), 265
O'Donnell, Charles O., 413
Oelrichs, Lucie (Jay), 83
Offredi Madelaine (Mallet-Prevost), 180
Ogden, Anna (Wetmore), 438
—— Elizabeth (Saltonstall), 123
Olds, Joseph, 61
Oliver, — (Candler), 379
Olney, Margaret (Throckmorton), 365
O'Mahony, Tiege, 264
Opie, Sarah (Parker), 143
Orange, Prince of, 28, 31
Orchard, Ann (Tyler), 255
Ordway, Judith (Sargent), 158
Ormes, Alvah, 307
Ormsbee, Caleb, 191
Orvis, Margaret (Goodrich), 262
Osborn, Abigail (Penhallow), 217
—— Henry, 305
—— Josiah, 64
Osborne, Edwin H., 291
Osgood, Isaac, 440
—— Joshua, 440
—— Mary (Flint), 440
—— Susan K. (Field), 240
O'Shea, Marian (Roosevelt), 94, 117
Osman, Abram, 135
—— Jacob, 135
Oster, Marguerite (Eyerman), 156
Oswald, Elizabeth (Hayne), 68
Otis, Eliza (Howard), 207
—— Family of, 32
Otley, C. B., 270
Overton, Mary (Anderson), 59
Oviatt, George A., 408
Owen, Calvin, 40
—— Sarah (Biddle), 201

Packard, Lucinda (Parsons), 466
—— Sarah (Poole), 454
—— Zaccheus, 206
Packnam, Elizabeth (Tilghman), 129
Padishall, Anne (Thomas), 246
PAGE FAMILY, 12, 376–378
—— Elizabeth (Digges), 297
—— Frances (Nelson), 122
—— Francis, 122, 297
—— Herbert W., 233
—— Jane (Nelson), 121
—— John, 255, 377
—— John C., 122
—— Judith (Nelson), 121, 122
—— Lucy (Nelson), 122
—— Mann, 55, 122
—— Robert, 378
—— Sally B. (Nelson), 122
Paget, Arthur H. F., 292
Paine, Amos, 237
—— Elizabeth (Sumner), 77
—— Isaac, 237
—— Judith (Peck), 191
—— Sarah (Peck), 191
Palin, Millicent (Fox), 288
Palmer, Annie L. (Earle), 400
—— Anthony, 296
—— Benjamin, 462
—— Charles, 384
—— Hannah (Grant), 173
—— John, 255
—— Mary (Field), 239
—— Phœbe (Pell), 462
—— Stephen, 306
Palmeter, John G., 326
Paradine, Thomas, 445
Parish, Henry, 271
—— Mattie C. (Fox), 289
Park, Ann E. (Sanxay), 222
—— Elizabeth W. (Richardson), 372
—— John, 372
—— John W., 65
Parke, Deborah (Cope), 52
—— Robert, 258
—— Sarah (Biddle), 201
PARKER FAMILY, 143, 144, 406–408
—— —, 188
—— Achsah (Hill), 309
—— Barbara (Grant), 173
—— Ebenezer, 372, 406
—— Epps H. (Mazÿck), 433
—— Freeman, 115
—— H. A., 370
—— James, 406
—— John, 173, 293, 320
—— Lucretia D., (Vinton), 341
—— Mary (Dodge), 194
—— Mary (Varnum), 150
—— Phebe (Ward), 163
—— Sarah (Payne), 236
—— Sarah (Ward), 162
—— William H., 458
Parkhill, Charles C., 189
Parkhurst, Daniel, 306
—— Polly (Greene), 326
Parks, Ann (Robertson), 457
Parmelee, Betty (Hoyt), 360
—— Daniel, 295
Parmly, Mary M. (Ward), 236
Parnell, —, 366
Parry, Edward, 214
PARSONS FAMILY, 464–466
Parsons, Esther (Wadsworth), 102
—— Eunice (Stoddard), 228
—— Harriet E. (James), 193
—— Lucretia (Morton), 120
—— Samuel H., 443
—— Simeon, 349
—— William, 345
Partridge, Martha (Stoddard), 228
Patrickson, Barbara (Aglionby), 253
Patry, Jeanne E. (Mallet-Prevost), 181
Patten, Mary (Richardson), 372
Patterson, Elizabeth (Bonaparte), 435
—— Marianne, 435
—— Robert, 412, 435
Patton, Mehitable (Hill), 309
Paul, Anne (Sullivan), 265
PAYNE FAMILY, 236–238
—— Ann (Gordon), 178
Peabody, Family of, 32
—— Martha (Seabury), 369
—— Sophia A. (Hawthorne), 356
Peace, Persis (Sumner), 78
Peak, Christian (Arnold), 404
PEARCE FAMILY, 394–395
—— Deborah T. (Tower), 273
—— Harriet (Penhallow), 218
—— Susan (Penhallow), 217–218
Pearson, Josephine (Jay), 84
Peart, Rachel (Rush), 213
Pease, Mary (Varnum), 151
Peasley, Joseph, 62
—— Sarah (Barnard), 62
PECK FAMILY, 139–140, 190–192
—— Naomi, 191
—— Nathaniel, 442
Peckham, Carrie C. (Davenport), 103
—— Eloise (Sumner), 76
Pederson, Peter, 336
Peet, Sarah (Davies), 283
Peetts, Jane (Throckmorton), 366
Pegram, Mary B. (Gordon), 97
Peirse, Nathaniel, 227
PELL FAMILY, 32, 461–463
—— —, 462
—— Antoinette G. 463
—— James D., 463
Pellatte, Anne (Sherman), 186
Pellew, Henry E., 83
Pemberton, —, 366
—— James, 217
PENDLETON FAMILY, 12, 243–245
—— Mary L. (Abney), 278
—— Virginia O. (Page), 376
Penfield, Abigail (Wadsworth), 101
PENHALLOW FAMILY, 216–219
—— Ann W. (Evans), 66
Penn, William, 27
Penney, John, 136
PENROSE FAMILY, 144–147
—— James, 201
—— Mary (Delafield), 270
Perdrian, Margaret (Huger), 451
Perit, Anna B. (Greene), 44
Perkins, Elizabeth (Sargent), 158
—— Jonathan, 194

# INDEX


Perkins, Lucy (Whitney), 332
—— Ruth (Whitney), 331
—— Sarah (Low), 99
Perry, Elizabeth M. (Vinton), 342
—— Fanny (Field), 240
—— Hetty (Sanxay), 222
—— John, 367
—— Rachel (Lathrop), 358
—— Rebecca (Fuller), 459
Peters, Andrew, 285
—— Evelyn W. (Wadsworth), 102
—— John, 226
—— Maria L. (Flint), 440
PETERSON FAMILY, 238–239
—— Emily (Dallas), 314
—— Thomas, 232
Petre, 15th Baron, 413
—— 16th Baron, 413
Pettibone, Ruth A. (Barnard), 65
Pettingall, Elizabeth (Pendleton), 243
Pettus, John, 243
Peyster, de, Family of, 30
—— Catherine de (Livingston), 36
—— Estelle de (Hosmer), 389
—— Frederic de, 37
—— Susan M. C. de (Livingston), 37
Peyto, Edward, 365
Peyton, Benjamin H., 177
—— Catherine S. (Conway), 204
—— Samuel O., 354
—— Sarah (Skipwith), 470
—— William P., 177
Phelan, Benjamin, 43
Phelps, Anita (Carroll), 411
—— Elizabeth W. (James), 193
—— Ellen A. (Dodge), 193
—— Lucy J. (Eno), 300
—— Melissa (Dodge), 195
—— Rachel (Hawthorne), 355
Philip II of Spain, 17, 28
Phillipps, Sarah (Penhallow), 217
Phillips, Mary (Robinson), 345
Phiney, Elisha, 192
Phinney, Alice R., (Thomas), 247
Phipperney, — (Sherman), 187
Phipps, Betsey (Gamage), 307
—— William H., 88
Pichon, Anne (Sanxay), 221
Pickering, Elizabeth (Throckmorton), 366
—— Mary (Penhallow), 218
Pierce, Abigail (Ravenel), 333
—— Bertha T. (Peck), 139
—— George W., 340
—— Harley H., 250
—— James, 406
—— Jane B. (Moseley), 183
—— Joseph, 371, 469
Pierpont, James, 104
—— Juliet (Morgan), 87
Pierrepont, Henry E., 84, 100
Pierson, Abigail (Davenport), 104
—— Sarah (Daniel), 387
Pike, Joseph, 447
Pilgrim Fathers, The, 17–24
Pim, Ann (Cope), 53
Pinckney, Family of, 16
—— Charles C., 320
—— Eliza L. (Izard), 47
—— Rachel (Pell), 461
Pinckney, Rosetta E. (Izard), 169
—— Thomas, 169, 319
Piombino, Prince of, 435
Pitkin, Martha (Wolcott), 152
Pitman, Rebecca (Greene), 141
Pitson, Hannah (Flagg), 249
Platt, John, 230
—— Mary (Wetmore), 437
Platts, Abel, 149
—— Samuel, 149
Pleasants, Sarah (Brooke), 73
—— Thomas, 72
PLUMB FAMILY, 147–148
—— Rhoda, 148
Plumley, Rose (Shippen), 427
—— Sarah (Shippen), 427
Plumstead, Clement, 200
PLYMPTON FAMILY, 422–423
Pocohontas, 10
Poinsett, Joel R., 169
Poitevent, Emily (Hayne), 69
Polk, Frances (Skipwith), 471
—— Sarah (Blake), 81
Pollard, Elizabeth (Pendleton), 244
—— Sarah (Pendleton), 244
Pollock, Henry, 321
POMEROY FAMILY, 274
—— Medad, 349
—— Rachel, 274
Poncet, Louise (Mallet-Prevost), 180
POOLE FAMILY, 453–454
—— Hannah (Stephens), 295
—— Margaret (Lowndes), 382
Poor, Catherine (Floyd), 423
—— Mary (Whitney), 330
Poore, John, 340
Pope, —, 242
—— Ann (Anderson), 61
—— Gertrude (Flint), 439
Porcher, Family of, 32
—— Elizabeth (Mazyck), 433
—— Elizabeth C. (Ravenel), 334
—— Isaac, 334
—— Percival, 334
—— Thomas, 433
Porteous, Beilby, 254
Porter, Ambrose, 348
—— Clarissa (Converse), 108
—— Deborah (Day), 210
—— Elizabeth (Longfellow), 340
—— Henry C., 195
—— Israel, 355
—— John B., 215
—— Joseph, 355
—— Judith (Gibbes), 476
—— Laura (Roosevelt), 93, 117
—— Mary (Converse), 109
—— Mary (Conway), 205
—— Mary (Grant), 173
—— Mary (Low), 99
—— Mary (Penhallow), 216
—— Peter B., 189
Post, Arthur, 102
—— Julia (Jay), 85
—— Louise E. (Davenport), 105
—— Nancy E. M. (Rhinelander), 212
Potestad, Louis de, 56
—— Fornari, Gabriela de (Tilghman), 129
Potter, Deliverance (Greene), 42, 324
—— Maria S. (Higginson), 376
—— Mary J. (Chauncey), 350
—— Mary S. (Longfellow), 340
Potts, G. C., 314
—— Thomas, 93, 117
Pouillon, Josue, 221
Poulter, Henry, 366
POWEL, HARE-FAMILY, 303–304
Powell, Elizabeth (Seabury), 369
—— Georgia (Tyler), 257
—— Mary (Davies), 282
—— Peter, 283
—— Richard, 366
—— Robert, 262
—— Thomas, 298
Power, Elizabeth (Digges), 297
—— Georgina, A. M. (Stubber), 89
—— James A., 112
—— Margaret (Grant), 173
Powers, Anna (Ward), 162
—— Prudence (Plumb), 148
Poyntz, Susanna (Saltonstall), 123
Poythress, Martha R. (Claiborne), 232
Pratt, Elizabeth (Whitney), 332
—— Lydia (Richardson), 371
—— Oliver H., 310
Preble, Marianne (Longfellow), 340
Prentiss, Mary (Richardson), 372
Presberry, — (Anderson), 60
Prescott, Dorothy (Bulkeley), 430
—— Dorothy (Varnum), 149
—— Edith (Wolcott), 154
—— William, 154
—— William H., 154
Preston, Emma (Sherman), 187
—— Lettice (Breckinridge) 189
—— Susan (Draper), 128
—— William, 256
PREVOST, MALLET-FAMILY, 180–182
Prevost, Frances C. (Breckinridge), 189
—— Jeanne G. (Mallet-Prevost), 181
Price, Rachel (Wetherill), 166
—— Rodman M., 113
Prideaux, Elizabeth (Drake), 57
Priest, Degory, 23
Prime, Emily (Delafield), 272
—— Frederick, 84
—— Laura (Jay), 84
—— Mary (Varnum), 150
Prince, Mary (Earle), 399
—— Sarah (Chase), 133
—— Thomassine (Earle), 398
Pringle, Edward J., 322
—— John J., 169
—— Mary F. (Ravenel), 333
—— Robert, 426
Prinz, Margarita (Schieffelin), 350
Pritchard, Ann (Morton), 118
Proctor, Caroline (Huger), 452
—— Gershom, 407
—— Mary (Parker), 407
—— Olive, 407
Proffit, Elizabeth (Chauncey), 347
Province, John, 63
Provoost, Catherine (Beekman), 401
Pryor, John C., 256

# INDEX


Puffer, —, 237
Purcas, Elizabeth (Plumb), 147
Puritans, The, 24–27
Putnam, Benjamin P., 163
—— Elizabeth (Flint), 439
—— Florence A. (Barnard), 62
—— Hannah (Flint), 440
—— Lydia (Flint), 439
—— Mary (Flint), 439
—— Ruth (Flint), 439
—— Sarah (Flint), 440
Pynchon, Family of, 27
—— William, 24
Pynney, Sarah (Poole), 453
Pytman, Esther (Rainsford), 242

Quackenbush, Louisa M. (Davis), 114
Quader, Hylke (Huidekoper), 74
Quakers, The, 27–28
Quarles, Barbara (Cope), 50
Quincy, Edmund, 185
Quiner, Ellen A. (Temple), 186
Quinn, May C. (Lowndes), 381
Quintyne, Mary (Bull), 425

Radford, Sarah (Munford), 177
Raine, Susan E. (Throckmorton), 367
RAINSFORD FAMILY, 241–243
Raleigh, Sir Walter, 9, 10, 15, 21
Ralston, Jannette (Chase), 133
Ramolino, Maria L. (Bonaparte), 434
Ramsay, Lauderdale (Duncan), 88
Ramsden, Anne (Saltonstall), 123
Rand, John, 331
Randall, Thomas, 58
Randolph, Family of, 12
—— Robert, 56
—— Susan G. (Page), 378
—— William, 377, 471
Rankin, Catherine (Wolcott), 154
—— Robert G., 154
Ranney, George, 283
Ransford, James, 242
Ransom, David, 39
Rappello, Charles A. 405
Rasby, Christopher, 123
Rasin, Eunice (Pearce), 394
RAVENEL FAMILY, 32, 333–334
—— Damaris E. (Mazÿck), 432
—— Elizabeth Jane, 333
—— Stephen, 433
—— Suzanne (Mazÿck), 432
—— Theodore Du Bose, 329
Rawle, William, 131
Rawley, Mehitable (Fuller), 459
Rawlins, Elizabeth (Lowndes), 381
Ray, Anne (Ward), 234
—— Dorothy (Sands), 414
—— Sybil (Sands), 414
—— Symon, 246
Raymond, Elizabeth (Goodrich), 262
—— Joshua, 414
—— Lydia (Davenport) 104
Read, Benjamin H. 322
—— Caleb, 259
Read, Daniel, 191
—— Esther J. (Izard), 169
—— Frances (Robinson), 345
—— Isaac, 363
—— Margaret (Nelson), 121
—— Mary C. (Carroll), 413
Reade, Mary (Throckmorton), 367
Reah, Shela (Sullivan), 264
Reape, Samuel, 404
Reardon, Sarah A. (Goodrich), 263
Redman, — (Parker), 143
Reece, William J., 188
Reed, Marietta (Stephens), 292
Rees, Caroline K. (Bull), 426
Reese, Ephrahim, 399
Reeve, Ambrose, 327
Reeves, Hannah (Corwin), 136
—— Jesse S., 408
—— Rachel (Cope), 53
Reginolles, Ithumaria (Pell), 461
Reichlin, Ursula (Schieffelin), 351
Reid, Elizabeth (Bull), 426
—— Jane (Venable), 363
—— William S., 363
Remington, Clement, 352
Renaud, Magdalen (Rhinelander), 211
Rench, Mary (Rush), 214
Renching, Ellen (Tilghman), 129
Renne, Samuel, 385
Rennell, Thomas, 270
Renwick, Robert J., 212
Reynolds, Abram H., 361
—— Anna (Fox), 289
—— Benjamin, 361
—— Calista O. (Fuller), 458
—— Christian (Minot), 467
—— Dorothy (Tilghman), 129
—— Elizabeth (Sumner), 78
—— Eunice (Greene), 142
—— Francis, 324
—— Henry, 324
—— James, 324
—— Ruth (Whitney), 330
Rheinfrank, Emma (Thomas), 245
Rhett, Julia R. (Mazÿck), 432
—— William, 177
RHINELANDER FAMILY, 32, 211–212
Rhodes, Elizabeth (Arnold), 405
—— Phebe (Greene), 142
—— Resolved, 324
—— Zachary, 404
Rice, Daniel, 161
—— Hannah (Ward), 161
—— John V., 164
—— Lucy C. (Davies), 283
—— Martha (Gamage), 306
—— Nathaniel, 295
—— Randall, 325
—— William, 325
—— William Henry, 43
Rich, Julia (Davies), 283
Richards, Abigail (Draper), 128
—— Alice (Peck), 139
—— Jerusha (Saltonstall), 275
—— John, 276
—— Lydia (Draper), 128
—— Mary (Wolcott), 153
—— Mary (Eno), 300
RICHARDSON FAMILY, 371–373
Richardson, Anna (Grant), 174
—— Bettie (Skipwith), 470
—— Elizabeth (French), 338
—— Isaac, 237
—— John, 434
—— Mary (Biddle), 201
—— Rebecca (Shippen), 427
—— Sarah (Payne), 237
—— S. C., 421
—— Stephen, 371
Richmond, Catherine (Morton), 120
—— Jane P. (Flagg), 250
—— Margaret (Aglionby), 253
Riddell, Elizabeth (Dallas), 311
Ridgely, Family of, 15
—— Mary (Carter), 54
Ridgway, Phœbe A. (Rush), 214
Rigdale, John, 23
Righton, Henrietta (Robertson), 457
—— William, 200
Riley, Grace (Goodrich), 262
—— Terrence, 385
Ring, Mary (Morton), 119
Ringgold, Matilda C. (Pearce), 395
Ripley, Charles E., 359
Risteau, Catherine (Cradock), 417
Ritchie, Albert, 198
—— Montgomery, 102
Ritschauren, Regina M. (Shieffelin), 351
Rittenhouse, Catherine (Sands), 414
Rive, Francoise de la (Mallet-Prevost), 181
Roane, Spencer, 449
Robards, Katherine (Wetmore), 437
Robb, Louisa (Livingston), 37
Robelin, M., 220
Robert, Mary E. (Rhinelander), 212
Roberts, Elizabeth F. (Rush), 214
—— Jane (Ffoulke), 386
—— Mary (Delafield), 270
—— Percy, 472
—— Samuel, 305
ROBERTSON FAMILY, 456–458
—— Alice D. (Parsons), 464
—— Carrie G. (Griswold), 408
—— William J., 97
—— — S., 177
Roberval, 9
Robins, George, 130
—— Mary (Parker), 407
ROBINSON FAMILY, 344–346
—— Agnes C. (Chauncey), 347
—— Beverley, 343
—— Douglas, 94, 117
—— Frances (Digges), 297
—— Frances W. (Earle) 398
—— Helen (Pomeroy), 274
—— John, 19, 20, 21, 22
—— Lemuel, 468
—— Polly (Payne), 237
—— Susan (Nelson) 121
—— Thomas, 256
Robson, Charlotte A. (Allerton). 40

# INDEX


Roche, Francis, 137
Rochelle, Martha (Tyler), 257
Rochfort, Patrick, 138
Rockett, Margery (Pomeroy), 274
Rockwell, Susanna (Grant), 173
Rodman, Samuel, 461
Roessel, Catherine (Eyerman), 156
Rogers, Family of, 32
—— Anstice (Wetmore), 438
—— Archibald, 245
—— E. M., 102
—— Jacob, 286
—— Julia A. (Nelson), 122
—— Mary (Chase), 133
—— Mary (Rhinelander), 212
—— Thomas, 23
—— W. E., 385
Rohrer, Elizabeth (Cope), 52
Rokenbaugh, Cornelia S. (Davies), 284
Roland, Catherine (Evans), 67
Rolfe, John, 10
Ronayne, Joseph, 138
Rooker, Sidney (Aglionby), 254
Roony, Mary (Fox), 289
ROOSEVELT FAMILY, 32, 92-94, 116-117
—— Helena (Barclay), 343
Root, Edith (Grant), 175
—— Fred F., 440
—— Stephen, 101
Rootes, Mary R. (Gordon), 97
Roper, Elizabeth (Munford), 177
Rose, Abigail (Collins), 418
—— Agnes (Dallas), 311
—— Edward de, 151
—— John, 185
—— Judith (Digges), 297
—— Mary de (Tilghman), 171
—— Robert, 445
Rosewell, Elizabeth (Saltonstall), 275
Ross, Dorothy (Whitney), 330
—— Elizabeth (Biddle), 200
—— James B., 472
Roswell, Sir Henry, 24
Rous, John, 365
Rouse, Henry, 366
Rowan, Ann (Penrose), 145
Rowland, Cora (Biddle), 202
Rowley, Joseph, 301
Rowzie, Ann (Garnett), 391
Roy, Elizabeth (Pendleton), 244
Royce, Thankful (Curtis), 155
Roydon, Richard, 366
Roys, Benedick, 295
Ruan, Henrietta E. (Sumner), 76
Ruby, J. W., 424
Rucker, Ida (Digges), 299
Rudd, Mary (Leffingwell), 258
Rudston, Barbara (Saltonstall), 123
Ruffin, — (Claiborne), 232
—— Edmund, 471
—— Mary (Claiborne), 232
—— Patsy (Claiborne), 232
Ruggles, Lucinda (Plumb), 147
—— Susannah (Plympton), 422
Rulon, Elizabeth A. (Rulon-Miller), 416
RULON - MILLER FAMILY, 415-416
Runnels, David, 39
Rusco, David, 159
RUSH FAMILY, 213-215
—— Alice Bowden (Carter), 54
—— Julia W. (Biddle), 202
Russell, Andrew, 34
—— Catherine E. (Seabury), 370
—— David M., 440
—— Elizabeth (Robinson) 345
—— Elizabeth (Sullivan), 265
—— Joseph, 367
—— Robert, 365
—— Sarah (Sullivan), 265
—— William, 371, 449
Rustin, Alice G. (Howard), 205
Rutgers, Catherine (Pell), 462
—— Helena (Scott), 336
—— Mary (Barclay), 343
—— Robert, 401
Rutherford, Margaret (Scott), 336
Rutherfurd, Winthrop, 118
Rutledge, Family of, 16
—— Benjamin H., 82, 322
—— Edward, 320
—— Emma M. (Blake), 81
—— Henry M., 321, 456
—— James R., 456
—— Oliver M., 82
—— Thomas P., 81
RUXTON FAMILY, 304-305
Ryan, Ellen C. (Anderson), 61
—— Kate (Fox), 289

Sabin, Mary (Converse), 108
Sackett, Elizabeth (Fish), 385
—— William, 385
Sadlier, William, 148
Safford, Joseph, 98
—— Myron W., 120
Sale, Annie (Izard), 45
Salisbury, — (Nicoll), 396
—— Elizabeth P. C. (Fitzgerald), 223
—— Elizabeth S. (Chauncey), 350
—— Jane (Chauncey), 348
—— Matilda C. (Allerton), 40
Salkeld, — (Aglionby), 252
Salomons, Anna M. (Woodhull), 112
SALTONSTALL FAMILY, 123-126; 275-277
—— Anne (Seabury), 370
Sams, Robert, 327
Sandercock, J. W., 142
Sanders, Caroline (Saltonstall), 125
—— John, 36, 315
—— Mary E. (Saltonstall), 126
Sandford, John, 252
SANDS FAMILY, 414-415
—— Eliza (Trenchard), 113
—— Lettice L. (Delafield), 269
—— Samuel, 462
Sandys, Arthur M. C. Baron, 445
—— Edith C. (Rhinelander), 211
Sanford, John, 42
SANXAY FAMILY, 220-222
Sardes, Daniel, 180
Sargeant, Josephine (Darlington), 374
SARGENT FAMILY, 158
Sargent, Elizabeth, 158
—— Ellen C. (Whitney), 332
—— Jane P. (Duncan), 88
Sarsfield, Patrick, 138
Sartoris, Algernon C. F., 175
—— Laure (Mallet-Prevost), 180
Satterlee, Family of, 32
—— Annie P. (Saltonstall), 275
Satterthwaite, T. P., 189
Saunders, Anne (Cope), 50
—— Catherine (Beekman), 402
—— Elizabeth (Wolcott), 152
—— Jane (Cope), 50
—— Katherine (Varnum), 149
—— Marie L. (Cope), 49
Savage, Margaret A. (Saltonstall), 125
—— William L., 350
Savile, Francis, 123
Savyle, —, 381
Sawyer, Peggy (Flint), 440
—— Philip, 202
—— Priscilla (Flint), 440
Sayle, William, 16
Sayles, Eleanor (Greene), 42
—— Mary (Greene), 42
—— Phebe (Greene), 42
Scattergood, Thomas, 165
Schaeffer, Anne C. (Eyerman), 156
Schenck, Harriet L. (Greene), 142
Schermerhorn, Family of, 30
SCHIEFFELIN FAMILY, 350-352
—— Mary (Dodge), 195
Schmidt, Louisa (Coale), 268
Schureman, Philip, 211
Schusler, Emma (Fox), 289
Schuyler, Family of, 30
—— Alida (Livingston), 34
—— Gertrude (Livingston), 35
—— Harriet A. (Schieffelin), 352
Scollay, Samuel, 383
SCOTT FAMILY, 335-337
—— — (Claiborne), 232
—— Alexander, 450
—— Caroline S. (Gibbes), 479
—— Elizabeth, 335
—— Emma W. (Ward), 163
—— Ethel H. (Cabell), 196
—— Harriet (Penhallow), 218
—— Jane (Allerton), 40
—— Janet (Duncan), 88
—— John, 34, 256
—— Lucretia (Wetmore), 438
—— Margaret, 335
—— Margaret (Penhallow), 217
—— Mary (Garnett), 391
—— Mary E. (Venable), 363
—— Thomas, 315
Scovell, Frederick R., 175
Scovil, Alathea R. (Kingsbury), 447
Scovill, William H., 283
Scrymser, Emma H. (Digges), 296
SCUDDER FAMILY, 159-160
—— Elizabeth (Lathrop), 357
—— Henry G., 160
Scull, David, 268
—— Mary (Biddle), 200
SEABURY FAMILY, 368-370

# INDEX


Seargent, Mehitable (Stoddard), 227
Sears, Frederic, 385
Seawell, Elizabeth (Digges), 297
—— John B., 256
Seay, Elizabeth (Gibbes), 476
Seelye, Samuel T., 211
Selding, Helen de (Stephens), 292
Selleck, Martha (Davenport), 104
Semple, James, 256, 257
Senter, John, 407
Sention, Mercy (Lockwood), 229
—— Samuel, 360
Sewall, Anne (Longfellow), 339
SEWELL FAMILY, 183
Shackelford, Arabella (Mazÿck), 433
Shaftesbury, Earl of, 15, 16
Shaick, Mary H. van (Roosevelt), 93
Shand, Peter J., 478
Shands, W. B., 257
Shannon, Catherine S. (Pearce), 394
Shapley, Mary (Truman), 251
Sharp, Kate M. (Wallace), 354
Shattuck, Eleanor (Whitney), 332
—— Mary A. (Fox), 300
Shaver, W. H., 306
Shaw, Belinda (Payne), 237
—— Elizabeth (Poole), 453
—— John, 145, 201
—— Louis A., 126
—— Phebe (Morton), 119
—— Rebecca (Poole), 454
Sheaff, Eugenia F. (Rush), 215
Sheaffe, Margaret (Livingston), 35
Shearman, Catherine (Drake), 57
Sheldon, Barbara (Greene), 325
—— John, 107, 309
—— Phebe (Pomeroy), 274
—— Rebecca (Parsons), 466
Shelley, Mary (Morton), 118
—— Thomas, 293
Shelton, — (Anderson), 60
—— Sarah (Henry), 449
Shepard, Hannah (Biddle), 200
—— Hephzibah (Penhallow), 218
—— Nancy (Wetmore), 438
Shepherd, Charles, 477
—— Charlotte C. (Davenport), 103
Shepperd, Pamela (Mallory), 421
Shepperson, Charles, 363
Sherburne, Elizabeth W. P. (Penhallow), 218
—— Hannah (Penhallow), 217
SHERMAN FAMILY, 186–188
—— Bethiah (Winslow), 91
—— John, 91
—— Martha (Day), 210
—— Mary (Stoddard), 227
—— Sabra ( De Wolf), 277
Sherrard, John, 177
Sherwood, Abigail (Jesup), 474
—— Frances A. F. (Saltonstall), 126
Shield, Mary E. (Mallory), 421
Shields, John N., 346
Shipley, Mary (Pell), 462
Shipman, Mary D. (Penrose), 146
SHIPPEN FAMILY, 427–429
—— Ann (Livingston), 35
—— Elizabeth C. (Izard), 47
—— Frances (Huidekoper), 75
Shirley, Elizabeth (Carter), 55
—— Harriet (Temple), 184
Shivers, —, 379
Shivoy, Elizabeth (Morgan), 86
Shoemaker, Family of, 28
—— Ann C. (Tilghman), 171
—— Isaac, 144
—— Rebecca (Cope), 52
Shorb, J. Campbell, 314
—— Louise (Dallas), 313
Shore, Mary L. (Shippen), 428
Short, William, 471
Shrimpton, Elizabeth (Stoddard), 227
Shuart, Mary A. (Corwin), 136
Shultes, Mark, 219
Sidney, Sir Philip, 28
Siebels, John, 185.
Sill, Frank N., 351
—— John, 442
—— Thomas, 443
—— William N., 443
—— Zachariah, 442
Silliman, Henry, 457
Silloway, William, 134
Silsbee, Mary C. (Whitwell), 473
Simonds, Sarah (Low), 98
Simons, Peter, 135
Simpson, Elizabeth M. (Rush), 215
—— George F., 109
—— Hannah (Grant), 174
—— Wilson, 380
Simrail, Mary (Corwin), 136
Singleton, Mary C. (Barnwell), 328
Sinkler, Allen, 329
Sinnickson, Mary (Trenchard), 113
Sitgreaves, Juliana (Scott), 336
Sitterly, Maria (Flagg), 250
Sjoerts, Heyltje (Roosevelt), 93, 116
Skelton, — (Skipwith), 471
Skinner, Elizabeth (Grant), 173
—— Frances D. (Rhinelander), 212
—— Sarah C. (Ward), 162
SKIPWITH FAMILY, 470-472
—— Cassandra (Coale), 267
—— Eliza (Coale), 266
—— Lelia, 471
—— Lelia (Carter), 56
Slaughter, Family of, 12
—— John Field, 410
—— Sarah (Candler), 380
Sledd, Andrew, 380
Slingluff, Ella C. (Vilas), 281
Sloan, Family of, 32
Sloane, Mary R. (Delafield), 269
—— Priscilla D. (Barclay), 343
Slocombe, —, 80
Slocum, Desire (Greene), 141
—— Elizabeth (Greene), 324
—— Mary (Greene), 324
Sloper, Henry, 217
Small, Jonathan, 91
Smart, Tabitha (Alexander), 409
Smedley, Sabrina (Converse), 108
Smilie, Esther G. (Vilas), 281
SMITH FAMILY, 464
—— —, 80
—— Abigail (Payne), 237
—— Albert, 228
—— Arabella M. (Dallas), 312
—— Benjamin, 404
—— Calla (Minot), 469
—— Caroline (Candler), 380
—— Cecilia (Greene), 44
—— Charles, 376
—— Charles S., 164
—— Claudia (Izard), 47
—— Dorothy (Izard), 46, 168
—— Edmund T., 209
—— Edward C. 386
—— Eliza A. (Ward), 162
—— Eliza Ann (Chase), 133
—— Elizabeth (Huger), 452
—— Elizabeth (Skipwith), 471
—— Elizabeth (Venable), 362
—— Elizabeth (Whitney), 331
—— Elizabeth (Woodhull), 110, 111
—— Emma T. (Evans), 67
—— Experience (Morgan), 86
—— George, 8
—— George, 81
—— Helen (Tower), 272
—— James A., 87
—— John, Captain, 10
—— John, 72, 307
—— Joseph, 465
—— Joseph A., 47
—— Lettice (Wallace), 353
—— Lucy M. (Stoddard), 227
—— Margaret (Fitzhugh), 444
—— Margaret (Woodhull), 110
—— Mary, 464
—— Mary (Arnold), 405
—— Mary (Day), 209
—— Mary (Leffingwell), 258
—— Mary (Tower), 273
—— Mary A. (Carney), 285
—— Mary B. (McCawley), 179
—— Mary C. (Breckinridge), 189
—— — (Richardson), 372
—— Mehitable (Peck), 140
—— Nathan, 267
—— Peter, 320
—— Phoebe (Seabury), 369
—— Ralph, 445
—— Richard, 71, 72, 397
—— Robert, 131
—— Salome (Wetmore), 438
—— Samuel E., 460
—— Sarah (Arnold), 404
—— Sarah (Flagg), 250
—— Sarah (Peck), 191
—— Sarah (Throckmorton), 367
—— Sarah (Ward), 161
—— Sarah (Woodhull), 110
—— Sarah P. (Middleton), 322
—— Thomas, 429
—— Tryphene (Morgan), 86
—— William L., 47
—— William M., 359, 452
Smith-Wright, Family of, 32
Smyth, John, 19, 20
—— Mary (Middleton), 318
—— Sarah (Tilghman), 131

# INDEX


Smyth, Thomas, 221
Sneider, Johanna (Eyerman), 157
Snell, Abigail (Howard), 207
—— Elijah, 206
—— Parnell (Howard), 207
—— Silence (Howard), 206
Snow, —, 51
—— Frances S. (Arnold), 405
Snowden, Deborah (Brooke), 72
—— Elizabeth G. (Ravenel), 334
Snyder, Michael, 415
Soleliac, Marguerite (Jay), 84
Solomons, John, 48
Somers, Sir George, 10
Somervell, Nicolas (Livingston), 33
Sorrell, Anna (Earle), 398
Soto, de, 9
Soule, George, 23
Southall, Mary M. (Venable), 364
Southcoat, Thomas, 24
Spain, Infanta of, 12
Spalding, Mary J. (Floyd), 423
—— Olive (Chase), 134
Spann, Cuthbert, 203
—— Elizabeth (Conway), 203
Sparhawke, Anna (Converse), 107
Sparke, Ann (Gordon), 96
Sparks, Eliza, 143
Sparrow, Elizabeth (Coale), 267
—— Philip, 148
Spaulding, Lucy (Allerton), 39
Speeder Elizabeth (Rhinelander), 211
—— Mary (Rhinelander), 211
Spence, John B., 321
—— Rosa (Fitzhugh), 446
Spencer, Artemisia (Sumner), 78
—— Catherine (Davies), 282
—— Deborah (Vilas), 280
—— Grace (Peck), 192
—— Jane (Cope), 50
—— John, 42
—— Nathaniel, 39
—— Sally (Morgan), 87
—— William H., 257
Sperry, John, 283
Spineto, Eleanor de (Throckmorton), 365
Splatt, John, 68
Spofford, Sarah (Woodhull), 111
Spooner, Albert T., 289
—— Carrie (Fox), 289
—— Ebenezer, 119
Spoor, Lydia (Winslow), 91
—— Polly (Winslow), 91
Spotswood, Dorothea D. (Henry), 449
Sprague, James W., 195
Springer, Thaddeus J., 65
Squire, Abigail (Jesup), 474
Squires, Betsy (Flagg), 249
Stabler, Frederick, 73
Stafford, Anne (Cope), 51
—— Elizabeth (Greene), 43
—— George Lord, 412
—— Mary C. (Trenchard), 112
—— Ursula (Drake), 57
Stallard, Mary (Earle), 399
Stampe, —, 420
Stamper, Thomas, 214
Stanbrough, Elizabeth (Greene), 324
Standish, Family of, 24
—— Miles, 23
Stanley, Elizabeth (Wadsworth), 101
—— Sarah (Wadsworth), 101
Stansfield, Miriam (Draper), 127
Stanton, Edwin L., 125
Stanyarne, Anne (Mazÿck), 433
—— Mary (Mazÿck), 433
—— Thomas, 327
Staples, Florine (Gordon), 179
—— Rebecca (Sumner), 76
—— Sarah (Sumner), 76
Starbuck, Christopher, 63
Starkey, Diana (Robinson), 344
—— Mary (Robinson), 344
Starr, Benjamin, 38
—— Edward, 360
Staughton, Teresa (Richardson), 371
Staule, Ann (Varnum), 149
St. Clair, Amos, 65
—— Cooke Mary (Gordon), 179
St. Colombe, Louise M. E. Du Bourg de (Field), 240
Stead, Elizabeth (Izard), 169
Stearns, Lydia (Ward), 162
—— Ralph P., 91
Stebbins, Cornelia (Fox), 302
—— Editha (Day), 209
—— Hannah (Morgan), 86
—— Mary (Morgan), 86
—— Mercy (Morgan), 86
—— Mercy (Parsons), 465
—— Thomas, 209
Stedman, Edmund C., 195
Steele, John A., 190
—— Mary (Curtis), 155
Steenbergen, Albert, 74
Steiner, John, 67
STEPHENS FAMILY, 292–295
Stetson, Caleb, 119
Stevens, — (Mather), 441
—— Benjamin, 62
—— Catherine (Ravenel), 334
—— Charles, 334
—— Horatio Y., 212
—— John, 133
—— Mary (Livingston), 34
—— Mary (Sargent), 158
—— Mary A. (Plympton), 422
—— Mary L. L. A. (Rhinelander), 212
—— Richard, 327
—— Samuel, 360
Stevenson, Eloise (Duncan), 88
—— Frances L. (Mallory), 421
—— Isabella (Thomas), 246
—— Margaret (Fitzgerald), 224
—— Timothy, 213
Stewart, —, 312
—— Cecilia (Sherman), 188
—— Elizabeth (Saltonstall), 276
—— Lispenard, 212
—— Susan A. (Schieffelin), 351
Stillman, Family of, 32
—— Benjamin, 349
—— Huldah (Sumner), 77
Stillwell, —, 358
Stinstra, Gertrude (Huidekoper), 74
Stirling, Lord, 35
Stith, Elizabeth (Fitzhugh), 446
St. John, —, 358
—— Orline (Alexander), 409
St. Julien, Charlotte de (Ravenel), 333
—— Elizabeth de (Ravenel), 333
—— Mary de (Ravenel), 333
—— Paul de, 333
St. Ledger, Anne (Digges), 296
St. Loe, Margaret (Stephens), 293
St. Nicholas, Thomas, 129
Stocking, Mary (Chauncey), 349
Stockman, Robert, 291
Stockton, Julia (Rhinelander), 212
—— Julia (Rush), 214
—— Mary (Wetherill), 165
Stodart, Dinah (Aglionby), 253
STODDARD FAMILY, 227–229
—— Anthony, 187
—— Elizabeth (Sherman), 188
Stoddert, Benjamin, 382
Stokes, Elizabeth (Cope), 53
—— Grace (Fitzhugh), 444
—— Sarah (Hayne), 68
Stone, Amos, 466
—— Charlotte (Stoddard), 228
—— Clara (Sanxay), 222
—— Daniel, 161
—— Elizabeth (Stephens), 293
—— Elizabeth (Wadsworth), 101
—— Fanny C. (Parker), 408
—— Flora (Mather), 441
—— Jane (Fox), 288
—— Mansfield, 140
—— Martha J. (Woods), 424
Story, Sophia (Whitwell), 473
—— Thomas, 427
—— William, 237
Stoughton, Elizabeth (Wolcott), 153
—— Hannah (Minot), 467
—— Rebecca (Mather), 442
—— Thomas, 101
Stout, George C., 167
Stow, John, 437
—— Margaret (Wetmore), 437
—— Nathaniel, 77
—— Rachel (Wetmore), 437
Strange, —, 362
Strangeford, —, 242
Street, Anna L. R. (Morton), 118
—— Sarah (Smith), 464
Stretch, Margaret H. (Cabell), 198
Strethill, Alice (Mallory), 419
Stringfellow, Sarah P. (Sanxay), 222
Strong, Abigail (Chauncey), 349
—— Abigail (Pomeroy), 274
—— Chase, 316
—— Elizabeth (Parsons), 465
—— Hannah (Pomeroy), 274
—— John, 153
—— Keturah (Woodhull), 111
—— Matilda (Pomeroy), 274
Stuart, —, 446
—— John, 410
—— John G., 446
—— Martha (Corwin), 136
—— Mary (Dodge), 195
—— Mary (Fitzhugh), 446

# INDEX


Stubber, Robert H. H., 89
Studebaker, Anne (Carlisle), 219
Stukely, Thomas, 9
Stupanus, Marie M. (Burket), 403
Sturges, Ada (Hosmer), 390
—— Alice (Davenport), 106
Sturman, Mary (Parker), 143
Stuyvesant, Family of, 30
—— Elizabeth (Fish), 385
—— Nicholas W., 400
SULLIVAN FAMILY, 264–266
Sulliven, Esther (Barnard), 63
Sumerscales, Mathew, 50
Summers, Helen (Delafield), 271
SUMNER FAMILY, 76–79
—— Joan (Brian), 76
—— William, 469
Supplee, Addie M. (Greene), 44
Surman, Isabella (Rainsford), 241
Sutherland, Alicia Earl (Grant), 175
Sutton, Abigail (Field), 239
—— Jerusha (Field), 240
—— Joseph, 414
Suydam, Mary L. (Mather), 443
—— Walter L., 8
Swain, Love (Barnard), 63
—— Samuel, 64
Swan, Elizabeth (Richardson), 371
—— Ruth (Richardson), 372
—— Sarah W. (Sullivan), 265
Swann, Bessie (Thomas), 318
Swartz, Helen (Greene), 142
Sweeny, Edmund, 345
Sweet, James, 42
Sweetser, Elizabeth (Payne), 237
Swett, Daniel, 150
Swift, Martha (Gamage), 306
—— Samuel, 284
Sykes, Katherine (Wetherill), 165
Syme, Sarah (Henry), 449
Symington, Sophia (Robertson), 457
Symonds, Margaret (Blake), 80
—— Richard, 147

Tackett, Gordon W., 65
Taft, Mary (Gamage), 307
Tailer, Mary (Livingston), 37
Tainter, Charles E., 284
Taintor, Asa, 108, 109
—— Sarah (Bulkeley), 431
Talbot, Daniel, 469
—— Edward, 267
Talbott, Charles H., 177
Talcott, Family of, 32
—— Rachel (Wolcott), 152
—— Rebecca (Bulkeley), 430
Taliaferro, — (Nelson), 121
—— Elizabeth (Fitzhugh), 239, 446
—— John, 391
—— Lucy (Carter), 55
Talley, Elnathan, 60
—— Eugenia (Gibbes), 479
—— William, 388
Tallmadge, Harriet (Delafield), 271
Tamlyn, Anne (Penhallow), 216
Taney, Michael, 72
Tankersley, Sarah M. (Cabell), 198
Tannert, Paul, 290
Tappan, Cornelia (Clinton), 95
—— Rebecca W. (Davies), 283
—— Sarah (Stoddard), 228
Tappen, Frances A. (Fox), 291
Tarball, Abigail (Whitney), 330
Tarleton, Robert M., 422
Tascher de la Pagerie, Marie R. J. (Bonaparte), 434
Tasker, Elizabeth (Lowndes), 382
Tattersall, Joanne (Greene), 42
Tattnall, Thomas, 327
Tavani, Alberto C. di, 49
Tayler, Abigail (Tilghman), 129
Tayloe, Emma (Munford), 176
—— Etta (Mumford), 176
Taylor, —, 226, 459
—— Alexander F., 450
—— Alexander R., 68
—— Ann (Cope), 52
—— Ann (Mazyck), 434
—— Charlotte R. (Robinson), 346
—— Elizabeth (Cradock), 416
—— George C., 413
—— Hancock, 354
—— Harriet S. (Bull), 425
—— Helen M. (Varnum), 151
—— John, 459
—— John B., 376
—— Lilly (Robertson), 457
—— Lucy S. (Munford), 177
—— Mary (Pendleton), 244
—— Mary (Rainsford), 242
—— Rhoda (Parsons), 465
Teackle, Henrietta (Chauncey), 350
Tempest, Dionysia (Mallory), 419
TEMPLE FAMILY, 184–186
Templeton, —, 96
Tenney, —, 407
Terrier, Rudolph, 201
Terrill, Roger, 187
—— William, 254
Terry, John, 101, 244
—— Luther, 235
—— Mary H. (Collins), 418
Tetterton, Mary (Sherman), 187
Tevis, Louise (Breckinridge), 190
Thabuis, Jeanne (Mallet-Prevost), 180
Thackara, Alexander M., 188
Thacker, Henry, 203
Thaxter, Lydia A. (Richardson), 372
Thayer, Caroline S. (Gibbes), 477
—— Russell, 313
Thiving, Hannah (Draper), 128
THOMAS FAMILY, 28, 245–247, 316–318
—— Abigail (Plympton), 422
—— Edward, 477
—— Elizabeth (Coale), 267
—— Elizabeth (Davenport), 103
—— John G., 233
—— John P., 479
—— Lawrence B., 8
—— Lillian (Daniel), 388
—— Louisa (Brooke), 73
—— Mary S. (Lockwood), 230
—— Richard, 244, 267
—— Thomas, 449
Thompson, —, 122
—— Abigail (Longfellow), 339
Thompson, Bessie (Rainsford), 242
—— Caroline (Carroll), 413
—— Ebenezer, 372
—— Eleanor (Carroll), 413
—— Eleanor S. (Vinton), 341
—— Elizabeth (Brooke), 71
—— Elizabeth (Conway), 203
—— Elizabeth P. (Converse), 107
—— Jennet (Gaston), 208
—— Jonathan, 111
—— Mary (Truman), 251
—— Mary C. (Carroll), 411
—— Sarah G. (Pell), 463
—— Simon, 107
—— Thomas J., 376
Thorndike, Anna (Dodge), 194
—— Paul, 188
—— Sarah (Low), 98
Thornton, Alice (Fitzhugh), 445
—— Joshua, 109
—— Lucy (Alexander), 410
Thorpe, Warren P., 107
Threpland, Janet (Grant), 173
THROCKMORTON FAMILY, 364–368
—— Mary, 367
—— Mildred, 367
—— Robert, 367
Thurston, Miriam (Lathrop), 358
Tibbats, Mehitable (Peck), 140
Tibbitts, Mary (Greene), 43
—— Rebecca (Greene), 325
Ticknam, James, 355
Tiffany, Elizabeth (Payne), 237
—— Sarah (Day), 209
Tilden, Family of, 15
TILGHMAN FAMILY, 15, 129–132, 170–171
—— Henrietta M., 170
—— John, 170
—— Margaret, 170
—— Richard, 131
—— Tench, 170
Tilley, Edward, 23
—— John, 23
Tillinghast, George, 325
—— Mary (Ward), 234
Tillotson, Thomas, 35
Tilly, William, 477
Tilton, Emma M. (Payne), 238
Tinker, Almerin, 281
—— Caroline (Mather), 443
—— Thomas, 23
Tinkham, Hope (Converse), 108
—— Lydia (Greene), 142
Tinsley, — (Pendleton), 244
Tisdale, Amanda (Chase), 134
—— Margaret (Winslow), 90
Titus, — (Pell), 462
Todd, —, 226
Toggett, Jane (Peck), 192
Toland, Susan P. (Tilghman), 131
Tolman, Henry, 163
Tomkins, Sarah (Breckinridge), 189
—— William, 174
Tomlin, Maria (Conway), 204
Tonda, Gertrude (Thomas), 247
Tong, Mary (Livingston), 35
Toothaker, Martha (Hill), 308
Toppam, Christopher, 217
Torrey, William, 42

# INDEX


Totten, — (Pell), 462
—— Catalina (Temple), 185
Tourneur, Daniel, 110
Towell, Sarah (Middleton), 318
TOWER FAMILY, 272–273
Towns, Sarah (Robertson), 456
Townsend, Adele (Kingsbury), 447
—— Anna (Nicoll), 397
—— Charlotte (Allerton), 39
—— Henry B., 64
—— Isabel A. (Pell), 463
—— Mary (Drake), 58
—— Mary (Nicoll), 397
—— — (Rainsford), 241
Townshend, Jonathan, 301
Tracy, Ebenezer, 162
—— Frances L. (Morgan), 85
—— William, 365
Trafford, Elizabeth (Leffingwell), 260
Train, Samuel, 440
Trapier, Alicia P. (Hayne), 69
Trask, Jonathan, 285
Travers, Edith M. (Nicoll), 397
—— Elizabeth (Carter), 54
—— Louisa (Wadsworth), 102
—— Samuel, 38
—— Sarah (Daniel), 387
Traylor, Catherine (Robertson), 457
Treat, Elizabeth (Wolcott), 152
—— Gail, 8
—— Hannah (Mather), 442
—— Richard, 430
—— Sarah (Goodrich), 261
—— Thomas, 430
Trembley, Judith(Mallet-Prevost), 180
TRENCHARD FAMILY, 112–113
Trescott, Elizabeth (Moseley), 182
Trewnwall, Alice (Gibbes), 475
Trow, John, 77
Trowbridge, Mary (Collins), 418
—— Sarah (Ward), 162
Trowell, Elizabeth (Abney), 278
TRUMAN FAMILY, 251
Trumbell, John, 431
Trump, Hannah (Sands), 414
Truslowe, Maud (Cope), 51
Tubbs, Robert, 361
Tuck, Ellen (French), 338
Tucker, Aaron B., 413
—— Annie B. (Tyler), 255
—— David H., 313
—— Edward, 440
—— Frances (Nelson), 121
—— Jane (Anderson), 60
—— Sarah (Fitzhugh), 445
—— St. George, 471
Tuckerman, Family of, 32
—— John F., 126
Tunis, Julia (Gamage), 306
Turberville, Alice (Grant), 173
Turbutt, Anna M. (Tilghman), 131
Turgis, Elizabeth (Blake), 80
—— Mary (Izard), 168
Turnbull, Gracia C. (Bull), 426
Turner, Carolina P. (Fitzhugh), 446
—— Ida (Penhallow), 218
—— John 23
Turner, Marian P. (Ward), 236
—— Samuel, 192
—— Walter H., 175
Turney, Jane (Gibbes), 476
Turpin, Martha B. (Robertson), 457
Turrell, —, 77
—— Samuel, 227
Tusler, Elijah, 290
Tutt, Benjamin, 244
—— Mary B. (Throckmorton), 367
Tuttle, Hannah (Chase), 133
—— Timothy, 91
Tweedy, Edmund, 185
—— Robert, 185
Twells, Sarah (Robertson), 458
Twombly, Family of, 32
Twyne, Elizabeth (Brooke), 70
TYLER FAMILY, 12, 255–257
—— Elizabeth (Morton), 120
—— Lucy (Whitwell), 473
Tyndale, Ann B. (Dallas), 312
Tyringham, Elizabeth (Stephens), 293
Tyson, Henry H., 256
—— J. R., 53

Uden, Anne (Gibbes), 475
Underwood, Martha (Carroll), 412
—— Remembrance (Richardson), 371
Upcher, John, 148
Upton, Rachel (Flint), 440
—— Rebecca E. (Throckmorton), 364
Util, Nathaniel, 54

Valette, Peter, 83
Van Brugh, Catherine (Livingston), 35
Van Buren, Family of, 30
Van Buskirk, Mary E. (Plumb), 147
Vance Nannie (Roosevelt), 93, 117
Van Cortlandt, Family of, 30
—— Stephen, 401
Van Dam, Richard, 401
Vanderbilt, Family of, 30
—— Alfred G., 339
Vanderheyden, Anna F. (Shippen), 427
Van Horne, Anna M. (Beekman), 401
—— Cornelius, 35
Van Ness, Ann E. (Middleton), 321
—— Cornelia (Roosevelt), 93, 116
—— J. H., 421
Van Rensselaer, Family of, 30
—— Alida (Livingston), 34
—— Ann (Nicoll), 396
—— Charles A., 223
—— Gertrude (Livingston), 35
Van Schaick, Mary H. (Roosevelt), 116
Van Vleck, Isaac, 400
VARNUM FAMILY, 149–151
—— John, 125
Varro, Louise (Mallet-Prevost), 180
Vass, John, 244
Vassall, Leonard, 217
Vaughan, Elisha, 119
—— Elizabeth (Mallory), 419
—— Sidney (Fitzgerald), 224
Vaux, Isabel M. de (Ravenel), 334
Veach, Nancy J. (Peck), 192
Veaux, Julia de (Hare-Powel), 304
VENABLE FAMILY, 361–364
—— Margaret R. (Cabell), 197
—— Nathaniel, 362
—— Nathaniel A., 363
—— Thomas F., 363
—— William G., 363
Vernon, Samuel, 234
Verrazzani, John, 9
Vessie, Thomas, 33
Vetch, Samuel, 35
Vigus, John, 44
VILAS FAMILY, 280–281
—— William F., 289
Vincent, Helena (Scott), 336
VINTON FAMILY, 341–342
—— Elizabeth (Greene), 44
—— Harriette A. (Jay), 84
Virginia, Settlement of, 10, 12
Vivian, Elizabeth (Daniel), 388
—— Margaret (Daniel), 387
Vivier, Marie (Sanxay), 221
Von Kapff, Family of, 32
Voorhies, Lily D. (Draper), 128
Vorst, Sarah van (Sewell), 183
Vose, Betsy L. (Carney), 285
—— Sarah (Carney), 285
—— Sophia (Clinton), 95
Vredenburgh, Elias, 240, 241

Waddell, James, 178
—— James A., 179
—— James G., 96
Wade, —, 104
—— Eliza L. (Evans), 66
—— Frances (Robinson), 345
WADSWORTH FAMILY, 100–102
—— Lucy (Sullivan), 264
—— Zilpah (Longfellow), 340
Waggaman, Thomas E., 2-6
Wagstaffe, Sarah L. (Schieffelin), 252
Waight, Elizabeth (Barnwell), 327
Wainwright, Mehitable (Saltonstall), 125
Wait, Elizabeth (Mather), 443
Waite, Elizabeth A. (Howard), 205
—— Martha (Stephens), 295
—— Tabitha (Payne), 237
Walden, Jacob, 462
Waldo, Family of, 32
—— —, 448
Waldron, Abigail (Saltonstall), 124
—— Martha (Skipwith), 471
Walke, Mary (Carter), 55
—— Mary D. (Higginson), 375
Walker, Charles, 417
—— Eliza (Tyler), 256
—— Fanny (Aglionby), 254
—— John, 381
—— Mary (Darlington), 373
—— Sarah (Page), 377

# INDEX


Walker, Sarah (Sands), 414
—— Susan, 92
—— Susan H. (Tyler), 256
—— Thomas C., 417
WALLACE FAMILY, 352–354
—— Anne (Scott), 335
—— Jane (Gordon), 96
—— Joshua M , 428
—— Susan H. (Alexander), 410
Waller, Benjamin C., 378
—— Elizabeth (Gibbes), 480
—— Jane (Sherman), 186
—— John, 378
—— William, 257
Waln, Rebecca (Tilghman), 131
Walp, George D., 260
Walsingham, Sir F., 18
Walters, Pamy D. (Burket), 402
Walthall, Ann (Robertson), 456
Walton, Jacob, 401
—— John, 43
—— Josiah, 372
—— Mary L. (Robertson), 457
—— N., 443
—— William, 370, 401
Wanser, Carrie R. (Sumner), 76
Wanton, Ann (Saltonstall), 276
WARD FAMILY, 161–163, 233–236
—— Caroline (Whiton), 172
—— Charles W. 370
—— Dorothy (Pell), 462
—— Elizabeth (Saltonstall), 124
—— Henry S., 438
—— Marion (Low), 100
—— Mary (Flagg), 249
—— Matthew, 130
—— Susanna (Sumner), 77
Wardell, Elizabeth (Pell), 463
—— Lydia (Biddle), 200
Ware, Eph., 306
Warham, Esther (Mather), 441
—— Esther (Stoddard), 227
—— William C., 477
Waring, Pierre C., 463
—— Robert P., 393
Warner, Abigail (Wetmore), 436
—— Bethiah (Grant), 174
—— Eliphalet, 136
—— Elizabeth W. (Wetmore), 438
Warren, —, 77
—— Aurelia (Fox), 301
—— Lizzie (Gamage), 307
—— Martha (Davenport), 105
—— Richard, 23
Warriner, Samuel, 209
Warwick, Sarah A. (Daniel), 389
Washburn, Abishai, 119
—— Elizabeth (Howard), 206
—— Silence (Howard), 206
Washer, Susannah (Dodge), 195
Washington, Family of, 12
—— Mildred (Throckmorton), 367
Waterman, Anna (De Wolf), 277
—— Carrie (Parsons), 466
—— Mary (Greene), 325
—— Mercy (Greene), 141
—— Patience (Greene), 325
—— Resolved, 404
Waters, Allen, 259
—— Joseph, 240
Waties, Mary S. (Gibbes), 479
Watkins, Edward, 244
—— Elizabeth (Daniel), 388
—— Hanbury A., 171
—— Henry E., 363
—— Thomas, 362
—— William M., 363
Watrous, Daniel, 431
Watson, Anne L. (Claiborne), 233
—— George, 124, 253
—— Hannah (Sumner), 78
—— Herbert A. G., 100
—— Mary (Wetherill), 164
Watts, Elizabeth (Penhallow), 217
—— John, 396
Way, Aaron, 76
Wayles, — (Skipwith), 471
Webb, Mary (Davenport), 104
—— Sarah (Peterson), 239
Webster, John, 43, 213
—— Nathan, 98
—— Sarah (Coale), 267
—— Sidney, 385
Weed, Hannah (Hoyt), 360
—— Nathaniel, 104
Weeks, Ebenezer, 77
—— Elizabeth (Mather), 442
—— James, 370
—— Joseph, 77
—— Margaret M. (Scudder), 159
Weimar, — (Sands), 415
Weir, Marion (Livingston), 33
Welch, Agnes (Chauncey), 348
—— Josiah, 65
Weld, Barbara (Stoddard), 227
—— Hannah (Fuller), 460
—— Harriet E. (Peck), 190
—— Jane (Lowndes), 381
Weldon, Mary E. (Claiborne), 233
Welles, Hannah (Goodrich), 262
—— Mary (Day), 210
—— Robert, 261
Wellesley, Richard, Marquis of, 412
Welling, Hester A. (Sumner), 79
Wellington, Enoch, 372
Wells, Clara (Sumner), 78
—— Deborah (Corwin), 135
—— Elizabeth (Chase), 133
—— — (Curtis), 155
—— Frank, 75
—— Frederic De Witt, 85
—— Hannah (Pomeroy), 274
—— Hiram K., 222
—— John, 452
—— Prudence (Stoddard), 227
—— William, 136, 466
Wendell, Ann (Penhallow), 218
Wensler, Caroline (Barnard), 64
Wentworth Sarah (Penhallow), 217
West, Benjamin H., 469
—— Elizabeth (Saltonstall), 124
—— George W., 126
—— Helene L. (Day), 209
—— Joseph, 16
—— Mary (Roosevelt), 93, 117
—— Mary (Sumner), 76
—— Peletiah (Lathrop), 358
—— Prudence (Lathrop), 358
Westcott, Caleb, 43
—— Penelope (Greene), 43
Westgate, Susan (Greene), 142
Westofer, Margaret (Drake), 58
Weston, —, 358
—— Catherine M. (Fuller), 460
—— Ephraim, 372
—— Heloise (Gibbes), 479
—— Mary (Hoyt), 361
—— Plowden, 432
Wetherby, Henry C., 136
WETHERILL FAMILY, 164–167
—— Henry M., 166
WETMORE FAMILY, 436, 438
—— Esther, 438
—— Sally H., 438
Weyerhauser, Elise (Hill), 310
Whalley, Joseph, 276
Wharton, Family of, 28
—— D. M., 394
—— Edward, 428
—— Ellen W. M. (Dallas), 314
—— Mary C. (Wadsworth), 102
Wheatland, George, 372
—— Richard G., 372
Wheaton, Charity (Bourn), 475
Whedon, Almira (Stephens), 295
Wheeler, Ann (Peck), 192
—— Anne (Chase), 132
—— Joseph, 331
—— Mary (Carney), 285
—— Rebecca (Minot), 468
Wheelock, Eleazar, 104
Whepley, Mary (Throckmorton), 364
Whetenhall, Susanna (Tilghman), 129
Whilford, Mary (Greene), 324
Whipple, Maria B. (Vinton), 342
—— Mary (Sanxay), 222
—— Mehitable (Temple), 185
Whitaker, Elizabeth (Peck), 191
—— Margaret (Peck), 191
—— Rachel (Peck), 191
Whitcomb, Simon, 24
White, Alexander R., 54
—— Anna (Saltonstall), 125
—— Dyer, 438
—— Electa (Converse), 109
—— Elizabeth (Gibbes), 477
—— John, 24
—— Julia (Gibbes), 478
—— Lucy D. (Richardson), 373
—— Maria (Davies), 283
—— Melatiah, 90
—— Norman, 195
—— Peregrine, 22
—— Sarah (Davenport), 103
—— Susanna (Nicoll), 395
—— Thomas, 86
—— Violetta S. (Delafield), 269
—— William, 23
Whitehead, Asa, 154
—— Elizabeth (Fish), 385
—— Mary (Scudder), 159
Whitehouse, Family of, 32
Whitgift, Archbishop, 18, 19
Whiting, Abigail (Draper), 127
—— Frances (Lowndes), 383
—— Samuel, 309
Whitla, Ada (Higginson), 376
Whitlock, Kate E. (Wallace), 353
—— Rose (Parker), 406

# INDEX


Whitman, Grace, (Greene), 324
—— Samuel, 228
Whitmarsh, John, 327
Whitmore, Daniel, 108
—— Hannah (Wetmore), 437
Whitney, Family of, 32
WHITNEY FAMILY, 330–332
—— Lisbeth H. (Floyd), 424
—— Ruth (Lockwood), 230
WHITON FAMILY, 171–172
Whitridge, Alice L. (Thomas), 316
Whittier, Dorothy (French), 338
Whittingham, Mary (Saltonstall), 275
Whittlesey, Chauncey, 437
—— Samuel, 349
Whittredge, Thomas, 440
WHITWELL FAMILY, 472–473
Wickham, Elizabeth (Corwin), 136
Wigg, Ann (Gibbes), 476
—— Elizabeth H. (Barnwell), 328
—— Mary H. (Barnwell), 327
—— Thomas, 327
Wikoff, Amanda (Woodhull), 111
—— Ann (Woodhull), 111
—— Charlotte (Woodhull), 111
—— Martha (Wetherill), 166
Wilbur, Horatio N., 120
Wilcox, —, 398
—— Anna Maria (Cabell), 198
—— John, 101
—— Mary W. (Dallas), 314
—— Philander, 40
Wilcoxe, —, 293
Wild, Joseph, 469
—— Rachel (Minot), 469
Wilde, Arthur Wilson, 374
—— Maria (Darlington), 374
Wildman, Rachel (Lockwood), 230
Wilford, Bridget (Digges), 296
Wilfred, Martha (Saltonstall), 124
Wilkins, Jane (Dallas), 313
—— John D., 232
—— William, 314
Wilkinson, James, 201
—— James W., 452
—— Sarah (Middleton), 319
Willard, Emma (Scudder), 160
—— Mary (Flagg), 249
—— Nancy (Wetmore), 438
—— Susan (Peck), 192
Willet, John, 259
—— Mary (Leffingwell), 259
—— Mercy (Leffingwell), 259
Willett, Clarissa (Carney), 286
Willetts, Mary (Haggerty), 463
Williams, Abraham, 161
—— Amy S. (Ward), 234
—— Ann (Ffoulke), 386
—— Augustus, 372
—— Azubah (Payne), 237
—— Benjamin, 206, 237
—— Christine (Biddle), 201
—— Eliza J. (Sherman), 188
—— Ellen G. (Munford), 177
—— Emma (Barnard), 65
—— Eugenia (Candler), 379
—— Eunice (Stoddard), 228
—— Ezekiel, 228
Williams, Harriet S. (Fuller), 460
—— Henry J., 214
—— Jane (Barnard), 64
—— Jane (Candler), 380
—— John, 228, 244
—— Jonathan L., 65
—— Joseph, 459
—— Justin W., 260
—— Leonora (Barnwell), 328
—— Mary (Barnard), 64
—— Mary (Middleton), 320
—— Mary (Rush), 213
—— Mary (Sands), 414
—— Roger, 26, 42
—— Sally (Barnard), 64
—— Sally A. (Mather), 443
—— Sarah (Blake), 80
—— Stephen, 104
—— Susan M. (Bonaparte), 436
—— Thomas, 23, 153
—— William, 163, 228
—— William T., 48
Williamson, Anne (Penrose), 145
—— Mary (Barnwell), 327
—— Sarah (Hayne), 68
—— Thomas H., 392
Willing, Charles, 427
—— Margaret (Hare-Powel) 304
—— Thomas, 56
Willis, Elizabeth (Carter), 55
—— Mary B. (Dallas), 316
—— Maudthilde (Sumner), 76
Williston, Joseph, 465
Willock, John G., 188
Willoughby, Elizabeth (Allerton), 38
Wilmer, Nancy (Rush), 214
—— Simon, 130
Wilmerding, Thomas, 95
Wilson, —, 244, 425
—— Ann (Richardson), 372
—— Caleb, 469
—— Demaris (Converse), 108
—— Elizabeth M. (Ravenel, 334
—— Goodrich, 362
—— Hannah (Davenport), 105
—— James, 382
—— James M., 478
—— John, 477
—— John E., 289
—— Mary (Rainsford), 242
—— Mary P. (Gibbes), 478
—— Robert, 8, 478
—— Samuel, 433
—— Susanna A. (Ravenel), 334
Winchall, Sylvia (Allerton), 40
Winchester, Mary (Peck), 191
Winder, Gertrude (Mallory), 421
Wingfield, Edward M., 10
Winkley, William, 217
WINSLOW FAMILY, 24, 90–92
—— — (Fox), 301
—— Edward, 23
—— Gilbert, 23
—— Hannah, 90
—— John, 365
Winsor, Samuel, 404
Winstin, Martha (Gordon), 97
Winston, Edmund, 449
—— George D., 450
Winston, Sarah (Henry), 449
—— William A.,354
Winter, Maria (Robertson), 457
Winthrop, Family of, 27
—— Ann (Miller), 275
—— Honora E. T. (Minot), 467
—— John, 24
—— Rebecca (Saltonstall), 276
—— Sarah B. (Sullivan), 265
Wise, — (Garnett), 391
—— Catherine (Mather), 442
Wiser, Rebecca (Scudder), 159
Wishart, Lettice (Wallace), 353
Wistar, Frances A. (Scott), 337
Wiswall, Oliver, 468
Witherspoon, John, 189
Withington, Sarah (Moseley), 183
WOLCOTT FAMILY, 152–154
—— Hannah, 152
—— Jerusha, 153
—— Naomi (Wadsworth), 102
Wolfe, Emma J. (Gibbes), 479
Wolley, Elizabeth (Davenport), 103
Wolseley, Ellen (Abney), 278
—— Mary (Brooke), 72
Wolthers, Gesiena F. (Huidekoper), 74
Womack, —, 388
—— William L., 363
Wood, —, 372
—— Abigail (Hosmer), 389
—— Eliza (Pell), 463
—— Helen J. (Fox), 289
—— John, 385
—— Lucy (Day), 210
—— Mary (Lockwood), 230
—— Phebe (Scudder), 160
—— Rebecca (Earle), 398
—— R. Francis, 337
—— R. Grahame, 167
—— Samuel, 119
—— Sarah (Scudder), 159
—— Valentine, 449
—— William, 160
Woodberry, Peter, 194
Woodhouse, Grace (Roosevelt), 116
WOODHULL FAMILY, 110–112
—— Elizabeth (Nicoll), 397
—— Mary (Nicoll), 396
Woodruff, Matthew, 148
WOODS FAMILY, 424
—— James, 161
—— Nehemiah, 372
Woodson, Elizabeth (Daniel), 388
—— Elizabeth (Venable), 362
—— Henry, 388
—— Virginia (Henry), 449
Woodward, Elizabeth (Bull), 426
—— Experience (Pomeroy), 274
—— Joseph, 384
—— Lydia (Davenport), 104
—— Mary (Gibbes), 476
—— Richard, 432
—— Sarah (Whitney), 330
Woolrich, Honora (Plumb), 148
Woolsey, Elizabeth (Field), 239
—— William W., 350
Woolson, Frances (Greene), 325
—— Georgina P. (Mather), 444
Woolston, George H., 175

# INDEX


Woolworth, Jeannie (Howard), 205
Wootton, —, 366
Worcester, Lydia (Sullivan), 265
Worden, Mercy (Winslow), 90
Wormeley, Elizabeth (Carter), 55
—— Judith (Page), 377
Worsham, — (Anderson), 60
Worth, Mary (Barnard), 63
Worthington, —, 431
—— Ann (Cradock), 417
—— Elizabeth (Chauncey), 349
—— John, 228
—— Julia (Bulkeley), 431
Wray, George, 421
Wrenchall, Nellie (Grant), 172
Wright, Ann M. (Sands), 415
—— Boykin, 198
—— Clara O. (Barclay), 343
—— Fanny (Field), 240
—— Hannah (Goodrich), 261
—— Henry, 348
—— Isaac, 262
Wright, John I., 169
—— Louise (Fox), 302
—— Mary (Griswold), 408
—— Mary (Wetmore), 438
—— Mary F. (Mallory), 421
—— Nellie (Peck), 190
—— Sarah (Jesup), 474
—— Thomas, 407
—— Thomasine (Grant), 173
Wrightington, Robert, 233
Würtemberg, Frederica Catherine of (Bonaparte), 435
Wurts, Charles P., 84
—— Isabella G. (Page), 376
Wyatt, Susanna (Cabell), 197
Wyer, Thomas, 468
Wyeth, Charlotte H. (Delafield), 272
—— Deborah (Gamage), 306
Wylis, Anne (Greene), 324
Wyman, Adah (Cabell), 198
Wynkoop, Anna (Jesup), 474
Wyrley, Edward, 420
Wythe, Anne (Mallory), 420
Yale, B. B., 441
Yarnall, Edward, 53
—— Francis C., 268
—— Sarah (Wetherill), 165
Yates, John O., 253
Yeaton, Jennie R. (Carney), 285
—— Mary (Penhallow), 218
York, Duke of, 30
Yorke, Martha (Wetherill), 165
Young, —, 257
—— Elizabeth (Fuller), 459
—— J. C., 189
—— John, Sir, 24
—— Patience (Fuller), 459
—— Patience (Longfellow), 340
Younghusband, Mary P. (Brooke), 73
Yuille, Jane (Henry), 450

Zarby, Suzan B. (Rush), 215
Zeliffe, Eva (Poole), 453
Zocieur, Sophia A. M. de (Saltonstall), 276
Zorrahn, Franz E., 332


END OF VOL. I.

*Imperial 8vo, with facsimile plates, 10s. 6d. net.*

KEY TO

# THE ANCIENT PARISH REGISTERS

OF

# ENGLAND AND WALES

BY

ARTHUR MEREDYTH BURKE

"Mr. Burke has done a work for which he deserves, and we trust will receive, the substantial blessing of every genealogist. . . . Mr. Burke has not only done a good and necessary work, but he has done it well. His book ought to be in every public library and on the shelves of every genealogist."—THE GUARDIAN.

"It is a piece of work that deserves all praise, and it is hardly possible to gauge the amount of labour and research that has gone to the carrying of it out."—THE DAILY MAIL.

"Mr. Burke has performed a task for which, we fear, he will be insufficiently thanked by the general public."—THE PALL MALL GAZETTE.

"The preparation of an index of parish registers was a worthy task, and Mr. A. M. Burke has earned the thanks of all who labour in these 'dark and profound mines' of archæological lore, by his 'Key to the Ancient Parish Registers of England and Wales.'"—THE BIRMINGHAM POST.

"This is a book which can bring its author but little reward save the grateful thanks of genealogists and antiquaries . . . An index of this kind was badly needed, and Mr. Burke is much to be thanked for his unselfish labours."—THE ANTIQUARY.

"This is a work which must have involved enormous labour and research, and it should fill a long felt want . . . There are few who will not find their reading and study enlightened by this book."—THE LIVERPOOL DAILY POST.

LONDON

THE SACKVILLE PRESS, LTD.

32 GEORGE STREET, HANOVER SQUARE, W.

# LITCHFIELD'S Decorative and Antique Galleries.

GENUINE ANTIQUE OAK PANELLING

Taken from a house in Bishopsgate, where the wealthy citizens of bygone days entertained their friends under the shadow of Crosby Hall.

Height of panelling, 9 feet; fits a room 33 ft. × 18 ft. with 14 carved and fluted pilasters as shown.

The oak is very rich in colour with fine tortoiseshell markings; the whole is in good condition and ready for fixing.

**MR. LITCHFIELD** has several other complete antique panelled Rooms, also the Largest Collection of **GENUINE ANTIQUE MARBLE CHIMNEYPIECES** bought under favourable conditions, suitable for the best rooms in first-class mansions. These are mostly of the 18th Century period. Lithographs and Prices on application stating requirements.

**LITCHFIELD'S** Decorative and Antique Galleries, **3, BRUTON STREET, LONDON, W.**

**Telegraphic Address: "LITCHBRO, LONDON." Telephone: No. 456 MAYFAIR.**

RESTORATIONS. INTERIOR DECORATIONS.

# OLD OAK PANELLED ROOMS

Fine examples of Linen Fold Jacobean, Elizabethan, and Queen Anne Panelling, and other fine

# OLD ENGLISH WOODWORK

Oak Panelled Hall and Room and other Decorative Work carried out at **Farleigh Castle,** for The Right Hon. **Earl of Cairns.**

Several very fine **OLD OAK ROOMS,** beautifully figured, marked and ornamented, all with their different pedigrees.

Also a **Magnificent** and **Historically** renowned Old Oak **Panelled Room,** with unbroken pedigree from 1550, the whole (very rich in colour) being a most marvellous piece of **Architectural Woodwork Decoration,** surpassing everything in the way of beauty and workmanship, particulars of which are recorded in the **History of Antiquities,** which describes the beautiful **Carvings of Festoons, Armorial Bearings** with the **various Heraldic Devices of the Family,** with illustrations of the Mantelpiece and Overmantel, which is a grand specimen of the 16th-century period. Its authenticity is **historically established,** being the property of an English County Family. Size of room about 38 ft. by 25 ft., and 11 ft. high. It is unique, and suitable for a connoisseur of means. Full particulars on application.

**Lovely Old Oak Staircase** from Battle Abbey now on hand.

# OLD OAK PANELLING

**Large quantity of SIMPLE OAK PANELLING in various heights.**

**LARGE STOCK** of Beautiful Old Adams Chimney-Pieces, Fine Old Carved Wood Georgian Chimney-Pieces; Dog Registered and Adams Hob Grates; and Fine old Sussex Fire Backs.

**VERY FINE** Old Oak and other ceilings easily adapted and fitted.

## ART IN WOODWORK.

**A Beautiful Old 16th Century** Oak Panelled Room, temporarily fitted in its original condition; can be adapted and fitted to a room or hall; and a very fine old Georgian and Queen Anne Room; and a fine late 16th Century Room.

Old Oak Columns, Mahogany and Oak Doors, Balustrading, Carvings, and Doorways.

**VERY MASSIVE** Old Oak Chimney-Piece and Overmantel now on hand.

**OLD OAK STAIRCASE,** original condition; very fine; can be restored, adapted, and fitted; removed from Great St. Helen's, back of Crosby Hall.

**Beautiful Old Carvings now on hand, and other fine Copies of Grinling Gibbons.**

**EXCEPTIONALLY FINE** Old Georgian Pine Panelled Room, with heavy Carved Mouldings, 11 ft. high, finished with an important Carved Frieze, beautiful piece of work removed from the Manor House, Bow; all in its original condition, and can be easily adapted to fit room or hall.

Unique Collection of very fine **OLD OAK PANELLED ROOMS, Old English Woodwork, beautiful Antique Furniture and Works of Art. Commissions undertaken** to purchase single specimens of **Antique Furniture, China, Works of Art,** etc., or whole collections which are frequently placed for negotiation by private treaty, and which for various reasons do not come into the open market.

**RESTORATIVE AND DECORATIVE WORK** carried out with a capable staff under own immediate supervision, examples of which are to be found in the best houses of the nobility here and abroad.

# BENJAMIN'S NEW GALLERIES,

## 60, CONDUIT STREET (Late of Old St. George's Hall), LONDON, W.

# Scott & Fowles Co.

## 295 FIFTH AVENUE,

## NEW YORK CITY.

*Dealers in High-Class Paintings.*

---

ANCIENT AND MODERN.

---

# V. G. FISCHER GALLERIES,

## 527-529 FIFTEENTH STREET, WASHINGTON, D.C., U.S.A.

*Dealers in*

Fine Arts, Old and Paintings of the Present Day, Rare Prints, Early Italian Engravings, Dürer, Rembrandt, the Dutch Masters, and Meryon, Whistler, Haden, Pennell, and others.

THE COLLECTION IS CAREFULLY SELECTED AND OF RARE EXCELLENCE.

*Collectors of Art and Connoisseurs, as well as Critics, are cordially invited.*

*Now on Sale.*

# NAPOLEON

*By* J. T. HERBERT BAILY

Editor of "The Connoisseur," and author of "Lady Hamilton," "George Morland," "Bartolozzi," &c.

Profusely illustrated with prints of contemporary and other portraits, including SIXTY FULL-PAGE PLATES in photogravure, colour, and monochrome.

**Price 10/6 nett.**

**Price 10/6 nett.**

## *Some recent Press opinions.*

"Fascinating as a vigorous and picturesque account of a great man, the work has its value enhanced by a wonderful collection of illustrations, many of them in colour, while the artistic form of the volume is worthy of the source from which it comes."—*Manchester Courier.*

"Mr. Baily's work represents very extensive research, and the artistic reproductions will give it a permanent value."—*Western Daily Press.*

"It would be difficult to speak too highly of the rare manner in which the whole work has been submitted to the public."—*Irish Times.*

"The Illustrations will be a boon to every book collector. They show the Emperor in every aspect, and at all ages, from youth upwards."—*Outlook.*

---

Obtainable at all Booksellers, or (if 6d. for postage is sent) direct from the Publishers:

**"THE CONNOISSEUR" MAGAZINE,**

**Carmelite House, Carmelite Street, E.C.**

# The Largest Stock of Genuine Antiques in London.

A Choice Queen Anne Cabinet of the Early Marqueterie Period, about 1710.

**ANTIQUE FURNITURE**
**of the 16th, 17th, & 18th Centuries.**

Tudor Oak-Panelled Rooms

**CHINA, CURIOS, SILVER, SHEFFIELD PLATE, &c., &c.**

Special Inclusive Prices quoted in U.S.A. currency for goods selected in London for purchase through our New York agents.

## GILL & REIGATE,

**73-85, Oxford Street, LONDON, W.**

# BEAUTIFUL BOOKS

Published by the Proprietors of *The Connoisseur Magazine.*

**LADY HAMILTON: A Biographical Essay.**
By J. T. Herbert Baily (Editor of "The Connoisseur."
Handsomely Bound. Ten Shillings and Sixpence nett.

And the following Five, each Bound in Cloth, at Seven Shillings and Sixpence nett.

**GEORGE MORLAND** - - - by J. T. Herbert Baily.
**JOHN DOWNMAN, A.R.A.** - - by Dr. Williamson.
**FRANCESCO BARTOLOZZI, R.A.,** by J. T. Herbert Baily.
**FRANCOIS BOUCHER** - - - by Haldane MacFall.
**SPORTING PRINTS** - - - by Ralph Nevill.

The above Works are in each case notable additions to existing literature on the subjects dealt with, and are lavishly illustrated in colour, containing in most cases upwards of 100 Illustrations.

To be obtained from all Booksellers or from the Publishers (when 6d. extra for each Book should be sent for Postage),

## THE CONNOISSEUR MAGAZINE,

Carmelite House, Carmelite Street, LONDON, ENGLAND.

**RETURN TO** **CIRCULATION DEPARTMENT**
202 Main Library

| LOAN PERIOD 1 | 2 | 3 |
|---|---|---|
| **HOME USE** | | |
| 4 | 5 | 6 |

RENEWALS AND RECHARGES MAY BE MADE 4 DAYS PRIOR TO DUE DATE.
LOAN PERIODS ARE 1-MONTH, 3-MONTHS, AND 1-YEAR.
RENEWALS: CALL (415) 642-3405

**ALL BOOKS MAY BE RECALLED AFTER 7 DAYS**
1-month loans may be renewed by calling 642-3405
6-month loans may be recharged by bringing books to Circulation Desk
Renewals and recharges may be made 4 days prior to due date

**DUE AS STAMPED BELOW**

INTERLIBRARY LOAN
FEB 4 - 1986
UNIV. OF CALIF., BERK.

REC CIRC FEB 25 1986

JUN 24 1987

AUTO. DISC. APR 13 '87

AUG 05 1989
AUTO. DISC.

JUL 05 1989

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA, BERKELEY
BERKELEY, CA 94720

FORM NO. DD6, 60m, 12/80

GENERAL LIBRARY - U.C. BERKELEY
B000921739
SOCIAL SCIENCES
REFERENCE SERVICE
REFERENCE